



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





LELAND • STANFORD • JUNIOR • UNIVERSITY

+















THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

1910

VOLUME LXIV



ASTOR LENOX TILDEN LIBRARY

BOSTON  
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY  
1910



225021

**Editor**

**F. APTHORP FOSTER**

---

**Publishing Committee**

**HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM**

**CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON**

**FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE**

**DON GLEASON HILL**

**EDMUND DANA BARBOUR**

1907 MAT 2

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Active, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 314

ADAMS, *William Frederick* and *W. R. Cutter*  
Genealogical and personal memoirs relating to families of Mass. *noticed* 380

Adventure, ship, passengers for New York 1774 24

Advertiser, ship, passengers for Va. 1775 323

ALBREE, John Report of Committee on Epitaphs xx

ALDEN, *Frank Wesley* John Alden of Ashfeld, Mass., and Chautauqua Co., N. Y., his ancestors and descendants *noticed* 193

ALDEN genealogy, ancestors, and descendants of John Alden of Ashfield, Mass., and Chautauqua Co., N. Y., by F. W. Alden *noticed* 193

ALDUS and variants

John, will 1610 245

John, will 1639 246

Robert, will 1560 242

ALDRIDGE, Robert, will 1625 245

ALDRED, Francis, will 1625 245

ALDOWE, Robert, will 1507 240

ALDOWE, Elizabeth, will 1576 243

John, will 1596 243

ALDOWE, Joan, will 1505 240

Thomas, will 1569 241

ALDOWE, Thomas, will 1504 240

ALDUS genealogical notice, descendants of Thos. 247

ALLEN, Francis Olcott, notice 203

Dr. Justin, notice xlvii

ALLEN genealogy, descendants of Geo. and Ralph, by D. A. Thompson *noticed* 377

America, colonists, ancestry, vol. 1, by F. M. Smith *noticed* 97

American Episcopate, controversy over proposition for, 1767-74, bibliography, by W. Nelson *noticed* 200

American Irish Historical Society, journal, vol. 9, by T. Z. Lee *noticed* 301

American Revolution, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 64

Amherst College, class of 1863, record of a quarter century *noticed* 98

ANDERSON, *William Kyle* Donald Robertson and wife, Rachel Rogers, their ancestry and posterity and ancestry of Commodore Richard Taylor *noticed* 105

ANDREWS and variants

*Frank De Witte* Inscriptions on grave stones in Fairton, N. J., with historical sketch, list of signers of Cohasset Compact 1697 and names of early settlers of Fairfield *noticed* 197

ANDREWS, Richard, items 84

Thomas, items 84

Ann and Mary, ship, passengers for W. I. 1699 258

Ann and Sarah, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 254, 256

Annapolis County, N. S., history, supplementary volume in preparation 88

ARCHER, John, will 1649 347

ARCHIBALD genealogy in preparation 191

ASFORDBY, Susanna, ancestry and descendants, by R. S. Turk *noticed* 90

Ashburnham, Mass., vital records to 1850, additions 375

Athol, Mass., vital records to 1850 *noticed* 300

BADGER, *John Cogswell* Giles Badger and descendants *noticed* 90

BADGER genealogy, descendants of Giles, by J. C. Badger *noticed* 90

BAKER, *Henry M.* First siege of Louisburg 1746, address before N. H. Society of Colonial Wars, 1909 *noticed* 198

*Mary Ellen* Bibliography of lists of New England soldiers 61, 128, 228, 327

BAKER genealogy, descendants of Eber and Lydia (Smith) Baker *noticed* 193

BALDERSTON, *Lloyd* and *G. Canby* Evolution of the American flag *noticed* 200

BALDWIN, *Thomas Williams* Vital records of Natick, Mass. to 1850 *noticed* 300

Vital records of Wrentham, Mass. to 1850, vols. 1 and 2 *noticed* 301

BALL genealogy, families of Great Britain, Ireland, and America, 2d ed., by W. B. Wright *noticed* 90

BALLANCE, Col. John Green, military record, by H. O. Collins *noticed* 379

BALLOU, *Hosea Starr* Dr. Comfort Starr, and Cranbrook, Kent, Eng. 73

Baltimore, ship, passengers for Md. 1775 325

BANKER genealogy, descendants of Laurens Mattyse, by H. J. Banker *noticed* 377

BANKER, *Howard James* Partial record of Banker or Banker families of America and in particular the descendants of L. M. *noticed* 377

Barbados, W. I., Jews, historical notes, by N. D. Davis *noticed* 100

Barbados, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 257

BARBER genealogy, descendants of Thos. of Windsor, Conn. and John of Worcester, Mass., pub. by J. B. White, ed. by L. M. Wilson *noticed* 377



- Baronial Order of Rappenhede, statutes, instituted Jan. 8, 1898 *noticed* 99
- BARTLETT genealogy, descendants of Robt., in preparation *noticed* 191
- BATES, *William, Career* Memoir of Francis Jewett Parker *noticed* 95  
Report of Committee on Papers and Essays *xvii*
- BATES bulletin, vol. 2, special number *noticed* 90; vol. 3, no. 1 *noticed* 193; vol. 3, no. 2 *noticed* 377
- BAXTER, *Hon. James Phinney* Address before N. E. Hist. Gen. Society 1910 *lx*  
Bay State Historical League, publication no. 4 *noticed* 196
- BEATTY, John, ancestry and descendants, by R. S. Turk *noticed* 90
- BEDWELL, C. E. A. Brief history of the Middle Temple *noticed* 298
- Belth, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 108
- BELT, Col. Joseph, memoir, by C. C. Magruder *noticed* 94
- BENNETT genealogy in preparation 192
- BENSON, *Charles Best* Family of Best in America *noticed* 291
- BEST genealogy, by C. B. Benson *noticed* 291
- Betsey, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 110
- BIGG(E), John, will 1539 57  
John, will 1580 55
- BIGG-WITHER, *Rev. Reginald Fitz Hugh* Materials for history of Wither family *noticed* 295
- Biography, catalogue of books, by F. Allaben Genealogical Co. *noticed* 95
- Birthplaces and heredity of leading Americans, statements relating to, by F. A. Woods *noticed* 302
- BOLTON, *Charles Knowles* Memoir of Caleb B. Tillinghast *noticed* 296  
Report of Treasurer *xxxvi*  
*Charles Knowles and Ethel (Stamwood)* Scotch-Irish pioneers in Ulster and America *noticed* 380
- Bolton, Mass., vital records to 1850 *noticed* 300
- BOOTH, Charles Edwin, ancestry by C. E. Booth *noticed* 378  
*Charles Edwin* One branch of the Booth family, showing the lines of connection with one hundred Mass. Bay colonists *noticed* 378  
Capt. Joseph. Journal 1760 in One branch of the Booth family, by C. E. Booth *noticed* 378
- Boston, Mass., blue book 1910, by E. E. Clark *noticed* 196  
city councils, 1828-1908, Roxbury 1846-67, Charlestown 1847-73, and selectmen of Boston 1634-1822, catalogue *noticed* 379  
Great Elm tree, notice 285  
Great Elm tree and its selen, report on location with map 141  
Liberty Tree, notice 285  
printing, John Foster, earliest American engraver and 1st Boston printer, by S. A. Green *noticed* 94  
Tremont st., between Court and School, history *noticed* 297
- Boston Tea-Party chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, officers, by-laws, and members 1909-10 *noticed* 301
- BOWERS, Elizabeth, notice 186
- BOWMAN, James, note 186
- BRAINERD, *John Elias* Report of Committee on Collection of Records *xxi*
- BRAY, James, note 79
- BRENTNALL, Thomas, will, account of executors, 1697 33
- BRENTON, William, inventory 1698 26
- BRIANT, *Rev. Samuel Ingersoll* Twenty years of Westborough Historical Society, address, 1909 *noticed* 199
- Brimfield, Mass., stage-coaches, a century of mail and coach, by M. A. Tarbell *noticed* 196
- Bristol County, Mass., probate records 26
- Britannia, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 314
- Briton, ship, passengers for Carolina 1774 317
- BROWN(E), Abram English, memoir, with autograph and portrait 44; *noticed* 295  
Albert Waterman, notice 111  
*George Waldo* Early records of the town of Manchester 1801-16, vol 3 *noticed* 96  
*Henry Billings* Biographical sketch of Samuel Tyler *noticed* 202  
*William B.* Family history of Jeremiah Fenton *noticed* 378
- BROWN(E) genealogy, descendants of Wm. of Stafford Co., Va., in preparation 192
- Banker Hill Monument Association, proceedings 1909 *noticed* 99
- BURRAGE, *Rev. Henry Sweetser* and others Genealogical and family history of the State of Maine, vols. 1, 2, 3, and 4 *noticed* 96
- CADLE, *Charles Francis* One hundred and fifteen colonial ancestors of Cornelias Cadle, Muscatine, Iowa *noticed* 201  
Cornelius, ancestry, by C. F. Cadle *noticed* 201  
*Henry* Register of the society of Colonial Wars of Mo., 1907-9 *noticed* 199
- Cambridge Historical Society, publication no. 4, proceedings, 26 Jan. and 26 Oct. 1909 *noticed* 197
- CANBY, *George and L. Balderston* Evolution of the American flag *noticed* 200
- Candlewood, Ipswich, Mass., history and genealogy, by T. F. Waters *noticed* 296
- Carolina, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 319
- Carolina Packet, ship, passengers for Carolina 1774 108
- CARTER, *Howard Williston* Genealogy of descendants of Thos. Carter *noticed* 291
- CARTER genealogy, descendants of Thos., by H. W. Carter *noticed* 291
- CARY, John, descendants, bulletin no. 8, new series *noticed* 90
- CASSON, *Horbert N.* Cyrus Hall McCormick, his life and work *noticed* 201
- Catharine, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 227
- CHAFFIN, *William L.* Biographical history of Robert Randall and descendants *noticed* 93
- CHAPIN, Lieut. Seth, Mendon, Mass., notice 289  
Lieut. Seth, Newport, R. I., notice 289
- Charlestown, Mass., city councils 1847-73, in Catalogue of city councils of Boston 1822-1908 *noticed* 379
- Charming Molly, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 106
- Charming Nancy, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 111
- Chatham, Mass., history, pt. 1, by W. C. Smith *noticed* 96
- CHESTNUT genealogy in preparation 89

- CHICKERING, John, will 1664 136  
 City boys versus country boys, birthplace, discussion, by F. A. Woods *noticed* 302
- CLARK (E), Dr. Almon W. Clark genealogy in U. S., 1641-1907 *noticed* 91  
 Edward L. Boston blue book, 1910 *noticed* 195  
 Rev. Frank Gray, notice 11x  
 Henry Spencer Record of lands and past descendants of Henry and Anne Clark who settled in N. J. in 1728 *noticed* 193  
 John, will 1699 138
- CLARK (E) genealogy, by A. W. Clark *noticed* 91  
 descendants of Henry of New Jersey, by H. S. Clark *noticed* 193
- Cohasset, Mass., genealogy and history, by G. L. and E. O. Davenport *noticed* 96
- COLE genealogy, descendants of Elisha, by J. O. Curtis *noticed* 291
- COLLINS, Holridge Ooro Military record of John G. Ballance *noticed* 379
- Concord, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 252  
 Concord, ship, passengers for Va. or Md. 1699 338
- Conkling, genealogy, by T. W. Prosch *noticed* 292
- Connecticut, history, legislative, vol. 7, 1909-10 *noticed* 379  
 register and manual 1910 *noticed* 390  
 State librarian, report 1906-8 *noticed* 297
- COO, Abner, will 1666 187
- COOK genealogy, descendants of Wm., in preparation 192
- COOLIDGE, Henry D. and J. W. Kimball Manual for the use of the General Court, 1910 *noticed* 302
- COPLEY genealogy, descendants of Thos. of Suffield, Conn. 248
- Country boys versus city boys, birthplace, discussion, by F. A. Woods *noticed* 302
- Cranbrook, co. Kent, Eng., historical notice 73  
 St. Dunstan's church, Illus. opp. 73
- CROPLEY genealogy in preparation 88
- CUDWORTH notice of family 85
- CUMMINGS, Horace Stuart Dartmouth College, sketches of class of 1862 *noticed* 98
- CUNNINGHAM, Henry Winchester Report of Committee on Publications xviii  
 Report of Committee on Sale of Publications xxii  
 Report of Corresponding Secretary xxxiii
- CURRIE, John James History of Newburyport, Mass., 1764-1909, vol. 2 *noticed* 198
- CURRIER genealogy in preparation 192
- CURTIS, Joseph O. Descendants of Elisha Cole *noticed* 291
- CUSTER genealogy in preparation 89
- CUTLER, Robert, will 1611 187
- CUTLER, William Richard Memoirs of N. E. Hist. Gen. Society xlv  
 Report of Historian xliii  
 William Richard and W. F. Adams Genealogical and personal memoirs relating to families of Mass. *noticed* 380
- CUTTER genealogy, descendants of Richard, supplement 288
- Danvers, Mass., vital records to 1850, vol. 2 *noticed* 309
- Dartmouth College, class of 1862, sketches, by H. S. Cummings *noticed* 98
- Daughters of the American Revolution, Boston Tea-Party chapter, officers, by-laws, and members 1909-10 *noticed* 301
- DAVENPORT, Elizabeth Osgood and G. L. Genealogies of families of Cohasset, Mass. *noticed* 96  
 George Lyman and E. O. Genealogies of families of Cohasset, Mass. *noticed* 96
- DAVIS, Andrew McFarland Bibliographical puzzle *noticed* 381  
 Two forgotten pamphleteers in the Mass. currency controversy, 1720-40 *noticed* 381  
 Horace Dr. Benjamin Gott. A family of doctors *noticed* 295  
 Nicholas Darnell Notes on history of Jews in Barbados *noticed* 100
- DAVIS genealogy, descendants of Dolor, in preparation 192
- Dawes, ship, passengers for Jamaica 1774 224
- DEFOREST, Emily Johnston John Johnston of New York, merchant *noticed* 94
- DEWEY, Louis Marinus James Rising of Suffield, Conn., and descendants *noticed* 195  
 Thomas Copley of Suffield, Conn., and descendants 248  
 Thomas Remington of Suffield, Conn., and descendants, supplement 72; *noticed* 195
- DICKINSON, Marquis Fayette Memoir of George Sumner Mann 103; *noticed* 379
- DOANE, Alfred Alder Frost genealogy *noticed* 292
- DODGE, Martha Ann, memoir 1111
- Dorchester, Mass., celebration of 279th anniversary of settlement, proceedings 1909 *noticed* 297
- DORRANCE family inscriptions in Old Sterling Township burying ground, Oneco, Conn. *noticed* 193
- DOUGLAS-LITHGOW, Dr. Robert Alexander Dictionary of American-Indian place and proper names in New England *noticed* 299
- Dover, Mass., old home day, proceedings 1909 *noticed* 297
- DOWNES, William Ephraim Daniel Edward Downes of Dorchester, Mass. and descendants 370
- DOWNES genealogy, descendants of Edward of Dorchester, Mass. 370
- DUBUQUE, Hugo A. Fall River Indian Reservation *noticed* 297
- DUNSTER, Elizabeth, notice 186
- DUPUY, Charles Meredith and Herbert Genealogical history of Dupuy family *noticed* 292
- DUPUY genealogy, by C. M. and H. Dupuy *noticed* 282
- DUSTON genealogy in preparation 89
- DUYCKINCK, Whitehead Cornell Summary of class meetings and biographical record of class of 1865, Yale College *noticed* 382
- DYER, Abdon Morris First ownership of Ohio lands 167, 263, 356
- EATON Family Association, note 191
- Eleanor, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 256  
 Eleanor, ship, passengers for Va. or Md. 1699 262
- Eleventh Ohio Battery, see Ohio, Militia, 11 artillery
- Elizabeth, ship, passengers for Md. 1774 19



- Elizabeth, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 108
- Elizabeth, ship, passengers for Va. 1699 340
- Elizabeth, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 108, 225
- Elizabeth, ship, passengers for Va. or Md. 1699 261
- Elizabeth and Ann, ship, passengers for West Indies 1700 336
- Elizabeth and Judith, ship, passengers for Va. 1700 344
- ELSEY, Nicholas, will 1649 347
- ELY genealogy in preparation 88
- England, emigrants from, 1774-5 18, 106, 214, 314
- England, genealogical research in 61, 135, 239, 346  
surnames, references to, in 1601, by F. K. and S. Hitching *noticed* 381
- EPLER, Percy H. Master minds at the Commonwealth's heart *noticed* 199
- Essex County, Mass., court records notice 191
- Eugenics, report of committee on, 1909, by F. A. Woods *noticed* 302
- EVANS, Katharine Odiorne, notice 1vii
- EVERETT, Percival Lowell, notice xlii  
Sarah Jane, notice lxx
- Experiment, ship, passengers for Pa., Va., or Md. 1699 260
- FAIRCHILD, G. M. Journal of American prisoner at Fort Malden and Quebec in War of 1812 *noticed* 95
- Fairfield, N. J., historical notice, in Inscriptions of Fairton, N. J., by F. D. Andrews *noticed* 197
- Fairton, N. J., epitaphs, by F. D. Andrews *noticed* 197
- Fall River, Mass., Indian Reservation, history, by H. A. Dubuque *noticed* 297
- Farmingdale, Me., vital records to 1892 *noticed* 197
- FAXON, Dr. John and Hawkes, M. C., suit against, brought by C. Lowell, by J. A. Spalding *noticed* 298  
Walter Edward Henry Whorf 303
- FAY, Alan Motley, notice lvi
- FENTON genealogy, descendants of Jeremiah, by W. B. Brown *noticed* 378
- FERNALD, Dr. Charles Augustus Universal international genealogy and of the ancient Fernald families *noticed* 292
- FERNALD genealogical history of family, by C. A. Fernald *noticed* 292
- FERRIS genealogy in preparation 89
- FILLEBROWN, Charles Bowdoin Genealogy of the Fillebrown family *noticed* 193
- FILLEBROWN genealogy, by C. B. Fillebrown *noticed* 193
- FISKE, Andrew Report of Committee to assist the Historian xix  
Hon. Joseph Emery, notice 1iv
- FITCH, John, will 1698 28
- FITCH genealogy in preparation 89
- Five Johns of Old Dartmouth, by W. A. Wing *noticed* 197
- FLAGG genealogy in preparation 192
- FLINT, Capt. Samuel and William, memoirs, by D. W. King *noticed* 94
- Fobes Memorial Library, Oakham, Mass., dedicatory addresses, by H. P. Wright *noticed* 380
- FORBUSH, Thankful, note 185
- Fort Malden, Journal of an American prisoner at, in the War of 1812, ed. by G. M. Fairchild *noticed* 95
- FOSTER, Francis Apthorp Report of Committee on Consolidated Index xxi  
Report of Committee on Finance xvii  
John, memoir, earliest American engraver and 1st Boston printer, by S. A. Green *noticed* 94
- FOTHERGILL, Gerald Emigrants from England 18, 106, 214, 314
- FRANCIS, Tappan Eustis, notice 1iv
- Free Mason, ship, passengers for Philadelphia, Pa., 1774 18
- FRENCH, Elizabeth Genealogical research in England 61, 135, 239, 346  
List of emigrants to America from Liverpool 1697-1707 158, 252, 336
- FRENCH genealogy, descendants of Aaron, in preparation 89
- French and Indian war, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 64
- French Catholics in U. S., reprint from The Catholic Encyclopedia, vol. 6 *noticed* 200
- FROST, Dr. Edward Lyxander and Thomas Gold Frost family in England and America with special reference to Edmund Frost and descendants *noticed* 194
- FROST genealogy, by A. A. Doane *noticed* 292  
family in England and America with special reference to Edmund Frost and descendants, by T. G. and E. L. Frost *noticed* 194
- FRYE genealogy in preparation 192
- GARRETT, Samuel B. History of Welcome Garrett and descendants *noticed* 378
- GARRETT genealogy, descendants of Welcome, by S. B. Garrett *noticed* 378
- Genealogy, catalogue of books, by F. Allaben Genealogical Co. *noticed* 95
- Geographical atlases in Library of Congress, list, with biographical notes *noticed* 200
- GERRISH, W. B. Hand-list to surnames represented by inscriptions in the Hundred of Odsey, co. Hertford, recorded in 1908 *noticed* 381
- GIMM genealogy, by V. V. Johnson *noticed* 292
- GLEASON genealogy, descendants of Thos. of Watertown, Mass., by J. B. White, ed. by L. M. Wilson *noticed* 293
- Globe, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 255
- Globe, ship, passengers for Va. 1700 345
- GOTT, Dr. Benjamin, memoir, by H. Davis *noticed* 295
- GRANT, Seth, notice 83
- Grantham, N. H., epitaphs, with genealogical notes, by T. Hills *noticed* 380
- Great Elm tree, Boston, Mass., notice 285
- Great Elm tree and its scion, Boston, Mass., report on location with map 141
- GREELY, Maj. Gen. Adolphus Washington, Richard Ingersoll of Salem, Mass., and descendants *noticed* 91
- GREEN(E), Emanuel Somerset club brasses *noticed* 300  
Richard Henry Greene (Green) family of Plymouth Colony *noticed* 91  
Dr. Samuel Abbott, fiftieth anniversary as member of Mass. Hist. Society *noticed* 295

- GREEN (E)** cont'd  
*Dr. Samuel Abbott* John Foster, earliest American engraver and first Boston printer noticed 94  
 Col. Wm. Prescott, and Groton soldiers in the battle of Bunker Hill, by S. A. Green noticed 202
- GREEN (E)** genealogy, family of Plymouth Colony, by E. H. Greene noticed 91  
 Greenfield, Mass., settlers 1767-70 notice 188
- GREENLAW, Lucy Hall** Abstracts from 1st book of Bristol co. probate records 26  
*William Prescott* Report of Librarian xxiii
- Groton, Mass., soldiers in battle of Bunker Hill, in Col. Wm. Prescott, memoir, by S. A. Green noticed 202
- GUERARD** genealogy in preparation 89
- GYLBERT, William**, will 1546 57
- HACKETT, Frank Warren** Meade claim noticed 296
- HALE, Dr. Edward Everett**, notice 1x  
*Oscar Pissalors* Ancestry and descendants of Josiah Hale 5th in descent from Sam'l of Hartford, Conn., 1637 noticed 194
- HALE** genealogy, ancestry and descendants of Josiah, by O. F. Hale noticed 194  
 notes on the English origin and connections of Thos. Hale of Newbury, Mass. 185
- HALLEY** extracts from British archives, by E. F. McPike, 2d series noticed 91
- Hallowell, Me., history, by E. H. Nason noticed 197
- HAMILTON, J. G. de Routhac** Presentation of portrait of Gov. Abner Nash to North Carolina by N. C. Society of the Sons of the Revolution noticed 202
- HAMLIN, Myra Sawyer** Eleazer Hamlin and descendants noticed 91
- HAMLIN** genealogy, descendants of Eleazer, by M. S. Hamlin noticed 91
- Harvard University, class of 1868, 40th anniversary, report of secretary 1868-1908 noticed 98  
 class of 1894, report of secretary 1909 noticed 199
- HASKENS** notes 376
- Haverhill, Mass., vital records to 1850, vol. 1 noticed 300
- HAWKES, Dr. Micajah Collins and Faxon, J.**, suit against, brought by C. Lowell, by J. A. Spalding noticed 296
- HAWLEY** extracts from British archives, by E. F. McPike, 2d series noticed 91
- HAYES, Rev. Charles Wells**, memoir xlix
- HAYWOOD, Marshall de Lancey** Lives of the bishops of North Carolina noticed 296
- HEILMAN, Rev. U. Henry** Descriptive and historical memorials of Heilman Dale, Pa. noticed 298
- Heilman Dale, Pa., history and genealogy, by U. H. Heilman noticed 298
- Heraldry, catalogue of books, by F. Allaben Genealogical Co. noticed 95
- Heredity and American men of science, statements relating to, by F. A. Woods noticed 302
- Heredity and birthplaces of leading Americans, statements relating to, by F. A. Woods noticed 302
- HETT, Ann**, will 1624 239
- HIGGINS, Nathaniel**, will 1743 85
- HIGGINSON, Rev. Francis**, notice 88  
*Thomas Wentworth* Descendants of Rev. Francis Higginson noticed 378
- HIGGINSON** genealogy, descendants of Rev. Francis, by T. W. Higginson noticed 378
- HILLS, Thomas** Three ancient cemeteries in N. H. near junction boundary lines of Lebanon, Plainfield, and Grantham noticed 390
- Historiometry, bibliography, in Some desiderata in the science of eugenics, by F. A. Woods, noticed 392
- History, catalogue of books, by F. Allaben Genealogical Co. noticed 95
- HITCHING, F. K. and S.** References to English surnames in 1601 noticed 381
- HOAR, Hon. George Frisbie**, statue, dedicatory exercises 1908 noticed 201
- HOBBES** items 185
- HOBBY** genealogy in preparation 89
- HODGES, Almon Danforth**, autobiographical sketch, ed. by A. D. Hodges, presented by A. G. and A. D. Hodges noticed 201  
*Almon Danforth* Almon Danforth Hodges and his neighbors, autobiographical sketch noticed 201
- HOLLARD, Hugh**, will 1686 346
- HOLLARD alias SILKE, Thomas**, will 1607 346
- HOLMES, Col. J. T.** English ancestry of Rev. O. Holmes 237  
 Rev. Obadiah, English ancestry 237  
 Richard, note 83
- HOOKER, Commander Edward and Margaret Huntington** Descendants of Rev. Thos. Hooker, Hartford, Conn., 1586-1908 noticed 194
- HOOKER** genealogy, descendants of Rev. Thos. of Hartford, Conn., by E. Hooker and ed. by M. H. Hooker noticed 194
- Hope, ship, passengers for Maryland 1774 25
- HORTON, Byron Barnes** Horton family year-book, 1909, descendants of Isaac Horton noticed 91
- HORTON** genealogy, descendants of Isaac, by B. B. Horton noticed 91
- HOVEY, Rev. Horace Carter** First century of Merrimack Bible Society, 1810-1910 noticed 299
- HOVEY** genealogy, descendants of Daniel, in preparation 376
- HUCKINS** genealogy in preparation 89
- Huguenot Society of South Carolina, transactions no. 16 noticed 199
- HULING, Alden Spooner** Brief sketch of the ancestry of Alden Spooner and descendants noticed 294
- HUNT, John**, note 284
- HYDER, John**, record of family noticed 293
- Indian wars, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 71
- Indians of New England, place and proper names, dictionary, by E. A. Douglas-Lithgow noticed 299
- INGERSOLL** genealogy, descendants of Richard of Salem, Mass., by A. W. Greely noticed 91
- Ipswich, Mass., Candlewood, history and genealogy, by T. F. Waters noticed 298
- Ipswich Historical Society, president, report for 1909 noticed 298

- Irish Lawrell, ship, passengers for Newfoundland 1700 280
- Jews at Barbados, W. I., notes on history of, by N. D. Davis *noticed* 100
- John the Baptist, ship, passengers for Va. 1700 345
- JOHNSON, *Virginia Voigt* Glimm family, history and genealogy *noticed* 292
- JOHNSTON, John, memoir, by E. J. de Forest *noticed* 94
- JULIEN, *Joseph François Baptistan Denis* Julienno Provençalo *noticed* 379
- Julienno Provençalo, poem, by J. F. B. D. Julien *noticed* 379
- KELLOGG, *Lucy Cutler* Rev. Timothy Foster Rogers of Bernardston, Mass. *noticed* 95
- KENDALL genealogy, family of Austrey, Twy-cross, and Smithsby, Eng., *noticed* 293
- KIBBE, *James Allen* Francis Olcott Allen 203
- KIDDER fund, report of trustees for 1909 xxxv
- KILBOURN, *Dwight C.* Bench and bar of Litchfield County, Conn., 1709-1909 *noticed* 95
- KIMBALL, *James W.* and *H. D. Coolidge* Manual for the use of the General Court, 1910 *noticed* 302
- KING, *D. Webster* Capt. Sam'l Flint and Wm. Flint with 13th annual report of Peabody Historical Society 1908-9 *noticed* 94
- Henry Melville* Sir Henry Vane *noticed* 295
- Kings County, N. S., history in preparation 191
- Kingston Packet, ship, passengers for Norfolk, Va. 1774 23
- KNAPP, *George Brown* Report of the Committee on the Library xvii
- KNOWLES, Thomas Henry, notice lxviii
- KNOX, John, notice 80
- LAKE, *David Minor* and others Descendants of Thos. Lake of Stratford, Conn. *noticed* 92
- LAKE genealogy, descendants of Thos., by D. M., A. E., & A. C. Lake *noticed* 92
- LAKIN genealogy, by W. H. Manning *noticed* 194
- Lamb, ship, passengers for Va. or Md. 1699 337
- Lamb of Dublin, ship, passengers for Va. 1698-9 254, 261
- LAMBERT, Jesse note 283
- LAMSON, *Frank Bailey* and *Otis Ephraim* Memorial of Elder Ebenezer Lamson of Concord, Mass., his ancestry and descendants, 1638-1908 *noticed* 201
- LAMSON genealogy, ancestry, and descendants of Elder Ebenezer Lamson of Concord, Mass., by O. E. and F. B. Lamson *noticed* 201
- LAPHAM genealogy, descendants of John, in preparation 377
- Laurent, ship, passengers for Grenada 1774-5 322
- Lawrence kin, by A. Titus *noticed* 92
- LEARNED, *Marion Dexter* Abraham Lincoln, an American migration, family English not German *noticed* 201
- Lebanon, N. H., epitaphs, with genealogical notes, by T. Hills *noticed* 380
- LEE, *Thomas Zouslaur* Journal of the American Irish Historical Society, vol. 9 *noticed* 301
- Lee, Mass., soldiers buried in, by D. M. Wilcox *noticed* 380
- Le Soy Planter, ship, passengers for Dominica 1774 24
- LEVERETT, Gov. John, note 284
- Liberty Tree, Boston, Mass., notice 285
- LILLEY, George Leavens, memorial proceedings, of Senate and House of Representatives of Conn. in joint convention, May 27, 1909 *noticed* 94
- LINCOLN, Abraham, genealogical memoir, by M. D. Learned *noticed* 301
- LINDSAY Family Association of America, report 1909 *noticed* 293
- Litchfield County, Conn., bench and bar, 1709-1909, by D. C. Kilbourn *noticed* 95
- LITHGOW, *Dr. Robert Alexander Douglas* Dictionary of American-Indian place and proper names in New England *noticed* 299
- LITTLE, *George Thomas* and others Genealogical and family history of the State of Maine, vols. 1, 2, 3, and 4 *noticed* 95
- Liverpool, Eng., emigrants from, 1697-1707 158, 252, 336
- LOGAN, Hon. James inaugural address, 1910 *noticed* 293
- LOKER, genealogical notes on family in England 135
- LOKER *alias* RIDDELSDALE, Lucy, will 1593 135
- LOMMAS, note on family 283
- London, Eng., Middle Temple, history, by C. E. A. Bedwell *noticed* 298
- London, ship, passengers for Carolina 1774 215
- London Packet, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 216
- LONGFELLOW, Henry Wadsworth, memorial statue, Washington, D. C., exercises at unveiling, 1909 *noticed* 296
- LONGLEY genealogy, descendants of Elijah, by A. W. Stanford *noticed* 194
- Louisburg, N. S., siege, 1745, address before N. H. Society of Colonial Wars 1909, by H. M. Baker *noticed* 198
- Lovely Lass, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 112
- LOWELL, Charles, suit against J. Faxon and M. C. Hawkes, by J. A. Spalding *noticed* 296
- Loyalists of Massachusetts, sketches, by J. H. Stark *noticed* 297
- Loyalty, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 165
- Loyalty, ship, passengers for Va. or Md. 1699 262
- LYLE genealogy in preparation 89
- Lynn, Mass., in the Revolution, history, by H. K. Sanderson *noticed* 298
- MCALDER, *Dr. George* Study in origin and signification of the surname McAleer and contribution to McAleer genealogy *noticed* 293
- MCALDER history of surname and genealogy, by G. McAleer *noticed* 293
- MCCORMICK, Cyrus Hall, memoir, by H. N. Casson *noticed* 201
- MCCOSKRY genealogy, descendants of Jas., in preparation 377

- MACKRILL** genealogy in preparation 89
- McPIKE, Eugene Fairfield** Extracts from British Archives on families of Halley, Hawley, Pyke, etc., 2d series noticed 91
- Magazine of History**, with notes and queries, nos. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6 noticed 98; extra nos. 9 and 10 noticed 301
- MAGRUDER, Caleb Clarke** Colonel Joseph Belt, paper read before the Society of Colonial Wars in D. C. 1909 noticed 94
- Maine**, genealogical and family history, by G. T. Little, H. S. Burrage, and A. E. Stubbs, vols. 1, 2, 3, and 4 noticed 95
- name, origin of, by A. Matthews noticed 298
- soldiers in the American Revolution, bibliography of lists 128
- soldiers in the Civil war, bibliography of lists 129
- soldiers in French and Indian war, bibliography of lists 128
- soldiers in the War of 1812, bibliography of lists 129
- soldiers, local, bibliography of lists 130
- Manchester, N. H.**, records 1801-16 vol. 3, in *Manchester Historic Association Collections* vol. 10, ed. by G. W. Browne noticed 98
- Manchester (N. H.) Historic Association Collections**, vol. 4, pt. 2 noticed 198; vol. 10, ed. by G. W. Browne noticed 98
- MANN, George Sumner**, memoir with portrait and autograph 103; by M. F. Dickinson noticed 379
- MANN** genealogy in preparation 192
- MANNING, William H.** Lakin family of Groton, Mass. 194
- Marborough, ship**, passengers for Savannah, Ga. 1774 109
- MARQUETTE, Père Jacques**, Illinois prayer book, facsimile and history, by J. L. H. Neilson noticed 95
- Marriage bonds in Mass.**, 1687-8 188
- Mary, ship**, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 219
- MASON, Theodore West** Family record of our line of descent from Maj. John Mason of Norwich, Conn. noticed 195
- MASON** genealogy, one line of descent from Maj. John of Norwich, Conn., by T. W. Mason noticed 195
- Massachusetts Bay, Province of**, acts and resolves, vol. xvi, being vol. xi of the appendix, 1787-90 noticed 300
- loyalists, sketches of, by J. H. Stark noticed 397
- Massachusetts, census**, 1905, vol. 1 noticed 109
- federal party in, to 1800, history, by A. E. Morse noticed 384
- genealogical memoirs, by W. R. Cutter and W. F. Adams noticed 380
- General Court, manual for the use of, 1910, by H. D. Coolidge and J. W. Kimball noticed 302
- laws revised, and general laws enacted in 1802-3 inclusive, an amendment to the Constitution of the Commonwealth, annotations and table of change in revised laws and in laws subsequent thereto, supplement noticed 302
- marriage bonds, 1687-8 188
- paint shops, old, by W. E. Wall noticed 299
- record commissioner, report 1909, by H. E. Woods noticed 200
- soldiers, bibliography of lists 327
- soldiers in the American Revolution, bibliography of lists 327
- soldiers in the Civil war, bibliography of lists 328
- Massachusetts cent'd** soldiers in early Indian wars, bibliography of lists 327
- soldiers in the Spanish-American war, bibliography of lists 331
- soldiers in the War of 1812, bibliography of lists 328
- soldiers, local, bibliography of lists 331
- Volunteer Infantry, 10th regiment, history, by A. S. Roe noticed 99
- Massachusetts, Colonial Society of**, publications, vol. 4 noticed 381; vol. 11 noticed 381
- MASSON, David**, notice xlv
- MATTHEWS, Albert** Origin of the name of Maine noticed 298
- MEADE, Richard Worsam**, claim of, history, by F. W. Hackett noticed 296
- Merrimack Bible Society**, history 1810-1910, by H. C. Hovey noticed 299
- MESSENGER** genealogical items 286
- Mexican war**, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 67
- MIDDLEBROOK, Louis Frank** Register of Middlebrook family, descendants of Joseph of Fairfield, Conn. noticed 92
- MIDDLEBROOK** genealogy, descendants of Joseph of Fairfield, Conn., by L. F. Middlebrook noticed 92
- MILLER, Ida Farr** Report of the Council xv
- Missouri, University of**, studies, social science series, vol. 2 noticed 98
- MOFFAT, Reuben Burnham** Moffat genealogies, descent from Rev. John Moffat of Ulster co., N. Y. noticed 293
- MOFFAT** genealogy, descendants of John, by R. B. Moffat noticed 293
- Moffata** bulletin, vol. 1, no. 4 noticed 92
- MORGAN, James Sanford**, memoir noticed 95
- MORRISON, John H.** History of New York ship yards noticed 198
- MORSE, Dr. Anson Ely** Federalist party in Mass. to 1800 noticed 382
- MOWRY, William Augustus** Concerning Roger Williams noticed 202
- Descendants of John Mowry of R. I. noticed 92
- MOWRY** genealogy, descendants of John of R. I., by W. A. Mowry noticed 92
- MUNGER** genealogy in preparation 89
- Nancy, ship**, passengers for Jamaica, W. I. 1774 24
- Nancy, ship**, passengers for Md. 1774 115, 214
- Nantucket, Mass.**, lands and land owners, history, by H. B. Worth noticed 299
- NASH, Gov. Abner**, portrait, address, by J. G. de B. Hamilton noticed 293
- NASON, Emma Huntington** Old Hallowell on the Kennebec noticed 197
- Natick, Mass.**, vital records to 1880, by T. W. Baldwin noticed 300
- NEIL, Henry M.** Battery at close quarters noticed 200
- NEILSON, Col. J. L. Hubert** Facsimile of Père Marquette's Illinois prayer book, history noticed 95
- NELSON, William** Controversy over proposition for an American Episcopate, 1767-74, bibliography noticed 200
- The law and the practice of, in New Jersey from earliest times noticed 299
- Neptune, ship**, passengers for Md. 1774 113

- Neptune, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 214
- New Brunswick Historical Society, collections, no. 8 *noticed* 97
- New England, soldiers, bibliography of lists 61, 128, 228, 327
- New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. 4, two editions, notice 190
- New England Historic Genealogical Society, address 1910, by J. P. Baxter ix  
 charter lxxii  
 Committee on Collection of Records, report for 1909 xxi  
 Committee on Consolidated Index, report for 1909 xxi  
 Committee on English Research, report for 1909 xix  
 Committee on Epitaphs, report for 1909 xx  
 Committee on Finance, report for 1909 xvii  
 Committee on Heraldry, report for 1909 xx  
 Committee to assist the Historian, report for 1909 xix  
 Committee on Increase of Membership, report for 1909 xxii  
 Committee on the Library, report for 1909 xvii  
 Committee on Papers and Essays, report for 1909 xviii  
 Committee on Publications, report for 1909 xviii  
 Committee on Sale of Publications, report for 1909 xxii  
 Corresponding Secretary, report for 1909 xxxiii  
 Council report for 1909 xv  
 financial needs lxxi  
 Historian, report for 1909 xliii  
 Librarian, report for 1909 xxiii  
 library, donors, 1909 xxvi  
 memoirs xlv  
 necrology 1909 xliiii  
 officers, 1910 v  
 proceedings, 1909 77, 183; 1910 xii, 283  
 Treasurer, report for 1909 xxxvi
- New England Society of New York, celebration Dec. 22, 1909 *noticed* 382
- New Hampshire folk-lore and reminiscences of New Hampshire life *noticed* 299
- soldiers, bibliography of lists 133
- soldiers in the American Revolution, bibliography of lists 133
- soldiers in the Civil war, bibliography of lists 134
- soldiers, local, bibliography of lists 228
- New Haven Colony Historical Society, proceedings 1909 *noticed* 198
- New Jersey, will-making in, by W. Nelson *noticed* 299
- New York, conspiracies, minutes of the commissioners for detecting and defeating, 1778-81 *noticed* 97
- New York City, N. Y., ship yards, history, by J. H. Morrison *noticed* 198
- Newburyport, Mass., history, 1764-1909, vol. 2, by J. J. Currier *noticed* 198
- News from the Moon and Review of the State of the British Nation, vol. 7, no. 15, origin of, bibliographical puzzle, by A. McF. Davis *noticed* 381
- NICHOLSON, Francis, will 1656 139
- NICKERSON, Sereno Dwight, memoir *noticed* 295
- NOBLE, John, notice lxi
- Nobleborough, Me., records in Journal of Elder Phineas Pillsbury 75, 154, 374
- North Carolina, bishops of, memoirs, by M. D. Haywood *noticed* 296
- North Carolina Booklet, vol. 9, no. 1 *noticed* 97
- Northampton, ship, passengers for Jamaica 1774 318
- Northwest Territory, first ownership, history 167, 263, 356
- NORTON, *Walter Whittlesey* Some descendants of John Norton of Branford *noticed* 92
- NORTON genealogy, descendants of John of Branford, Conn., by W. W. Norton *noticed* 92
- ODSEY, Hundred of, co. Hertford, surnames represented by inscriptions, recorded in 1908, handlist, by W. B. Gerrish *noticed* 281
- Ohio lands, first ownership, history 167, 263, 356
- Ohio, Militia, 11 artillery, Eleventh Ohio Battery at Iuka and Corinth, by H. M. Nell *noticed* 200
- Ohio Society of New York, 16th ed. 1910 *noticed* 301
- The Old and the New, no. 3, magazine devoted to the history of Hartford, Vt. *noticed* 297
- PAIGE, Col. Nicholas, notice 185
- PAINE, Benjamin, will 1698 31
- PARISH, *Roswell* John Parish of Groton, Mass. and descendants *noticed* 92
- PARISH genealogy, descendants of John of Groton, Mass., by R. Parish *noticed* 92
- PARKER, Francis Jewett, memoir, by W. C. Bates *noticed* 95
- Patience, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 111
- PATTERSON, *David Williams* Patterson family descended from Jas. Patterson of Scotland *noticed* 93
- PATTERSON genealogy, descendants of Jas. of Scotland, by D. W. Patterson *noticed* 93
- PAYNE genealogy in preparation 192
- PEABODY, *Selim Hobart* and *C. H. Pope* Peabody genealogy *noticed* 195
- PEABODY genealogy, by S. H. Peabody, ed. by C. H. Pope *noticed* 195
- PEABODY Historical Society, report 1908-9 *noticed* 94
- Peggy Stewart, ship, passengers for Md. 1774 106
- PENHALLOW, *Charles Sherburne* Report of Committee on English Research xix
- PENN, William, works of, note 376
- PETERSON genealogy in preparation 192
- Philadelphia, Pa., mint, established by Congress, 1792, history, by F. H. Stewart *noticed* 198
- PHILLIPS, *John Goddard* Memorial of Eugene Tappan *noticed* 202
- PHILLIPS genealogy, descendants of Geo. of Watertown, Mass., in preparation 377
- Pilgrim monument, Provincetown, Mass., contributors 87
- PILLSBURY, Phineas, Journal, extracts 75, 154, 374
- PIPER, *Rev. George F.* Abram English Brown 44
- Plainfield, N. H., epitaphs, with genealogical notes, by T. Hills *noticed* 280

- POFFENBARGER** *Livia Nye Simpson*- Battle of Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774 noticed 99
- Point Pleasant, West Virginia, battle, 1774, biographical sketches, by L. N. Simpson-Poffenbarger noticed 99
- POMEROY** genealogy in preparation 89  
romance, and history of Eltweed Pomeroy's ancestors in Normandy and Eng. noticed 93
- POPE**, Albert Augustus, memoir lxvi  
*Rev. Charles Henry and S. H. Peabody* Peabody genealogy noticed 196
- PORTER** genealogy in preparation 192
- Portland, Conn., Trinity church, memorials and other gifts in, by J. H. Sage noticed 300
- Trinity church parish, officials, 1789-1909 by J. H. Sage noticed 198
- PRESCOTT**, Col. William, memoir, by S. A. Green noticed 202
- PRICE**, Mary, inventory 1698 31
- PROSCH**, Charles, record of family, in Conkling-Prosch family, by T. W. Prosch noticed 284  
*Thomas Wickham* Conkling-Prosch family noticed 292
- Prossfoot, ship, passengers for Grenada 1774 215
- Provincetown, Mass., Pilgrim monument, contributions 57
- PUTMAN** genealogy, descendants of Andrew, by M. C. Wyand noticed 378
- FYKE** extracts from British archives, by E. F. McIike 2d series noticed 91
- Quebec, journal of an American prisoner at, in the War of 1812, by ed. G. M. Fairchild noticed 95
- QUINCY**, Col. John, memorial address, under the auspices of the Quincy Historical Society, by D. M. Wilson and C. F. Adams noticed 95
- RANDALL** genealogy, descendants of Robert, by W. L. Chaffin noticed 93
- Randolph, Me., vital records to 1892 noticed 300
- RAVEN**, Rev. Canon John James, notice xlv
- RAY** and variants  
Elizabeth, will 1521 51  
Elizabeth, will 1706 59  
John, will 1539 52  
John, will 1695 55  
Margaret, will 1566 51  
Robert, will 1482 51  
Robert, will 1560 53  
Robert, will 1598 56
- RAYE**, George, will 1545 54  
John, will 1503 51  
John, will 1560 54  
John, will 1629 58  
Matthew, will 1633 58  
Thomas, will 1552 52
- REYE**, Agnes, will 1540 52
- RAY** genealogical notice, descendants of Robert 59
- READE** record, no. 2 noticed 195
- Rebecca, ship, passengers for Md. 1774 112
- REMINGTON** genealogy, descendants of Thos. of Suffield, Conn., supplement 72; by L. M. Dewey noticed 195
- Restoration, ship, passengers for Md. 1774 109
- REVELL** genealogy in preparation 88
- Review of the State of the British Nation, vol. 7, no. 15, and News from the Moon, origin of, bibliographical puzzle, by A. McF. Davis noticed 381
- Reward, ship, passengers for Grenada 1774-5 322
- REYE**, see Ray
- REYNOLDS** Family Association, report 1909 noticed 294
- Rhode Island, history, early, by W. B. Weeden noticed 300
- RICE**, Edward, note 79  
Lewis Frederick, notice lv
- RIDDELSDALE** *alias* LOKER, Lucy, will 1593 136
- RISING** genealogy, descendants of Jas. of Suffield, Conn., by L. M. Dewey noticed 195
- ROBERTSON**, Donald and Rachel Rogers, their ancestry and posterity by W. K. Anderson noticed 195
- ROE**, *Alfred S.* Tenth regiment Mass. Volunteer Infantry 1861-4 noticed 99
- ROGERS**, Rachel and Donald Robertson, their ancestry and posterity, by W. K. Anderson noticed 195  
Rev. Timothy Foster, memoir, by L. C. Kellogg noticed 95
- ROSS**, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 110
- Roster Theta Chi Fraternity, membership, list noticed 382
- Roxbury, Mass., city councils 1846-67, in Catalogue of city councils of Boston 1822-1908 noticed 379
- Royal Society of Canada, proceedings and transactions, 3d series, vol. 2 noticed 197
- Russa Merchant, ship, passengers for Md. 1774 22
- SAFFIN**, John, account concerning his negro, Adam 1694 33
- SAGE**, *John Hall* Memorials and other gifts in Trinity church, Portland, Conn. noticed 300  
Officials of parish of Trinity church, Portland, Conn., 1789-1909 noticed 198
- St. John the Baptist, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 255
- Sally, ship, passengers for Md. 1774 321
- SALTER**, George, will 1698 140
- Sampson, ship, passengers for Maryland 1774 223
- SANDERSON**, *Howard Kendall* Lynn in the Revolution noticed 298
- SCARLETT**, baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Nayland, co. Suffolk, Eng. 353
- SCHOFF**, notice of family 375
- Scotch-Irish pioneers in Ulster, Ire. and America, by C. K. and E. S. Bolton noticed 380
- SCRIBNER** genealogy, descendants of Benj., in preparation 377
- SEARS**, *Edward Shatter* Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast 3  
Memoir of Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast noticed 202
- SHEAFE**, Dr. Thomas, wife, note 79
- Shearman, see Sherman
- SHELLY**, *John* Memorials of the family of Shelly of Great Yarmouth noticed 294
- SHELLY** genealogy, by J. Shelly noticed 294



- SHEPARD, Frederick Job** Second supplement to history of Yale class of 1873, academic noticed 98  
 Isaac, note 79
- SHERLEY, James**, items 84
- SHERMAN and variants**  
*Frederic Fairchild* An old American publisher, A. Shearman noticed 296  
 Jacob, notice 284
- SHEARMAN, Abraham**, memoir, by F. F. Sherman noticed 296
- SHUMWAY, Asahel Adams** Genealogy of the Shumway family in U. S. noticed 294
- SHUMWAY genealogy**, by A. A. Shumway noticed 294
- SILKE alias HOLLARD, Thomas**, will 1607 346
- SIMPSON-POFFENBARGER, Livia Nye** Battle of Point Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774, noticed 99
- Sims, ship, passengers for Maryland 1774 220
- SISSON genealogy**, ancestry and descendants of Luther of Easton, Mass., by A. A. Wood noticed 196
- SKINNER genealogy** in preparation 192
- SMITH, Frances M.** Colonial families of America, vol. 1 noticed 97  
*William Christopher* History of Chatham, Mass., pt. 1 noticed 96
- SMITH genealogy**, descendants of Joseph, in preparation 192  
 record of family of Chatham, Mass. 187
- SNOW, Joseph**, wife, notice 294
- SNOW genealogy** in preparation 89
- SNYDER genealogy**, descendants of Adam, in Brief history of Andrew Putnam, by E. C. Wyand noticed 378
- Society, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 254
- Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities, bulletin, vol. 1, no. 1 noticed 382
- Society of Colonial Dames of America, Mass. register 1908-9, supplement noticed 199
- Society of Colonial Wars, Conn., papers and addresses, vol. 2 of the proceedings noticed 301
- Society of Colonial Wars, Missouri, register 1907-9, by H. Cadie noticed 199
- Society of Colonial Wars, New York, addresses before, and year-book for 1908-9 noticed 99
- Society of Colonial Wars, Ohio, register 1909 noticed 199
- Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Vermont, officers, committees, and members, and officers of the General Society, 1909 noticed 99
- Society of Mayflower Descendants, New York, constitution, by-laws, officers, and members noticed 301
- Society of the Sons of the Revolution, Mass., addresses, register of membership, and by-laws 1909 noticed 199
- Society of the Sons of the Revolution, Ohio, year-book 1909 noticed 99
- Society of the Sons of the Revolution, Penn., proceedings, 1909-10 noticed 382
- Somerset Club, brasses, historical notice, by E. Green noticed 300
- Sons of the Revolution, *see* Society of the Sons of the Revolution
- Sophia, ship, passengers for Maryland 1774 221
- SPALDING and variants**  
*Dr. James Alfred Lowell vs. Faxon and Hawkes*, a celebrated malpractice suit in Me. noticed 296
- SPAULDING, Joseph**, note 79
- Spanish-American war, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 71
- Spaulding, *see* Spalding**
- Spencer, Mass., vital records to 1850 noticed 97
- SPOONER genealogy**, descendants of Alden, by A. S. Huling noticed 294
- SPRUNT, James**, historical publications, pub. under the direction of the North Carolina Historical Society, vol. 9. no. 1 noticed 300
- STACYE genealogy** in preparation 88
- Standlinch, ship, passengers for Jamaica, W. I. 1774 215
- STANFORD, Arthur Willis** Elijah Longley and descendants noticed 194
- STARK, James Henry** Loyalists of Mass. and the other side of the American Revolution noticed 297
- STARR, Dr. Comfort**, notice 73
- STEPHENS genealogy**, descendants of Henry of Stonington, Conn., 1668, by P. Stevens noticed 93
- STEVENS, Plowden** Stephens-Stevens genealogy, lineage from Henry Stephens of Stonington, Conn. 1668 noticed 93
- STEWART, Frank H.** Ye olde mint, brief description of first U. S. mint established by Congress 1792, at Philadelphia noticed 196
- STEWART genealogy**, descendants of John, in preparation 192
- STILES, Dr. Henry Reed**, notice 11
- STOCKTON, Owen**, will 1678 139
- STOCKTON genealogy** in preparation 89
- STOKES, Anson Phelps** Stokes records. Notes regarding the ancestry and lives of Anson P. Stokes and Helen L. (Phelps) Stokes, vol. 1, pts. 1 and 2 noticed 379
- STOKES records**, ancestry and lives of Anson P. Stokes and Helen L. (Phelps) Stokes, vol. 1, pts. 1 and 2 noticed 379
- STUBBS, Albert Roscoe and others** Genealogical and family history of the State of Maine, vols. 1, 2, 3, and 4 noticed 96
- Submission, ship, passengers for Va. 1698 258
- SUTLIFF, Samuel Milton** History of family of Sutliff or Sutcliffe in Eng. and genealogy of descendants through Nathl noticed 196
- SUTLIFF genealogy**, by S. M. Sutliff noticed 196
- Taft genealogy** in preparation 192
- Taft Family News**, vol. 1, no. 1 noticed 294
- TALBOT, Edward**, note 79  
*Solomon Peter Talbot* of Dorchester, Mass. and descendants noticed 196
- TALBOT genealogy**, descendants of Peter of Dorchester, Mass., by S. Talbot noticed 196
- TAPPAN, Eugene**, memoir, in Publications of Sharon Historical Society, no. 6, ed. by J. G. Phillips noticed 202
- TARBELL, Mary Anna** Stage days in Brimfield, a century of mail and coach noticed 196

- TAYLOR**, Commodore Richard, ancestry, in Donald Robertson and Rachel Rogers, their ancestry, by W. K. Anderson noticed 195
- THAYER**, Thomas, note 155
- THOMPSON**, David Allen George Allen, Ralph Allen. One line of their descendants in New Jersey noticed 377
- THWING**, John, note 284
- TILLINGHAST**, Caleb Benjamin, memoir, by C. K. Bolton noticed 296  
memoir, with autograph and portrait 3;  
by E. S. Sears noticed 203
- TINGLE** genealogy in preparation 89, 192
- Thbury, Mass.**, Congregational church records, notes 90  
vital records to 1850 noticed 300  
vital records to 1850 additions 79
- TITUS**, Rev. Asaon The Lawrence kin noticed 92  
John, will 1606 27
- Tremont street, Boston, Mass., history of the east side noticed 297
- Tripolitan war**, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 66
- TURN**, Andrew Samuel Beatty-Asfordby, ancestry of John Beatty and Susanna Asfordby and descendants noticed 90
- Twenty-mile Encampment, proceedings of reunion and dedication of tablet at Twenty-mile Stream, Aug. 26, 1909 noticed 100
- Two Friends**, ship, passengers for Philadelphia 1774 219
- TYLER**, Samuel, memoir, by H. B. Brown noticed 302
- United States, Army**, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 62  
census, 1790-1900 report noticed 100  
Civil war, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 67  
Education, bureau of, report of commissioner for year ended June 30, 1909, vol. 2 noticed 302  
Flag, evolution of, by G. Canby and L. Balderston noticed 300  
Library of Congress, reports of librarian and superintendent of the library building and grounds, 1909 noticed 302  
mint, established by Congress 1792 at Philadelphia, history, by F. H. Stewart noticed 195  
Navy, New England soldiers in, bibliography of lists 62
- University Club**, New York, report 1910-1 noticed 302
- URANN** genealogy, descendants of Wm. 7, 116
- VALENTINE**, John, biographical notice concerning his connection with the Mass. currency controversy 1720-40, by A. McF. Davis noticed 381
- VALLOTTON** genealogical items 267
- VANE**, Sir Henry, memoir, by H. M. King noticed 294
- VANS**, Hugh, biographical notice concerning his connection with the Mass. currency controversy 1720-40, by A. McF. Davis noticed 381
- Vermont soldiers**, bibliography of lists 233  
soldiers in the American Revolution, bibliography of lists 234  
soldiers in the Civil war, bibliography of lists 234
- Vermont cont'd**  
soldiers in the War of 1812, bibliography of lists 234  
soldiers, local, bibliography of lists 235
- VIELE**, Kathlyne Knickerbocker Viele. 250 years with a Dutch family of New York noticed 294
- VIELE** genealogy, by K. K. Viele noticed 294
- Virginia**, ship, passengers for New England 1699 259
- Virginia**, ship, passengers for Va. 1700 344
- WADSWORTH**, Capt. Joseph, wives noticed 81
- WALL**, William E. Oldest paint shops in Mass. noticed 299
- War of 1812**, Journal of American prisoner at Fort Malden and Quebec, ed. by G. M. Fairchild noticed 95
- New England soldiers in**, bibliography of lists 66
- WARDELL** genealogy in preparation 89
- Warren**, see Warren
- WARNER**, Robert, note 83
- WARREN** and variants  
Edward, will 1576 350  
John, will 1576 348  
John, will 1613 349  
Robert, will 1545 348  
Samuel, will 1637 351  
Samuel Edward, memoir lxviii  
Simon, will 1559 350  
Simon, will 1607 350  
Thomas, items 84  
Thomas, will 1855 352  
Thomas, will 1559 349  
Thomas, will 1603 352  
William, will 1601 351
- WARREN**, Elizabeth, will 1605 353  
Thomas, will 1559 351
- WARREN**, James, will 1604 351
- WARREN** baptisms, marriages, and burials from parish registers of Nayland, co. Suffolk, Eng. 353  
genealogical notice, descendants of Robert of Wiston, Eng. 354
- Warren, Mass.**, vital records to 1850 noticed 301
- WASHBURN**, Lucy Adelia Richard Webber family noticed 93
- WATERBURY** genealogical notes on family in Suffolk co., Eng. 135
- WATERS**, T. Frank Candlewood, an ancient neighborhood of Ipswich, with genealogies of John Brown, Wm. Fellows, and Robt. Kinsman noticed 298
- Wayland, Mass.**, vital records to 1850 noticed 301
- WEAD**, Kate Hassell Report of Committee on Increase of Membership xxii
- WEARE**, Jeremiah, diary 189
- WEBB**, Richard, notice 83
- WEBBER**, Dr. Samuel G. Diary of Jeremiah Weare, Jr., of York, Me. 180
- WEBBER** genealogy, descendants of Richard, by L. A. Washburn noticed 93
- Wooden**, William Babcock Early Rhode Island, social history of the people noticed 300
- WELLS**, Frederick Howard William Wells and descendants, 1755-1909 noticed 98
- WELLS** genealogy, descendants of Wm., by F. H. Wells noticed 93

- Westborough (Mass.) Historical Society, twenty years of, address, by S. I. Briant 1909 *noticed* 199
- Weymouth, Mass., list of persons slain and estates lost, 1678-8 notice 186  
vital records to 1880, vols. 1 and 2 *noticed* 301
- WHITE, *Almira Larkin* Genealogy of ancestors and descendants of John White of Wenham and Lancaster, Mass., vol. 4 *noticed* 94  
*John Barber*, publisher and *L. M. Wilson*, editor, Barber genealogy, descendants of Thos. and John *noticed* 377  
Genealogy of descendants of Thos. Gleason of Watertown, Mass., 1607-1909 *noticed* 293
- WHITE genealogy, 1574-1909, descendants of John of Wenham and Lancaster, Mass., vol. 4, by A. L. White *noticed* 94
- WHITNEY, William Henry, memoir lvii
- WHITTIER, *Charles Collyer* Urann family of New England 7, 116
- WHORF, Edward Henry, memoir, with autograph and portrait 303
- WICKWARE genealogy, by A. M. Wickwire *noticed* 196
- Wickwire, *Arthur Manley* Genealogy of Wickware family *noticed* 196
- WIGHT, Joseph Franklin, notice lxix
- WILCOX, *Dorvil Miller* Soldiers buried in Lee. List of six wars in three cemeteries *noticed* 380
- WILLBORE, Shadrach, will 1698 29; inventory 1698 30; inventory 1698, addition 33
- William, ship, passengers for Carolina 1774 111
- William, ship, passengers for Va. 1774 316, 317
- WILLIAMS, Alexander, notice xivii  
Nathaniel, administration of estate, 1698 32  
Roger, memoir, by W. A. Mowry *noticed* 202
- WILLSON genealogy, descendants of Alexander, in preparation 192
- WILSON, *Lillian May* and *J. B. White* Genealogy of descendants of Thos. Gleason of Watertown, Mass. 1607-1909 *noticed* 293
- WILTSEE, *Jerome* Memoir of Philippe M. Wiltsee and descendants *noticed* 295
- WILTSEE genealogy, descendants of Philippe M., by J. Wiltsee *noticed* 295
- WING, *William Arthur* Five Johns of Old Dartmouth *noticed* 197
- WITHER, *Rev. Reginald Fitz Hugh Bigg*. Materials for history of Wither family *noticed* 295
- WITHER, history of family, by R. F. Bigg-Wither *noticed* 295
- WITHERSPOON, John, descent, notice 80
- WOLCOTT genealogy in preparation 192
- Woman's Relief Corps, Mass., journal of 13th annual convention, Feb. 16 and 17, 1909 *noticed* 99
- WOOD, *Arthur A.* Luther Sisson of Easton, Mass., his ancestry and descendants *noticed* 195  
Joseph, will 1698 31  
William, administration of estate 1698 30
- WOODS, Benjamin, lineage, correction 285  
*Dr. Frederick Adams* American men of science and the question of heredity *noticed* 302  
Birthplaces of leading Americans and the question of heredity *noticed* 302  
City boys versus country boys *noticed* 302  
Some desiderata in the science of eugenics and bibliography of historiometry *noticed* 302  
*Henry Ernest* Report of Committee on Heraldry xx  
Twenty-second report on public records of parishes, towns, and counties of Mass. *noticed* 200  
Woods family of Groton, Mass. 34, 144, 205, 309
- WOODS genealogy, descendants of Sam'l of Groton, Mass. 34, 144, 205, 309
- WORCESTER genealogy in preparation 89  
Worcester County, Mass., biographies, ten great lives, by P. H. Epler *noticed* 199
- WORTH, *Henry Barnard* Nantucket lands and land owners *noticed* 299
- Wren, ship, passengers for Md. 1775 325
- Wrentham, Mass., vital records to 1850, vols. 1 and 2, by T. W. Baldwin *noticed* 301
- WRIGHT, *Henry P.* Fobes Memorial library, Oakham, Mass., with addresses at laying of corner stone and at dedication *noticed* 380  
*Rev. William Ball* Ball family records, genealogical memoirs of some Ball families of Great Britain, Ireland, and America, 2d ed. *noticed* 90
- WYAND, *E. Clayton* Brief history of Andrew Putnam, Christian Wyandt, and Adam Snyder *noticed* 378
- WYANDT genealogy, descendants of Christian, in Brief history of Andrew Putnam, by E. C. Wyand *noticed* 378
- Yale University, bulletin, sixth series, no. 9, 1910, obituary record of graduates *noticed* 381  
class of 1885, summary of meetings and biographical record, by W. C. Dayckinek *noticed* 382  
class of 1873, history, 2d supplement, by F. J. Shepard *noticed* 98  
class of 1873, history, 2d supplement, appendix *noticed* 301
- York, Me., records in journal of Jeremiah Weare 180
- York, ship, passengers for New York 1775 323
- Yorkshire Lawrell, ship, passengers for Newfoundland 1700 259

2000

2000

ALBERT GROVER



*Albert Grover*

# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

---

JANUARY, 1910

---

CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., Litt.D.

By EDWARD S. SEARS of Winthrop, Mass.

THE death on April 28, 1909, of Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, at the age of 66 years and 25 days, removed from his many useful activities a public official of noteworthy efficiency and devotion to duty, a leading officer in this Society, a wise counsellor, a good citizen, and a faithful friend. A student of humanity as well as of books, his judgments of men and his estimates of literature were sound and just. Singularly free from self-seeking, he gave to every interest with which he was identified the best that was in him. He was tolerant of the opinions of others, kindly in his personal relations, staunch in his friendships, and of absolute integrity. Few men indeed have been better loved or more sincerely mourned.

Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast was born at West Greenwich, Rhode Island, April 3, 1843, the son of Pardon and Eunice Tillinghast, his mother's maiden name being also Tillinghast. Through both parents he was descended from the famous Baptist minister "Elder" Pardon Tillinghast, whose name is prominent in the early annals of Rhode Island. On his father's side the line of descent was through Pardon,<sup>1</sup> Pardon,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Pardon,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>6</sup> Pardon<sup>7</sup>; on his mother's side through Pardon,<sup>1</sup> Pardon,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Eunice<sup>7</sup>.

Removing at an early age with his family to Windham County, Connecticut, Mr Tillinghast entered the schools of that county and gained an unusually thorough education, partly in the schools, but chiefly, as he himself wrote in recent years, "through a natural love of books and access to a public library." He was particularly strong in mathematics and history, and so well did he improve his opportunities that while a very young man he became a teacher and an officer in the schools of Windham County. In the spring of 1870 he came to Boston to take a position as reporter on the *Boston Journal*, to which his wide reading and his taste for literature inclined him. During his nine years' connection with this newspaper, filling the position of city editor during the latter part of the time, he was an industrious and assiduous reporter, devoting himself not



only to directing and revising the work of others, but to producing compact and accurate chronicles of many important events and movements of the day. His tastes led him into the company of authors, lecturers and public officials, and he gained not only a wide acquaintance with the men of mark in these various branches but an intimate familiarity with the affairs of the Commonwealth. Meanwhile he found time for much reading and began the collection of a private library, which he continued throughout his life. He frequented the libraries and the bookstores and publishing houses, making friends with the prominent writers and publishers of the period. He was a discriminating reader, as the several thousand volumes in his library attest. That his companionship was valued by many authors of note, autographed gifts of their books in his library are evidence.

But his newspaper career, useful and congenial as it was, served only as a preparation and a stepping-stone for his life work. In 1879 the late John W. Dickinson was Secretary of the State Board of Education and by the law in force at that time was ex-officio librarian of the State library, then comprising a few thousand books and pamphlets. In June of that year Mr. Dickinson offered Mr. Tillinghast the composite position of assistant librarian, clerk and treasurer of the Board of Education. From that time till his death the library and the educational system of the Commonwealth held foremost place in his thoughts. Acting as librarian from the first, he became State Librarian in 1893, by virtue of Section 3, Chapter 86, of the Acts of that year, which reads:—"The present assistant librarian of the state library shall be the librarian until a successor is appointed and qualified." As no successor ever was appointed during his life, he held the place till his death.

Although this law terminated the official connection between the library and the Board of Education, so valuable had Mr. Tillinghast become to the Board, and so strong were the ties that bound him to its members and its work, that every year he was re-elected clerk and treasurer, and he gave his services gladly. How arduous were those duties, and how indefatigably he labored to perform them, his intimate associates alone know. At two different times—notably during nearly a year covering the last illness and after the death of the late Frank A. Hill, secretary of the Board—Mr. Tillinghast performed the duties of secretary; and until an illness in 1907 confined him to the house, he never missed a meeting of the Board.

When the Free Public Library Commission was created in 1890, Mr. Tillinghast was appointed its chairman, and though this added to his labors and his cares, he gave to the work the same conscientious attention as to his other duties, so long as he lived. In the service, particularly, of the small town libraries, he was most helpful, and the development of the public library system of Massachusetts is largely due to his wise and generous policy. For all these

services to the State he never received a penny beyond his modest salary as State Librarian.

In these various public stations, covering so many years, he made hosts of friends of all ranks and classes. His intimate knowledge of the legislation of the Commonwealth and of its public men, his thorough acquaintance with history and with books, aided by a phenomenal memory, made him a mine of information from which he gave freely to all who sought his aid. Governors, State officials, members of Congress and of the Legislature, frequently went to him for facts and for advice, which they often found most timely and valuable. Many a piece of bad legislation has been averted, many a beneficent measure has been carried through, as the result of "talking it over with Tillinghast." His knowledge of facts was accurate; his opinions, based on those facts and on common sense, were therefore worth the asking and the giving.

In his social relations Mr. Tillinghast was frank, generous and companionable. He delighted in the society of his friends, he was unwearied in advancing their interests, he rejoiced with them in their happiness and was tenderly solicitous for them in their illnesses and misfortunes. Though a man of few words, it was a pleasure to be with him, especially on the long rides into the country, on the electric cars, which gave him almost his only recreation during the later years of his life. For "society" so-called he cared nothing—indeed he had a distaste for it. He rarely could be induced to attend a public dinner or the like, and he seldom visited the theatre. For many years he had hardly ever taken a vacation, despite the urging of his friends, and on the few occasions when he did go away for a brief stay he was apt to cut short his outing and hasten back to his desk.

He was pre-eminently the librarian. He loved the work, and he was proud of his library; justly so, for he had brought it up to rank with the foremost, both in number of volumes and in the nature of its contents. As a reference library, especially of the laws of all the States and of all civilized countries on earth, it is the most complete in this country, if, indeed, any in the world is its equal. He knew his books—knew what was in them and where to find it; he knew the needs of the men who used the library, and he made his selections accordingly. In a most appreciative tribute to Mr. Tillinghast soon after his death, Mr. Warren F. Spalding, secretary of the Massachusetts Prison Association, wrote: "He knew more things accurately than any other man I ever saw. If he could not answer your question, he could tell you where to find the answer. He was part of his library. He might have gone elsewhere, at a much larger salary, to be the executive officer of a great library, to direct subordinates, but from choice he stayed where he knew his books and could make others acquainted with them. When he took the librarianship it was a place; he made it a profession."

Many years ago Mr. Tillinghast began the compilation of a record of the members of the Legislature from the adoption of the State constitution, and this record, collected from all sources, but chiefly by correspondence, he continued up to and including the General Court of 1909. The work was done at his home, often continuing until far into the night, and it involved the writing of more than 18,000 index cards—each a brief biography—and more than 75,000 letters, all in his own hand, at the expenditure of over \$4000 in postage. This unique and priceless collection of succinct histories of nearly every man who ever sat in the Massachusetts Legislature is in itself a monument to his tireless industry and his love of biographical research. It is to be hoped that it will be secured by the Commonwealth for permanent preservation.

Of large frame and strong constitution, Mr. Tillinghast was indifferent to fatigue and careless of his health. His friends found it hard to make him admit that he was ill, or to induce him to rest, even for a day. But those most intimate with him had noticed with alarm during the past year or two that his physical condition was becoming impaired. He was prostrated by a painful malady on April 3, the day he completed his 66th year, and was removed to the Massachusetts Homœopathic Hospital on the following day. Operations failed to overcome the disease, and he died early on the morning of the 28th.

Mr. Tillinghast was elected a member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in June, 1882; served on the Committee on Amendments to the By-Laws in 1893; on the Committee on Papers and Essays for 1894-5; on the Committee on Publications for 1896-7, and as its chairman from 1898 to 1909; as a member of the Council in 1897-8-9; and as Vice-President for Massachusetts from 1901 to his death. His interest in the Society was deep and warm; his services valuable and his counsels salutary. He was a member of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts and the American Antiquarian Society; corresponding member of the Worcester Society of Antiquity, the Chicago Historical Society, the Weymouth Historical Society; member of the Boston Art Club, Boston City Club, and Appalachian Mountain Club.

Though not a college graduate, Mr. Tillinghast's services to the cause of education and to literature were honored by Harvard University in 1897 by the degree of Master of Arts, and by Tufts college in 1905 by the degree of Doctor of Literature.

Mr. Tillinghast was married in Killingly, Connecticut, August 10, 1862, to Ardelia Martin Wood. Of this marriage, one son, Linwood Morton Tillinghast, was born in Killingly July 4, 1865. On June 30, 1886, in Boston, he married for his second wife, Mrs. Martha Ann (Lane) Wonson of Gloucester, who with his son survives him.

## THE URANN FAMILY OF NEW ENGLAND

By CHARLES COLLYER WHITTIER of Boston, Mass.

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> URIN, sometimes spelled Uran, Urann, Uren, Yuran, Youring and Yourin, was probably the ancestor of all bearing the name in New England. It has not been learned where he came from, but he was at the Isles of Shoals as early as 1653, for on 12 Sept. of that year he was granted a lot of land there, "between goodman Jacksons and William Cotton with convenient la[nding?]." At various times later he was given grants of land. He was one of the petitioners "that a Court might be held at the Isles of Shoals," also "that the inhabitants might be granted the privileges of a town." Like most of the inhabitants of the islands he was a fisherman. He died at the Isles of Shoals, and the inventory of his estate, filed 11 July 1664, amounted to £433. 12. 8.

His widow ELEANOR married secondly, about 1672, Richard Woolcome or Willcomb, who purchased part of the estate of William Urin, deceased, 17 July 1672. She died in 1699, and in her will, dated 19 Sept. 1699, she leaves the balance of her estate to her "five children, son-in-law John Muchemore to take care of Joseph Youring to bring him up in the faith of God and to such Larning as is convenient for one of his degrees." Richard Gooss or Goss, her kinsman, was one of the overseers of the will.

Richard Woolcome and Eleanor had two children: Zacheus, and Anne who married John Muchemore. In a petition of John Urin, son of Eleanor, to have his brother-in-law John Muchemore administer upon his mother's estate, he states that John Muchemore's wife "was his sister on his mother's side." The will of John Muchemore, dated 11 Feb. 1717-8, mentions wife Anne and children John, Richard, Joseph, William, Sarah, Abigail Priest, and Rachel Downs. William Wilkins or Willcomb of Ipswich, grandson of Richard Woolcome of Star Island, was appointed administrator of the estate 11 Aug. 1719.

## Children:

- 2. i. JOHN.<sup>2</sup>
- 3. ii. EDWARD.
- 4. iii. FRANCIS.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> URIN (*William*<sup>1</sup>) was a cordwainer or tanner, and resided at Greenland, N. H. He was at Portsmouth, N. H., in 1689, when he signed a petition (Mass. Archives, vol. 35, p. 229). On 16 Mar. 1695-6 he received land in Portsmouth (eight acres) in confirmation of a grant given his father, William Urin, in 1653. In 1694 his name appears as on the jury list; and he held various minor offices in the town of Portsmouth from 1700 to 1709. His seat in the meeting-house was in the men's side gallery. He was received into covenant in the South Church of Portsmouth 9 Jan. 1715, and his children were baptized there the following September. He was one of the grantees of the town of Epsom, N. H., and his grandchildren sold their interest in his estate there in 1771.

He had two wives; his first one, ABIGAIL, was probably daughter of John Westbrook of Portsmouth, who sold his son-in-law, John Urin of Portsmouth, land there 21 Mar. 1692 (N. H. Deeds, vol. 6, p. 254). He married secondly, 12 Nov. 1686, REBECCA CATE, daughter of James and Alice. John Urin, husband to Rebecca

Cate, released his right and title to the estate of her father and mother, James and Alice Cate, 8 June 1702. John Urin died about 1734, and his widow died at Greenland Nov. or Dec. 1745.

Children, born at Portsmouth :

5. i. RICHARD,<sup>3</sup> b. abt. 1686.
  6. ii. JAMES, bapt. 25 Sept. 1715.
  - iii. WILLIAM, bapt. 25<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1715; with his sisters sold his interest in his father's estate to James Brackett by deeds of 2 May 1734 and 13 Dec. 1735. His name does not appear on the tax lists of Greenland, N. H. He was probably that William Urin who was a private in the Snow Shoe Company, Capt. Domini Jordan, of Falmouth, Me., 14 Apr. 1744.
  7. iv. JOSEPH, bapt. 25 Sept. 1715.
  - v. ELEANOR, bapt. 25 Sept. 1715; was admitted to the church at Greenland in 1716; m. (1) DIAMOND CURRIER, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Diamond) of the Isles of Shoals, and the inventory of whose estate was filed 8 Aug. 1732; m. (2) ABRAHAM CROCKETT of the Isles of Shoals, who with wife Eleanor sold his interest in the estate of John Urin, deceased, 8 Aug. 1737.
  - vi. MARY, bapt. 25 Sept. 1715; m. ——— FROST. On 13 Dec. 1735 she and her brother William, both of Greenland, N. H., and she at that time being a widow, sold their interest in the estate of their father.
  - vii. JOHN, bapt. 25 Sept. 1715: probably d. young, as he is not mentioned in any of the family deeds.
3. EDWARD<sup>2</sup> URIN (*William*<sup>1</sup>) had wife JANE. He purchased, 4 Mar. 1667-8, of the administrators of William Urin's estate, one-half of a dwelling house, fish house, boats, etc., at Star Island. On 6 Nov. 1668, with his wife, he conveyed the same premises to James Blagdon of the Isles of Shoals. He was taxed in Boston, Mass., as early as 1674, and the same year purchased of Daniel Henchman land at the north end of the town, "bounded southwesterly with the street leading to the north buryall place." On 2 June 1675 he sold the last mentioned estate to Christopher Saise of Charlestown, Mass.
- He was part owner of the shallop *Phillip*, of which George Manning was skipper. Unfortunately his vessel was one of the several captured by Capt. Samuel Moseley in his expedition of 1674 against the pirates, who were brought into the port of Boston 2 Apr. 1675. Urin's vessel was returned to him, it being shown from his testimony (Mass. Archives) that he had taken no part in piracy, and he was discharged. Five of the pirates were convicted and condemned to death, others were acquitted, while some were pardoned to serve against the Indians.
- Administration on his estate was granted to his widow 31 Oct. 1676.
- Children, born at Boston :
1. EDWARD,<sup>3</sup> b. 2 June 1669.
  - ii. MATTHEW, b. 16 Nov. 1672.
  - iii. BENJAMIN, b. 25 May 1676.
4. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> URIN (*William*<sup>1</sup>) was at Ipswich, Mass., as early as 1681, and had wife ALICE, of whom no record has as yet been found. While there is no direct evidence that he was the son of William of the Isles of Shoals, still the names and dates of birth of his children, and his occupation of fisherman, should allow him a place in that family.

He died at Ipswich about 1713, and administration on his estate was granted to his eldest son, William, 9 Apr. 1713.

Children, born at Ipswich:

8. i. WILLIAM,<sup>2</sup> b. 5 Aug. 1681.
- ii. FRANCIS, b. 16 Aug. 1685; probably d. young.
- iii. JOHN, b. 29 Sept. 1687; probably d. young.
9. iv. JOSEPH, b. 23 Feb. 1691-2.
10. v. PETER, b. 15 May 1694.

5. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> URIN (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>). The earliest record found of him is his marriage at Haverhill, Mass. He was one of the first settlers of Penacook (Concord), N. H., and was admitted 5 Feb. 1725. The records show that he spent the winter of 1726 at Concord. In the division of land he drew lots Nos. 6, 8, and 42. He sold a portion of these lots to John Wainwright of Ipswich, Mass., 7 Apr. 1731. He was at Concord as late as 1742, when he married his second wife, who was of Newbury, Mass., and it may have been this fact that induced him to return to Newbury. With Sarah Urin, who in the deed is called a spinster, both being of Newbury, he sold land and buildings in Ipswich 11 Apr. 1752 (Essex Deeds, vol. 119, p. 39).

He married first at Haverhill, Mass., 17 Oct. 1717, MEHITABLE CORLISS, daughter of John and Mary (Milford), born there 15 May 1698; and secondly at Newbury, Mass., 22 Nov. 1742, SARAH FLOOD. He died at Newbury 13 Jan. 1776, aged 90 years. His children were baptized at Ipswich.

Children, born at Ipswich:

11. i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> bapt. 10 Aug. 1718.
- ii. MEHITABLE, bapt. 6 Aug. 1721; m. EDWARD FITZGERALD, b. in Ireland; resided at Boscawen, N. H. Children: 1. *Jane*, b. 1742. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Sarah*. 4. *James*. 5. *Rebecca*. 6. *Edward*. 7. *Susannah*. 8. *Dorcas*. 9. *Rachel*. 10. *John*. 11. *Martha*.
- iii. MARY, bapt. 26 May 1723; d. at Bradford, Mass., 25 Nov. 1827, aged 102 years; m. at Newbury, Mass., 15 Aug. 1751, SAMUEL ATWOOD, son of John, bapt. at Bradford 30 Apr. 1727. Children, b. at Bradford: 1. *Jane*, bapt. 12 July 1761; m. at Bradford, 30 Aug. 1788, Joseph Holden of Reading, Mass. 2. *Apply*, bapt. 2 Oct. 1763. 3. *Tamar*, bapt. 9 Mar. 1766; m. at Bradford, Oct. 1789, Joseph Moores of Haverhill. 4. *Ebenezer*, bapt. 13 Dec. 1771; d. young. 5. *Ebenezer*, bapt. 13 Jan. 1773. 6. *Susannah*, bapt. 23 May 1776.
- iv. SARAH, bapt. 27 Feb. 1725.
- v. JAMES. Neither the date of his birth or baptism has been found. It was probably this James who signed a petition to the Mason proprietors for a charter of Sutton, N. H. In the division of the land of that township he drew lot No. 78 in the first division, and lot No. 50 in the second division. The record states that he was from Haverhill, Mass. He probably never married. Administration on his estate was granted to his father, Richard Uran of Derryfield [? Derryfield], N. H., 23 Apr. 1753.
- vi. JONATHAN.\*

\* The identity of this Jonathan is not fully established, but circumstances seem to indicate that he belonged to this family. He served, at various times during the French and Indian War, from 13 July 1756 to 20 Nov. 1758, as private from Haverhill, Mass. He m. in 1756, ABIGAIL HODGKINS, b. at Ipswich, Mass., 21 Sept. 1736, d. at Wirt, N. Y., 26 Feb. 1842, aged 105 years. They had 10 children, among whom were *Abigail*, m. 13 Feb. 1792, David Lowell; *Susannah*, m. 4 Mar. 1790, Josiah Lowell; *Jonathan*, *James* of Pawlet, Vt., who served in the Revolution; and *Sally*, who m. Elisha Barrett of Pawlet. Descendants of this family resided in Vermont and New York State.



6. JAMES<sup>8</sup> URIN (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was baptized at Portsmouth, N. H., 25 Sept. 1715. He was a cordwainer or tanner, and resided in that part of the town which was set off as Greenland. On 9 Apr. 1734 he sold all his interest and title in the estate of his father, John Urin, to Joshua Brackett. He was taxed at Greenland from 1743 to 1761. The latter date may indicate the time of his death. The first volume of the Greenland records was burnt.

He had two wives: the first REBECCA; the second HANNAH, whom he married previous to 1726, when she was admitted to the Church at Greenland.

Children, born at Greenland, N. H.:

- i. JENEY,<sup>4</sup> bapt. in 1726.
  - ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. in 1727; d. 20 Nov. 1824; m. THOMAS BEKDE, son of Eli and Mehitable (Sleeper), b. at Kingston, N. H., 1 June 1732, d. at Sandwich, N. H., 6 Mar. 1806. Children, b. at Brentwood, N. H., except the first one: 1. *Eli*, b. at Kingston 20 Aug. 1754; had wife Hannah. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Mar. 1756. 3. *John*, b. 16 Mar. 1758; m. Sarah Sleeper. 4. *Joanna*, b. 22 Mar. 1760; m. 23 May 1780, Jeremiah Brown. 5. *Abigail*, b. 28 Dec. 1761; m. 2 Jan. 1809, William Collins. 6. *Hannah*, b. 9 Oct. 1763. 7. *Jacob*, b. 22 Dec. 1765; m. Susannah George. 8. *Charlotte*, b. 12 Dec. 1767. 9. *Thomas*, b. 28 Nov. 1771; m. 20 Jan. 1805, Nancy Wilder Kimball; graduated from Harvard College in 1798; studied for the ministry, and settled at Wilton, N. H. 10. *Mary*, b. 30 Nov. 1773; m. William Weeks.
  12. iii. JOHN, bapt. in 1728.
  13. iv. JAMES, bapt. in 1730.
  - v. HANNAH, m. JONATHAN DOCKRAN. They sold their interest in the estate of their father, James Urin, and of their grandfather, John Urin, 1 Jan. 1771. Jonathan Dockran of Greenland sold Joshua Brackett all his interest in the estate of his father, Jonathan Dockran, 19 Aug. 1782.
  - vi. PAUL, resided at Greenland, N. H., and was taxed there from 1763 to 1778. This would indicate that he was born about 1742. In 1771, with his brothers and sisters, he sold his interest in the estate of his father and grandfather, which consisted of land at Epsom, N. H., to his cousin George Urin. On 22 Oct. 1779, with wife HANNAH, he sold land and buildings at Greenland. His business was that of tailor. In the census of 1790 he was located at Newmarket, N. H., the family consisting of himself and two females.
  - vii. SILAS, was one of the grantees of Chatham, N. H. In 1771, when he signed the family deed, he was at Newmarket, N. H., shortly afterwards removing to Fremont, N. H. His name does not appear in the census of 1790. His wife's name was HANNAH. Child, b. at Fremont, N. H.: *Martha*,<sup>4</sup> b. 19 June 1772.
  - viii. ABIGAIL, m. SAMUEL KENNISON. In 1771, when he and his wife signed the family deed, they resided at Stratham, N. H.
7. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> URIN (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was baptized at Portsmouth, N. H., 25 Sept. 1715. He was taxed in the Greenland district of Portsmouth as early as 1717, which would give the year of his birth about 1696. His name appears on the tax lists, with a few exceptions, until 1760, which may have been the year of his death. He was a member of Capt. Joseph Week's company of Greenland, and his name was sent in as a delinquent 15 Oct. 1722. He signed an agreement, dated 13 Apr. 1734, with his mother, brother, and sisters, for the division of his father's estate, which was situated on the Great Bay in Greenland. With his wife Rebecca he sold land in

Greenland 29 Sept. 1735, "being part of my mother Rebecca Urin's thirds in the estate of my father John Urin, deceased." He sold Enoch Clark of Greenland land in Epsom, N. H., 4 Apr. 1735.

He had two wives: the first one SARAH, who was admitted to the Church at Greenland in 1723; the second one REBECCA, whom he married previous to 1735. The names of his children have been obtained from the church records and the several deeds.

Children, born at Greenland, N. H.:

- i. MARCY,<sup>4</sup> bapt. 1725; was admitted to the church at Greenland 11 May 1735.
- ii. COMFORT.
- iii. SARAH, m. JOHN DAM. They signed the family deed in 1771.
- iv. MARY, m. SAMUEL CHAPMAN of Greenland. In 1771 she was a widow, and resided at Epsom, N. H. William Wallis of Greenland sold Samuel and Job Chapman, sons of widow Chapman, land in Greenland 18 Feb. 1766. Jonathan Chapman of Barrington, N. H., sold his sister Mary Chapman of Greenland, widow, his right in the estate of Abigail Chapman, late of Greenland, 17 Dec. 1756.
- v. ABIGAIL, bapt. in 1731; m. abt. 1750, HENRY HOBBS, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Morrell), who d. previous to 1771, when she was of Berwick, Me. Children: 1. *Morrell*, b. 23 Nov. 1753; m. 26 Feb. 1778, Miriam Brackett, dau. of John and Miriam (Thompson) of Berwick. 2. *Sarah*, b. 18 Mar. 1756. 3. *Reuben*, b. 18 Jan. 1758. 4. *Nabby*, b. 17 Feb. 1760. 5. *Amy*, b. 13 Apr. 1762. 6. *George*, b. 7 Apr. 1764. 7. *Levi*, b. 5 Apr. 1766. 8. *Henry*, b. 3 Mar. 1768; m. Abigail Hamilton, b. 14 Apr. 1772, d. 7 July 1841; was a well-known Baptist preacher on the York County circuit.
- vi. SOLOMON, bapt. 1734; d. previous to 1771. His name does not appear on the Greenland tax lists.
- vii. ELEANOR, m. JOHN LOVE of Portsmouth. They signed the deed of 1771.
- viii. ELIZABETH, m. DAVID LITTLEFIELD of Wells, Me., where they resided in 1771.
14. ix. GEORGE.

8. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> URIN (*Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Ipswich, Mass., 5 Aug. 1681. He was a fisherman and resided at Ipswich, where he had permission to build a wharf in 1730. It is not known how he came into possession of the land that he sold by the following deed, though it may have been his father's interest in the estate of William<sup>1</sup>: William Urin of Ipswich, fisherman, sold Benjamin Damrill of the Isles of Shoals "a single dwelling house and a garden spot, situated and being upon Star Island in ye Isle of Shoals, bounded N.W. by Deacon Muchamore, N.E. by land formerly belonging to Mr. Fabins, S.E. by land of Dymond's garden and S.W. by the sea", dated 25 Feb. 1745-6.

On 17 Dec. 1755 he sold land and one-half a house formerly set off to Martha Uran by the Court of Probate as part of her father Smith's estate. The will of Thomas Smith of Ipswich, innholder, dated 22 Nov. 1725, mentions wife Martha, sons Thomas, John, and Ebenezer, and daughters Martha Urin, Mary Hodgkins, and Abigail Gleason.

He married first (intention recorded at Ipswich 29 Dec. 1706) MARTHA SMITH, daughter of Thomas and Martha (Kempton), who died at Ipswich Dec. 1748; and secondly at Ipswich, 27 Mar. 1749, widow RUTH WELLS, born in 1699, died at Ipswich 19 May 1789, aged 90 years. He died there 15 Jan. 1758.

## Children, born at Ipswich:

- i. MARTHA,\* b. 18 Nov. 1709; d. abt. 1773; m. at Ipswich, 23 Aug. 1738, SAMUEL CRESSEY, son of William and Anne (Hidden), b. at Rowley, Mass., 23 July 1704, d. at Newbury, Mass., about 1775. Children: 1. Anne, b. 7 Apr. 1740; m. John George. 2. Francis, b. 20 Dec. 1741; m. Sarah Godfrey. 3. William, b. 6 Apr. 1744; m. Mary Carr. 4. James, b. 27 Nov. 1746. 5. Susannah, b. 31 July 1749; m. Thomas Johnson.
- ii. MARY, bapt. 20 July 1712; d. at Ipswich 7 Jan. 1713.
- iii. FRANCIS, bapt. 8 Aug. 1714; with other fishermen was drowned at sea 7 Apr. 1737, while fishing on the Banks of Canso.
- iv. MARY, bapt. 9 Sept. 1716; d. at Beverly, Mass., in 1747; m. (int. rec. at Ipswich 30 Nov. 1736) EBENEZER MAXWELL. Child, b. at Beverly: Hannah, b. 3 Nov. 1737.
- v. THOMAS, bapt. 31 Aug. 1718; probably d. young.
- vi. ABIGAIL, bapt. 2 July 1721; d. 5 May 1790; m. (int. rec. at Ipswich 3 Mar. 1748-9) WILLIAM HODGKINS, son of William and Elizabeth (Clark), bapt. 30 Jan. 1725. Children: 1. William, bapt. 3 Feb. 1750. 2. Daniel, bapt. 20 Feb. 1757.
- vii. WILLIAM, bapt. 7 July 1723; d. 10 Aug. 1723.
- viii. ANNA, bapt. 20 Feb. 1725; d. 8 June 1730.

9. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> URANN (*Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Ipswich, Mass., 23 Feb. 1691-2. He was the first one of the family to spell the name *Urann*, a form which has been adopted by many of the family at the present time. On 10 Aug. 1729, he purchased land on May (now Revere) Street, Boston, which was sold 12 Jan. 1796 by his heirs. He was a shipbuilder, and resided in Milk Street, Boston. In the fire of 1760 his loss was placed at £73. On 3 June 1761 he purchased of Nathaniel Breed for £42 a lot of land in Milk Street, on what was afterwards known as Theatre Alley, and now Devonshire Street. This lot stands but a few feet south from the present line of Milk Street, and is occupied by the Equitable Building. On 23 Oct. 1734 he was appointed a member of the Boston fire department, and for a number of years served as captain.

He married first at Boston, 31 May 1714, SARAH STACEY of Ipswich, born Feb. 1689, died at Boston 6 Sept. (another record says 7) 1721; secondly at Boston, 5 Apr. 1722, SARAH JAMISON, daughter of William and Sarah (Prise)\*, baptized at Charlestown, Mass., 29 June 1684, admitted to the Church at Boston 4 Feb. 1728, died at Boston 25 Mar. 1745; and thirdly at Boston, 23 May 1748, HANNAH TUCKER, born in 1697, died at Boston (burnt to death) 2 Oct. 1767. He died at Boston 1 Mar. 1764-5. His children were baptized in the Second Church and Brattle Street Church, and the family were buried in the Granary Burying-ground.

In his will, dated 23 Jan., and probated 8 Mar. 1764-5, he mentions his son Thomas, daughter Mary (wife of Richard Sloper) and the following grandchildren: Mary (wife of James Kinney), Mehitable, Elizabeth, Joseph, William, Rebecca, Hannah and Sarah,

\*Joseph Urann of Boston and Sarah his wife, daughter to William and Sarah Jamison, which Sarah Jamison was sister to Elizabeth Edwards, wife to John Edwards, late of Falmouth, Casco Bay, deceased, which said John and Elizabeth died intestate and left Elizabeth, their only child, who died intestate and without issue, so that the estate of Elizabeth Edwards descends, the one-half to the said Joseph Urann and Sarah his wife, who for £10 sell Phineas Jones of Falmouth one-quarter part of a proprietor's right in Falmouth of John Edwards, which was voted 11 Dec. last. Dated 28 Apr. 1735. (York Co. Deeds, vol. 17, p. 83.)

children of late daughter Sarah Putman, to each of whom he gave 1s. The balance of the estate was given to his wife Hannah, who was appointed executrix.

Children, born at Boston :

- i. JOHN,\* b. 3 Feb. 1714-15; probably d. young.
- ii. SARAH, b. 16 Dec. 1716; d. previous to 1765; m. at Boston, 19 Feb. 1735, JOSEPH PUTMAN, son of Bartholomew and Mary (Putnam), b. at Salem, Mass., 1 Aug. 1714. He m. (2) at Boston, 3 Apr. 1766, as her second husband, Elizabeth (Whitwell) Cumston, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Archer), b. at Boston 23 Oct. 1719. She had m. (1) at Boston, 3 Mar. 1745, John Cumston, who d. at Boston abt. Nov. 1768. Joseph Putman d. at Boston 9 July 1788. Children, b. at Boston and bapt. at Brattle Street Church: 1. Sarah, b. 17 Sept. 1736; d. in 1744. 2. Mary, b. 5 May 1738; m. (int. rec. at Boston 21 Feb. 1760) James Kenney. 3. Mehitable, b. 1 Feb. 1740; m. (int. rec. at Boston 14 Mar. 1765) Robert Earle [? Earle]. 4. Joseph, bapt. 1 Nov. 1741; d. 19 Feb. 1741-2. 5. Elizabeth, b. 14 Oct. 1742; d. previous to 1786. 6. Joseph, b. 20 Aug. 1744. 7. Sarah, bapt. 10 Aug. 1746; m. at Boston, 14 July 1771, Jonathan Carey. 8. William, bapt. 29 Jan. 1749; d. previous to 1786. 9. Bartholomew, bapt. 23 Dec. 1750; d. previous to 1786. 10. Rebecca, bapt. 23 Mar. 1755; m. at Boston, 1 Dec. 1778, Nathaniel Carey. 11. Hannah, bapt. 18 Mar. 1757; m. at Boston, 17 Aug. 1777, Josiah Bradlee. 12. Ebenezer, bapt. 23 Nov. 1760. 13. John, bapt. 17 Jan. 1762.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 14 Feb. 1717; probably d. young.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 16 Aug. 1719; d. 25 Dec. 1719.
- v. WILLIAM, bapt. 4 Sept. 1720; d. 20 Dec. 1720.
- vi. MARY, b. 4 Sept. 1721; d. 14 Sept. 1721.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 15 Jan. 1722-3; d. 31 July 1723.
13. viii. THOMAS, b. 3 Feb. 1723-4.
- ix. MARY, b. 23 Mar. 1724-5; d. at Boston 24 Sept. 1794; m. at Boston, 21 Apr. 1746, RICHARD SLOPER, son of Ambrose and Mary (Pickering) of Portsmouth, N. H.\* He was living in 1773. Her will was dated 17 Feb. 1794, and probated 30 Dec. 1794, at which time she was a widow. She gave all her real estate and one-half of her personal estate to her niece, Rebecca<sup>a</sup> Urann, and the other half of her personal estate to her sister, Mary (Sloper) Urann.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Jan. 1726-7; probably d. young.
10. PETER<sup>a</sup> URANN OF YOURING (*Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Ipswich, Mass., 15 May 1694. He was a mariner and settled at Gloucester, Mass. As early as 1733 he purchased land at Methuen, Mass. In 1741 he was one of the petitioners for a township in that part of Methuen now in New Hampshire; in 1745 he was a resident of that part of the town now Salem, N. H.; and in 1759 he asked for title to land in Salem. He and his descendants changed the spelling of the name to *Youring*.

\* Lieut. Richard Sloper of Dover and Portsmouth, N. H., b. abt. 1630; m. 21 Oct. 1668, Mary Sherburne, dau. of Henry and Rebecca (Gibbons). He d. in 1716. Their son Ambrose Sloper was b. 20 Jan. 1684; m. (1) Mary Pickering, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Menden); m. (2) Sarah. He d. in 1772. Children: 1. Ambrose; m. (1) Margaret; m. (2) Esther. 2. Richard, m. Mary Urann of Boston. 3. William; m. (1) 3 Feb. 1735, Susannah Babcock of Milton; m. (2) 4 Jan. 1763, Tamson Hazeley. 4. Joshua. 5. Daniel. 6. Benning, in Revolutionary service. 7. John, m. 29 May 1736, Hannah Shattuck. 8. Samuel, m. 18 Sept. 1746, Mary Hallowell of Boston. 9. Mary, m. ——— Lucy. 10. Sarah, m. ——— Tucker. 11. Susannah. 12. Olive. 13. Elizabeth. Ambrose Sloper of Portsmouth, N. H. (b. 1684), in his will, which was dated 10 May 1789, and probated 27 May 1772, mentions wife Sarah. He gave his real estate to his heirs, and in a petition, dated 7 Jan. 1773, to have the real estate divided, mention is made of the heirs of Ambrose Sloper (d. in 1768) and Richard Sloper, both of Boston.

He married first at Gloucester, 26 Jan. 1720-1, as her second husband, BETHIAH (ELWELL) ROWE, daughter of Isaac and Mehitable (Millett) Elwell. She had married first at Gloucester, 17 Jan. 1705, Abraham Rowe, son of Hugh and Mary (Pierce), born at Gloucester 26 Apr. 1680, and died there 8 July 1706. Bethiah was born at Gloucester 5 Apr. 1682, and died there 19 Feb. 1723. Peter<sup>2</sup> married secondly at Wenham, Mass., 4 Nov. 1724, SARAH DODGE, daughter of John and Ruth (Grover), born at Wenham 9 Mar. 1701-2.

Child by first wife, born at Gloucester :

16. i. PETER,<sup>4</sup> b. 16 June 1722.

Children by second wife, born at Gloucester :

ii. FRANCIS, bapt. 26 Sept. 1725.

iii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Apr. 1727.

iv. LYDIA, bapt. 15 June 1729.

11. JOHN<sup>4</sup> URIN (*Richard,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was baptized 10 Aug. 1718. He resided at Rowley, Mass., but attended church at Byfield, where his children were baptized. With his family he removed to Boscawen, N. H., where they were warned out of town 5 Feb. 1763. He signed the Association Test in 1776. In the census of 1790 the family consisted of himself and two females. On 6 Dec. 1796 he sold to James Urann of Boscawen several lots of land in Boscawen.

He married first at Newbury, Mass., 24 Nov. 1746, SARAH DUTY, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Tenney), baptized 11 Feb. 1721, died at Newbury 1 July 1759; and secondly at Newbury, 12 June 1760, ABIGAIL LAYTON.

Children by first wife, born at Rowley :

i. MEHITABLE,<sup>5</sup> b. 8 Sept. 1747; d. 18 May 1787.

17. ii. DANIEL, b. 10 Apr. 1750.

iii. SAMUEL, b. 21 Sept. 1752; d. 14 Nov. 1753.

iv. SAMUEL, b. 6 Jan. 1754-5.

18. v. JAMES, b. 9 Nov. 1757.

Child by second wife, born at Rowley :

vi. A DAUGHTER, b. Sept. 1765; d. 16 Jan. 1766.

12. JOHN<sup>4</sup> URIN (*James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was baptized at Greenland, N. H., in 1728; but his name does not appear on the tax lists there. He settled at Phillipstown (now Sanford, Me.) as early as 1750, where he purchased land of John Dow by deed of 23 May 1750, in which he is spoken of as of Phillipstown, late of Greenland, N. H. His business was that of tanner and cordwainer. His house was built in 1753, as by the deed given for lot No. 9. He sold his estate at Phillipstown in 1758, and enlisted 31 Mar. 1759 for the French and Indian War, serving until 23 Oct. 1761 as a member of Capt. David Bean's company, under Brig.-Gen. Jedediah Preble, and was stationed at Fort Pownal, Me.

In 1762 David Bean and others petitioned for a grant of land for services during the late war. A township of six miles square was given them, which was afterwards known as Sullivan, Me. John Urin does not appear to have been one of the grantees of the town, but he must have settled there previous to 1774, as a deed given 24 May of that year by John Urin to Samuel Bean and others mentions the land as situated at Urin's Point.

He married at Berwick, Me., 1 June 1752, PHEBE DAVIS. He had two wives, but neither the date of marriage nor the name of his second wife has as yet been found. As late as 1798 his son John was called junior, which would indicate that he was living at that time.

Children :

- 19. I. JOHN,<sup>s</sup> b. abt. 1767.
- 20. II. THOMAS.
- 21. III. PAUL, b. abt. 1778.

13. JAMES<sup>4</sup> URIN (*James,<sup>s</sup> John,<sup>s</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was baptized at Greenland, N. H., in 1730. He was taxed there from 1743 to 1761, but in 1758 had the rates abated for the last year. The "History of Sanford, Me.," states that he came there from Greenland in 1752, and was a cordwainer and tanner. John Thompson, by deed dated 1 July 1755, sold James Urin one-half of lot No. 40 at Phillipstown in consideration of James Urin having conveyed to him one-half of lot No. 17, being the same lot that James Urin purchased of his brother John Urin 26 May 1752. On 5 June 1758, he gave a deed of land at Phillipstown, living at that time at Berwick, Me. He served as private in the French and Indian War, from 6 Mar. to 13 Nov. 1760, in Capt. John Wentworth's company.

He married, previous to 1756, ANNA THOMPSON, daughter of John and Priscilla (Davis), born at York, Me., 7 Jan. 1731-2. He died at Berwick previous to 1770. Anna Urin, widow, sold to John Parsons all her interest in the estate of her father John Thompson, late of Sanford. She married secondly at Berwick, 27 Jan. 1773, Benjamin Goodridge.

Children, born at Berwick :

- I. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 1756; served in the Revolution from Berwick, from 3 July 1775 until 1782, as one of the main guard at Prospect Hill; was at Fort George, and at one time in the hospital at Albany. Was a United States pensioner, and the last payment was made him 4 Mar. 1820. Settled at Waterboro, Me., where he purchased land 19 Dec. 1797. He d. there 11 Feb. 1824. He had wife ANNA.
- II. JANE, b. 2 Apr. 1759.
- III. ANNA, b. 2 May 1760.

14. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> URIN (*Joseph,<sup>s</sup> John,<sup>s</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Greenland, N. H. He was taxed there from 1758 until 1763, which would give the date of his birth about 1737. The tax lists of Greenland are missing for the eight years following 1764. He served in the French War as a private in Capt. John Pickering's company, from 10 May to 13 Oct. 1768. On 15 Oct. 1771 Sarah Urin of Greenland, widow of Joseph, sold "my son George Urin, all my right, title and interest and right of dower or thirds in land in Epsom, which belonged to his [Joseph's] father John Urin." That year he purchased the interest of the family in the same property and removed to Epsom. On 2 June 1777 he sold land and buildings at Greenland, bounded "west by road leading to Rye, north by land of Joshua Stains, east by Clement Marsh, deceased. Which piece of land was heretofore part of the estate of my father Joseph Urin and came to me (descended) upon the settlement with my sisters for their share in said estate." He signed the Association Test in 1776 at Epsom. In the

census of 1790 he was at Epsom, and his family consisted of himself, wife, two sons, and three daughters. In 1801 he sold all his estate at Epsom and probably removed from town. He had wife MARY. Children, born at Greenland, N. H.:

22. i. REUBEN\*.
  - ii. SOLOMON, b. abt. 1759; d. from exposure going from Epsom to Portsmouth in the winter of 1774.
  23. iii. JOSEPH, b. 28 July 1769.
  - iv. JOHN, d. young of consumption.
  - v. MERCY, bapt. at Epsom 1 Aug. 1778; m. at Epsom, 8 Jan. 1800, NATHAN FOGG.
  - vi. NANCY, d. young of consumption.
  - vii. MARTHA, d. unm.
15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> URANN (*Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Francis,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Boston 3 Feb. 1723. He was a shipjoiner in Batterymarch Street, near Hallowell's shipyard, and resided in Milk Street. He was prominent in town affairs and held various offices. For 29 years he was a member of the Boston fire department, and for a number of years held the position of captain. He served in the Revolutionary War as captain of a company of artificers in Col. Richard Gridley's regiment of artillery from 20 June 1775 to 31 Dec. 1779. In 1777 he was chosen one of the committee to enforce the law against monopolies, and in 1779 he was one of the committee appointed to prevent people from going out of town to buy provisions. He purchased of the heirs the estate left by his father, and on 15 Apr. 1782 and 15 Oct. 1784 bought additional land in Theatre Alley.
- He was most prominent in the Masonic order; was made a member of the Lodge of St. Andrew 18 Sept. 1760, and on 30 Nov. 1772 was elected Worshipful Master, but served only one year. For a number of years he was a member of the Grand Lodge of Masons of Massachusetts and took an active part in their deliberations. He was one of the grantees when the Green Dragon estate was purchased for the Lodge of St. Andrew, 20 July 1784. He was a member of the Sons of Liberty and of the Boston Tea Party, and was one of the guards on the *Dartmouth* when the tea was thrown overboard.

He married at Boston, 3 Apr. 1751, MARY SLOPER of Portsmouth, N. H., who was born in 1730, and died at Boston (in the house of William Andrews) 29 Nov. 1815, aged 85 years. He died at the same place 8 Oct. 1792. His will was dated 27 May 1791 and probated 29 Oct. 1792. It gives to his wife Mary during her natural life the income of the estate, which after her death goes to his children: Joseph, Thomas, John, Sarah, Margaret, Mary, Samuel, Elizabeth, and Rebecca (son Richard deceased) in equal tenth parts as tenants in common. His wife was appointed executrix.

Children, born at Boston:

- i. AMBROSE SLOPER,\* b. 7 Nov. 1751; d. before 1791.
24. ii. JOSEPH, b. 11 June 1753.
- iii. MARGARET, b. 14 Apr. 1755; d. at Boston 29 Sept. 1830; m. at Boston, 14 Oct. 1778, JOHN GAMMELL, son of William and Anna (Page),\*

\* John Gammell was admitted to the New North Church, Boston, 27 Sept. 1741. Anna Gammell owned the covenant 8 Apr. 1753. Children of William and Anna Gammell baptized: Anna, 6 May 1753; William and John, 23 July 1758.

Mary Page of Boston, spinster, was appointed administratrix of the estate of Anna Gammell, widow, of Boston, 3 Aug. 1764. On 7 Sept. 1764 Jeremiah Page of Danvers was appointed guardian over John Gammell, under 14 years of age.



- b. at Boston 28 May 1752, and d. there 10 Feb. 1828. He was a resident of Boston, a carpenter by trade, and as such was in the construction department of the Revolutionary army, perhaps serving his country as faithfully as if engaged in more prominent service. He participated in the Stamp Act riots, and took an active part in the Boston Tea Party. Children, b. at Boston: 1. *John*, b. July 1774; d. young. 2. *Margaret*, b. 8 Dec. 1775; m. at Boston, 29 May 1795, Elisha Wood. 3. *Thomas*, b. 1 May 1777; d. young. 4. *Mary*, b. 11 Dec. 1778; d. in 1811; m. at Boston, 10 May 1802, Elisha Wood, who m. (3) at Boston, 24 June 1813, Sarah Smith; children, b. at Boston: William, Mary Ann, Joseph Sullivan, Elizabeth, Rebecca. 5. *Samuel*, b. 11 Aug. 1780; d. at Boston 26 Apr. 1840; m. Dorcas Woods, dau. of John and Dorcas (Smith), b. at Lexington, Mass., 26 Aug. 1789, and d. at Boston 10 Oct. 1864. 6. *Thomas*, b. 25 Mar. 1782; d. in 1802. 7. *Anne*, b. 13 Jan. 1784. 8. *William*, b. 9 Jan. 1786; d. at Newport, R. I., in 1827; m. (1) in 1811, Mary Slocum, dau. of Simeon and Esther (Plimpton), b. at Bellingham, Mass., May 1790, and d. at Medfield, Mass., 11 Apr. 1820; m. (2) at Medfield, 14 Mar. 1822, Maria Antoinette Madey of Dedham, Mass., who d. in 1844; five children, b. at Medfield: William, Mary Morse, Asa Messer, John, Margaret. 9. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Oct. 1787; d. at Chelsea, Mass., 23 Dec. 1867. 10. *Rebecca*, b. 9 Sept. 1789; m. and left one child. 11. *Richard*, b. 23 Mar. 1791. 12. *Ebenezer Baker*, b. 2 Mar. 1793; d. at New Orleans, La., in 1811, of yellow fever. 13. *Joseph*, b. 22 June 1795; was a seaman in the War of 1812, taken prisoner and carried to Gibraltar; d. on the East Coast of Africa and was bur. on the Island of Zanzibar in 1819. 14. *John*, b. 10 May 1797; d. at Charlestown, Mass., 1 Oct. 1863; m. (1) at Boston, 30 Oct. 1828, Hannah D. Collins; m. (3) as her second husband, at Charlestown 12 May, 1838, Susan Ware (Mayhew) Chapman, dau. of Zaccheus and Pamela (Smith), b. at Farmington, Me., Oct. 1802, d. at Boston 25 July 1880; children: Warren E., Margaret E., Harriet M., Albert Mayhew, Sereno Dwight, Frances Adelia. 15. *Sarah*, b. 30 Jan. 1799; d. at Chelsea 27 Dec. 1869. 16. *Maria*, b. 3 June 1800.
- iv. *MARY*, b. 1 Nov. 1756; living in 1792.
25. v. *RICHARD*, b. 16 Dec. 1757.
26. vi. *THOMAS*, b. 1 May 1762.
- vii. *SARAH*, b. 10 June 1766; d. at Boston 9 Sept. 1812; m. at Boston, 20 July 1786, TIMOTHY HEALY, who d. at Roxbury, Mass., 9 Oct. 1790.
- viii. *ELIZABETH*, b. 15 Oct. 1767; d. at Boston 4 Feb. 1826; m. at Boston, 30 Dec. 1792, SAMUEL ANDREWS, b. at Boston 16 Feb. 1765, d. at Charlestown 13 Sept. 1857. Children, b. at Boston: 1. *Samuel*, b. 24 Dec. 1794; d. at Quincy, Mass., 4 Nov. 1870; m. in 1816, Priscilla Rich, dau. of Robert and Achsah, b. at Wellfleet, Mass., 7 Feb. 1798, d. at Boston 4 Dec. 1882; children, b. at Charlestown: Samuel Rich, d. soon, George, Samuel Rich, Eliza, Ann Maria, d. soon, Ann Maria, Caroline, Benjamin Hinckley, Joseph. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 25 Sept. 1799; d. at Boston 18 Mar. 1816. 3. *George*, b. 2 Apr. 1802; d. at Boston 5 Mar. 1847.
27. ix. *JOHN*, b. 16 Jan. 1769.
- x. *BENJAMIN*, b. 30 Mar. 1770; d. young.
- xi. *REBECCA*, b. 22 Apr. 1772; d. young.
- xii. *SAMUEL*, b. in 1774; living in 1791.
- xiii. *REBECCA*, b. 26 Dec. 1775; d. at Boston 1 July 1814; m. at Boston, 22 July 1798, SIMEON MASON, d. at Boston 31 Aug. 1836, who m. (2) at Boston, 21 Nov. 1822, Charlotte Godfrey.

[To be concluded]

## EMIGRANTS FROM ENGLAND

Transcribed by GERALD FOTHERGILL of New Wandsworth, London, England, and communicated by the Committee on English Research  
[Continued from page 355]

PORT OF PLYMOUTH, 7<sup>th</sup> TO 14<sup>th</sup> JUNE 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
John Smith	40	Planter	London	Grenada Galley	Grenades	To reside there
Philip Charitie	25	Merchant	"	"	"	"
James Thomas	16	Writer	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 14<sup>th</sup> TO 21<sup>st</sup> JUNE 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Thomas Hodgson	39	Gentleman	London	Free Mason	Philadelphia	To settle
Catherine "	40	Wife to Ditto & one Child	"	"	"	"
John Hodgson	30	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
Samuel Burner	22	"	"	"	"	"
Ann Sumnerfield	30	& one Child	"	"	"	"
Jno Walters	45	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
Maria Walters	41	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Walters	23	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
Mary Young	50	"	"	"	"	"
Philip Clampton	26	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
Thomas Clampton	21	"	"	"	"	"
Margaret Howard	21	"	"	"	"	"
George Thomas	26	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
Mary "	32	His Wife & Child	Surry	"	"	For Employment
Charles Wilstack	35	Sail Cloth Weaver	London	"	"	"
John Adkins	41	Sawyer	"	"	"	"
Thomas Danny	21	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
Sarah Danny	36	& one Child	"	"	"	"
Samuel Danny	18	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
Sarah "	16	—	"	"	"	"



<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
William Ward	19	Labourer	Reading	Elizabeth	Maryland	Indentured Servant
Joseph Austin	18	Gardener	Herts	"	"	"
Thomas Canter	18	"	Wilts	"	"	"
John Norman	18	"	Herts	"	"	"
David Davis	20	Taylor	London	"	"	"
Michael Delancy	18	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Samuel Dobbs	21	Perukemaker	Rotherhithe	"	"	"
Isaac Hart	23	Taylor	Plymouth	"	"	"
Thomas Ackley	24	Husbandman	Norwich	"	"	"
John Hitchin	21	Tanner	London	"	"	"
Simon Innis	40	Carpenter & Joiner	"	"	"	"
Charles Hackett	22	Watchmaker	Sheerness	"	"	"
William Proud	22	Cordwainer	Harwich	"	"	"
William Watts	23	Miller	Essex	"	"	"
Anthony Thorndale	25	Cabinet Maker	London	"	"	"
Thomas Abney	48	Leather Dresser	Surry	"	"	"
Derby Hagan	22	Husbandman	Ireland	"	"	"
Edward Kelly	21	"	London	"	"	"
Richard Baynham	22	Footman	Wilts	"	"	"
Robert Beard	21	Watch & Clock Maker	London	"	"	"
William Langford	32	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	"	"	"
John Parker	24	Watch Movement Maker	"	"	"	"
Thomas Deane	27	Groom	Southwark	"	"	"
James Stewart	29	Husbandman	Sussex	"	"	"
Thomas Robinson	22	Labourer	London	"	"	"
John Finney	32	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Nash	28	Baker	Oxford	"	"	"
Robert Clark	25	"	Sheerness	"	"	"
William Jones	22	Husbandman	London	"	"	"
Henry Horne	22	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	"	"	"
Stephen Phillips	23	Coach Harness Maker	Middlesex	"	"	"
Charles Couch	22	Cordwainer	London	"	"	"
Samuel Severn	36	Perukemaker	Westminster	"	"	"
William Cutcliff	28	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
Thomas Fisher	19	Sawyer	London	"	"	"

Thomas Davis	19	Labourer	"	"	"	"	"	"
John Fox	16	Groom	"	"	"	"	"	"
William Ward	18	Cutler	Sheffield	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Ward	19	Labourer	London	"	"	"	"	"
John Carpenter	19	Cordwainer	"	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Smith	17	Sword Chain Maker	"	"	"	"	"	"
James Harrison	19	Cooper	Bath	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Gillen	17	Cordwainer	London	"	"	"	"	"
John Boyden	17	Harness Maker	"	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Brarenton	21	Husbandman	Gloster	"	"	"	"	"
Richard Reeves	21	"	Kent	"	"	"	"	"
John Blackwell	39	Miner	Derby	"	"	"	"	"
James Hillier	26	Wheelwright	Hants	"	"	"	"	"
Christopher Kirby	27	Taylor	London	"	"	"	"	"
Robert Cowley	27	Printer	"	"	"	"	"	"
John Robinson	23	Carpenter	Westminster	"	"	"	"	"
Timothy Crosby	28	Husbandman	"	"	"	"	"	"
John Hind	21	"	York	"	"	"	"	"
William Ingram	22	Lath & Stave Render	London	"	"	"	"	"
Robert Cruse	36	Blacksmith	Essex	"	"	"	"	"
Edward Johnson	22	Wheelwright	London	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Bawdler	21	Brass Founder	Birmingham	"	"	"	"	"
John Payne	21	Painter	Lincoln	"	"	"	"	"
James Powell	22	Leather Dresser	Bristol	"	"	"	"	"
George Mann	21	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Westminster	"	"	"	"	"
John Williams	30	Gardener	London	"	"	"	"	"
William Smith	21	Cabinet Maker	"	"	"	"	"	"
John Print	21	Husbandman	Deptford	"	"	"	"	"
Alexander Hynes	23	Perukemaker	London	"	"	"	"	"
John Alderton	22	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
William Richardson	22	Printer	Edingbourg	"	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 10<sup>th</sup> TO 17<sup>th</sup> JULY 1774.

Sarah White	66	—	London	Carolina	Carolina	Going on Business
John Detlaf [? s]	30	Taylor	"	"	"	Going to settle
Sarah Detlaf [? s]	26	His Wife	"	"	"	"

<i>Name</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
William Brinkwell	22	Coach maker	Surry	Russa Merchant	Maryland	Indented Servant
Christopher Hutton	24	Bricklayer	Yorkshire	"	"	"
Luke Horsfield	36	Cutler	"	"	"	"
William Harrison	39	Bricklayer	Liverpool	"	"	"
Samuel Long	28	Wheelwright	London	"	"	"
Martin Shield	22	Plasterer	Ireland	"	"	"
Robert Mills	22	Gardener	Devford	"	"	"
William Wright	18	Husbandman	Hertford	"	"	"
Edward Higman	18	Cordwainer	London	"	"	"
Richard Hall	19	Waiter	"	"	"	"
William Kedton	19	Miller	Yarmouth	"	"	Indented Servants for 4, 5, & 6 Years
Stephen Ellis	21	Taylor	Salop	"	"	"
Patrick Tavlin	23	Husbandman	Ireland	"	"	"
Edward Wright	23	Baker	Lincoln	"	"	"
John Hall	25	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Chatham	"	"	"
Mathew Moor	22	Farmer	Ireland	"	"	"
James Bell	40	Miner	York	"	"	"
Richard Turner	21	Brass Founder	Bristol	"	"	"
John Yeates	24	Husbandman	Reading	"	"	"
John Thomas	42	Clock & Watchmaker	London	"	"	"
William Nobrow	28	Taylor	Yarmouth	"	"	"
John Keymeater	39	Gem Maker	London	"	"	"
Joseph Blind	25	Ship Carpenter	Kent	"	"	"
William Turner	22	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
John Turner	21	"	"	"	"	"
John Care	26	Carpenter & Joiner	London	"	"	"
Richard Periman	33	Collar Maker	Middlesex	"	"	"
Joseph Horsfield	24	Smith	Sheffield	"	"	"
Henry Snead	21	Cabinet Maker	Hereford	"	"	"
William Wheeler	21	Carpenter	Bucks	"	"	"
Benjamin Prior	22	Blacksmith	London	"	"	"
William Morrison	26	Carpenter & Joiner	"	"	"	"
Edward Preston	38	Baker	"	"	"	"
Jonathan Whitby	16	Husbandman	Norfolk	"	"	"
Edward Driver	19	Glazier & Painter	London	"	"	"

PORT OF HULL, 10 <sup>th</sup> TO 17 JULY 1774.									
			Yorkshire	Kingston Packet	Norfolk, in Vir-				
19 Labourer	"	"	"	"	ginia	"	"	"	"
18 Hairdresser	Bristol	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
19 Cordwainer	Lincoln	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
21 Groom	Surry	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
19 Ironmonger	Edinburgh	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
21 Printer and Bookbinder	London	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
30 Labourer	Suffolk	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
21 Husbandman	Durham	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
26 Smith	Stafford	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
33 "	London	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
31 Footman	Ireland	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
39 Cordwainer		"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
Indented Servant									

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
William Nelson	37	Cloth Manufacturer	Yorkshire	Kingston Packet	Virginia	To transact business for two merchants
Sarah Threadgold	20	Maid Servant	"	"	"	To seek a better livelihood
Bartho Barker	29	Farmer	"	Adventure	New York	To Purchase or return
Sarah Barker	30	His Wife	"	"	"	"
Jane Walker	11	Servant	"	"	"	To seek a better livelihood
Rachael Todd	19	Maid Servant	"	"	"	"
Sarah Lightfoot	18	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Corry	44	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
John Packer	19	Mercer	"	"	"	"
David Lessley	24	Joiner	Scotland	"	"	"
Richard Henderson	34	Joiner	Hull	"	"	Has a brother settled there who desires him to come over
Susanna "	30	His Wife	"	"	"	"
David "	9	"	"	"	"	"
Robert "	6	"	"	"	"	"
Susanna "	4	"	"	"	"	"
Ann "	1	Children	"	"	"	"
William Sowersby	26	Farmer	Yorkshire	"	"	To Purchase or return

PORT OF PLYMOUTH, 10<sup>th</sup> TO 17<sup>th</sup> JULY 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
William Smith Esqr <sup>e</sup>	36	Gentlemen	London	Le Soy Planter	Dominica	To Reside
Mr Mellegan	40	"	"	"	"	"
Mr Burgess	26	"	"	"	"	"
Mr Brown	36	"	"	"	"	"
Mr Clark	38	"	"	"	"	"
Mr Roberts	20	"	"	"	"	"
John Edmonds	12	Servants	"	"	"	"
— Violets	30	"	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 17<sup>th</sup> TO 24 JULY 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
William Thomas	20	Merchant	London	St George	Philadelphia	To Settle
William Bell	29	Perukemaker	"	Rosamond	New York	"
Robert Ethington	26	Mariner	"	"	"	On Business





## ABSTRACTS FROM THE FIRST BOOK OF BRISTOL COUNTY PROBATE RECORDS

Copied by MRS. LUCY HALL GREENLAW

[Concluded from Vol. 63, page 333]

[204] We, being desired by M<sup>r</sup> Ebenezer Brenton to apprise the eighth part of the "Ship seaflower. whereof william Brenton was late Mast<sup>r</sup>: as she Came home from Barbados", the said eighth part (and other things) belonging to the said William Brenton dec'd, do hereby declare that said eighth part of the ship Seaflower is worth £75, and we also apprise about 180 gallons of rum at 3 shillings 6 pence per gallon, and about 200 gallons of "Mallefsus" at 20 pence per gallon, together with other personal estate. Dated Apr. 1, 1697 and signed by Benjamin Funell, Jn<sup>o</sup> Jenkins and Sam<sup>l</sup> Pelton. Also John Cary, John Wilkins and Jabez Howland being requested by Ebenezer Brenton administrator of the estate of his brother William Brenton deceased to apprise a dwelling house in Bristol belonging to said estate with land belonging to said house as much as hath been improved formerly by the said Brenton dec'd do value said house and land at £90. Total inventory of said estate amounted to £288..04..08, and was sworn to at Bristol, Feb. 19, 1697-8 by M<sup>r</sup> Ebenezer Brenton administrator before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of Probate, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>: Recorded same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>™

[205] "An account of the Debts of william Brenton of Bristoll Contracted in his life and what became Due after he Deceased is as follows: Videllefit: "

"To what the Eighth part of the seaflower was Debt<sup>r</sup> to Ebenezer Brenton before she went out to Barbados & afterw<sup>d</sup> whilest she was the 1<sup>st</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Brentons "

"To Cash Bor<sup>d</sup> of Ebenezer Brenton to be pd in Barbados & not pd "

"To thousand of shingles sent to Barbados & sold for three p<sup>d</sup> net "

"To Cash pd M<sup>r</sup> Richard Jenkins for m<sup>r</sup> Parkinson: Money Bor<sup>d</sup>: "

"To Cash pd 1<sup>st</sup> Jenkins for Money Bor<sup>d</sup>: of M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth Eliot "

"To Cash payd 1<sup>st</sup> Jenkins for his Commiffion for s<sup>d</sup> Eighth "

"To M<sup>r</sup> Pool for money pd for 1<sup>st</sup> william Brenton at antogue "

"To m<sup>r</sup> Natha<sup>l</sup> Paine Money Due by Bill "

"To Cash paid M<sup>r</sup> Birge for work done "

"To M<sup>r</sup> Rowland Robbinson for a hors "

"To Edward Adams for shoues "

"to Georg waldron for Glafs "

"To Cash pd M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Durffee "

"To Cash pd M<sup>r</sup> Throop "

"To Cash pd Cap<sup>t</sup> Gallup "

"to James Adams for Sho<sup>s</sup> "

"To Cloathing the Children since their father Dec<sup>d</sup>. "

"To m<sup>r</sup> Jerimiah Osborn for Necefsarys for Jahleel "

Above account sworn to Feb. 22, 1697-8 by M<sup>r</sup> Ebenezer Brenton administrator before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup>. Judge of Probate, and allowed by him. John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>: Entered same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>.

[206] Sept. 1, 1696, the estate of William Brenton of Bristol is debted to Ebenezer to sundry goods delivered to the children as follows: To Wil-

liam Brenton, Jr., to Sam<sup>l</sup> Brenton, to Benjamin Brenton, [207] to Jahleel Brenton. An account of money paid to several persons "y<sup>t</sup> was Due before W<sup>m</sup> Brenton went to Barbados", viz:

"Payd to Edward Adams for shoes & Leather"

"Payde to James Adams for Shoes"

"Payd to M<sup>r</sup> John Birge for work"

Entered Feb. 22, 1697-8 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>

Will of John Titus of Rehoboth dated Nov. 1, 1697, he "being Very sick & weake". To my Beloved wife Sarah my new dwelling house and barn, one half of my cellar in the old house, one half of the house lot my house stands on, one half of the homestead that I purchased of John Carpenter, one half of my pasture, one half of my meadow at Rose Meadow and Bushy Meadow and my plain lot, one half of my second division lot, one half of my Neck lot, one half of my meadow at Palmers River which I purchased of Joseph Peck Sen<sup>r</sup>, William Sabin and John Carpenter, one half of a nine acre lot at the farther side of homes Plain, one half of a ten acre lot that is to be laid out in the thousand acre division, one half of my meadow at the forty acres purchased of John Carpenter, one half of a plain lot, £40 estate of commonage in the old bounds of Rehoboth, and one half of my salt meadow. All the above I bequeath unto my wife "Dureing her Widowhood whilft she Bares my Name", and at her marriage or decease I give it to my eldest son John Titus. I give to my wife at her own dispose my cart and plow, chains, yokes and other utensils for husbandry, and all my household goods, sheep, cattle, horses [208] and swine (except what I shall particularly dispose of to my children) all debts due to me and corn and provision towards house keeping. To my eldest son John Titus my old house, excepting that part of the cellar I have given to his mother, and my shop, also the other half part of above lands bequeathed to her, also £40 estate of commonage in the old bounds of Rehoboth, all to be possessed by him when he comes to the age of twenty-one, also I give him a set of tools for a cooper, "a Broad ax and a Burz, a pair of Chifels and an Inch & half and Inch & quarter Borcior anarow ax & Square a feather bed & bedding a Iron pot and two platter and one Cow & Six Sheep I giue my sonne John a sett of Hops & Boxes for a pare of wheeles". To my son Samuel the dwelling house and house lot that was my father's, seven acres of land in the second division, the meadow ground of wrights meadow and the meadow at forty acres which I purchased of Richard Bowen, likewise a bed and bed clothes, a narrow axe and £17 estate of commonage in Rehoboth, to be possessed of said lands when he comes of age. To my son Robert fifty acres at Stonny Bottom, a share of meadow at the great meadow, a narrow axe, and my half share of undivided lands in the North purchase, to be possessed when he comes of age. To my son Timothy my land and swamp upon the Mile River at M<sup>r</sup> Browns Pond, my meadow at M<sup>r</sup> Browns Pond and £17 estate of Commons in Rehoboth and a narrow axe to be possessed of them when he comes of age. To my daughter Lidya twenty acres of land that is to be laid out in the two thousand acre division, "a feather Bed which was her mothers and a pott & two platters that was her mothers, Marckt with her maiden Name". To "my Daughter" Hannah and Sarah twenty acres of land on the east side of Palmers River to be equally divided between them, and their mother is to pay to each of them a cow when they come to the age of eighteen years. To "my Daughter" Elizabeth and Abygail each of them a cow when they come to

the age of eighteen years to be paid to them by their mother, also seven acres of land at Beveredge hill in the field. To "my Cozen John fuller" twenty acres of land lying upon the Mill River by the way that leads to Kenrick Run, also "I giue him a fett of Tools for a Cooper & a Broad ax & a Square that was his Grandfather titus". I hereby engage my wife and my son John to fulfil all my engagements which I am under to "my Mother Abigail Palm<sup>r</sup> Dureing her Mariage fstate and likewise if god should order it that my mother should be left a widow that they take the Care of her according to my Ingagements". If my wife should marry again and the house and land which I have given her during her widowhood return to my son John, then she shall be clear of any engagement to my mother, and my son John shall fulfil the same. [209] I do appoint my wife Sarah Titus executrix and my son John Titus executor of this my will. I give to my son Samuel "the Loames & flayes & harnes & other Vtenfels for a weaver to be pofseised by him when he comes of age of Twenty one years. I do Defire & appoint my Loueing friends Brother Samuel Millard and my Brother Leonard Newfum to be my overfeers of this my laft will to be helpfull to my wife & fonne in the Managment of their Busines". Witnessed by Richard Bowen Sen<sup>r</sup>, Richard Bowen, Samuel Carpenter and William Carpenter, of whom the first three all of Rehoboth made oath to above will before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup>. Judge of Probate, Jan. 10, 1697-8, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>. Entered same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>:

Inventory of above estate taken Dec. 8, 1697 by [210] Jonah Palmer, William Carpenter and Samuel Millerd, and sworn to at Bristol Jan. 10, 1697-8 by Sarah Titus executrix and John Titus executor of above will before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of Probate, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>: Entered same day by John Cary Record<sup>r</sup>: Amount, £293..12..06

[211] John Fitch of Rehoboth, "Being Aged & weak of Body and of found & perfect Memory praife be giuen to Almighty God" made his will June 20, 1693. To my beloved wife Mary my dwelling house, barn, orchard and house lot, all my lands at Mantons Neck, my nearest lot in wachameket lot, being eight acres, all my meadow grounds both salt and fresh in Rehoboth, and my commons for her "livelyhood" during her life, and at her decease all above house and lands are to be equally divided between my four daughters, Mary, Rebecca, Sarah and Hannah if they be living, or if any of them be deceased to the heirs of their body. To my four above named daughters all the rest of my lands to be equally divided. Rest of personal estate and chattels I give to my wife Mary, whom I appoint sole executrix. What is left of my personal estate at my wife's decease, she shall have power with the advice of my overseers to dispose of among my children at her discretion to those that may be most helpful to her. I desire my loving friends Nicolas Peck Esquire and Abraham Peren to be overseers of this my will. I likewise revoke all former wills made by me. Witnessed by Nicolas Peck, Christop<sup>r</sup> Sanders and William Carpenter, of whom Nicolas Peck Esq<sup>r</sup>. and William Carpenter made oath to above will at Rehoboth, Feb. 23, 1697-8 before Jn<sup>o</sup> Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup>. Judge of Probate, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>., they testifying [212] that Christop<sup>r</sup> Sanders was present and set his name as a witness at the same time. Entered Feb. 23, 1697-8 by John Cary Regist<sup>rm</sup>:

Inventory of above estate taken Feb. 1, 1697-8, by Cap<sup>t</sup> Nicolas Peck, Richard Bowen Sen<sup>r</sup>., William Carpenter and Samuel Millerd. Amount, £357..05..08. Said inventory sworn to at Rehoboth, Feb. 23, 1697-8 by

Mary Fitch widow of said John Fitch before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of Probate, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>. Entered same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>.

[213] Will of Shadrach Willbore Sen<sup>r</sup> of Taunton dated Sept. 12, 1696, be "being weake of Body". To my loving wife Hannah £30 in money, two good cows, "and allso free Liberty to take all the Eftate (that was hers) that she brought to me from Brantree, what of it is in being at my Deceafe, that is Provided y<sup>t</sup> my f<sup>d</sup> wife Hannah haue a Desire to Return againe to her Children at Brantree, But if my said wife Hannah will please to stay with my Children & be as a Mother to them, Then my will is, that she shall haue y<sup>e</sup> Vfe of the Best Room in my House so long as she shall Continue here, and Bare my Name, She shall be Maintained out of my Estate, as my wife, \* \* as Concerning my Eldest Son Samuel wilbore (Deceased) Considering that I did not in his Life time, Giue vnto him my said Son Samuel wilbore any asurance by writting of what he Enjoyed, Therefore Now I do Rattify & confirme what he he [sic] Did Enjoy to belong to his wife & Children as it is on the Inventory of his Estate which was taken by Stephen Merick & Israel Thresher". To my son Joseph Wilbore a parcel of land at the head of my home lot with the house standing on it on the east side of the highway, also six acres on the west side of said highway, my lot at Rumford of twenty acres of upland and two of meadow, twenty acres lying northerly from Prospect Hill, and about three or four acres of land that I bought of Daniel Makeny, provided that said son Joseph Willbore shall pay to his brother John Willbore five pounds "towards the Building of him a House". To my son Shadrach Wilbore the southerly side of the land that I bought of James Bell, with the house and barn standing on it, also six acres in the plain lying on the northerly side of the six acres that I gave to my son Joseph Wilbore, twenty acres of upland and two of meadow, that I bought of Moses Knap and Thomas Briggs lying at Rumford, and twenty acres lying northerly from Prospect Hill, provided said son Shadrach Wilbore shall pay unto his brother Eliazer Wilbore £10 towards the building of a house and a convenient cartway across his land to the common highway. To my son John Willbore a parcel of land at the head of the lots of John Farwell and John Cobb which I bought of the widow Mary Andrews and her son Henry Andrews, also twenty-three acres of land lying northerly from Prospect Hill, "Joyning to y<sup>e</sup> land y<sup>t</sup> his Vnkle Joseph Willbore Gaue to him", also one half of my share in the Dead Swamp. To my son Eliazer Willbore the northerly side of that land I bought of James Bell, twenty acres of land [214] lying northerly from Prospect Hill "Joyneing to y<sup>e</sup> land that his Vnkle Joseph willbore gaue to my son Eliezer willbore", also one half of my share in Dead Swamp. To my son Benjamin Wilbore my house in which I now dwell, the barn and lots on which they stand, my meadow and swamp on the easterly side of the great River opposite to my house, twenty acres of land lying northerly from Prospect Hill, also my little orchard so called, always excepting what I have granted to my wife Hannah if she please to stay and make use of it. To my daughter Sarah, the now wife of Nathanil Hoar, £10 sterling besides what she hath had formerly. To my daughter Rebecah, the now wife of Abraham Hathway, the same. To my sons Joseph, Shadrach, Eliazer and Benjamin Wilbors and to my grandson Samuel Willbore all my purchase right in the old township of Taunton to be equally divided among them. I appoint my son Joseph and Shadrach Willbore executors of this my will, to whom I bequeath £5 in silver money. Any land remaining undisposed of to be equally divided among my five

sons, Joseph, Shadrach, John, Eliazer and Benjamin. Notwithstanding all that I have bequeathed above to my children, it shall not cut off or disannul any thing that I have engaged or promised to my wife Hannah, but she shall be provided for out of my whole estate if she "do stay here w<sup>th</sup> my Children and take a Motherly Care: of them & Continue in my Name". Legacies to be paid and then rest of my moveables to be equally divided among my five sons. My son Joseph Wilbore "shall take the Charge & Care of all my writings & Books of account". Witnessed by Henry Hodges, Israel Thresher and John Heskins, of whom Deacon Henry Hodges and John Heskins made oath to above will at Bristol, March 1, 1697-8 before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup>. Judge of Probate, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>, testifying "that they allfoe see Israel Threfher signe as a witness at the same time" Entered Mar. 1, 1697-8 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup> :

[215] Inventory of above estate taken Feb. 23, 1697-8 by Thomas Lenard, Henry Hodges, Stephen Merick and John Heskins, and, amounting to £772..00..09, [216] was presented and sworn to by Joseph Wilbore and Shadrach Wilbore both of Taunton, sons unto Shadrach Wilbore late of Taunton dec'd. before Jn<sup>o</sup> Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of Probate, Jn<sup>o</sup> Cary Register, March 1, 1697-8. Entered same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>.

An account exhibited by William Wood and George Wood, administrators of the estate left by William Wood late of Dartmouth dec'd, dated Mar. 10, 1697-8. Items:

"To william wood his Dubble portion Eldest son "

"To Georg wood Adm<sup>r</sup>: with william wood abouefaid "

"To Jofeph wood payd in lands Next Brother "

"To these three Brethren aboue Named the lands were Divided And farther the Adm<sup>rs</sup> hath payd thefe following Legaties To Daniel wood payd to his Gaurdian as p<sup>r</sup> his Receipt "

"To Jn<sup>o</sup> wood as p<sup>r</sup> Receipt Signed by Thomas Mallet "

"To Jofiah wood payd his Gaurdian David Lake "

"To m<sup>o</sup> Mary Mallet p<sup>r</sup> Receipt signed by Mallet "

"To Sarah wood as p<sup>r</sup> her Receipt payd "

"To Margaret wood her Gaurdian David Lake pd as by his Receipt "

"To Rebecah wood payd her Gaurdian David Lake as by his Receipt "

Above account allowed by John Saffin Esq. Judge of Probate Mar. 10, 1697-8. John Cary Register. Entered May 12, 1698 by Jn<sup>o</sup> Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>.

[217] Receipt dated Mar. 14, 1697-8, given by David Lake of Tiverton guardian of Joseph Wood, son of William Wood late of Dartmouth, to George Wood, joint administrator with his brother William Wood of the estate left by their father William Wood dec'd, for £33..13 in full for that part of abovesaid estate divided unto said Joseph Wood, to whom I am guardian. Entered May 12, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>:

David Lake of Tiverton, guardian of Margaret Wood and Rebeccah Wood, has received of William Wood and George Wood of Dartmouth, £67..06. Receipt dated May 10, 1697, and entered May 12, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>

David Lake has received of William Wood of Dartmouth on the account of Josiah Wood son of the late deceased William Wood of Dartmouth £33..13. Receipt dated Feb. 8, 1697-8 and witnessed by Zacheas Butt and Increase Allen. Entered May 12, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>

Sarah Wood, daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Wood of Dartmouth dec'd, has received from William Wood and George Wood, administrators of the estate of William Wood of Dartmouth dec'd, the sum of £33..13. Receipt dated Apr. 14,

1697 and entered May 12, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>

Thomas Mallett "of Newport on Roads Island Linnen Draper" has received from William Wood and George Wood administrators of the estate of William Wood of Dartmouth dec'd, the sum of £83..13 "Vpon the account of his wiues Portion Mary Mallet". Dated Apr. 14, 1697 and entered May 12, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>:

[218] William Wood and George Wood sons of and administrators of the estate of their father William Wood late of Dartmouth deceased, having finished their administration are hereby discharged from the same by John Saffin Judge of Probate for Bristol County, Mar. 10, 1697-8. John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>: Entered May 12, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>

Will of Benjamin Paine who is "Now Resident in Bristoll . . . being Sick of Body . . . And Calling to mind the vncertain Estate of this Life and that all flesh must yeild vnto Death, when it shall please God to Call", dated April 18, 1698; "whereas my Brother John Paine of Swanzey hath by y<sup>e</sup> Providence of God been long Exerfised with Sicknefs" I order that £20 be paid him before there is any division of my estate. "I do Giue to m<sup>r</sup> Jones my Lanlady who hath been Very tender of mee in this my present Secknes fise pounds to be payd her as a Token of my Thankfullnes to her". All my estate, after legacies are paid, to be equally divided among all my brothers and sisters, "hereby Not Excluding my Brother John but that he also haue an Equall part with them Notwithstanding the abouesd Twenty pounds Giuen him And lastly I doe hereby Nominate & appoint my well beloued Brother Stephen Paine & my Brother in law Deacon Samuel Peck" my executors. [219] Witnessed by Benjamin Jones, Tristrem Bowerman and Nath<sup>l</sup> Paine, who all appeared before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of Probate and made oath to above will, May 3, 1698. John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup> Entered same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>:

Inventory of above estate taken by Hugh Woodbery and Nathaniel Paine, May 3, 1698. Items: "To a Bond from Samuel Moulton of Palmers River"; "Ditto a bond from Ephraim Peirce sen<sup>r</sup> & Eriakim Peirce of Swanzey with the Interest at 6 p<sup>r</sup> Cent"; "Ditto a Bond from will Ingraham Jun<sup>r</sup> of Bristoll with y<sup>e</sup> Interest one year"; "To Money in Henry Brags hands". Amount, £261..16..00. Above inventory presented and sworn to at Bristol, May 3, 1698 by M<sup>r</sup> Stephen Paine and Deacon Samuel Peck, executors, before John Saffin Esq. Judge of Probate. John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>. Entered May 3, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup> Additional inventory taken Apr. 21, 1699 by Capt Peck and W<sup>m</sup> Carpent<sup>r</sup>: to be added to above.

[220] Little Compton, Apr. 20, 1698. Inventory of the estate of Mary Price "of late Dec'd." taken by Christopher Allen and William Foabs. Amount, £392..15..02. Above inventory sworn to by John Price, administrator of the estate of his mother, Mary Price late of Little Compton dec'd, before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup>. Judge of Probate, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>. May 3, 1698. Entered same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>:

[221] "I Ioseph wood of taunton . . . being of found mind & Memory but very weak of Body" do make my last will, Feb. 12, 1697-8; "my will is that my Beloued wife Abigale shall haue that Estate which she brought with her and one third of the Rest of moueable Estate". Rest of estate both lands and moveables to be divided among all my children, "Viz, Ioseph & John & Ephraim and that Childe said wife is with Child off, be

it a son or be it a Daughter allways fo as my son Joseph haue a Dubble portion". If any of my children die before they are married, such share to be divided among my surviving children; "my wife shall haue the vie of my feather Bed Vntill my son John shall come to be Twenty one years old and then he to haue that Bed and a Childs red Blanket as part of his Portion Allfo I do hereby make my Beloued Brother in law Joseph Deane my sole Executor \* \* I allfo Desire my Beloued Brothers, in law Peter walker & John Paul to be ouerfeers to this my last will & Testament, and to be helpfull w<sup>th</sup> their Councill & Advice to my Dear wife & Children whom I leaue behind". Witnessed by Thomas Leonard, Silvanus X Camball and Elkanah Leonard of whom Silvanus Camball and Elkanah Leonard made oath to above will in Bristol, May 19, 1698 before John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of Probate, John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>, stating that Cap<sup>t</sup> Thomas Leonard did sign as a witness at the same time. Entered May 19, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>:

[222] Inventory of the estate of Joseph Wood of Taunton, "who Deceased in the month of february the 12<sup>th</sup> day 169<sup>8</sup>" taken Apr. 30, 1698 by Abell Burt, John Crossman and Robert Crossman. Amount, £214..02..07. Said inventory sworn to at Bristol, May 19, 1698, by Joseph Dean executor of above will before John Saffin Proba<sup>r</sup>: John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>. Entered same day by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>: \*

[223] We, the subscribers, viz: Thomas Leonard, James Leonard, Henry Hodges, John Richmond Sen<sup>r</sup>: and Thomas Williams, all of Taunton, being commissioned by John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup> Judge of Probate, to made an equal division of the estate of Nathaniel Williams late of said Taunton dec'd, "Between Elizabeth Williams the Relect & Adminiftratrix with John Williams son of the faid Dec<sup>d</sup>: Between her & his Children" do diuide said estate as follows: To the widow the west end of the dwelling house, the west end of the barn, a third part of the yearly income of the lands set out to her sons John and Nathaniel Williams during her life, and one third of the moveables forever. To John Williams eldest son of said dec'd, the dwelling house, barn, orchard, the land at home, the ten acre lot in the great lots, the seven acre lot in the great lots, the three acres of land near John Thresher's, the North Purchase, the eight acres of land in the Little woods so called, half a purchase right in the old township, the meadow at Littleworth, three acres of land at Pale Brook, the share in the Dead Swamp, the rest of the land lately taken up or yet due to said Purchase right in the old township to be equally divided between said John Williams and his brother Nathaniel Williams, said John Williams also to have £56 out of the moveables and to pay his Grandmother Williams 6 shillings 8 pence per annum during her life. To Nathaniel Williams second son of said dec'd, his father's fifty acre division and his thirty acre division in said township, six acres of land on the Neck plain so called, the South Purchase, half a Purchase Right in the old township, the division of land called the Rumford division, the meadow and upland at the Neck, three acres of swamp at Pale Brook and the part of the Cedar Swamp bought of John Thresher, also what is to be divided between him and his brother John as abovesaid, and £7..16..8 out of the moveables, he to pay his Grandmother Williams 3 shillings 4 pence per annum during her life. To Elizabeth the only daughter of said deceased £60..10 in money at the time of her marriage or when she comes to eighteen years of age. Dated July 25, 1698, signed by the five above named commissioners and witnessed by Philip



King and John Smith. Said division presented [224] to John Saffin Judge of Probate by Thomas Leonard Esq<sup>r</sup> one of the above subscribers and allowed by said Judge Oct. 11, 1698. John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup> Entered Oct. 14, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>.

Inventory of the estate of Samuel Smith of Taunton dec'd taken Aug. 25, 1698 by Robert Crosman and Richard Stevens and sworn to by his son Samuel Smith of Taunton at Bristol, Oct. 13, 1698 before John Saffin Proba<sup>r</sup>: John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup> Recorded Oct. 17, 1698 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>.

"March the tenth 1698: Then brought in & presented to the Judg John Saffin Esq<sup>r</sup>. by Joseph Willbore one of the Exe<sup>rs</sup> to the last will & testam<sup>t</sup> of his father Shadrach Willbore these particulars following Omitted & not put into the Inventory which is Entered in y<sup>e</sup> 215 page of this Book", amounting to £4..11..06, which were prized in 1698 by Henry Hodges and Stephen Marick. Dec. 9, 1701, Joseph Willbore, executor, brought in these particulars to be added to his late father's inventory, viz: "A Debt owing from Captain Negus"; "more from John Dean Jun<sup>r</sup>:" Total amount of above, £5..19..00.

[225] An account of the funeral charges and debts paid "Due from the Estate of Thomas Brentnall Deceased 1692, given in this 27<sup>th</sup>: of December 1695 by Samuel Brentnall and Nathaniel Brentnall sonnes to the Deceased, & Bondsman with their Mother Easter Brentnall is as followeth". Items: "for the going to John Richmond & the Staying for the writting of a Deed 3 dayes man & Horfs"; "To Cash payd John Richmond for to Signe said Deed"; Paid Steven Arnold, Len<sup>t</sup> Preserved Abell, Robert Avery of Dedham, "John Ware of Wrenham Sen<sup>r</sup>:", Samuel Brentnall, "Thomanchett", Thomas Read, W<sup>m</sup> Carpenter Sen<sup>r</sup>, John Willmath, Will<sup>t</sup>: Carpent<sup>r</sup>. Jun<sup>r</sup>, Ric<sup>d</sup>: George, William Ireland.

This account was given into the Register's office at Bristol by Samuel Brentnall and Nathaniel Brentnall sons of said dec'd, and sworn to by them as a true account to their certain knowledge particularly acted by each of them except the payments to Preserved Abell, William Carpenter Jr. and William Ireland, "which they are informed was Transacted by their said mother", before Jn<sup>o</sup> Saffin Proba<sup>r</sup>: John Cary Reg<sup>r</sup>: Dec. 27, 1695. On Sept. 10, 1697 the within named Hester Brentnall made oath to the truth of above account before John Saffin Proba<sup>r</sup>: John Cary Reg<sup>r</sup>: The inventory of the estate of Thomas Brentnall late of Taunton dec'd given by the administratrix Hester Brentnall did amount to £126..15..02. Entered Oct. 1, 1697 by John Cary Regist<sup>r</sup>:

[226] "Boston february the 5<sup>th</sup>: 1701 Received of m<sup>rs</sup>. Easter Smith Administratrix to her Husband Thomas Brentnall of Wading River Received of m<sup>r</sup> Samuel Brentner the sum of three pounds six shillings of m<sup>r</sup> Samuel Brentner by her order & is in full of all acc<sup>ts</sup>. whatsoever for the Acc<sup>t</sup> of m<sup>r</sup> John Jolliff dec'd I say Received by me Jarvis Ballard Executor to m<sup>r</sup> John Jolliff". Signed Jarvis Ballard.

[227-229 blank]

[230] I John Saffin of Bristol "Out of meer loue to & for the Incorag-  
ment of my Negro man Adam to goe on Chearfully in his Bufiles and  
Employment by me Now put into the Costadie Seruis and Command of

Thomas Sheapard my tennant on Bound feild farme in Bristoll Aforefaid for and Dureing the tearm of Seauen years from the Twenty fifth Day of march laft past 1694". At the close of that time I do "Enfranchise, Clear and mak free my said Negro man Named Adam to be fully at his own Dispose and Liberty as other freemen are or ought to be \* \* Always Provided that the said Adam my fervant Doe in the mean time goe on Cherfully Quietly and Indufterously in the Lawfull bufiness that Either my self or my assignes shall from time to time Reasonably sett him about or Employ him in and Doe behaue & abare himself as an honest true & faithfull Saruant ought to Doe Dureing the terme of feuen years as aforefaid". Witnessed by Rachell X Brown, Richard Smith and Samuel Galop. Entered Nov. 15, 1694 by John Cary Record'

[End of Volume I]

## THE WOODS FAMILY OF GROTON, MASS.

By HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M., of Boston.

1. SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> WOODS, whose parentage and ancestry are unknown, was a member of the train-band at Watertown, Mass., in 1653 (Middlesex Co. Court files, 1653), and later lived in Cambridge, Mass., where he married, 28 Sept. 1659, ALICE RUSHTON, whose parentage and ancestry are also unknown. In 1662 he moved to Groton, Mass., where he was an original proprietor owning an eleven-acre right, and there resided until the destruction of the town in King Philip's War, Mar. 1675-6, when he returned to Watertown. In 1677 he signed the agreement, made at Concord, Mass., to resettle Groton, and the following year went back to Groton, where he died about Jan. 1717-18, as appears in a court petition (see REGISTER, vol. 51, p. 396 note), and where his wife died 17 Apr. 1712.

Both he and his wife were born about 1636, according to their depositions made in 1676 (Butler's History of Groton, p. 84).

Children:

2. i. SAMUEL,<sup>2</sup> b. at Cambridge 3 Jan. 1660-1.
  3. ii. THOMAS, b. at Groton 9 Mar. 1663.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. at Groton 17 Sept. 1665; m. 1 Dec. 1686, THOMAS TARBELL; d. 24 Jan. 1717.
  4. iv. NATHANIEL, b. at Groton 25 Mar. 1667-8.
  - v. MARY, b. at Groton 2 Aug. 1670; m. (1) ELEAZER PARKER; m. (2) 3 Jan. 1706-7, as his second wife, JOHN NUTTING, JR.
  - vi. ABIGAIL, b. at Groton 19 Aug. 1672; m. (1) DANIEL PIERCE; m. (2) SAMUEL BARRON.
  - vii. HANNAH, b. at Groton 18 Sept. 1674; d. unm. 29 Sept. 1703.
  - viii. JOHN, b. at Watertown 4 Mar. 1676-7; d. young.
  2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> WOODS (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup>), born at Cambridge 3 Jan. 1660-1, died at Groton 19 Mar. 1712.
- He married at Chelmsford, Mass., 30 Dec. 1685, HANNAH FARWELL, born at Chelmsford 20 Jan. 1667, died at Lancaster, Mass., 14 Aug. 1739, daughter of Ens. Joseph and Hannah (Learned) of Chelmsford and Dunstable, Mass. She married secondly, as his second wife, Capt. Peter Joslin of Lancaster.

## Children :

1. MARY,<sup>2</sup> b. abt. 1687; m. 20 Nov. 1711, JOHN GOSS of Lancaster.
5. ii. SAMUEL, b. abt. 1690.
- iii. SARAH, b. abt. 1693; living unm. in 1718.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. at Groton 1695; m. before 1718, JOHN SOLENDINE.
- v. RACHEL, b. at Groton 1698; m. 12 Dec. 1721, JONATHAN WHITCOMB of Lancaster.
- vi. ALICE, b. at Groton 26 Dec. 1700; m. 30 Apr. 1724, PETER JOSLIN, JR., of Lancaster; d. 23 Sept. 1784.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. at Groton 12 Sept. 1703; d. there unm. in 1740.
- viii. ESTHER, b. at Groton 13 Nov. 1705.
6. ix. JOSEPH, b. at Groton 21 June 1707.
- x. MARTHA, b. at Groton 15 Apr. 1709; m. 11 Sept. 1729, JOHN WHEEL-OCK of Lancaster; d. 5 May 1802.
3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> WOODS (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 9 Mar. 1663, died there 28 Aug. 1738. In 1735 he was "bereft of reason" (Middlesex Co. Probate).

He married four times: first ELIZABETH ———, who died 21 Apr. 1688; secondly HANNAH WHITNEY, who died before Apr. 1713, daughter of Dea. Joshua and Lydia; thirdly HANNAH ———, who was living in 1721; and fourthly at Groton, 30 Apr. 1723, MRS. ABIGAIL (NUTTING) CHAMBERLAIN, who died before Oct. 1740, widow of Thomas of Groton.

Child by first wife:

1. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> d. 1 May 1688.

Children by second wife:

- ii. ABIGAIL, m. 13 Oct. 1713, JOHN CHAMBERLAIN, known as "Paugus John."
- iii. ESTHER, b. at Groton 26 July 1697; d. 31 July 1704.
7. iv. JOSIAH, b. at Groton 15 Sept. 1701.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. at Groton 9 Nov. 1702; m. 2 Nov. 1732, DANIEL FARMER of Lunenburg, Mass.
- vi. THOMAS, b. at Groton 25 Nov. 1705; killed in Lovewell's Fight at Pigwacket (Fryeburg, Me.) 8 May 1725.
8. vii. AMOS, b. about 1709.
4. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> WOODS (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 25 Mar. 1667-8, died there 20 June 1738.

He married four times: first ELEANOR ———; secondly ALICE ———, born about 1673-4, died 10 Jan. 1717-18 in her 45th year; thirdly, 3 July 1721, SARAH BROWN, born at Sudbury, Mass., 20 May 1680, died at Groton 3 Mar. 1724-5, daughter of Jabez and Deborah (Haines) of Sudbury and Stow, Mass.; and fourthly, 14 Sept. 1725, MRS. MARY (BLANCHARD) DERBYSHIRE, who survived him, daughter of John of Dunstable, and widow of John of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton:

9. i. NATHANIEL,<sup>3</sup> b. 19 Oct. 1694.
- ii. DANIEL, b. 10 Aug. 1696; killed in Lovewell's Fight at Pigwacket (Fryeburg, Me.) 8 May 1725.
10. iii. JOHN, b. 3 Mar. 1697-8.
- iv. ISAAC, b. 20 Feb. 1699-1700.
- v. BATHSHEBA, b. 5 Apr. 1702; m. (1) 2 May 1722, COLLINS MOORE of Oxford, Mass.; m. (2) 11 Aug. 1743, SAMUEL TOWN of Oxford; m. (3) 20 Dec. 1760, JOSEPH PHILLIPS of Oxford; d. at Charlton, Mass., in 1778.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 16 Mar. 1704; m. 27 Apr. 1725, JOHN FARMER of Billerica, Mass.; d. before 1738.
- vii. PHEBE, b. 13 Jan. or Feb. 1705-6; d. young.

- 12. vii. AARON, b. 26 May 1707.
- 13. ix. MOSES, b. 6 July 1709.
- 14. x. REUBEN, b. 11 Apr. 1711.

Children by second wife :

- xi. PHEBE, b. 6 Mar. 1713; m. 25 Oct. 1733, JAMES TUFTS of Medford, Mass.; living in 1770.
- 15. xii. JONATHAN, b. 4 June 1715.

- 5. SAMUEL<sup>8</sup> WOODS (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1690, died at Groton 10 Apr. 1773.

He married at Groton, 29 Nov. 1720, PATIENCE BIGELOW, born at Watertown, Mass., 30 Sept. 1695, died at Groton 23 Jan. 1771, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Child) of Watertown.

Children, all born at Groton :

- 1. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. 29 Aug. 1721; m. 4 Feb. 1741-2, EPHRAIM DIVOLL of Lancaster, Mass.; d. 16 July 1813.
- 16. ii. SAMUEL, b. 2 Dec. 1722.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 1 Dec. 1724; m. ABRAHAM WHEELER of Keene, N. H.; d. 28 Nov. 1824.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 11 Dec. 1726; m. 25 Nov. 1747, OLIVER WHEELER of Acton, Mass.
- v. EUNICE, b. 24 Feb. 1728-9; living unm. at Charlestown, N. H., in 1776.
- 17. vi. JAMES, b. 22 Aug. 1731.
- 18. vii. WILLIAM, b. 17 Oct. 1735.
- viii. MARY, b. 16 Mar. 1738; m. JOSEPH WILSON of Keene, N. H.; d. 18 Jan. 1776.

- 6. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> WOODS (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 21 June 1707, died at Lancaster, Mass., in 1745.

He married at Lancaster, 15 May 1729, HANNAH WHITE, born at Lancaster 14 Mar. 1710, died there 24 June 1786, daughter of Josiah and Abigail (Whitcomb) of Lancaster.

Children, all born at Lancaster :

- 19. i. JOSEPH,<sup>4</sup> b. 1 Apr. 1731.
- 20. ii. ELIJAH, b. 16 July 1738.
- 21. iii. LEVI, b. 31 Mar. 1735.
- iv. ELISHA, b. 18 Aug. 1737; d. before 1786.
- v. SAMUEL, b. 20 May, 1739; killed by the Indians, Apr. 1759.
- 22. vi. JOTHAM, b. 18 Mar. 1740-1.
- 23. vii. JOHN, b. 14 Mar. 1744-5.

- 7. JOSIAH<sup>8</sup> WOODS (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 15 Sept. 1701, died in Pennsylvania 30 Sept. 1738. The name of his wife, and place and date of their marriage, have not been found. In 1734 he was living at Cheltenham, Philadelphia County, Pa. (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 38, p. 454.) In 1757 the children named below joined in court proceedings concerning property (Middlesex Co. Superior Court files, Mar. 1758).

Children :

- i. ISAAC,<sup>4</sup> of White Marsh, Philadelphia Co., Pa.
- ii. SAMUEL, of White Marsh.
- iii. RACHEL, of White Marsh.
- iv. HANNAH, m. JOHN COX of Abington, Philadelphia Co.
- v. THOMAS, of Abington.
- vi. JOSIAH, of Norriton, Philadelphia Co.
- vii. ELIZABETH, m. JOHN BURKE of Upper Dublin, Philadelphia Co.

8. AMOS<sup>a</sup> WOODS (*Thomas*,<sup>a</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>) was born about 1709. The records of his birth and death, and the death of his wife, have not been found.

He married at Groton, 5 July 1733, HANNAH NUTTING, born at Groton 28 May 1714, daughter of David and Hannah of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>a</sup> b. 4 Mar. 1734. Perhaps she m. 16 Mar. 1758, JONATHAN HOLDEN.
- ii. ESTHER, b. 12 June 1736. Perhaps she m. 26 June 1760, WILLIAM FARWELL.
- iii. MARY, b. 21 Feb. 1737-8; m. 2 Aug. 1777, SAMUEL MANNING of Cambridge, Mass.; d. 15 Oct. 1788.
- iv. SIBYL, b. 6 Feb. 1740.
- v. LYDIA, b. 23 Jan. 1745; m. 20 Nov. 1770, BENJAMIN HAZEN.
24. vi. AMOS, b. 17 Dec. 1748.

9. SERGT. NATHANIEL<sup>a</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>a</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 19 Oct. 1694, died at Pepperell, Mass., — July 1766. In 1725 he was sergeant in Lovewell's campaign, in command of the fort erected at Ossipee Pond.

He married three times: first ALICE FRENCH, born at Dunstable 20 Nov. 1699, death record not found, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Cummings) of Dunstable; secondly RUTH ———,\* who separated from him in 1748, but returned, and was living in 1758; and thirdly, 2 Dec. 1762, Mrs. MARY ( ) ERWIN, widow of John of Groton, who separated from him in Feb. 1763, but returned before the following Dec.

Children by first wife, all born at Groton:

- i. DANIEL,<sup>a</sup> b. 10 Dec. 1726.
25. ii. EBENEZER, b. 19 Dec. 1728.
26. iii. OLIVER, b. 20 Sept. 1730.
27. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 3 June 1732.
- v. JOHN, b. 1 July 1734; d. at Pepperell 7 Aug. 1756; m. at Pepperell, 17 June 1756, JERUSHA SMITH, b. at Groton 21 June 1732, dau. of Nathaniel; no issue. She m. (2) 11 Jan. 1759, John Stone, Jr.

10. LIEUT. JOHN<sup>a</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>a</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 3 Mar. 1697-8, died there 7 May 1782. He was lieutenant of militia.

He married first at Groton, 3 June 1725, SARAH LONGLEY, born at Groton 28 Mar. 1706, died there 28 Mar. 1773, daughter of John and Sarah (Prescott); and secondly DEBORAH ———, parentage not known, who survived him.

Children by first wife, all born at Groton:

- i. SARAH,<sup>a</sup> b. 6 May 1726; m. (1) 22 May 1745, WILLIAM TARBELL, JR.; m. (2) 4 Jan. 1759, CHARLES WITHERELL of Pepperell, Mass.; d. 11 Nov. 1790.
- ii. JOHN, b. 27 Aug., d. 31 Aug., 1728.
- iii. SUSANNAH, b. 5 May 1730; m. at Pepperell, 3 Jan. 1751, JOHN GREEN; d. before 1779.
- iv. ALICE, b. 20 Aug. 1732; m. at Dunstable (Nashua, N. H.), 8 Jan. 1752, BENJAMIN PARKER of Hollis, N. H.
- v. LUCY, b. 18 May 1735; m. 29 Oct. 1761, THOMAS TROWBRIDGE; d. 25 Dec. 1765.
28. vi. JOHN, b. 1 Aug. 1737.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 13 Oct. 1739; d. 19 Nov. 1758.

\* Perhaps she was Ruth Nutting. See Middlesex Co. Court files, Aug. 1743, Woods v. Barron.

- viii. ABIGAIL, b. 21 Jan. 1741; m. (1) 19 May 1763, SILAS PARKER BARRON; m. (2) at Hollis, N. H., 15 Sept. 1775, MINOT FARMER; m. (3) at Hollis, 25 Nov. 1790, FRANCIS BLOOD; m. (4) ——— KENDALL.
29. ix. DAVID, b. 31 Dec. 1746.
11. LIEUT. ISAAC<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 20 Feb. 1699–1700, died there 31 Mar. 1775. He was lieutenant of militia.
- He married at Groton, 21 Sept. 1725, ABIGAIL STEVENS, born at Chelmsford, Mass., 13 Aug. 1702, died at Groton 24 Dec. 1781, daughter of John and Sarah (Snow) of Chelmsford.
- Children, all born at Groton:
30. i. ISAAC,<sup>4</sup> b. 29 Oct. 1725.
31. ii. EPHRAIM, b. 25 Apr. 1727.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 29 Dec. 1728; d. 10 Feb. 1756.
32. iv. NEHEMIAH, b. 6 Dec. 1731.
33. v. HENRY, b. 4 Sept. 1733.
- vi. JONAS, b. 21 May 1735; d. unm. at Fort William Henry, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1756.
34. vii. CALEB, b. 22 Jan. 1736–7.
- viii. PRUDENCE, b. 8 Oct., d. 27 Oct., 1738.
- ix. SAMSON, b. 6 May 1740; d. at Albany, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1757.
- x. SARAH, b. 17 Aug. 1742; m. 2 Dec. 1762, ROBERT AMES; d. 23 Nov. 1774.
35. xi. SOLOMON, b. 29 Aug. 1747.
12. AARON<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 26 May 1707, was living with his fourth wife at Shirley, Mass., in 1793; the records of their deaths have not been found. He previously resided for short periods at Boxborough and Littleton, Mass.
- He married four times: first at Groton, 3 Apr. 1739, SARAH BOYNTON, baptized 1 Jan. 1718–19, died at Shirley 29 Apr. 1775, daughter of Hilkiah and Priscilla (Jewett) of Rowley and Lunenburg, Mass.; secondly, intention recorded at Shirley 27 Oct. 1765, HANNAH FARNSWORTH of Harvard, Mass., perhaps a widow; thirdly, intention recorded at Shirley 1 Aug. 1785, MRS. MARY ( ) BROWN, who died at Boxborough 13 Aug. 1786, widow of Boaz of Littleton, Mass.; and fourthly, intention recorded at Shirley 2 Dec. 1786, MRS. ELIZABETH ( ) GATES of Lancaster, Mass.
- Children by first wife, born at Groton:
- i. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 30 Jan. 1739–40; of Boston, Mass., in 1784; m. 29 Dec. 1791, as his second wife, SAMUEL MANNING of Cambridge, Mass. (see 8, iii); d. 16 Apr. 1812.
36. ii. LEMUEL, b. 23 Sept. 1742.
13. MOSES<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 6 July 1709, died at Gaspereaux, Nova Scotia, 20 Oct. 1755. He resided at Groton west parish (afterwards Pepperell), and served in King George's and the French and Indian wars.
- He married at Groton, 22 Nov. 1733, ESTHER HOUGHTON, born in 1713, baptized 13 May 1716, daughter of Robert, Jr., and Deborah of Lancaster, Mass. She married secondly at Pepperell, 10 Jan. 1758, as his second wife, Ens. David Shattuck of Pepperell, and was living in 1774.
- Children, the last two born at Pepperell, the others at Groton:
- i. ESTHER,<sup>4</sup> b. 2 Sept. 1735; m. 21 Dec. 1762, LIEUT. ENOSH LAWRENCE of Mason, N. H.; d. 12 July 1815.

- ii. HANNAH, b. 28 Sept. 1737. Perhaps she m. 16 Apr. 1765, as his second wife, ADJ. WILLIAM GREEN of Pepperell.
  - iii. BATHSHEBA, b. 3 Nov. 1739; m. 17 Nov. 1757, DAVID TARBELL of Pepperell.
  - iv. DEBORAH, b. 14 Apr. 1742.
  - v. MARTHA, b. 3 Apr. 1744.
  - vi. ANNA, b. 29 Sept. 1746; d. young.
  - vii. A SON, still-born 12 Dec. 1748.
  37. viii. MOSES, b. 16 Feb. 1749-50.
  - ix. A SON, still-born 1 Jan. 1753.
  38. x. JOSEPH, b. 3 Jan. 1754.
  - xi. ANNA, b. 7 Apr. 1755.
14. REUBEN<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel<sup>s</sup> Samuel<sup>l</sup>*), born at Groton 11 Apr. 1711, died there 17 Oct. 1774.  
 He married at Groton, 11 June 1741, MRS. SUBMIT (PARKER) WHITNEY, born at Groton 10 Sept. 1715, living in 1791, daughter of James and Abigail (Prescott), and widow of Timothy of Groton. Children, all born at Groton:
- i. REUBEN,<sup>s</sup> b. 30 Mar. 1742; d. at Crown Point, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1760.
  39. ii. ABEL, b. 2 Jan. 1743-4.
  - iii. BETTY, b. 18 Sept. 1745; m. 6 Oct. 1768, THOMAS FARRINGTON; d. at Kennebec, Me., 5 May 1775.
  40. iv. TIMOTHY, b. 3 May 1747.
  - v. SUBMIT, b. 18 Feb. 1748-9; m. 26 June 1764, DAVID FARWELL.
  41. vi. DANIEL, b. 27 Jan. 1750-1.
  - vii. ANNA, b. 16 Apr. 1753; m. 7 May 1772, WILLIAM BEALS of Westford, Mass.
  42. viii. JONATHAN, b. 26 Apr. 1755.
  - ix. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Mar. 1757. Perhaps she m. 19 May 1781, WINSLOW PARKER.
  - x. OLIVER, b. 17 Sept. 1758; served in the Revolution; living in 1780.
  - xi. REUBEN, b. 7 Dec. 1760; served in the Revolution; d. unm. before 19 Apr. 1780.
15. JONATHAN<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel<sup>s</sup> Samuel<sup>l</sup>*), born at Groton 4 June 1715, died at Pepperell, Mass., 30 Dec. 1755.  
 He married MRS. MARY (PAGE) BOYDEN, born at Groton 20 Feb. 1716-17, died at Pepperell 1 Jan. 1754, daughter of Jonathan and Mary, and widow of Jonathan, Jr., of Groton.  
 Children, all born at Groton:
- i. MARY,<sup>s</sup> b. 31 Jan. 1738-9; m. 11 Oct. 1759, as his third wife, CAPT. ISAAC<sup>s</sup> WOODS (30).
  - ii. JONATHAN, b. 8 Apr. 1741; d. young.
  - iii. PHEBE, b. 14 Feb. 1742-3; m. CAPT. WILLIAM SCOTT of Peterboro, N. H.; d. about 1789.
  - iv. JOSEPH, b. 4 May 1745; d. 19 Aug. 1751.
  - v. RACHEL, b. 30 Mar. 1746.
  - vi. JONATHAN, b. 5 May 1749; d. 25 Aug. 1751.
  - vii. ALICE, b. 14 Feb. 1750-1.
  43. viii. LEVI, b. 10 May 1753.
16. SAMUEL<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Samuel<sup>s</sup> Samuel<sup>s</sup> Samuel<sup>l</sup>*), was born at Groton 2 Dec. 1722. The parentage of his wife, and the place and date of their deaths, have not been found.  
 He married at Westford, Mass., 22 Sept. 1747, TABITHA WHEELER. About 1760 they moved from Groton to Keene, N. H.  
 Children, the first six born at Groton, the others at Keene:
- i. MARIA,<sup>s</sup> b. 23 June 1748.
  - ii. REBEKAH, b. 24 Mar. 1750. She had a daughter, named Mary Bachellor, b. at Keene 15 Aug. 1769.

- iii. SAMUEL, b. 14 Apr. 1753; served in the Revolution; d. at Keene 26 Apr. 1777.
  - iv. SARAH, b. 3 Apr. 1756.
  - v. MARY, b. 1 Dec. 1757; d. 15 Sept. 1758.
  - vi. HANNAH, b. 11 Oct. 1759.
  - vii. EUNICE, b. 17 July 1762.
  - viii. JOHN, b. 4 July 1764.
- 17. JAMES<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 22 Aug. 1731, was living there in 1790. The parentage of his wife, and the place and date of their deaths, have not been found. He served in the Revolution.  
He married at Groton, 6 Feb. 1760, ABIGAIL HOWARD.  
Children, all born at Groton :
  - i. JAMES,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 Apr. 1761.
  - 44. ii. NAHUM, b. 14 Nov. 1763.
  - 45. iii. JOTHAM, b. 8 Mar. 1766.
  - iv. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Jan. 1769.
  - v. RACHEL, b. 9 Apr. 1771; m. 3 Sept. 1816, BILL WRIGHT STEVENS of Dunstable, Mass.
- 18. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 17 Oct. 1735, died at Keene, N. H., 23 Mar. 1818. He served in the Revolution.  
He married at Chelmsford, Mass., 9 Feb. 1757, NAOMI JANGLEY, born at Chelmsford 18 May 1741, died at Keene 8 Sept. 1815, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Foster) of Chelmsford.  
Children, the first two born at Chelmsford, the others at Keene :
  - i. NAOMI,<sup>5</sup> b. 18 May 1759; m. at Keene, 23 May 1787, SAMUEL FELT of Packersfield (now Nelson), N. H.; d. 6 Apr. 1851.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. — May 1761, bapt. at Groton 7 June following; killed in the Battle of Bennington, Vt., 16 Aug. 1777.
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. 15 May 1763.
  - 46. iv. LEVI, b. 18 Feb. 1765.
  - v. MOLLY, b. 3 Nov. 1766; m. 24 Sept. 1793, as his second wife, REV. DAVID DARLING; d. 24 Mar. 1818.
  - 47. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 10 June 1769.
  - 48. vii. ENOCH, b. 29 Jan. 1771.
  - 49. viii. SOLOMON, b. 14 Oct. 1772.
  - ix. LYDIA, b. 7 Sept. 1774.
  - x. DAVID, b. 14 July 1776.
  - 50. xi. ELIJAH, b. 16 July 1778.
  - xii. WILLIAM, 6 May 1780.
  - 51. xiii. JOSIAH, b. 3 Sept. 1782.
- 19. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Lancaster 1 Apr. 1731. The records of his and his wife's death have not been found.  
He married at Lancaster, 30 Nov. 1757, LUCY BUTLER, born at Lunenburg, Mass., 25 June 1738, daughter of William and Lucy (Story) of Lunenburg.  
Children, all born at Lancaster :
  - 52. i. SAMUEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1759.
  - ii. RACHEL, b. 28 Jan. 1761; m. 1 June 1785, JOHN FLETCHER.
  - iii. URSULA, b. 24 Feb. 1763.
  - iv. LUCY, bapt. May or June 1772.
- 20. ELIJAH<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Lancaster 16 July 1733. The parentage of his wife, and the place and date of their deaths, have not been found.



He married at Lancaster, 2 Feb. 1758, MARY GOODFREE, or GODFREY, of Harvard.

Children, all born at Lancaster:

- i. ELISHA,<sup>4</sup> b. 11 Jan. 1759; served in the Revolution.
- ii. MARY, b. 31 May 1761. Perhaps she m. 27 Feb. 1777, DANIEL KNIGHTS.
- iii. JOTHAM, b. 1 Jan. 1764.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 11 Aug. 1766.
- v. SILENCE, bapt. 17 Sept. 1769.
- vi. RACHEL, bapt. 19 Mar. 1775.
- vii. SETH (twin), b. 13 Apr. 1777; d. same day.
- viii. A CHILD (twin), still-born 13 Apr. 1777.

21. LEVI<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lancaster 31 Mar. 1735, died at Leominster, Mass., 20 May 1779. In 1762 he was living at Petersham, Mass.

He married at Lancaster, 20 Apr. 1763, TAMAR HOUGHTON, born at Lancaster 5 Dec. 1733, died at Leominster 14 Dec. 1809, daughter of Gershom and Elizabeth (Rugg) of Lancaster.

Children, all born at Leominster:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 12 June 1764; m. 5 Jan. 1785, SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> WOODS (51).
53. ii. ASA, b. 6 May 1766.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 26 Sept. 1768; d. June 1771.
- iv. LEVI, b. 10 Oct. 1770. Perhaps he d. 11 Dec. 1809.
- v. MARTHA, or PATTY, b. 7 Oct. 1773; m. 1 July 1804, AMASA JONES; d. 28 Sept. 1852.
54. vi. JOSEPH, b. 29 June 1775.

22. JOTHAM<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lancaster 18 Mar. 1740-1, died there 19 Aug. 1773. He served in the Revolution.

He married at Lancaster, 19 Aug. 1773, MEHITABLE ALDIS, born at Wrentham, Mass., 8 Aug. 1739, daughter of John and Mehitable (Hawes) of Dedham and Wrentham.

Only child, born at Lancaster:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> or SALLY, b. 24 Sept. 1774; adopted by her uncle Ebenezer Aldis of Franklin, Mass., and called Sarah Woods Aldis; m. 17 June 1802, CAPT. SAMUEL ALLEN; d. at Newburyport, Mass., 15 Aug. 1812.

23. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lancaster 14 Mar. 1744-5, died at Leominster, Mass., 3 Jan. 1832. He served in the Revolution.

He married at Leominster, 4 Dec. 1770, ELIZABETH NICHOLS, parentage unknown, who died at Leominster 26 or 27 Oct. 1826.

Children, all born at Leominster:

55. i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 Apr. 1771.
56. ii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Sept. 1773.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1 Sept. 1776; m. PHINEHAS CARTER.
- iv. ALICE, b. 6 Aug. 1778; m. 15 Feb. 1816, SIMEON TYLER; d. 8 Dec. 1855.
- v. MERCY, b. 3 Jan. 1781; m. DANIEL PARKHURST.
- vi. LEAFY, b. 26 Jan. 1783; d. unm. 17 Apr. 1839.

24. AMOS<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Amos,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 17 Dec. 1748, was living with his wife at Dunstable, Mass., in 1809. Their death records have not been found. He served in the Revolution.

He married at Groton, 7 July 1778, BETTY TARBELL, baptized at Billerica, Mass., 30 Jan. 1757, daughter of David and Hannah (Fitch) of Billerica, and Nottingham West (now Hudson), N. H.

Children, all born at Groton except the last:

- i. AMOS,\* b. 5 Mar. 1779; of Dunstable; m. at Groton, 2 Aug. 1807, ELIZABETH JOHNSON PARKER; no further record obtained.
- ii. BETTY, b. 25 Nov. 1780. Perhaps she d. unm. at Dunstable 17 Jan. 1801.
57. iii. WILLIAM, b. 17 Aug. 1782.
- iv. MARY, b. 12 Apr. 1784.
- v. ESTHER, b. 16 Feb. 1786. Perhaps she m. (int. rec. at Dunstable 30 Oct. 1809) ROBERT REED of Groton.
- vi. MOSES, b. 10 Feb. 1788.
58. vii. JESSE.
59. viii. DAVID, b. at Dunstable 28 Oct. 1797.

25. COL. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 19 Dec. 1728, was living at Windsor, Vt., in 1780. He served as lieutenant in the Revolution, and later was styled colonel.

He married at Pepperell, Mass., 25 June 1752, EUNICE BOYDEN, born at Groton 22 May 1733, place and date of death not found, daughter of Josiah and Eunice (Parker) of Groton and Pepperell.

Children, the first two born at Groton, the last two at Fitchburg, Mass., and the others at Pepperell:

- i. ALICE,\* b. 28 Apr. 1753.
- ii. A CHILD, b. 26 May, d. 4 June, 1755.
- iii. EUNICE, b. 23 June 1756.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. 2 Nov. 1758; living in Vt. in 1832; no further record obtained.
60. v. JOHN, b. 28 Oct. 1761.
61. vi. DANIEL, b. 16 Apr. 1764.
- vii. LUCY, b. 29 Nov. 1766; m. at Windsor, 1 Sept. 1784, SAMUEL SMITH; living in 1840.
- viii. EBENEZER, b. 18 Apr. 1769; m. at Groton, 12 May 1799, SARAH FARWELL; no further record obtained.
- ix. OLIVER, b. 6 May 1771.
- x. POLLY, b. 18 Nov. 1773; m. at Windsor, 17 Oct. 1790, EPHRAIM NUTTING, JR.

26. OLIVER<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 20 Sept. 1730, died at Dunstable (now Nashua, N. H.) in 1799. He was made heir of his uncle Jonathan French of Dunstable (Nashua), who died in 1757 (Hillsborough Co., N. H., Probate).

He married SARAH ———, parentage unknown, who survived him.

Children, all born at Dunstable (Nashua):

- i. OLIVER,\* b. 26 Feb. 1752; served in the Revolution; d. 27 Aug. 1775.
- ii. SARAH, b. 4 Nov. 1753; m. ——— LUND.
- iii. JEAN, b. 4 Oct. 1755; d. 18 Apr. 1759.
- iv. JONATHAN FRENCH, b. 15 Apr. 1758.
62. v. DANIEL, b. 15 Feb. 1760.
63. vi. EBENEZER, b. 18 June 1762.
- vii. REBECCA, b. 6 Aug. 1765; m. 20 Apr. 1784, JONATHAN POWERS, JR.
64. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 4 May 1767.
- ix. JEAN, or JANE, b. 1 Dec. 1768; m. 26 Nov. 1787, ZACHARIAH HUNT; d. 9 Nov. 1803.
65. x. JOHN, b. 12 June 1770.

27. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 3 June 1732, died there in 1776. He served in the Revolution.

He married at Concord, Mass., 27 Nov. 1754, ANNE PARKER, born at Groton 16 Nov. 1720, living in 1781, daughter of James and Abigail (Prescott) of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton :

- i. ANNE,<sup>a</sup> b. 10 Feb. 1755; m. at Pepperell, 1 Feb. 1774, JEREMIAH LAWRENCE.
  66. ii. JOHN FRENCH, b. 9 Aug. 1756.
  - iii. JONAS, b. 29 Nov. 1757; d. before 1776.
  - iv. ALICE, b. 22 Nov. 1759.
  - v. NATHANIEL, b. 6 Sept. 1760; *non compos mentis* in 1780.
  67. vi. PETER, b. 29 May 1763.
  - vii. RUTH (perhaps twin), bapt. 26 June 1763; d. young.
28. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*John,<sup>a</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 1 Aug. 1737, died there — June 1823. He served in the Revolution. He married at Westford, Mass., 19 Nov. 1768, HANNAH GOODHUE, whose parentage and death record have not been found. Children, all born at Groton :
- i. OLIVER,<sup>a</sup> b. 9 Sept. 1769.
  - ii. ACHSAH, b. 28 Apr. 1771.
  - iii. LUCY, b. 12 Mar. 1773.
  68. iv. EBER, b. 27 June 1774.
  69. v. JOHN, b. 31 July 1776.
  - vi. HANNAH, bapt. 3 Oct. 1779.
  - vii. TAPPENAS, b. 10 June 1780; m. at Pepperell, 28 May 1809, JOSHUA HALL of Pepperell; d. 29 Oct. 1866.
29. DAVID<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*John,<sup>a</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 31 Dec. 1746, died at Deering, N. H., in 1793. He married at Dunstable, Mass., 14 Dec. 1769, DEBORAH SWALLOW, born at Groton 9 Feb. 1748, death record not found, daughter of John and Deborah of Groton and Dunstable. She married secondly at Hollis, N. H., 31 Dec. 1797, as his second wife, Amos Eastman of Hollis. Children, all born at Groton :
70. i. DAVID,<sup>a</sup> b. 25 Apr. 1771.
  - ii. DEBORAH, b. 5 Oct. 1772; m. at Hollis, 4 Feb. 1794, JAMES MCCLURE; d. at Westford, Vt., 19 Aug. 1853.
  - iii. SARAH, b. 11 May 1774; m. at Hollis, 9 June 1796, BENJAMIN BARRON of Hollis, and Cambridge, Vt.; d. 15 Apr. 1825.
  71. iv. WILLIAM LEARNED, b. 7 Jan. 1776.
  72. v. EZRA, b. 12 Jan. 1778.
  - vi. WARREN, b. 12 Mar. 1780; settled at Hancock, N. H.; d. there 29 June 1866; styled captain; m. (1) at Hancock, 23 Feb. 1802, DEBORAH BROOKS, d. 3 Dec. 1854, dau. of Maj. William and Deborah (Parker) of Hollis and Hancock; m. (2) at Hancock, 19 June 1855, MRS. LUCY (DAVIS) WINSHIP, b. 27 Dec. 1795, d. 23 Mar. 1861, dau. of Oliver and Sally (Pollard) of Hancock, and wid. of Benjamin of Boston, Mass.; m. (3) at Hancock, 8 Aug. 1861, MRS. LORINDA (GRAY) EMERSON, b. 14 Nov. 1806, d. 5 Apr. 1865, dau. of Matthew and Mary (Conner) of Peterboro, N. H., and wid. of David of Peterboro; no issue.
  - vii. SILAS, b. 23 Nov. 1781; killed in the Battle of York, Can., 27 Apr. 1813, War of 1812.
  73. viii. EMERSON, b. 21 Mar. 1783.
  - ix. CHARLOTTE, b. 25 Aug. 1785; m. at Hollis, 15 Dec. 1808, ISAAC FARLEY of Hollis; d. 2 Dec. 1856.
  74. x. ZIBA, b. 23 Feb. 1787.
  75. xi. IMRI, b. 14 June 1789.

[To be continued]

## ABRAM ENGLISH BROWN

By Rev. GEORGE F. PIPER of Dorchester, Mass.

ABRAM ENGLISH BROWN was born in Bedford, Massachusetts, January 21, 1849. His parents, Joseph and Rachel (Fitch) Brown, like most of his ancestors for several generations, were hard-working people, possessed of no large stock of this world's goods. His mother was somewhat better educated than most women of her time, and his paternal grandmother was a woman of more than average intellect and character who exerted over him an important influence, but there was apparently little either in his ancestry or early environment conducive to the knowledge and culture he acquired or the success he won. Before he was sixteen years of age his school days came to an end, and he entered a store in the neighboring town of Burlington. While he there had access to two small libraries, one in the store and another in his employer's home, and his frugal habits enabled him to have a thousand dollars in the bank at the end of a little more than four years, although his wages had at no time exceeded a dollar a day and board, these circumstances by no means compensated for the loss of school attendance at this susceptible period of his life. When he was twenty the death of an older brother made it needful that he should leave the store and drive a meat cart in the service of his father, an occupation in which he continued for a considerable time. School-keeping and store-keeping were afterwards his occupations for brief periods, but in a few years he became chiefly engaged in town affairs, antiquarian researches, and literary work. On October 11, 1877, he married Miss Sarah J. Flint of Shrewsbury, thereby gaining for the rest of his life a highly congenial and helpful companion. Bedford remained his home until his death, which occurred February 20, 1909.

Mr. Brown was a most faithful and efficient citizen, proud of his native town and an earnest defender of its reputation and promoter of its welfare. A few months after he entered the Burlington store an item appeared in the *Lowell Weekly Journal* to the effect that the town of Bedford had neither minister, doctor, nor lawyer, that its schools were all taught by women, and that it was a one-horse town at the best. His anger was kindled by this scandalous statement, and he appealed to one and another of the citizens of Bedford to refute it, but without success. Finally, on hearing the intimation that he had better refute it himself, he did it so effectively in a communication to the offending newspaper that its publisher recognized in him the correspondent for Bedford he was looking for and offered him the position. This he accepted, and held for many years; and until the last years of his life there was scarcely an occurrence of any importance in the town that was not reported by his



*Abram English Brown*



ever ready pen in some of the many newspapers for which he was at one time or another the correspondent. He loved Bedford dearly, and was always eager to convey to those not so fortunate as to live within its limits, as well as its inhabitants, the impression that it was no "one-horse town."

At the age of twenty-three he was elected clerk of the Trinitarian Congregational Society, an office which, with the exception of one year, he held until his death. He was a member of the church connected with this society, for many years an interested worker in the Sunday-school, and at the celebration of its seventieth anniversary, in 1888, delivered an elaborate address, which subsequently was published. He showed his devotion to the town by his devotion to one of its churches. At the same age he was also elected a member of the school committee, an office to which he was re-elected for fifteen successive years; and to him, more than to anyone beside, it is due that during these years the introduction of a graded system of study, the consolidation of all the schools at the centre of the town, the conveyance to school of pupils living at a distance from the centre, and the opening of a high school—then an important step—took place. He was representative two years in the General Court for the Seventeenth Middlesex District, collector of taxes seven years, and town clerk for nine years, in each of these capacities proving himself a faithful public servant. He was an interested member of the Bedford Social Library, and when in place of it the Bedford Free Public Library Corporation was organized, in 1886, was elected its clerk, and served in that capacity to the end of his life. He was secretary of the Bedford Historical Society and its most enthusiastic member, an active and efficient member of the Village Improvement Society, and of the Law and Order League during the existence of these institutions in the town. He was especially efficient in preparing for and carrying out the observance of Patriots' Day and Soldiers' Memorial Day. He was the superintendent and one of the committee of the Shawsheen Cemetery, and by his watchful care, persevering efforts, and good taste did more than any other person to make it one of the most attractive burial places to be found in a country town. It was chiefly through his efforts that a highly appropriate gateway to it was erected, and it is not improbable that had he lived longer his influence would have secured the erection of a mortuary chapel.

But valuable as were the services he rendered in these capacities, he performed a service of no less value in his "History of Bedford," which extends from its earliest settlement to the year 1891. This carefully prepared work treats of the organization of the town, its troubles with the Indians, its churches and schools, the part it took in the Revolutionary and Civil wars, its cemeteries, its industries, its fire department, its town officers, its distinguished men—in short, of everything in the history of the town down to the time

the volume was published. To it there is appended a genealogical and biographical account of the families of Bedford from its first settlement, as accurate and complete as diligent inquiry and pains-taking research enabled its author to make it. To this highly valuable work, which only with difficulty was made to pay the cost of publication, he gave much time which he could ill afford to spare from bread-winning pursuits. Seldom does a town have a more useful and devoted citizen, one more eager to promote by his time, labor and thought, its material, intellectual, social, and moral welfare. Many are interested in only one or, at the most, a few of the public needs, but here was a man who was interested in all—churches, schools, libraries, roads, side-walks, shade trees, town records, vital statistics, anniversaries, burial grounds, things pertaining to the past and to the present, things secular and things sacred.

Mr. Brown was an enthusiastic patriot, and his patriotism manifested itself in untiring efforts to have suitable memorials erected to the heroes of the American Revolution. He was instrumental in having a stone with the following unique inscription in bronze set up in that part of the Old Burial Ground in Bedford reserved for members of the African race: "Cambridge Moore, Cæsar Prescott, Cæsar Jones, Negro slaves, Soldiers of the Revolution, 1775-1783." It was largely through his exertions that a boulder was placed in Willson Park in Bedford Village, having on it the words: "Rallying place of militia and minute men on April 19, 1775, before their march to Concord, where seventy-seven Bedford men were in the fight of that day, when their Captain, Jonathan Willson, was killed and Job Lane was wounded." He took particular pride in the old Colonial flag carried by the men of Bedford on that eventful day. Those who drilled in their respective towns that they might be better prepared to meet the foe were too much concerned about weightier matters to provide flags for their companies. But in the home of Nathaniel Page, Jr., in Bedford was an elegant and elaborate one of unknown age and origin which he bore in the company of that town to the Old North Bridge in Concord on the day of the bloody conflict there. It was then returned to the Page home where it remained until the centennial celebration on the 19th of April 1875, when it was again taken to Concord, carried in the procession by Abram English Brown, one of the Bedford delegation, unfurled again at the Old North Bridge, and returned again to the Page home, where it remained until the 19th of October, 1885, when it was presented to the town of Bedford by Capt. Cyrus Page, grandson of the Nathaniel Page who bore it in the Concord fight. It is now in the custody of the Bedford Free Public Library Corporation and secure from accident and evil design in a fire-proof safe. To Mr. Brown's patriotic solicitude the present custody and safety of this precious relic are in no small measure due, as also the celebrity it has acquired.



His patriotism is seen in "Beneath Old Roof-trees" and "Beside Old Hearth-stones," in which he vividly portrays the valor and sufferings of the liberty-loving men of twenty Middlesex towns, and several beyond the limits of Middlesex, in the first years of armed resistance to British oppression. In the preparation of these volumes a great number of old Colonial houses were visited, the tales of Revolutionary patriots that had come down to their descendants were heard, the graves that contained their sacred dust were searched out, and the inscriptions on their monuments copied. Every school boy knows of Paul Revere's ride, and of the bloody encounters at Lexington, Concord, and Bunker Hill, but many well-informed men and women living in the very region in which the valiant deeds of 1775 were done are ignorant of the impressive details which these volumes give. The one hundred and forty-five illustrations which adorn them throw light on that time which tried men's souls, and the fifty-seven graphic chapters they contain may be read, even by the most learned, with interest and profit.

Another of his works, "John Hancock, his Book," while compiled largely from Hancock's letter-book, and not claiming to be a complete biography, presents to no small extent the public as well as business and social life of that distinguished patriot. The reader of it sees Boston as it was in the last half of the eighteenth century, the extensive trade and social eminence of the Hancocks, the first resistance to British tyranny, the outbreak of war, the declaration of independence, the stubborn conflict to gain it, its final achievement, and the conspicuous part John Hancock took in the decisive events of that stormy time.

Patriotism is often conceived to be chiefly concerned with war. It is thought by many that the best patriot is the one most ready to fight for his country right or wrong, or most valiant on the battle field. No idea could be more erroneous, and it is gratifying to find that the subject of this sketch, although his volumes are largely devoted to accounts of militant lives and deeds, regarded patriotism as a very inclusive virtue. In the opening chapter of "Beneath Old Roof-trees" he says: "Good citizenship is patriotism in action. It is not necessary that one should face the bullets of the enemy on the field of battle in order to evince true patriotism. He who loves his home, his native town, and his country, and is ready to make sacrifices for their honor and welfare, is the good citizen. In him the germ of patriotism is well developed." These words express the idea that good citizenship, however manifested, is true patriotism. But that idea was better expressed in the life of him who penned them; for, as already shown, it was a life habitually devoted to the public good.

Mr. Brown was a zealous antiquarian as well as good citizen and enthusiastic patriot, and as the citizen and the patriot were blended in him to a remarkable degree, so were the patriot and the anti-

quarian. He had no great interest in the antiquities of Greece and Rome, but very great interest in the antiquities of Massachusetts, and especially in that part of Massachusetts in which the Revolution began, and in the time in which it occurred. He was interested in all old burial places, but in those that contained the ashes of Revolutionary heroes he was as deeply interested as Champollion was in the monuments of Egypt, or Layard in the ruins of Nineveh and Babylon. He was interested in old houses, and described with ardent love the old Barrett house in Concord, the old Fitch house in Bedford, the old Ward house in Shrewsbury, the old Page house in Danvers, the old Warner house in Portsmouth, and many others. Every part of an old house had its attractions for him, but chiefly the old garret, and if in the old garret he found an old chest in which was an old document that threw light on the life of a soldier of 1775, his joy was unbounded. He took delight in old clocks which had ticked in Revolutionary days. Old meeting-houses in Boston, Hingham, Newburyport, Salisbury, Sandown and other places he reverently visited and described. Old ministers who had served a single parish fifty years or more, like Rev. Edmund Dowse of Sherborn, Rev. Edward T. Blodgett of Greenwich, and Rev. Charles Babbidge of Pepperell, were honored by him with faithful sketches of their lives and parishes. Nonagenarians and centenarians, no matter how humble their stations, and though they lived a hundred miles away, were almost sure to have their long earthly careers fully set forth in a daily newspaper. It is easy to imagine that his sleep was sweet and his dreams pleasant the night after a stone was set up in the Shawsheen Cemetery in memory of a worthy public servant who died in 1742, and whose grave is unknown: Samuel Fitch, the first town clerk and one of the first selectmen of Bedford.

Mr. Brown's best book from a literary point of view, the widest in its scope and perhaps the most readable and instructive, is "Faneuil Hall and Faneuil Hall Market." It was published in 1901, and shows a marked improvement in conception and style over "Legends of Old Bedford," published ten years before — a fact much to the credit of a man well along in middle life. Beginning with a brief but lucid account of the persecution of the Huguenots in France in the last half of the seventeenth century, it follows a company of them to New England where they first settled in Oxford, Mass., and after a few years, in Boston. The later arrival from France of the Faneuil family, and the extensive and successful commercial business of Andrew Faneuil, his spacious mansion and beautiful garden of seven acres on Tremont Street, opposite King's Chapel burial ground, are adequately portrayed. The life of Peter Faneuil, nephew of Andrew, heir to his estate and his successor in business, is dwelt on at length. His magnificent gift to the town of Boston of a much-needed market with a commodious hall above it, first occupied in

1742, the destruction of the building by fire in 1761, the rebuilding of it in the two following years, the great enlargement of it in 1806, on plans submitted by that famous architect, Charles Bulfinch, and the great expenditure upon it of money and skill in 1898 to render it fire proof, are described in a way which leaves nothing more of importance to be said. The extensive annex opened in 1826, frequently called the Quincy market, is noticed at length, and so are the rules by which the marketmen are governed, and the extent of the business which has been done by them at different periods. An account of the important meetings held in Faneuil Hall in the course of its long existence is given. The privileges in the building accorded to the Ancient and Honorable Artillery are mentioned, and a succinct history of that company, nearly as old as Boston itself, is related. In short, it may be said that starting with an account of a bloody religious persecution in France, more than two hundred years ago, and ending with an account of the cold storage of meat and produce in the year 1900 — an anti-climax which the author could not well avoid — it ranges through a wide and highly interesting variety of subjects.

Between the years 1892 and 1903, Mr. Brown contributed a good number of excellent articles to the *New England Magazine*. Among these may be mentioned "Governor Winthrop's Farm," a tract of land which included a large part of what is now the town of Bedford; "Oliver Holden, Composer of Coronation," which portrays in an attractive manner the life of a prominent musician and influential citizen of Charlestown in the early part of the nineteenth century; "The Ups and Downs of Christmas in New England," in which the views entertained here at different times in regard to this Christian festival are related in an edifying way; and "Beacon Hill," which gives a full account of the changes that famous eminence has undergone and the sightly objects which have rested upon it from the time a beacon was first placed there, in 1634, to that when the enlargement and renewal of the State House was completed in 1898. He gave a great amount of study to the existence of slavery in New England for two centuries from the first settlement here by white men, diligently searching old newspapers for advertisements of fugitive slaves and slaves for sale, and old records for evidence that they were owned here in Colonial days by most men of wealth and kept in most families by the better class. He loved poetry and wrote pleasing verses, yet had a more decided talent for dealing with material affairs. His articles on "The History of New England Manufactures," which appeared a few years ago in the *Boston Daily Globe*, afford evidence of a thorough study of the immense development of more than a dozen prominent industries in this section of the country since the beginning of the eighteenth century. In these articles we find carefully prepared accounts of the remarkable progress made in the manufacture of hats, clocks, paper, glass, ropes, bricks, matches, nails, stoves, carriages, buttons, gloves, boots and

shoes, and cotton, woolen, and rubber goods. Why these interesting and instructive articles were not collected into a volume it is difficult for one not well versed in the ways of authors and the motives of publishers to understand.

There are those who by the diligent use of their powers and opportunities do much for themselves. They become rich, learned, or renowned, and have the satisfaction which comes from rising in the world and gaining the admiration of many of their fellow men. There are also those who by the diligent use of their powers and opportunities do much for others. They greatly help the Church, the State, or some worthy cause which their sense of duty or natural inclinations prompt them to labor for with untiring zeal. Abram English Brown not only did much for himself but much for others; starting with a good memory, laudable ambition, unwearying energy, and an industry which made the most of the passing hours, he acquired a large stock of knowledge, a good measure of literary taste, and a reputation as an author and a man which many having greater opportunities in early life fail to gain. What he did for others by his writings, public services, and personal kindnesses, though not easily estimated, certainly was much. While he was yet in his early teens a distant relative offered to take this promising boy and give him a liberal education, but the headaches to which he was then subject, and the reluctance of his father to have him leave home, prevented the acceptance of this generous offer. In after life Mr. Brown regretted that this offer was declined by his parents, and imagined that he would have accomplished far more if the advantages of a liberal education had been his. Undoubtedly his early life would have been more congenial to him, his outlook larger, his vision of the vast realm of knowledge clearer, had he gone through college and, after further preparation, entered one of the learned professions. He probably would have become a more prominent man, and perhaps would have accomplished more for himself and more for the world had this course been pursued. But it is by no means sure. By living a long while on another's beneficence he might have missed that sense of independence, constant ambition, and strength of character which are gained by surmounting obstacles in one's early years; and it is certain that had he been a hard working professional man, anxious to make his profession the most helpful to himself and to those he was called to serve, he would have been unable to write a creditable town history, to trace with watchful care the "footprints of patriots," to pursue antiquarian researches with ardent zeal, and to attend to the multitude of widely different details which absorbed so much of his time and which have given and continue to give so much pleasure and help to many souls. It is sure that he accomplished much for himself and for many beside. It is not sure that with a thorough education in early life, at no pecuniary cost to himself, he would have accomplished more.

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research\*

[Continued from vol. 63, page 363]

The Will† of ROBERT RAY of Denston, 29 Mar. 1480. My body to be buried in the church of St. Nicholas of Denston. To the high altar of the said church. To my wife. To son John Ray the elder my messuage in Wckhambrok. To son John Ray the younger £50. My two sons executors. No witnesses. Proved 20 May 1482. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), bk. 3, f. 275.)

The Will† of MARGER RAY, widow, 2 Feb. 1482. My body to be buried in Denston. To the altar of the church of Denston. To daughter Johaa. To sons John the elder and John the younger. Son John the elder made residuary legatee and executor. No witnesses. Proved 20 Jan. 1584-5 by the executor named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), bk. 3, f. 351.)

The Will of JOHN RAYE of Denston, 6 June 1503. My body to be buried within the church of St. Nicholas of Denston. To the high altar in the same church. To the high altars of the churches of Depden, Lyten, Oweden, and Hunden. To Mr. Abytt, priest, for singing for my soul for two years in the church of Denston, 18 marks. To my brother his son Rob Reye [ ] in the hands of [ ] of Newhin, County Bedforth, for a trental of Saint Gregory for my soul to be sung. To wife Elisabeth 10 marks, ten kine, six sheep, and the housements and utensils to my house pertaining. To sons John and Thomas my tenement in Stradyshyll called petytes tenement, with all lands and appurtenances, and my tenements that I have in Clare, etc., my son Thomas to have his choice which lands he will have and the other part to son John; crops in Newmarket to be equally divided between them. To son Thomas lands lying in the fields of Newmarket and all the remainder of lands lying in Stradishull, Wickhambrook, and Cowlinge, if so be that my son John be content to have my tenement in Denston with all thereto belonging, after the decease of his mother. Each son to be the others heir if either die before they be married and have lawful issue. The residue of all goods to my executors to disburse in works of charity my soul to speed. Executors, my wife and sons John and Thomas. Witnesses: Sir John Dow, sen., mast' of the colon' of Denston, and William Henwade. Proved 16 July 1503 by the executors named. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), bk. 4, f. 54.)

The Will of ELIZABETH RAY, 22 Jan. 1521. My body to be buried in the church of St. Nicholas of Denston. Bequests to the same church. To the church of Norwich. To a priest to sing for me I am bound to pay for half a year 4 marks. To Robert Ray, John Ray, Elizabeth Ray, and Anne Ray, to each, sheep, silver, and household goods. Gifts of sheep to the children of my daughter Kateryn Sparow; to the children of Anne

\* The Committee on English Research desires to state that, although the Society has no official representative in England, the Committee is employing Miss French as a record searcher there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

† Translated from the Latin.

Westerp, my godchildren; to the children of daughter Agnes Smyth, my godchildren John and George, and to her other children. Residue of all goods unbequeathed to son John, whom I make my executor. No witnesses. Probated 7 Feb. 1521 by the executor named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), bk. 9, f. 112.)

The Will of JOHN RAY of Deniriston in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, the elder, yeoman, 28 May 1539. My body to be buried in the parish church of Deneriston. To the high altar. For a cross £6. To the high altars of the churches of Wyckhm, Stanffylde, Oweston, Ashley, Silverley, and Poselyngford. A priest to be paid to sing and pray for the souls of myself, my wife, my father, my mother, my friends and all Christian souls, for two years. Wife Annes to have the occupation of my mease for life, with appurtenances and other parcels of land, six beasts, one hundred sheep, half my household stuff and half the shop; also my house called Stewards and ground thereto belonging for life. My sons Robert, John, and George Ray to pay her yearly each 33s. 4d. To daughter Elizabeth £6 13s. 4d. To daughter Anne £20. To daughter Alice £40. To John Ray, son of Robert Ray, 20s. To every of the rest of son Robert's children, that is Richard, Elizabeth, and Thomas, 6s. 8d. To godsons James Colley, Leonye Smyth, and George Smyth the younger; to Anne Turnor, Margaret Ray, Anne Hegeman, Elizabeth Brasye; to John, Robert, and George, my sister Westrowpes children; and to Anne Sparow, a silver spoon apiece. To the said John Westrope and to godson John Yeere 6s. 8d. To Westrowpe, son of John Westrowpe, and to every of my brother Sparowe's children, sheep. The residue of all goods moveable and unmoveable unbequeathed, to be equally divided between my sons Robert, John, and George Ray, whom I make executors. Witnesses: Roger Strutt and John Cutter. Proved 22 Nov. 1539 by George Ray, one of the executors named in the will, with power reserved to the other executors named. (P. C. C., Dyngeley, 33.)

The Will of AGNES REYE, widowe, dwelling in the pisse of Denston within the contye of Suff., 19 June 1539. My body to be buried within the church of Denston. To the cross which my husband gave unto the church of Denston. To daughters Elizabeth, Anne, and Alice, to each two kyene and twenty sheep, which my husband gave me, also household goods and wheat; and to Alice my wedding ring. To every one of Robte Reye's children, Willm Crecherwod's children, Roger Strutt's children, and to godson Willm Cutter, Thomas Cowp, John Payne and John Larned, four sheep apiece. To Robte Reye my part of the shop which his father gave me. To Margaret Spaldinge and Joane Lichefelde a mattress and pair of sheets apiece. To Sr. Thomas Horne, parish priest of Denston, 6s. 8d. to pray for me. All jewelry to be parted among you all. To Robte Reye, John Reye, and George Reye all the crop upon the ground with all other moveables, and I make them my executors. Witnesses: Sr. Thomas Horne, John Cutter, John Payne, and Thomas Cowper. Proved at Wickhambrooke 16 [month omitted] 1540. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Longe, f. 274.)

The Will of THOMAS RAYE of Stradshull in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, yeoman, 11 Feb. 1549. To be buried in the parish church of Stradshull. To wife Elizabeth Raye £4 a year, all moveable goods, and certain rooms in my house. To my daughter's son, Thomas

Brasey of Cambridge, a piece of ground called Sowhers, a croft called Hacchis Growffe, a croft called Cott croft, and if he decease without issue then to Richard Brassey, and if he decease without issue then to Christopher Brasey. To daughter Annes Atkynnes in Cambridge a free tenement called lawssells or bochers, a croft called eight acre, a copy croft called brege, and two pieces of copy meadow, at her death to go to her son Thomas. To Thomas Smaythe the yonger of Asshelaye a free tenement called Cachys and one pasture called Marshe croft lying in Volpett fild, a croft called Schordm, and a mead called Stevey meadow. If the said Thomas enjoy his father's land, then said tenement to John Smythe. To Wyllm Hegeman of Hawkedon £10, he to pay it to his son John Hedge-man at the age of twenty; if he die before that age, then to Willm Hegeman at twenty, and if he die before that age, to George Hegeman at twenty. To Richard, Christopher, Elyzabeth, Katheryne, Mary, and Margaret Brasey, John Smythe of Asshelaye, Elyzabeth and Mary Smythe, and George, Mary, and Sara Hedgeman, 6s. 8d. apiece. To Margaret Attkyns 20s. To daughters Elyzabeth Brasse, Annes Attkynson [*sic*], Margaret Smythe, and Anne Hedgeman, silver spoons and all the tenements which Willm Manschipe hath now in occupation, both free and copy, to be equally divided, they to pay my wife's annuity. I make my executors Richard Brasey, Richard Atkeson, Thomas Smythe and Willm Hedgeman. Witnesses: Wyllm Bregma, Wyllm Manshype, Rychard Brassey, Wyllm Hedgeman, and Thomas Smythe. Proved at Fornham, 28 Feb. 1552, by the executors named. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Wood, ff. 92-95.)

The Will of ROBERT RAY of Denardeston in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, thelder, yeoman, 3 Aug. 1550. My body to be buried in the parish church of Denardiston. My wife Johan Raye to have six cows, £3 6s. 8d. a year, and during her widowhood one chamber over the new parlor. To son John Ray all my houses and lands, both freehold and copyhold, lying in the parishes of Denardiston, Straddeshull, and Wyckhambrook, except certain houses and lands lying in the said parishes reserved to my son Robert Ray; that is, my house in the occupation of William Outmer with lands thereto belonging, both freehold and copyhold, a little house with a yard in the occupation of Thomas Pannell, a house and lands in the occupation of John Larnier and John Baxster, and batmans crofte with two acres of land belonging to the parsonage of Denston lying by gybbes crofte, and two acres of the parsonage land of Denardeston lying in Straddeshull in a crofte called Sherwoode Crofte. Also to him a house and certain lands thereto belonging holden by copy of the Bishop of Illeghe [Ely] lying in the parish of Strethm in the Ile of Illighe in the County of Cambridge, and six shops in Newmarket, to him and his heirs forever, he to enter into all except the copy lands at the age of twenty-one years or day of marriage. To son Richard Ray £40 at the age of twenty-one and my house named Sluffylde; and to son Thomas Ray £20 at age of twenty-one and my house named Hoonynans; all my lands in Assheley, Sylverley and Cheveley to be equally divided between them, at age of twenty-one or day of marriage, son John to pay them 20s. a year for pasturage for two hundred sheep. If any of my four sons die without issue, reversion to the survivors, equally divided. To daughter Elizabeth £60 and four cows, one half at day of marriage, the residue in one year following. To each of my sons one hundred sheep and six cattle. To Johan Manshippe, Johan

Norwich, Anne Bredgman, Robert Bredgman, and my godchildren Elizabeth Norwiche, Richard Norwiche, and Thomas Smythe, a bullock apiece. To godson Robert Howell, 20s. To son Robert Ray at the age of twenty-one £20. The residue of goods, cattle, implements, stuff of household and debts due to me, to son John, whom I make executor. Witnesses: Thomas Lancaster, Thomas Smythe, John Ray sen., and Willm Manshyype. Proved 9 Jan. 1560, by the executor named in the will. (P. C. C., Buck, 1.)

The Will of JOHN RAYE of Cheveley in the County of Cambridge and Diocese of Norwich, yeoman, 29 Dec. 1558. My body to be buried in the church of Cheveley "at my stollles ende." To the high altar of the said church. My wife Margaret shall have my capital messuage, wherein I now dwell, in Cheveley for life, except one tenement wherein Willm Maret now dwelleth and one parcel of land called barne crofte with their appurtenances which I give to Willm Sibley the elder and John Wymarke, churchwardens of the parish church of Cheveley, their heirs, assigns and successors, in trust, the profits of the same to be given yearly to the poor of the said town forever. To wife Margaret all household stuff; and after her death my said messuage where I now dwell, called Chevelers, to Richard Raye his heirs and assigns, upon condition that he pay to my executors £320. If he refuse to pay, my executors to sell said property, pay my debts and legacies and employ the overplus to establish a free school in Cheveley, to continue forever.\* All my lands and tenements, freehold and copyhold in Stradishull and Wykambrooke, except hereafter excepted, to Willm Ray and his male heirs and, lacking such, to the children of brother Robarte Raye, that is John, Richarde, Thomas, and Robarte Raye, and their heirs forever. To said John Ray my croft called marshcrofte and land in Stadishull filde. To each of the same John Raye's children, to each of brother Grocheroods [*sic*] and brother Cuttras [Cutter's] children, to cousin Elizabeth Rust, to Katherin my sister Strutt's daughter, and to godson Robarte Symon, 20s. apiece. To Alice, wife of John Sibley, 40s. To godsons Thomas Spencer and John Smith, and all other godchildren. To servants John Wooddes, Thomas Bramston, Roger Bason, and Martyn Motte. To the poor of Traddeswell [? Straddishull], Denardeston, Wykehambrooke, Ashle, Kirtling, Dillon, and Newmarket. To cousin Thomas Smith the Elder of Asshele £4. Residue of all moveable goods and chattels unbequeathed to my executors, whom I make wife Margaret and cousin Thomas Smith. Witnesses: John Collett, Willm Sibley the elder, Willm Clarke, and Robarte Symonds. Proved 23 Oct. 1560 by Margaret, relict and executrix named in the will, power being reserved for the other executor Thomas Smith. (P. C. C., Mellershe, 50.)

Sentence. 10 Mar. 1562. That Margaret his wife, in the legacy of her estate for life in his house of Chiueley, should be restrained of making waste or strip, and the rest of the sixteen score pounds that Richard Ray should pay for the said messuage of Chiueley, after said Margaret's decease, should be employed to a free school in Cheveley. (P. C. C., Chayre, 13.)

The Will of GEORGE RAYE of Long Melford within the County of Suffolk, clothmaker, 20 Mar. 1544. My body to be buried in the church or churchyard in Melforde. To the high altar 20d. For masses for my soul. To wife Elizabeth during her life my capital messuage in Melford wherein

\* This school is still in existence.



I now dwell, called the Bull, with my "tenntrie" wherein Scryven' now dwelleth, and all other my lands, tenements, etc., in Melford, Ackton, and Lyston, in the counties of Suffolk and Essex, as well freehold as copyhold, which I lately purchased of Christian Chestour, widow, and Robert Chestour of Royston, Esquire, with reversion to son Willm Raye and his heirs forever. Also to wife all my lands, tenements, as well freehold as copyhold, in Wickhambroke and Barnardiston, which late were of John Raye, my father, until son Willm shall come to the age of twenty-one years, she bringing up my son honestly in learning together with meat, drink, and clothes. If my said son die before the age of twenty-one years, the said lands to my wife for life, with reversion to my brothers Robert Raye and John Raye, equally divided. To son William £40 at the age of twenty-one years; if he die before that age then reversion to my wife Elizabeth. The residue of all goods, corn, cattle, debts, and all other things, my debts paid and my present will fulfilled, I give to wife Elizabeth to do therewith her own free will and pleasure, and make her my sole executrix. Witnesses: John Gayton, pishe preist, Willm Mayor, John Cordell, Symonde Cawston, William Rixe, and others. Proved 19 June 1545, by Elizabeth Raye, relict and the executrix named in the will. (P. C. C., Pymnyng, 30.)

The Will of JOHN RAYE of Denston, the elder, in the County of Suffolk yeoman, 22 Oct. 1594. My body to be buried in the church of Denston "in the Ile righte before the stoole where I do vsuallie sitt and my grandfather's stone to be layed vpon me." To the reparation of the same church. To the parish priest of the same church. To wife Elizabeth £13 yearly in consideration of her third in my lands, £12 to be paid out of John Rayes land, and out of William Rayes and Richard Rayes lands 20s. To son George Raye £5 and my tenement called Abells, and all lands I bought of Robert Castryt of Chepley, for life with reversion to his heirs male. To sons William and Richard Raye £5 apiece, and to them and their heirs all my lands in Wickhambrooke, called the parsonage lands, in the occupation of my son John Raye, all those lands I bought of Charles Parman in Wickhambrooke, and those I bought of Robert Raye, called Batemans crofte and Gytges crofte, with two closes of the parsonage land in Denston joining to the same close, with an acre of land in Donnefeld abutting upon Harspall, late purchased of Robert Raye, and one half my lease of a sheeps course in Iklingham. To sons Charles, Robert, Thomas, and Francys Raye, and to daughters Martha Everard, Elizabeth Rust, Mirable, and daughter Parker, gifts of sheep. To daughter Margaret £5. To sons Robert and Francys £5 apiece. All the rest of my goods and lands unbequeathed to son John. If he die and do not bequeath said lands by will, reversion to his son John and his heirs male and, lacking such, to Daniel Ray and his heirs male. Wife to have room and board so long as she live with son John. All household stuff to wife Elizabeth and sons Francys, George, William, Charles, Richard, and John. To Thomas Raye and his heirs, Neitherley, he to pay to his brother Richard £15. To son William Ray land pertaining to the parsonage of Wickhambrooke with orchard, and so through Bateman's crofte, and the lands I bought of Charles Parman lying in Wickhambrooke, bought of brother Robert Raye, except such as are given to Richard Ray, viz. land in Wickham lying together with Mysinges house, a close in the occupation of Robert Cowper, and a piece in Marefield of parsonage land. To Nanne Parkinsonne and Richard Butcher gifts of

sheep. My son John to be executor. No witnesses. Proved 18 May 1595 by John Smith, notary public, "procuratoris" of John Ray, the executor named in the will. (P. C. C., Scott, 36.)

The Will of ROBERT RAY of Wickhambrooke in the Countie of Suffolk, yeoman, 25 July 1592. To the poor of Wickhambrooke 20s. To son Willm Raye and his heirs forever one tenement lying in Wickhambrooke in a street called Wickham street, and two pieces of free land containing 4 acres belonging thereto, holden by copy of court roll of the Manor of Gaynshall, he to pay to daughters Elizabeth Ray and Judith Ray £30 each at their age of twenty-one years [with penalty for failure to pay]. To son Charles and his heirs forever all my copyhold lands lying in the parish and fields of Wickhambrooke, commonly called the Rowgiway, holden by copy of court roll of the Manor of Gaynshall, he to pay to my son Ambrose Ray £60 at his age of twenty-three years [with penalty for failure to pay]. "Item: I give vnto Simon Ray my sonne all those my lands both Free hold and Coppiehold of what name or names soever they be, scituate, lying and beinge in the pish & feilds of Wickhambrooke aforesaid w<sup>ch</sup> I latelie had by p'chase of Bargaine & Sale of one Charles Worlich late of Cowlinge in the said Countie of Suff. gent. deceased to have & to hold all & singuler the said Lands . . . vnto Simon Ray my sonne & his heiers forever upon this Condition," that he the said Simon my son pay to my two daughters Elizabeth Ray and Judith Ray £30 each at their age of twenty-one years [the penalty for failure to pay being that the said daughters shall then have the property]. To son Thomas Ray and his heirs forever one close called Dovehouse Crofte, now in the occupation of Johon Ray, lying in Wickhambrooke. To son Mathew Ray and his heirs forever all the rest of my land unbequeathed both free and copy, lying in Wickhambrooke. If daughters Elizabeth and Judith die before receiving their portions, reversion to sons Thomas, Ambrose and Mathew Ray, equally divided. To wife Margerie all my household stuff, implements of household, and plate. To eldest son John Ray all my outward goods, cattle, horses, swine, crops, and farming implements, he to pay my debts and to pay to sons Thomas, Ambrose, and Mathew £40 each at their several ages of twenty-one years, and to enter into a bond of £300 for these payments to Richard Ray of Stragewell, yeoman, Ambrose Bigg of Glemsford, yeoman, and John Ray of Denston, yeoman. If son John refuse, then said gift to wife Margery, she to pay debts and legacies. Wife sole executrix. [Signed] Robte Raye. Witnesses: John Ray, Robte Turner. Proved at Bury St. Edmunds, 25 Sept. 1598, and commission issued to the executrix named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Whitney, 60.)

The Will of JOHN BIGG of Clare in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 8 July 1579. To son William, parson of Glemsforde, and to his lawful issue, all that my house or houses in which I lately dwelt in Puddle street at Glemsford, with all ground, lands, pastures, etc., he to pay to sons Lyonell and Henry £10 each at the age of twenty-one and other £10 at age of twenty-two. If said son William die without lawful issue, reversion to son Jerome. To son Ambrose his heirs and assigns forever the mill and mill house called Glemsford mill, with the tenement of Slaughters and the appurtenances Oxnall wood, Jerrols meadow, the meadow late Mother Fullers, mell field, mell grene, longe pasture, mell meadow, and two parcels lately adjoining thereto, he to pay to son Jerome £60. To son Lyonell

his heirs and assigns my tenement in Puddle street called Bromfield, with the croft and appurtenances unto it belonging and two parcels of land in Langcrofthill, one lately purchased of John Strutt, the other holden by copy of Mr. Alen. To son Henry his heirs and assigns one tenement where Agnes White dwelleth, sometime Jakeses, with all the housen and ground to it pertaining, and the piece of land in Long land feilde late purchased of John Goldinge, and a meadow near Stansted myll called Archers meadowe, and a shop in Clare Markett. To daughter Margerye Raye £6 13s. 4d., "one greate siluer spoone and one little one." To daughter Anne Howe £6 13s. 4d. To daughter Mary Bigges £40. To son Jerome a bed standing in my mother's chamber. The apparel of my late wife to be equally divided between my daughters and my daughter-in-law. My household goods to be equally divided between my eight children. Mentions a legacy of 5 marks apiece received into my hands for the use of William, Ambrose, Margery, and Anne, of Grace Gilberd, executrix of Ambrose Gilberd, deceased. To the poor of Glemsford 20s. All other goods, chattels, and moveables unbequeathed to my executors [sons Ambrose and Jerome] towards the payment of my debts, legacies, and funeral expenses. [Signed] John Biggs. Witnesses John Stevenm, Roger Frostes marke. Codicil, dated 10 Sept. 1579, disposes of 'more household goods to my children, and all hook rings or jewels of silver or gold to be indifferently divided among my eight children. Proved 8 Feb. 1579-80 by the executors named in the will. (P. C. C., Arundell, 7.)

The Will of JOHN BIGGE thelder of Glemsforth in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, 24 Jan. 1539. My body to be buried within the churchyard of Glemsforth. To the high altar 2s. To elder son John all the tenements and lands that were my father's, and one tenement called Slawtors with a mill called Glemsforth mylle, a meadow called sloholys meadow, and a piece of arrable land lying in fylden field, to him and his heirs forever, except my parlor furnished to wife for life, son John to provide all things necessary for her keeping. To son Edward a tenement called marks lying at the crosse going into acarman street, land in longlond-fild, and also, after his mother's decease, two pieces of pasture called free gardyns. To son Raaf my house at the church gate of Glemsforth with 8 acres of land, which I lately bought of Raaf Heggeman of Glemsforth, after his mother's decease. To sons Thomas, John the younger, George, and Edmond, £40 each at the age of twenty-one, each to be the others heirs if any die under age. To son Thomas a legacy in recompense of a legacy left him by his godfather, the parson of Stanstede. To daughter Katheryn £10. To William Harell and Jane his wife my house at the Tye, he to pay to my daughter Elizabeth £8. After my wife's death household goods to be divided among my living children by Thomas Cotton, priest, John Dewghtye, Thomas Strutte, and Thomas Petywat, to whom 10s. apiece. I make my executors John my elder son, Edward, and Raaf, to whom all residue and 20s. apiece. Witnesses: William Brunkly, Richard Erick, and George Nelson. Proved 26 Feb. 1539, by John Bigge and Edward Bigge, executors named in the will, with power reserved to Raaf Bigge the other executor. (P. C. C., Alenger, 3.)

The Will of WILLIAM GYLBERT of Clare in the County of Suffolk, gentelman, 6 June 38 Henry VIII [1546]. My body to be buried in the church of Clare by my father and mother. To wife Margery £100 and all

my messuage, lands, and tenements in Clare and Childon, both free and copy, during her widowhood, with reversion to son Ambrose Gilbert and his heirs forever, she also to have the profits of the land that I have in farm of the life of the quene as part of the demeane of the manor of Arbury, except the common pastures and the Castell with the appurtenances. All other lands and tenements both free and copy in Suffolk and Essex to son Ambrose and his heirs forever. To son Jerome £100. To William Gilbert £20.\* To Jerome's wife £6 13s. 4d. All my unmarried daughters to have £40 apiece at day of marriage. To John Bygge and Agnes his wife, my daughter, £10. To every child of my daughters Margaret and Agnes that they now have, 5 marks. To every one of my chief weavers, and to every spinner of mine and to my servants. To the reparation of the church of Clare and of the highways £6 13s. 4d. each. My wife and son Ambrose to have the occupation of all the residue [with provision for wife's re-marriage]. Supervisors: William Bradbery, Esquier, and [*name omitted*] Toks, Esquier, and to them 40s. apiece. To Mr. Hiton and maistres Heton 20s. apiece, and to their servants. To Mr. George Walgrave and Mr. Richard Nele 13s. 4d. apiece. Son Ambrose sole executor; if he die and my wife be unmarried, she to be executrix. Witnesses: Edward Braynwode, Scryven, Alice Grube, the said Ambrose Gilbert, George Walgrave, gentilman, and Richard Nell, gentilman. (P. C. C., Coode, 2.)

The Will of JOHN RAYE of Chilton strete in the parish of Clare in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 26 Nov. 1628. To son Clement Raye one field or close of land called Eslyfield, lying in Wickhambrook in the County of Suffolk, holden by copy of court roll of the manor of Gaynsho and of Wickhambrook aforesaid, immediately after the death of my wife Anne who hath an estate therein during her life, the said Clement to pay to my daughter Judith £10 and to my daughter Martha £30 within half a year after the decease of my wife. To wife Anne six silver spoons, one half of my pewter and my linen, and a bed and bedstead fully furnished. All the residue of my goods, my debts paid and funeral expenses discharged, I give to son Samuell whom I make sole executor. [Signed] John Raye. Witnesses: John Raye, Junior, and Thomas Raye. Proved 13 Jan. 1628-9 at Bury St. Edmunds by the executor named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Mason, ff. 243-4.)

The Will of MATHEW RAYE of Wickhambrooke in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 12 June 1632. To Samuell Raye, the son of John Raye my brother late deceased, £10. To Mary Raye, the wife of Daniel Wade, to my nephew [*sic*] Judeth Raye, and to my nephew [*sic*] Martha Raye, £5 each. To Robert Raye and Samuel Raye, the sons of my brother Thomas Raye, £5 apiece. To brother William Raye £5. To brother Charles Raye my right and title in my messuage in Stanfield, County Suffolk. To my nephew Charles Raye the younger £5. To all the children of Simon Raye, my brother late deceased, £3 apiece. To brother Thomas Raye the house which he now dwelleth in at Mildenhall in the County of Suffolk, and my right and title in a messuage in Stoke in Suffolk in the use and occupation of one Amyes. To brother Ambrose Ray £30

\* This William Gilbert, son of Jerome, became a famous scientist and writer, and was chief physician to James I. His monument in the Church of the Holy Trinity, Colchester, Essex, bears the following arms: Argent, on a chevron sable between three leopards' heads of the field as many roses or, a crescent for difference.

and a messuage with a yard and pasture in Wickhambrooke, late in the occupation of Thomas Rowley. To Steven Raye, son of brother Ambrose, £20, and to all the rest of his children £8 apiece. To my sister Haulkes children £8 apiece unto four of them, as my executor shall think good. To godchild Thomas Revell 40s. All legacies to be paid to such as have attained the age of sixteen years at once, and to those that are under sixteen when they attain that age. All residue of household goods, bills, bonds, plate, etc., to my brothers Ambrose Raye and John Raye, my nephew, the son of John Raye my brother late deceased, whom I do constitute my executors. [Signed] The mark of Mathy Raye. Witnesses: John Raye and John Bullbrooke. Proved at Bury St. Edmunds 3 July 1633 by the executors named in the will. (Consistory of Norwich, Tuck, 208.)

The Will of ELIZABETH RAY of Hundon in the County of Suffolk, widow, 31 Dec. 1702. To son Samuel Ray 1s. To daughter-in-law Martha Ray, widow, 2s. To Elizabeth Ray, daughter of Samuel Ray, a cupboard. To Mary Ray, daughter of son Daniel, a featherbed and bedstead furnished. All the rest of my moveable goods and chattels to son Daniel, he paying debts, legacies, and funeral expenses. Witnesses: Jane How, John Jud, and Robert Potter. Proved 3 Oct. 1706 by Daniel Ray, the executor named. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Goodwin, 3: 334.)

[The foregoing wills of the Ray family of Co. Suffolk, together with those printed in the REGISTER for October 1909 (vol. 63, pp. 356-358), selected from a large number gleaned of the name, give the following ancestry for Simon Ray who emigrated to New England about 1640, and for Bridget Ray, first wife of Rev. John Rogers of Dedham, England, and mother of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, Mass. The years of births given below are approximate.

1. ROBERT<sup>1</sup> RAY of Denston, Wickhambrook, etc., born about 1420, the testator of 1480; had wife MARGARET, the testatrix of 1482.

Children:

1. JOHN<sup>2</sup> the elder, b. abt. 1450.
- ii. JOHN the younger; had son Robert.<sup>3</sup>
- iii. JOANE.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> RAY (*Robert<sup>1</sup>*) of Denston, Wickhambrook, etc., born about 1450, the testator of 1508; had wife ELIZABETH, the testatrix of 1521.

Children:

3. i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> b. abt. 1480.
- ii. THOMAS of Stradishall, the testator of 1549; left issue.
- iii. AGNES, m. JOHN SMITH.
- iv. ANNE, m. ——— WESTROFF.
- v. KATHERINE, m. ——— SPARROW.

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> RAY (*John<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*) of Denston, etc., born about 1480, the testator of 1539; had wife AGNES, the testatrix of 1539.

Children:

4. i. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> b. abt. 1505.
- ii. JOHN of Cheveley, Cambridgeshire, the testator of 1558; had wife MARGARET, but d. without issue.
- iii. GEORGE of Long Melford, the testator of 1544; had wife ELIZABETH. Child: William.<sup>5</sup>
- iv. ELIZABETH, m. abt. 1580, WILLIAM CRACHERODE.

- v. ANNE, m. ROGER STRUTT.
- vi. ALICE, m. JOHN CUTTER.

4. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> RAY (*John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*) of Denston, etc., born about 1505, the testator of 1550; had wife JOANE.

Children:

- i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> of Denston, b. abt. 1530, the testator of 1594; had wife ELIZABETH and thirteen children.
- ii. ELIZABETH, unm. in 1550.
- 5. iii. RICHARD of Stradishall, b. abt. 1535.
- iv. THOMAS.
- 6. v. ROBERT of Wickhambrook, b. abt. 1540.

5. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> RAY (*Robert,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*) of Stradishall, born about 1535, the testator of 1609 (REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 356), had wife MARY.

Children, baptized at Stradishall:

- i. JOHN<sup>6</sup> of Stradishall, bapt. 17 Aug. 1566, testator of 1630 (Waters's Gleanings, p. 223, and REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 356); d. without issue.
- ii. ROBERT, bapt. 5 Jan. 1568.
- iii. THOMAS, bapt. 7 Mar. 1570.
- iv. HENRY, bapt. 7 Jan. 1572.
- v. RICHARD of Stradishall, bapt. 7 Feb. 1574, the testator of 1632; had issue, among others, *John,*<sup>7</sup> probably the testator of 1657 (for these two wills see REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 356-7).
- vi. BRIDGET, bapt. 6 Jan. 1576; m. abt. 1595, Rev. JOHN ROGERS, "the famous preacher of Dedham," Eng., being his first wife. Children: *John*, eldest son, *Rev. Nathaniel* of Ipswich, Mass., second son, b. abt. 1598, *Samuel, Daniel, Bridget, Abigail, and Martha.* (It seems clear that this Bridget Ray was the daughter who married Rev. John Rogers, as from the births of this family it appears that any daughter born earlier than John Ray in 1566 would have been too old, and any daughter born later than Abraham Ray in 1580 would have been too young to be the wife of Rev. John Rogers. At the time of his marriage Rogers was rector of Haverhill, but six miles from Stradishall.)
- vii. AMBROSE, bapt. 9 Aug. 1578; d. before 1609, leaving son *John.*<sup>8</sup>
- viii. ABRAHAM, bapt. 4 Dec. 1580.
- ix. A DAUGHTER, m. REV. JOHN BENTON.
- x. SAMUEL, bapt. 17 Dec. 1586.

6. ROBERT<sup>6</sup> RAY (*Robert,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*) of Wickhambrook, born about 1540, the testator of 1592; married MARGERY BIGG, daughter of John of Clare, the testator of 1579 (by Agnes his wife, the daughter of William Gilbert of Clare, the testator of 1546), and granddaughter of John Bigg of Glemsford, the testator of 1539.

Children:

- i. JOHN<sup>7</sup> of Clare and of Wickhambrook, b. abt. 1565, the testator of 1628; had wife ANN, and left issue.
- ii. WILLIAM of Stradishall, living 1632; m. abt. 1595, JOANE ROWNING, dau. of Thomas and Alice of Hunden. (See their wills in REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 358-9.)
- iii. CHARLES, living in 1632; had issue.
- 7. iv. SIMON, b. abt. 1575; of Cowling and Hunden.
- v. THOMAS of Wickhambrook and Mildenhall; living in 1632; had issue.
- vi. AMBROSE of Wickhambrook; had issue.
- vii. MATTHEW of Wickhambrook, the testator of 1632; d. without issue.
- viii. ELIZABETH.
- ix. JUDITH.

7. SIMON\* RAY (*Robert,\* Robert,\* John,\* John,\* Robert<sup>1</sup>*) of Hunden and Cowling, born about 1575, the testator of 1626 (REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 357); had wife SARAH.

Children, baptized at Cowlinge :

- i. ANNE,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 12 Jan. 1604; probably m. — COWLINGE.
- ii. JUDITH, bapt. 4 Mar. 1606; m. MARK BALES.
- iii. MARY, bapt. 23 Aug. 1608; m. RICHARD NEAVE.
- iv. SIMON, bapt. 6 Nov. 1610; m. abt. 1632, MARY ROWNING, dau. of John of Hunden, testator of 1639; they emigrated, with children *Simon* and *Mary*, about 1640, to New England, where descendants remain (REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 359-60).
- v. PHILEMON of Clare, bapt. 9 Dec. 1612, the testator of 1679 (REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 358); m. ELIZABETH, the testatrix of 1702, and had issue.
- vi. ROBERT, bapt. 21 Sept. 1614; probably d. young.
- vii. JOHN, bapt. 25 Mar. 1617; living in 1637.
- viii. RICHARD of Hunden, bapt. 14 Feb. 1619; the testator of 1637 (REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 357); d. without issue.
- ix. DENNIS (a daughter), bapt. 12 Feb. 1622.
- x. MARGARET, bapt. 3 June 1624.

E. F.]

[To be continued]

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF LISTS OF NEW ENGLAND SOLDIERS\*

By MARY ELLEN BAKER, B.A.

THIS bibliography of lists of New England soldiers who have served in the regular and volunteer armies and navies of the United States, whether colonial or constitutional, is preceded by a bibliography of lists not confined to any one group of states.

General lists are arranged under "United States" or the individual state by wars, while definitely local matter is arranged under its state in one alphabet of county and town.

This bibliography is limited to printed books and pamphlets catalogued in the New York state library and, with one exception, to the English language, this exception being a list of French soldiers who served during the Revolution, first published in France but later issued as a U. S. document.

Almanacs have been omitted, so also directories and gazetteers, except such as in this library have been classified with local history. Year books and proceedings or reports of patriotic societies have been omitted, since they offer little new material in their annual lists of officers and members, but all special publications have been examined carefully.

A few periodicals known to contain lists have been noted, but no attempt has been made to collect all such titles or to analyze them.

\* Submitted for graduation at the New York State Library School, Class of 1908.

As a rule records containing other than items of military history have been held to be in the class of collective biography and hence are omitted.

Wherever possible the exact paging of the list quoted has been given, but frequently the inclusive paging means that various short lists are contained therein.

### UNITED STATES (1) GENERAL

- 973 **American historical register.**  
 qAm31 Contains lists. Not analyzed.
- 353.6 **Association of acting assistant surgeons of the U. S. army.**  
 Aa7 Records...1891, ed. by W. T. Parker. Salem, 1891. Officers and members, p. 1-2. List of acting assistant surgeons not members but known to have acted, p. 144-5.
- 353.7 **Bennett, F. M.** [The] steam navy of the U. S....Pittsburg, Pa.,  
 B43 1896. Names of all members of the engineer corps, regular navy, since its establishment, giving dates of entry and promotion, and manner of leaving service. App. A, 47 p.
- 353.7 **Callahan, E. W.** ed. List of officers of the navy of the U. S.  
 C18 and of the marine corps from 1775-1900, comprising a complete register of all present and former commissioned, warranted, and appointed officers of the...navy and...marine corps regular and volunteer. N.Y., 1901.
- 353.6 **Carter, W. H.** From Yorktown to Santiago with the 6th U. S.  
 C24 cavalry. Balt., 1900. Roster of officers, p. 311-17.
- 973 **Collum, R. S.** History of the U. S. marine corps. Phil.,  
 C69 1890. Register of officers, 1798-1891, p. 270-84.
- 973 ————...ed. by M. A. Aldrich. Bost., 1875. List for 1798-  
 C691 1875, p. 228-49.
- 353.7 **Collum, R. S.** History of the U. S. marine corps. N. Y., 1903.  
 C69 Officers of the U. S. marine corps, 1798-1903. p. 430-49.
- 353.6 **Force, Peter** ed. Register of the army and navy of the U. S.  
 F74 No. 1, 1830. Wash., 1830. Contains various lists.
- 923.57 **Gardner, C. K.** comp. Dictionary of all officers...in the army  
 G17 of the U. S. since...1789-1853...including...distinguished officers of the volunteers and militia... navy and marine corps... N. Y., 1853.
- 923.57 ———— ed. 2. 1860.  
 G 171
- 353.6 **Gordon, W. A.** comp. Compilation of the registers of the army  
 G65 of the U. S. from 1815-1837...appended a list of officers on whom brevets were conferred...during the war with Great Britain. Wash., 1837.
- 923.67 **Hammersley, T. H. S.** comp. Complete army and navy registra-  
 H174 of the U. S...1776-1887...containing the names of all officers...from the revolutionary war to...1887... N. Y., 1888. Includes reprints of his complete regular army register and General register of the U. S. navy.
- 923.57 **Hammersley, T. H. S.** ed. Complete regular army register of  
 H173 the U. S...1779-1879...with the volunteer general staff during the war with Mexico...[and] all appointments by the president in the volunteer service during the rebellion... Wash., 1880.



- 923.57 **Hammersley, T: H. S.** ed. General register of the U. S. navy  
H17 and marine corps...1782—1882... Wash., 1882.
- 353.6 **Haskin, W: L.** comp. History of the 1st regiment of artillery  
H27 from...1821 to...1876... Portland, Me., 1879. Field and staff from  
1841—1876 and roster 1821—1879, p. 591—645.
- 923.57 **Heltman, F. B.** comp. Historical register and dictionary of  
qH861 the U. S. army from its organization Sept. 29, 1789, to March  
2, 1903... Wash., 1903.
- 923.57 ——— to Sept. 29, 1889. Wash., 1890.  
qH86
- 353.6 **Homans, Benjamin.** pub. Register of the officers of the army  
H75 of the U. S...1835—36. Wash., 1835—36.
- 353.6 **Homans, Benjamin.** comp. Register of the officers of the  
H751 army of the U. S., including the cadets at...West Point, cor-  
rected...to...1843—44. [No. 1]—2. Wash., 1843—44.
- 353.6 **Ingersoll, L. D.** History of the war department of the U. S.,  
In4 with biographical sketches of the secretaries. Wash., 1879.  
Rosters of several of the staff departments, p. 589—93.
- 359.07 **Marshall, E: C.** History of the U. S. naval academy...N. Y.,  
M35 1862. Officers of the navy to whom thanks, medals, and swords have been  
voted by congress, p. 146—55.
- 353.7 **Mechlin, [A. H.] and Winder, [C: H.]** comp. General regis-  
M46 ter of the navy and marine corps of the U. S...containing the  
names of the officers...who have entered the service since...  
1798... Wash., 1848. List, p. 1—200.
- 353.6 **Powell, W: H.** History of the...4th regiment of infantry, U.  
P87 S. A., from May 30, 1796, to Dec. 31, 1870... Wash., 1871.  
Index to names of officers, p. 211—15.
- 353.6 **Powell, W: H.** comp. List of officers of the army of the U. S.  
P871 from 1779—1900...all appointments by the president...in the  
volunteer service during the civil war, and...volunteer officers  
in the service of the U. S. June 1, 1900. N. Y., 1900.
- 923.57 **Powell, W: H.** Powell's records of living officers of the U. S.  
P87 army. Phil., 1890. List of officers in order of retirement, p. 683—9.
- 353.6 **Rodenbough, T. F.** From everglade to cañon with the 2d  
R61 dragoons... N. Y., 1876. Regimental staff officers, p. 496. Certificates  
of merit, p. 498—9.
- 353.6 **U. S.—Cavalry—1st regiment.** Field staff and officers...from  
Un312 March 4, 1883 to June 1, 1900. Fort Meade, S. D., 1900.
- 353.7 **U. S.—Navy, Department of the.** Registers of the officers of  
Un3 the navy, including...the marine corps... 1815—date. Wash.,  
1815—date.
- 973.62 **U. S.—President.** Message to the two Houses of congress...  
Un33 1848... Wash., 1848. (U. S.—House. 30th cong. 2d sess.  
Ex. doc. No. 1.) Alphabetical list of invalid navy pensioners, complete to  
Nov. 17, 1848, p. 946—68.
- 351.5 **U. S.—Record and pension office.** List of pensioners on the  
Un3 rolls Jan. 1, 1883... 5v. Wash., 1883.
- 351.5 **U. S.—Record and pension office.** Report from the secretary  
Un31 of war...in relation to the pension establishment of the U. S. 3v.  
in 6. Wash., 1835. Pension rolls by states.

- 353.6 **U. S.—War, Department of.** Medals of honor issued by the war  
qUn31 department up to and including Oct. 31, 1897... Wash., 1897.  
353.6 **U. S.—War, Department of.** Official army register, 1813—date.  
Un3 Wash., 1813—date.  
351.2 **United States kalendar and army and navy register for 1813**  
Un32 ...N. Y., 1813. Lists of officers of the navy and the marine corps, of officers  
and men of the army, p. 35—88.  
929.2 **Calkins, W: W.** comp. Calkins memorial military roster.  
C127 Chic. [1903.] Index classified by states, p. 201—4.

## (2) FRENCH AND INDIAN WAR

- 973.26 **Ford, W. C.** comp. British officers serving in America, 1754—  
qF75 1774, comp. from the "army lists." Bost., 1894.  
973.26 **Society of colonial wars—New York state society.** Account of  
qS01 the battle of Lake George, Sept. 8, 1755... N. Y., 1897.  
List of killed and wounded, p. 12—13.

## (3) REVOLUTION

- 973.3 **American monthly magazine.** Began in 1901, v. 18, a department called  
Am8 Revolutionary records, which includes partial lists taken from old diaries, grave  
yard records, etc. Not analyzed.  
353.6 **Birkhimer, W: E.** Historical sketch of the organization, ad-  
B58 ministration, matériel, and tactics of the artillery, U. S. army.  
Wash., 1884. Lists of officers of various revolutionary regiments and bat-  
talions, p. 331—53.  
973.38 **Burton, Jonathan.** Diary and orderly book, while in service...  
B95 Dec. 10, 1775—Jan. 26, 1776, and...in the Canada expedition  
...Aug. 1, 1776—Nov. 29, 1776. Concord, N. H., 1885. Roll  
of Taylor's company, p. 3—4. Roll of Barrows's company, p. 26.  
973.38 **Farnsworth, Amos.** Diary kept...during part of the revolu-  
F23 tionary war, Apr. 1775—May 1779. Cambridge, 1898. Muster  
rolls of Capt. Farwell's company of minute men in Col. Prescott's regiment,  
Apr. 19, and Aug. 1, 1775, p. 34—6.  
973.371 **Fernald, H: W.** Old Mill prison. [Providence, 1900.] Names  
F89 of a few prisoners, p. 3.  
973.37 **Ford, W. C.** ed. Prisoners of war, British and American,  
F75 1778. Phil., 1893.  
973.347 **France—Affaires étrangères, Ministère des.** ...[Les] combat-  
qF841 tants français de la guerre américaine, 1778—1783... Wash.,  
1905.  
973.344 **Godfrey, C. E.** Commander-in-chief's guard, revolutionary war...  
G54 Wash., 1904. Roster of the infantry and cavalry guard, p. 108—11. A  
second part includes much biography.  
973.38 **Haskell, C. [N.]** Diary, May 5, 1775—May 30, 1776, a revolu-  
H27 tionary soldier's record before Boston and with Arnold's Quebec  
expedition... Newburyport, 1881. Rolls of Capt. Lunt's company in  
the 17th regiment of Col. Little, p. 21—2.  
923.57 **Heltman, F. B.** comp. Historical register of the officers of the  
H36 continental army during the war of the revolution... Wash.,  
1898.  
973.3316 **Henry, J: J.** Account of Arnold's campaign against Quebec in  
H39 the autumn of 1775. Albany, 1777. Roll of Capt. Matthew Smith's  
company, p. 189—90.

- 973.38 Henshaw, Col. W:** Orderly book...Apr. 20—Sept. 26, 1775.  
**H33 Bost., 1877.** Officers of various regiments, p. 1—13. Rank of regiments of foot in the service of the united colonies, p. 86.
- 973.371 Herbert, Charles.** Relic of the revolution... Bost., 1847.  
**H41** American prisoners captured on the high seas and carried to Plymouth, Eng., during the revolution. p. 243—57.
- 973.3357 [Hough, F. B.] ed.** anon. Siege of Savannah by the combined American and French forces...1779. Albany, 1866.  
**H81** Officers of the American forces, killed and wounded in the action, p. 146—7.
- 973.38 Johnson, Joseph.** Traditions and reminiscences, chiefly of the American revolution in the south... Charleston, S. C., 1851.  
**J62** Prisoners sent to St. Augustine, p. 317—18. Chiefly civilians.
- 973.3324 Johnston, H: P.** Battle of Harlem Heights, Sept. 16, 1776...  
**J64** N. Y., 1897. Officers of Knowlton's "Rangers," 1776, p. 189—90. Prisoners taken at Ft. Washington, Nov. 16, 1776, p. 190—2. Partial list of casualties, p. 192—3.
- 973.3354 Johnston, H: P.** Storming of Stony Point... N. Y., 1900.  
**J64** Wayne's Light Infantry corps, 1779, partial organization, p. 215—17.
- 973.3875 Johnston, H: P.** Yorktown campaign and the surrender of Cornwallis, 1781. N. Y., 1881. Organization of the allied army at the siege of Yorktown, p. 112—17.
- 973.38 Lincoln, Rufus.** Papers...comp...by J. M. Lincoln. [Cambridge, Mass.,] 1904. Prisoners on Long Island, Aug. 15, 1778, p. 29—40.  
**qL63**
- 977.6 Minnesota historical society.** Collections, 1850—date, vol. 1—date. St. Paul, 1860—date. Reprint of letter from the U. S. Secretary of war, communicating a transcript of the pension list, 1813, vol. 6, p. 503—39.  
**M66**
- 973.3372 Myers, T. B.** ed. Cowpens papers, being correspondence of Gen. Morgan and the prominent actors. Charleston, S. C., 1881. Commissioned officers in the action of Jan. 17, 1781, p. 27.
- 975.6 North Carolina—General Assembly.** Colonial records...ed. by  
**qN81** W: L. Saunders. Vols. 1—26. Raleigh, 1886—1906. Officers who were prisoners of war, 1782, vol. 16, p. 671—4.
- 973.35 Paulin, C: O.** Navy of the American revolution... Cleveland, 1906. Commissioned officers who served in the navy and marine corps of the U. S. during the American revolution, p. 506—15.
- 353.6 Ray, Alexander** comp. Officers of the continental army who served to the end of the war and acquired the right to commutation pay and bounty land; also officers killed in battle or who died in service. Wash., 1849.  
**R21**
- 973.339 Riker, James.** "Evacuation day" 1783 and its many stirring events... N. Y., 1883. Americans made prisoners at Forts Montgomery and Clinton, Oct. 6, 1777, p. 43—6.  
**R44**
- 973.34 Saffell, W: T: R.** Records of the revolutionary war... Ed. 3. Balt., 1894.  
**Sa1**
- 973.34** ——— N. Y., 1858.  
**Sa11** Many lists.
- 973.365 Sons of the American revolution—Massachusetts society.** Soldiers and sailors whose graves have been designated by the marker of the society. Bost., 1901.  
**So5**
- 973.3316 Stone, E. M.** Invasion of Canada in 1775, including the journal of Capt. Simeon Thayer... Providence, 1867. Men of Thayer's company part of detachment under Arnold in 1775—76, p. 94—5 and following p. 102.  
**St7**

- 973.3845 **Stryker, W: S.** [The] massacre near old Tappan... Trenton, St8 1882. Return of officers of the 3d regiment light dragoons, continental army, Sept. 18, 1778, p. 12.
- 926.1 **Toner, J. M.** Medical men of the Revolution... Phila., 1876.  
T61 Surgeons and surgeons' mates who have received pensions for service in the revolution, footnote p. 105—6. Medical men who held military commands, footnote p. 107. Alphabetical list of those who took part in the struggle, p. 117—29.
- 973.35 **U. S.—Library of congress.** Naval records of the American  
qUn3 revolution, 1775—88... Wash., 1906.
- 351.5 **U. S.—State, Department of.** Census of pensioners for revolu-  
qUn3 tionary or military services...as returned...under the act for taking the 6th census. Wash., 1841.
- 351.5 **U. S.—Record and pension office.** Pensioners of the revolu-  
Un34 tionary war struck off the roll... [Wash., 1836.] (U. S. —House. 24th cong. 1st sess. Doc. No. 127.)
- 973.338 **Washington, George.** 1st president of U. S. General orders...  
W27 issued at Newburgh on the Hudson, 1782—1783, comp...by... E: C. Boynton. Newburgh, 1883. List of officers of the continen- tal army, 1780, p. 109—12.
- 973.7415 **Williams, G: W.** History of the negro troops in the war of the  
W67 rebellion, 1861—65, preceded by a review of the military ser- vice of negroes in ancient and modern times. N. Y., 1888. Partial list of negroes who served in the revolution, p. 33—5.

## (4) TRIPOLITAN WAR

- 973.47 **Allen, G. W.** Our navy and the Barbary corsairs. Bost., 1905.  
A15 U. S. vessels of war which served in the Mediterranean before 1818, with names of their commanders. List of officers of Preble's squadron, crew of the *Intrepid*, etc., 1804, p. 323—33.

## (5) WAR OF 1812

- 973 **Boogher, W: F.** comp. Miscellaneous Americana, a collection  
qB64 of history, biography and genealogy. Phil., 1883—95. Payroll of American prisoners at Chatham 1814, p. 215—18. Payrolls of Ameri- can prisoners at Dartmoor, p. 219—20.
- 973.525 **[Bowen, Abel]** anon. Naval monument, containing...accounts  
B67 of all the battles...between the navies of the U. S. and Great Britain, and an account of the war with Algiers, to which is annexed a naval register of the U. S. Bost., 1816. List, p. 307—17.
- 973.5238 **Brief sketch of the military operations** on the Delaware dur-  
B76 ing the late war...with...the muster rolls of the several volunteer corps which composed the advance light brigade, as they stood at the close of the campaign, 1814. Phil., 1820.
- 973.52 **Brown, S: R.** Authentic history of the 2d war for indepen-  
B81 dence... 2 vols. Auburn, 1815. Army register, vol. 2, Apx. p. 72—98.
- 973.524 **Clark, B. N.** ed. List of pensioners of the war of 1812, with  
C54 an appendix containing names of volunteers for the defence of Plattsburg from Vermont towns...names of U. S. officers and soldiers at Burlington, Vt., as shown on army, pay and muster rolls. Burlington, 1904.

- 353.7 **Complete list of the American navy**; showing the...commander's  
C73 names and station of each vessel, with the names of all the officers in service, for Oct., 1813... Bost., 1813. List of officers, p. 14—35.
- 973.52 **Davis, P. M.** Authentick history of the late war between the  
D29 U. S. and Great Britain... Ithaca, [N. Y.,] 1829. Army register, p. 287—308.
- 353.6 **Gordon, W: A.** comp. Compilation of the registers of the  
G65 army of the U. S. from 1815—1837...appended a list of officers on whom brevets were conferred...during the war with Great Britain. Wash., 1837.
- 353.7 **Naval register of the U. S.** from the Official register published  
N22 by order of the secretary of the navy, Aug. 1, 1815. Bost., 1815.

## (6) MEXICAN WAR

- 973.7416 **Buell, Augustus.** "[The] cannoneer": recollections of service  
B86 in the army of the Potomac by a "detached volunteer" in the regular artillery. Wash., 1890. Losses of Battery B. at Buena Vista, p. 15—16.
- 973.6235 **Carleton, J. H:** Battle of Buena Vista, with the operations of  
C19 the "Army of occupation" for one month. N. Y., 1848. Killed, wounded and missing in the battle, p. 191—211. Officers still in the regular army in 1848, who were in these operations, p. 236—8.
- 973.62 **Complete history of the late Mexican war**, containing an  
C73 authentic account of all the battles fought...with a list of the killed and wounded... N. Y., 1850. List, p. 81—96.
- 973.62 **M'Sherry, Richard.** El puchero: or, a mixed dish from  
M24 Mexico... Phil., 1850. Officers and volunteers in the valley of Mexico under Maj.-Gen. Scott, in Aug. and Sept. 1847, p. 226—47.
- 973.6233 **Reid, S. C.** Scouting expeditions of McCulloch's Texas rangers...  
R27 Phil., 1847. Killed, wounded and missing in the battles of Monterey, p. 240—50.
- 973.6233 ——— 1859.  
R271 Same.
- 973.6235 **Thorpe, T: B.** Our army at Monterey...Phil., 1847. Names of  
T39 killed, wounded and missing, p. 191—202.
- 973.6236 **U. S.—Adjutant-General's office.** Official list of officers who  
qUn3 marched...under...Maj.-Gen. Winfield Scott from Puebla upon ...Mexico...1847 and who were engaged in the battles of Mexico. Mexico, 1848.
- 973.62 **U. S.—President.** Messages, with the correspondence between  
Un32 the secretary of war and other officers of the government on the...Mexican war. Wash., 1848. (U. S.—House. 30th cong. 1st sess. Ex. doc. No. 60.) List of commissioned officers present in the action of "Palo Alto" and "Resaca de la Palma," 1846, p. 403—5. Men of the 1st Kentucky volunteers and an Arkansas regiment captured at Encarnacione, p. 1111—12. Detachments under Capt. Heady, captured June 27, 1847, p. 1109.

## (7) CIVIL WAR

- 355.07 **Abbot, H: L.** ...Half century record of a West Point class,  
Ab2 1850—54. Bost. [1905?] Statistical tables, IV and V.

- 973.7349 **Bates, S: P.** Battle of Gettysburg. Phila., 1875. Names of soldiers buried in the national cemetery and other cemeteries near Gettysburg, p. 311—33.  
B31
- 973.7417 **Brown, J. W.** Signal corps U. S. A., in the war of the rebellion, Bost., 1896. Lists of officers and men in 1863 and 1864, p. 496—9. Men ordered to the Department of the Gulf 1864, p. 592. Roster, 1861—65, p. 715—902.  
B81
- 973.7416 **Buell, Augustus.** "[The] cannoneer": recollections of service in the army of the Potomac by a "detached volunteer" in the regular artillery. Wash., 1830. Roster of the "old regulars" who constituted Battery B. in 1861, p. 17. Volunteers detached into the battery, Oct. 1861—June 1862, p. 19—20.  
B86
- 973.771 **Byers, S. H. M.** What I saw in Dixie; or, Sixteen months in rebel prisons. Dansville, N. Y., 1868. List of officers of the U. S. army and navy confined at Columbia, S. C., p. 96—120.  
B99
- 973.7415 **[Califf, J. M.]** anon. Record of the services of the 7th regiment, U. S. colored troops, from Sept. 1863 to Nov. 1866, by an officer of the regiment. Providence, 1878. Roll of enlisted men, p. 105—38.  
C12
- 973.7712 **Cavada, F. F.** Libby life; experiences of a prisoner of war in Richmond, Va., 1863—64. Phil., 1865. Short list of prisoners, p. 203—21.  
C31
- 973.744 **Chauncy Hall school.** Roll of former members...who served in the army or navy of the U. S. during the war for the suppression of the rebellion. Bost., 1866. Contains much biography.  
C31
- 973.771 **Cooper, Alonzo.** In and out of rebel prisons. Oswego, N. Y., 1888. List of officers confined in Macon, Ga., p. 295—330.  
C78
- 973.7341 **[Daniels, A. M.]** anon. Journal of Sibley's Indian expedition during the summer of 1863, and record of the troops employed, by a soldier in Co. H., 6th regiment. Winona, Minn., 1864. Record, p. 22—60.  
D22
- 973.7311 **Doubleday, Abner.** Reminiscences of Forts Sumter and Moultrie in 1860—61. N. Y., 1876. Officers and enlisted men present at the bombardment of Ft. Sumter, p. 179—81.  
D74
- 973.771 **Ely, Alfred.** Journal of...Ely, a prisoner of war in Richmond, ed. by Charles Lanman. N. Y., 1862. List of officers and soldiers who had been and were, in 1862, imprisoned in the south, p. 284—359.  
E19
- 973.74 **Gerrish, Theodore, and Hutchinson J: S.** [The] blue and the gray, a...history of the army of the Potomac and that of northern Virginia... Portland, Me., 1883. Names of U. S. generals killed in action, p. 802.  
G32
- 973.771 **Glazier, W. W.** [The] capture, the prison pen and the escape. N. Y., 1870 [?] Officers of the U. S. army and navy confined in Libby prison, p. 369—422.  
G46
- 973.771 ——— Ed. 9. Hartford, 1868. p. 335—400.  
G461
- 973.771 ——— Albany, 1865. p. 331—43.  
G462
- 973.771 ——— Albany, 1866. p. 331—43.  
G463
- 973.771 **Goss, W. L.** Soldier's story of his captivity at Andersonville, Belle Isle, and other rebel prisons... Bost., 1873. Names of union soldiers buried at Andersonville, p. 275—356.  
G69
- 973.77 **Harris, W: C.** Prison life in the tobacco warehouse at Richmond, by a Ball's Bluff prisoner. Phil., 1862. Richmond prison association, list of members, p. 171—5.  
H24

- 973.74 **Harrison, Walter.** Pickett's men, a fragment of war history...  
H24 N. Y., 1870. List of general, field and staff officers of Pickett's division, p. 191—202.
- 973.771 **Hawes, Jesse.** Cahaba; a story of captive boys in blue. N. Y.  
H11 [c1888.] Addresses of all ex-Cahaba prisoners known, p. 478—80.
- 973.7336 **History of Antietam national cemetery**, including a descrip-  
H62 tive list of all the loyal soldiers buried therein... Balt., 1869.
- 973.7416 **Hough, F. B.** History of Duryée's brigade during the campaign  
H81 in Virginia under Gen. Pope, and in Maryland under Gen. McClellan in...1862. Albany, 1864. Officers in 1862, p. 131—44. Casualties in battle, p. 149—58.
- 973.7416 **Irwin, R. B.** History of the 19th army corps. N. Y., 1892.  
Ir9 Officers killed or mortally wounded, p. 483—7. Fort Hudson's torn hope officers and men who volunteered for storming party, p. 488—506.
- 973.771 **Isham, A. B., Davidson, H. M., and Furness, H. B.** Pris-  
Is3 oners of war and military prisons...with a list of officers who were prisoners of war from Jan. 1, 1864. Cin., 1890. List, p. 489—534.
- 973.771 **Jeffrey, W. H.** comp. Richmond prisons 1861—62, comp.  
J37 from...records kept by the confederate government and journals kept by union prisoners...with the name, rank, regiment, company and state of the 4000...confined there. St. Johnsbury, Vt., [c1893.] List, p. 161—200.
- 973.765 **Larned, C. W.** History of the battle monument at West Point,  
L32 together with a list of the names...inscribed upon and commemorated by it... West Point, 1898. List, p. 119—43.
- 973.7711 **List of the union soldiers** buried at Andersonville, copied from  
L69 the official record in the surgeon's office at Andersonville. N. Y., 1866.
- 719 **Pennsylvania.**—Soldiers' national cemetery, Gettysburg, Select  
P381 committee on. Report relative to the...cemetery... Harrisburg, 1864. Soldiers buried in this and nearby places, p. 15—36.
- 719 ——— Revised report. 1865.  
P38 List, p. 19—132.
- 719 ——— Revised report. 1867.  
P382 List, p. 21—142.
- 973.7337 **Phisterer, Frederick.** Regular brigade of the 14th army corps,  
P55 the army of the Cumberland, in the battle of Stone river or Murfreesboro, Tenn....1863. [N. Y., 1883.] Roster of commissioned officers, p. 26—9.
- 973.74 **Phisterer, Frederick.** Statistical record of the armies of the  
P55 U. S. N. Y., 1883. Record of the general officers of the armies of the U. S. during the rebellion, p. 247—332.
- 353.6 **Powell, W. H.** comp. List of officers of the army of the U. S.  
P871 from 1779—1900...all appointments by the president...in the volunteer service during the civil war and...volunteer officers in the service of the U. S. June 1, 1900. N. Y., 1900.
- 353.6 **Price, G. F.** comp. Across the continent with the 5th cavalry  
P93 N. Y., 1883. Various lists of officers and men, p. 589—618, 681—705.
- 973.7711 **Ransom, J. L.** Andersonville diary, escape, and list of the  
R17 dead... Phil., 1883. List of dead, p. 273—306. Officers imprisoned at Camp Asylum, Columbia, S. C., p. 369—81.

- 973.7711 ——— Auburn, N. Y., 1881.  
R171 Lists, p. 193—286, 289—301.
- 973.781 **Rodenbough, T. F.** comp. *Bravest 500 of '61...* N. Y., 1891.  
R611 List of those to whom medals have been awarded, p. 486—96.
- 973.781 **Rodenbough, T. F.** ed. *Uncle Sam's medal of honor...* N. Y.,  
R61 [c1886.] List of those to whom medals have been awarded, p. 414—24.
- 973.771 **Sabre, G. E.** Nineteen months a prisoner of war...to which is  
Sa1 appended a list of officers confined at Columbia during the  
winter of 1864 and 1865. N. Y., 1865. List, p. 175—207.
- 973.771 **Schwartz, Stephen.** Twenty-two months a prisoner of war...  
Sch9 St. Louis, 1892. Roll of a detached battalion of the 8th regiment of U. S.  
infantry received as exchanged prisoners at Baton Rouge, Feb. 25, 1863, p.  
211—21.
- 973.7416 **Society of the army of the Cumberland.** Report...1868—  
Sol 1905. Cin., 1868—1906. Each volume contains list of members and  
some lists of deaths.
- 973.7416 **Society of the army of the Tennessee.** Report of the proceed-  
Sol2 ings of the 1st—27th meetings, 1866—1895. Cin., 1877—96.  
Contains lists of members.
- 973.771 **Stevenson, R. R.** [The] southern side; or, Andersonville  
St4 prison... Balt., 1876.  
Federal soldiers that died and were buried at Andersonville, p. 296—402. Of-  
ficers confined at Camp Asylum, Columbia, S. C., p. 406—40.
- 353.6 **Strait, N. A.** comp. Roster of all regimental surgeons and  
St8 assistant surgeons in the late war, with their services and last  
known post office address. [Wash.,] 1882.
- 973.7416 **Third army corps union.** Reports of secretary and treasurer  
T34 with...a roster of members...May 5, 1892. Somerville, N. J.,  
1893. Roster, p. 36—68.
- 973.7349 **Tremain, H. E.** Two days of war, a Gettysburg narrative and  
T72 other excursions. N. Y., 1905. List of officers exchanged at Charles-  
ton Harbor, Aug. 3, 1864, p. 216—17.
- 353.6 **U. S.—Adjutant-General's office.** Official register of officers  
Un3351 of volunteers in the service of the U. S... Wash., 1900. Contains  
also a list of casualties and an index of names.
- 973.7416 **U. S.—Army of the Potomac**—5th corps—1st division—3d bri-  
qUn3 gade. Proceedings of the 3d brigade association, 1st division,  
5th army corps, army of the Potomac...1893—98, record Nos.  
2—3. N. Y., 1896—1900. Lists of members.
- 353.6 **U. S.—Quartermaster-General.** Roll of honor; names of sol-  
Un35 diers who died in defence of the union, interred in the national  
ceteries. 27 vols. in 10. Wash., 1866—71. Alphabetic index  
to places of interment as specified in Rolls of honor, nos. 1—13, vols. 26—27.
- 973.767 **U. S.—Quartermaster-General.** Roll of honor; names of sol-  
Un3 diers who died in defence of the American union interred in the  
national ceteries at Washington, D. C., from Aug. 3, 1861 to  
June 30, 1865. Wash., 1865.
- 973.7417 **U. S.—Sharpshooters**—1st and 2d regiments. Partial roster of  
Un32 the survivors of Berdan's U. S. sharpshooters, 1st and 2d regi-  
ments, 1861—65... Wash., 1889.
- 973.7417 **U. S.—Signal corps.** Revised roster of the signal corps, U. S. A.,  
Un3 during the war of the rebellion with personal records of service  
in the corps. N. p., 1886.



- 617.99 **U. S.—Surgeon-General's office.** Report of surgical cases  
qN1 treated in the army of the U. S. from 1865—71. Wash., 1871.  
(Circular No. 3.) Index of patients, p. 290—4.
- 973.74 **U. S.—War, Department of.** General orders...embracing the  
Un31 years 1861—62—63...with...index... 2 vols. N. Y., 1864.  
Various long lists, especially of transfers from one department of service to another.
- 353.6 **U. S.—War, Department of.** Official army register of the volun-  
Un36 teer force of the U. S. army for the years 1861—65. 8 vols.  
Wash., 1865—67. Various lists by states with an alphabetical index to each volume.
- 973.7416 **Van Horne, T: B.** History of the army of the Cumberland...  
V31 2 vols. and atlas. Cin., 1875. Officers killed in action or dying of wounds or disease during the war, vol. 2, p. 386—437.
- 973.7712 **Walls that talk ;** a transcript of the names, initials and sentiments  
W15 written and graven on the walls, doors and windows of the Libby prison at Richmond by the prisoners of 1861—65. Richmond, 1884.
- 616 **Woodward, J. J., and others.** comp. Medical and surgical  
qNO history of the war of the rebellion... 2 vols. in 6. Wash., 1870—88. Vol. 2 contains lists of wounded.
- 378.746 **Yale university.** Addresses...in honor of the alumni...who were  
YH in the military or naval service of the U. S. during the...[civil]  
v. 167 war...with the...roll of honor. New Haven, 1866. Roll of honor, with index, p. 77—106.

## (8) SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR

- 973.893 **Bonsal, Stephen.** Fight for Santiago... N. Y., 1899. Casual-  
B64 ties sustained from Apr. 21 to Aug. 13, 1898, p. 520—1.
- 973.893 **Herrmann, K. S.** From Yauco to Las Marias... Bost., 1900.  
H42 Killed and wounded at the battle near Hormigueros, Porto Rico, Aug. 10, 1898, p. 108—9.
- 353.7 **Long, J: D.** [The] new American navy. N. Y., 1903. Pro-  
L85 motions for eminent and conspicuous conduct in battle, or for extraordinary heroism during the war between the U. S. and Spain, vol. 2, p. 217—24.
- 973.893 **McCook, H: C.** Martial graves of our fallen heroes in Santiago  
M13 de Cuba. Phil., 1899. List of officers, enlisted men and other persons who were killed in action or who died in Cuba during the war with Spain, p. 417—42.
- 973 **MacLay, E. S.** History of the U. S. navy from 1775—1902...  
M2221 N. Y., 1902. U. S. vessels engaged in the Spanish-American war, with the names of their commanders, p. 443—7.
- 973.89449 **Princeton university.** Princeton in the Spanish-American war  
C1 1898. Princeton [pref. 1899]. Index, p. 125—8.
- 369.121 **Society of colonial wars.** Register of members of the society...  
A1 who served in the army or navy of the U. S. during the Spanish-American war... N. Y., 1899.

## (9) LATER INDIAN WARS

## BLACK HAWK, SEMINOLE, SIOUX

- 973.8 **Finerty, J: F.** War path and bivouac; or, The conquest of the  
F49 Sioux... Chic. [c1890.] Casualties at the Rosebud fight and at Slim Buttes, p. 460—1. Killed and wounded under Custer, Reno, and Benteen, 1876, p. 466—8.
- 973.571 **Sprague J: T.** Origin, progress and conclusion of the Florida  
Sp7 war...appended a record of officers, non-commissioned officers,

musicians and privates of the U. S. army, navy and marine corps who were killed in battle, or died of disease, also names of officers who were distinguished by brevets and the names of others recommended... N. Y., 1848. List, p. 526-54.

973.562 **Stevens, F. E.** Black Hawk war... Chic., 1903. Roster of the 6th regiment, p. 120-1. Roster of officers, p. 122-4.

[To be continued]

## THOMAS REMINGTON OF SUFFIELD, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS (SUPPLEMENT\*)

By LOUIS MARINUS DEWEY, of Westfield, Mass.

IN addition to his daughter Sarah, JOHN<sup>2</sup> REMINGTON had by his first wife a son John, as follows:

- 4a JOHN<sup>2</sup> REMINGTON (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1690, lived at Agawam, Mass., and was recorded at Springfield. He married, 7 Feb. 1722-3, MERCY JONES, born 7 Feb. 1694, daughter of Ebenezer and Mercy.

Children:

- i. SETH,<sup>4</sup> b. 6 Aug. 1724; d. soon.
- 11a ii. SETH, b. 27 Feb. 1726-7.
- iii. MARGARET, bapt. 9 Oct. 1731.
- 11b iv. MECHACH, went to Sturbridge, Mass., according to land records.
- v. JOHN. "John Remington Jr. of Pontoosuck [Pittsfield] late of Springfield" entered intention of marriage at Springfield, 30 Jan. 1761, to MARY PARSONS of Granville, Mass. A John Remington m. at Springfield, 18 Apr. 1769, Mary Brooks.

- 11a SETH<sup>4</sup> REMINGTON (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Agawam, Mass., 27 Feb. 1726-7, there died 29 Apr. 1806, aged 79. He married first (intention recorded 18 Jan. 1753) ELIZABETH BALL, baptized 17 May 1731, died 11 June 1744, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth; and secondly (intention recorded at West Springfield 17 Oct. 1778) MARY ROBERTS of that place. His third wife, LYDIA ———, died 22 Feb. 1797, aged 73.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> (probably), who m. at West Springfield, 14 Nov. 1782, JOHN MORLEY.
  - ii. OLIVE (probably), who m. at West Springfield, 25 June 1792, HENRY LEONARD.
  - iii. PENELOPE (probably), who m. at West Springfield, 18 Mar. 1793, THOMAS MORLEY.
  - iv. MARY (perhaps). "Mary Remington, age 66, housekeeper, born in W. Springfield, died 20 Oct. 1849 of old age" at Enfield, Conn.
- 11b MECHACH<sup>4</sup> REMINGTON (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Agawam, Mass., 1730, died Mar. 1756, in 26th year, or 4 Feb. 1757. He was a doctor at Sturbridge, Mass. He married, 9 July 1755, MARY MARCY, born at Oxford, Mass., 23 Aug. 1736, died 16 Sept. 1776, daughter of Moses and Prudence. She married secondly, 3 May

\* See REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 178, 181.

SECRET



ST. DUNSTAN'S CHURCH, CRANBROOK, KENT, ENGLAND

1758, Erastus Babbitt, a doctor at Sturbridge.

Child:

1. LUCRETIA,\* b. 1 Mar. 1756; d. 18 Nov. 1768.

DANIEL<sup>4</sup> REMINGTON (No. 12) had the following children born at Agawam and recorded at Springfield, in addition to those already noted:

- iv. DAVID,\* b. 17 Sept. 1766; m. at Westfield, Mass., 28 Feb. 1788, LOVISA HOLCOMB.
- v. DANIEL, b. 1 Nov. 1768.
- vi. SENECA, b. 15 Feb. 1771; m. at West Springfield, 26 Nov. 1794, MARY SARGEANTS. Children: 1. *Silas Sargeants*,\* b. 16 Aug. 1795; d. 7 Apr. 1796. 2. *Mary*, b. 5 Feb. 1797.
- vii. EZEKIEL, b. 20 June 1773.

JOHN<sup>4</sup> REMINGTON's (No. 14) widow Patience married Abel Rising, and died 14 Dec. 1834, aged 82.

## DR. COMFORT STARR, AND CRANBROOK, KENT

By HOSEA STARR BALLOU of Brookline, Mass.

IN Dr. Comfort Starr's will, proved at Boston 2 February 1659, he disposes of certain real estate "at Eshitisford in Kent in Old England." Eshitisford is, of course, the modern Ashford, where Dr. Starr was a physician and surgeon prior to his embarkation for New England, with "Three children and Three servants" in March 1634-5.

Since the late Burgis Pratt Starr published his history of the Starr Family thirty years ago, research has disclosed certain important facts which were unknown to him. Among them are the ages of certain of Dr. Comfort Starr's children. We have learned that Dr. Thomas Starr was baptized at St. Mary's Church, Ashford, on 31 December 1615; so that he was only twenty-one years old when he was appointed "chirurgion" in Stoughton's expedition against the Pequots, 17 May 1637. His sister Mary, who in 1640 married John Maynard, was baptized 16 April 1620. His brother John Starr was baptized 15 October 1626, so that he was a mere child of eight years when Dr. Comfort Starr bought William Peyntree's\* homestead, between the Rev. Thomas Hooker's and James Olmstead's, at Newtown (Cambridge) in 1635.

Since 1879 the significant record has been found at Ashford that one Moregift Starr "of Cranebrooke" was buried at Ashford in 1617. The manuscript notes of Mr. Somerby seemed to prove that the clue was well taken, and the present Vicar of St. Dunstan's Church at Cranbrook, Kent, Dean Bell, verified Somerby's assertion that Comfort Starr was baptized there on 6 July 1589. In the record his father's name is not given, but from other sources we have discovered that it was Thomas Starr. In the records of Oxford University, 1571-1622 (vol. 20, p. 2), appears one Thomas Starr at Oriel College in 1605, also a Samuel Starr (Dr. Comfort named a son Samuel) in 1602, but whether they were near relatives is not known. They were apparently from Dorset.

\* At William Peyntree's death in Connecticut he left a large estate, inventoried 29 Nov. 1649, at £1001:10:00, to his widow Margaret, his son John, and his daughter Mary, wife of Richard Bryan of Milford, Conn.

Ancient Cranbrook was a town of considerable importance when Dr. Comfort Starr was baptized there in 1589. There Edward the Third introduced from Flanders the manufacture of broad cloths, which were long famous for their durability and fast colors. Situated in the so-called Weald of Kent, it is some forty-eight miles from London, thirty-nine from Canterbury, and twenty-four from Hastings. Nearby was the country home of Sir Thomas Boleyn, Earl of Wiltshire, the father of the ill-fated Anne Boleyn, whose daughter, Queen Elizabeth, in 1574 laid at Cranbrook the corner-stone of a school (which still exists), fifteen years before Comfort Starr's birth, and in which, no doubt, in the language of his will, he was first "instructed in ye Tovngs, Artes and Sciences." But the centre of interest in Cranbrook is St. Dunstan's Church, which antedates 1550. It comprises a nave, side aisles, and chancel, with a square embattled tower at the west end of the church. A range of slender piers and wide arches give the building a light and airy appearance. The church is in an excellent state of preservation, and in regular use.

The vicar of St. Dunstan's in 1589 was Robert Roades, a former president of St. John's College, Cambridge, and his assistant curate was a University of Cambridge man, the Rev. William Eddy, the ancestor of the most generous of all the benefactors of the New England Historic Genealogical Society thus far, the late Robert Henry Eddy of Boston, who by his will (under which this Society received, between 9 February 1901 and 26 September 1906, the sum of \$56,788\*) gave £1000 for three memorial windows and a tablet, which were erected in Cranbrook Church in 1902.†

Near the Eddy memorial, on the south wall of the church, the Archbishop of Canterbury, in the presence of a distinguished company, and with imposing ceremonies, dedicated, 15 July 1909, a memorial to Dr. Comfort Starr. It is in the style of the Fletcher and Roberts family memorials, which were erected about the time of his birth. The tablet bears the following inscription:

A. M. D. G.

IHS

IN MEMORY OF

DR. COMFORT STARR

BAPTIZED IN CRANBROOK CHURCH, 6TH JULY, 1589

A WARDEN OF ST. MARY'S, ASHFORD, KENT, 1631 & 1632

SAILED FROM SANDWICH FOR NEW ENGLAND, 1635

ONE OF THE EARLIEST BENEFACTORS OF

HARVARD, THE FIRST COLLEGE IN AMERICA, 1638

OF WHICH HIS SON COMFORT WAS ONE OF 7 INCORPORATORS, 1650

DIED AT BOSTON, NEW ENGLAND, 2D JANUARY, 1659†

A DISTINGUISHED SURGEON EMINENT FOR CHRISTIAN CHARACTER

ERECTED BY HIS AMERICAN DESCENDANTS

1909

\* Two other residuary legatees, Harvard College and the Massachusetts General Hospital, also received \$56,788 each from Mr. Eddy's estate.

† In the language of this tablet Mr. Eddy dedicated the memorial "To the memory of his ancestor, Rev. William Eddy, M.A., Vicar of this Church from 1591 to 1616, whose sons, John and Samuel, and whose daughter Abigail, were among the Pilgrim settlers of New England, and there implanted for the benefit of a numerous posterity the religious principles here taught them."

‡ Dr. Comfort Starr and his wife, Elizabeth, were buried in King's Chapel burial ground, Boston, and there a memorial stone, of antique design, was dedicated 24 August 1906.

# EXTRACTS FROM THE JOURNAL OF ELDER PHINEHAS PILLSBURY OF NOBLEBORO, ME.

From a copy in possession of this Society

[Continued from Vol. 63, page 379]

Jan. 1699 [d. 1786, a. 87] Abigail Aug 9, 1700. Job's Son Daniel m. Sarah Allen 1703. Moses' Son Caleb m. Sarah Morse 1702. . . .

[97]

My great Uncle Ezra Pill. Died 1797, aged 94.

My GranFather Benj. Jaques was born Sep. 23, 1702 and died Sept. 13, 1782, aged 80. My Mother Apphia Jaques b. 1741, died Nov. 10, 1769. Aunt Mary Grenough b. 1736. died 1780, aged 44. Uncle Sam. b. 1729 Deid June 24, 1824 aged 95. Benj. b. 1734, died 1823, aged 89 Unt Deb. b. 1738, Died 1837, aged 99. Uncle Parker b. 1742 Died 1819, aged 77.

Uncle Moses b. 1749, Died 1825 aged 76. Aunt Bettsey b. 1747. died — Aunt Ednah b. 1752 Died—. born July 28 1686 | 1779 1837 aged 90 | 1832 a. 80

Dea. Stephen Jaques Died,, aged 93. Stephen J. died Mr. 23, 1841. gd 92 & 8 months. John J. died 1802 aged 84, Sarah June 7, 1805 aged 88. Thankful & Betty J. died 1831 & 1835 aged 77 each. a Mr. Parker Jaques was living in 1845 in his 92d year. and John in 90<sup>th</sup>. Eliphalet J. died in June 1804. in his 90<sup>th</sup> year. . . .

[98]

## A RECORD OF JOSIAH'S CHILDREN.

George Larrabe Pillsbury was born Sept. 25, 1843. Died the 29 same month. Thomas Moor P. born Oct. 16, 1844. Died Sept. 6, 1845. Josiah Dixon born Jan. 19, 1846. Died July 31, 1847. Mary Lee born Dec. 3, 1847. Died Octo. 5, 1849. The little boy not named May 29, 1851, was born Sep. 8, 1850. His name Keth. Josiah wife born July 28, 1819. They mar. Sep. 22, 1842. Her maiden name Zenelda E. Berry.

This year 1857.

George L. Sept. 22 14 years old. [if living, written in pencil.]

Thomas M. Octo. 16, 13 years old

Josiah D. June 19. 11 years old.

Mary L. Dec. 3, 10 " "

Keith Sept. 8, 7 years old.

[99]

## A RECORD OF MARRIAGES.

1808. June 9. I married \*David Glidden to \*Martha Shepard.

23. Benj. Chap. to Marjary Chapman.

Sept. 14. Robert Edgerton to \*Nancy Hodgdon.

Dec. 29. James Hall to Mary Hall.

1809. Feb. 16. Nathan Chap. to Hannah Oliver.

Mar. 26. Eph. Hall to Abigail Hussey

Oct. 15. Sam. Oliver to Hannah Sidelinger.

. \* These have died.

- Nov. 16. Frank Rollings to \*Ellice Rollings.  
 Dec. 14. James Plummer to \*Ellice Hussy.  
 " 30. Robert Speed to \*Jane Mills.  
 1810. Mrch. 16. Alex. Smiley to Melinda Chamberlain.  
 Feb. 4. John \*Dunlapp. to Lydia Dunbar.  
 May 24. James Preston to Elizabeth Hall.  
 June 3. Thomas Merrill to Jane Barstow.  
       and Robert Rollins to Elizabeth Chapman.  
 June 12. \*John Perkins to Persis Hatch.  
 Nov. 15. John Winslow to Charlotte Clark.  
 " 29. Jacob Chap. to Jane Chapman.  
 Dec. 27. Wm. Flint to Fanny Clapp.  
 " 30. Robert Chapman to \*Lucindy Flint.  
 " 31. Nath<sup>l</sup>. Clapp, to \*Sarah Flint.  
 1811. Feb. 28. \*George Smith to Susan Chapman.  
 March 17. Wm. Whitehouse to Elizabeth Clapp.  
 May 2. Wm. Crocker to \*Martha Whitehouse.  
 Nov. 18. Wm. \*Williams to Sarah Knowlton.  
 1812. Feb. 20. John Hishock to Margeret Watts.

## [100]

- 1812 July 16. Joseph Dunbar to Martha Chapman  
 Aug. 2. James Genthener to Sabra Dunbar.  
 Nov. 26. Thomas Chap. to Abigail Sprague  
 Dec. 31. Washington Know<sup>l</sup>. to Susan Merrill.  
 1813. Jan. 14. Joshua Benner to Olive Moody.  
 Aug. 26. \*Robert Clary to \*Nancy Moody.  
 Nov. 18. Jona. Hatch Jr. to Mary Clark.  
 " 21. Stephen Hall to Anna Hall.  
 " 25. John Pendelton to Susan Wellman  
 Dec. 23. Ephraim Keen to Mercy Simons.  
 " 30. Wm. \*Wyman to Hannah Moody.  
 1814 Jan. 20. John C. Glidden to Margarit Hodgdon  
 May 15. Benj. Merrill to Patsaine Rollins  
 Octo. 9. James Plummer to Mary Palmer.  
 Dec. 1. Sam. Hussy to Sarah Dow.  
       and Eph. \*Chapman to Nancy Chapman.  
 Nov. 4. Philip Hammon to Mary Hanson.  
 Dec. 29. Israel Chap. to Eunice Chapman.  
 1815. Jan. 12. Fairfield Wyman to Elizabeth Moody.  
 " 15 James Curtis to Sarah Merrill  
 " 19. Wm. Davis to Lydia Hussy  
 May 11. Jacob Oliver to Rebecah Varnah  
 July 20. Daniel Chap. to Damris Hall.  
 Sept. 3. Charles H. Housen to Jane Hilton  
 Nov. 30 John P. Martin to Mary Chase.  
 Dec. 19. Alex. Clark to Aseneth Hatch

## [101]

- Dec. 25. John Webber to Parmela Mahew.  
 " 28. Josiah Winslow to Mary Austin.

[To be continued]



PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC  
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By Gao. A. GORDON, A.M., Recording Secretary

*Boston, Massachusetts, 5 May, 1909.* The New England Historic Genealogical Society held a stated meeting in Marshall P. Wilder Hall, Society's building, 18 Somerset Street, this afternoon at half-past two o'clock, which, in the absence of the President, was called to order by the Recording Secretary.

No Vice-President being present, Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., of Newton, was chosen chairman *pro tempore*, and presided.

Augustine Jones, A.M., LL.B., of Newton Highlands, Mass., was introduced and read an interesting paper on *Governor Thomas Dudley*, which evinced much research. A vote of thanks to the speaker was passed, and a copy of his paper, in print if possible, was asked for the Society.

The Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian, and the Council, severally, presented reports which were received, read, accepted, and ordered on file.

The list of candidates for membership was read, and a ballot ordered and taken, by which sixteen resident members were elected.

The death of the Vice-President for Massachusetts, Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, A.M., Litt.D., was reported, and the Chair appointed as a Committee, *in memoriam*, Deloraine P. Corey, Charles K. Bolton, and Henry E. Woods.

On motion, it was

*Voted*,—That pursuant to article 5, chapter iv of the By-laws, the Society appoint the Stated Meeting in October as a date upon which to elect a Vice-President for Massachusetts.

The meeting then dissolved.

6 October. The Society held a stated meeting in Pilgrim Hall, Congregational House, 14 Beacon Street, to-day at 2.30 P.M.

In the absence of the President the meeting was called to order by John Albree, a member of the Council. William Carver Bates was chosen Chairman *pro tempore*, and presided.

Col. Francis S. Hesselstine, A.M., of Melrose, Mass., was introduced and read a paper on *The Crisis and the Man*. A vote of thanks to the speaker was passed, in which was included a request for a copy of the address for the archives of the Society.

The Committee *in memoriam* Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, through its chairman, Deloraine Pendre Corey of Malden, submitted the following report, which was read, accepted, and ordered to be spread upon the record of the meeting, and a copy sent to the family of Mr. Tillinghast:

*Whereas*,—In the death of our associate, Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, this Society and the Commonwealth have lost one whose earnest, untiring, and unselfish labors to advance the public interests in the varied lines of his chosen work have marked him as one who has given the best of himself for the advancement of his fellows; and

*Whereas*,—We remember with a sense of thankfulness his unassuming kindness of manner, the sincerity of his friendships, and that sense of responsibility which led him to perform all the duties of life with the strictest personal care; and

*Whereas*,—The aims and work of this Society were ever close to his heart and led him to assume many of its exacting duties, both administrative and literary, serving on the Committee on Amendments to the By-Laws, 1893, the Committee on Papers and Essays, 1894-5, the Committee on Publications since 1896, as a member at large of the Council, 1897-9, and as Vice-President for Massachusetts from 1902 until his death; be it

*Resolved*,—That we recognize the great value of the labor which he gave to promote the success of this Society; and in the wider field, his effort to cultivate in the Commonwealth a love of learning and an appreciation and extension of the public library system of the State until every town in the Commonwealth has received the blessings of the use of a free library.

*Resolved*,—That these resolutions be transmitted to the family of our late associate as an earnest of our deep sympathy for them in their bereavement and in testimony of our respect for the memory of one whose living was a public benefaction and whose dying was a public loss.

The reports of the Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian, the Historian, and the Council were received, read, accepted, and ordered on file.

The list of candidates for membership was read, and a ballot ordered taken, by which seventeen resident members were elected.

The election of a Vice-President, assigned to this meeting, was by vote postponed to the November meeting.

The meeting then dissolved.

*3 November, 1909.* A stated meeting was held to-day at the usual time in Pilgrim Hall, Congregational Building, 14 Beacon Street. In the absence of the President the meeting was called to order by the Treasurer, Charles K. Bolton, who called for a nomination for chairman. On motion of William Carver Bates, which he put to vote, Charles K. Bolton was chosen as chairman, accepted, and presided.

In the absence of the Recording Secretary, John Albree of Swampscott was elected to serve *pro tempore*.

Rev. William Edwards Huntington, Ph.D., LL.D., President of Boston University, read a paper entitled *An Old Massachusetts Town*, Hadley, Mass. A vote of thanks was tendered to Rev. Dr. Huntington for his address, and a request was made that he furnish a copy for the archives of the Society.

The Chairman announced that he had to-day signed the receipt for the bequest from the late John Harvey Treat of \$10,000, the income of which is, under the will, to be spent for books.

Under suspension of the rules as to the order of proceedings, it was

*Voted*,—That the Chair appoint three tellers to receive and count the ballots for a Nominating Committee, and to declare the result. Messrs. Phineas Hubbard, Henry E. Scott, and J. Albert Holmes were appointed tellers. They subsequently reported the ballot for members of the Nominating Committee, and the following were declared elected: Hosea Starr Ballou, Mrs. Susan Cotton Tufts, Arthur Greene Loring, Frank Amasa Bates, and Frank Ernest Woodward.

The reports of the Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian, and the Historian were severally read, accepted, and ordered on file.

A report from the Council recommending a form of vote authorizing the sale of No. 16 Somerset Street was read and accepted. After discussion, in which Thomas Hills, Frank B. Sanborn, Anson Titus, Charles K. Bolton, Charles F. Read, and John Albree took part, by a rising vote, a quorum being present and voting, thirty voting affirmatively and one negatively, it was

*Voted*,—That the President and Treasurer by and with the consent of the Council, be, and they are hereby, authorized to negotiate a sale of premises No. 16 Somerset Street, on such terms (whether wholly or partly for credit) and with such collateral agreements (whether reserving options for repurchase or otherwise) as said Council may approve; and said President and said Treasurer are hereby authorized to execute, acknowledge and deliver any deed of said property approved by said Council, and any other instrument relating to the sale thereof, including collateral agreements concerning said premises of every name and nature and all releases, partial releases, discharges, extensions, modifications and the like of any mortgage-back of said premises which may come to said Society; and the execution of any such deed or other instrument by said President and Treasurer shall be sufficient evidence to any other party to any such instrument of the approval of the Council and of the due execution of every other formality necessary on the part of this Society to make such instrument valid and effectual.

On the report of the Council relative to the election of a Vice-President, it was voted to defer action until the next annual meeting.

On motion, it was

*Voted*,—That the sympathy of the members of the Society be extended to the Recording Secretary, Captain Gordon, in his illness, and that the vote be reported to him.

The meeting then dissolved.

## NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those which it issues over its own name at 18 Somerset Street, Boston.

---

FRANCIS JEWETT PARKER, A CORRECTION.—In the memoir of Mr. Parker appearing in the July, 1909, REGISTER (vol. 63, p. 257), the line of descent from Abraham<sup>1</sup> Parker should read Moses<sup>2</sup>, Aaron<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Abel<sup>5</sup>, Isaac<sup>6</sup>, Francis Jewett<sup>7</sup>, instead of that erroneously given.

---

SHEAFE.—In the genealogy of the Sheafe family published in the REGISTER, vol. 55, pp. 208-220, I suggested the probability (p. 215) that Dr. Thomas Sheafe, Dean of Windsor, had a second wife, Anne, by whom he had a son Edward. This is confirmed by the Visitation of Bucks, which shows her to have been the daughter of George Woodward, esquire, of Upton, Bucks, by his second wife, Elizabeth Honeywood of Markeshall, Essex.

Malden, Mass.

WALTER K. WATKINS.

---

SPAULDING, SHEPARD.—The Spaulding Genealogy *does* omit children of Joseph Spaulding, Sr., and join the remaining list with that of the son's children (REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 380). For further data consult records at Plainfield and Willimantic. Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Mercy (Jewell) Spaulding, married Issac Shepard, Sr., of Plainfield, Conn., son of Isaac Shepard of Concord, Mass., by his wife Mary Smedley. Isaac Shepard, Jr., of Plainfield, married Mary Gerould. This corrects the Spaulding work, and supplies the missing wives for the two generations of Shepards.

Yale Station, New Haven, Conn.

E. N. SHEPPARD.

---

BRAY, TALBOT.—James Bray Late of New York, but now of Granville in the County of Annapolis in the Province of Nova Scotia, to Edward Talbot Late of New York, but now of the Township of Granville in the County & Province aforesaid, by Virtue of a Grant for the Lands at Digby, Sissibou, &c. for the use of the Loyalists. Granted by His Excellency Governor Parr: under the grant & Seal of the Province A. D. 1784, land on the North side Sissibou River. Signed by James Bray and Elizabeth Bray, her Mark, 10 May 1784. Witnesses: John McGregor, Bartholomew Witherell. Recorded 6 Aug. 1784 in Bridgeton, N. S., Registry of Deeds Office, vol. 5, p. 138.

Marblehead, Mass.

MRS. SARAH D. CROPLEY.

---

RICE.—The statement in Ward's "Genealogy of the Rice Family" (p. 6) that Edward<sup>2</sup> Rice's second wife, Anna, was the mother of all his children except the eldest is contradicted by an unrecorded deed in my possession from Edward to his son Jacob, signed by him and his wife Agnes with their marks, before Peter Rice, Benjamin Rice, and John Banister, and dated 27 Nov. 1701. Edward Rice acknowledged the deed 22 March 1703, before James Nuwel, Justice. As Edward's children were born before 1672, his first wife, Agnes, is proved to have been their mother. According to Barry's "History of Framingham" she was Agnes Bent.

West Brookfield, Mass.

MISS ELIZABETH A. RICE.

---

TISBURY, MASS., VITAL RECORDS.—The following items, copied from a family record in the possession of James F. Luce of West Tisbury, Mass., and now a part of the town records, were received too late for incorporation in the "Vital

Records of Tisbury, Mass., to the year 1850," and are given here as supplementing that volume.

John Cleveland born Dec. 2, 1748  
 " " died Oct. 19, 1825, aged 74 years-10 mo.-13 days.  
 Catharine Look born April 16, 1758  
 John Cleveland & Catharine Look married—their Children  
 Love Cleveland born March 31, 1777  
 " " died Nov. 18, 1814, aged 36 years-6 mo.-12 days.  
 James Cleveland born Dec. 24, 1778  
 Nancy Cleveland born Dec. 3, 1780  
 John Cleveland born Feb. 14, 1783  
 " " died Sept. 12, 1801 in Martinique-18 yr.-7 mo.-18 days  
 George Cleveland born Nov. 13, 1785  
 " " died Mar. 15, 1809 in Havanah-24 yrs.-4 mo.-26 Days  
 Aron Cleveland born April 20, 1788  
 Betsy Cleveland born July 30, 1790  
 Polly Cleveland born Oct. 2, 1792  
 " " died Oct. 20, 1792, aged 18 days  
 David Cleveland born Sept. 2, 1794  
 " " died Aug. 30, 1834, aged 41 years.  
 Prudence Luce born July 26, 1781  
 James Cleveland & Prudence Luce Married Nov. 21, 1802—their Children born—died  
 Sophronia Cleveland Nov. 6, 1804-Oct. 25, 1819, aged 14 yrs.-11 mo. 20 days  
 George W. Cleveland Oct. 20, 1806-at Sea in 1851 aged 45 years  
 Dency L. Cleveland Aug. 4, 1812  
 A Son July 2, 1815-July 2, 1815  
 Lorenzo D. Cleveland July 5, 1822

NOTES FROM TISBURY CHURCH RECORDS.—The following memoranda were taken from the Records of the Congregational Church at Tisbury, Mass.:

John Mayhew of Chilmark was the first minister of Tisbury, but not ordained. The time when is unknown. 1678 [sic]

Josiah Torrey the first ordained Minister at Tisbury was ordained 1702.

Nathaniel Hancock was ordained 1727.

George Daman was ordained Oct. 1760

Asarelah Morse was installed Dec. 1<sup>st</sup>. 1784 ["Apr. 5, 1799" written in pencil—evidently date of resignation].

Nymphas Hatch was ordained Oct. 7<sup>th</sup>. 1801 ["June 26 1819" written in pencil—possibly date of resignation or death]

[In pencil]

Ebenezer Chase June 19, 1835—Dec 25, 1842

John Walker Feb. 16, 1843 May 1847

Henry Van Houton Apr 20 1849 Apr 1850

Lot B. Sullivan Nov. 16, 1851

3 Coll May 1852

In August 1807. there were 196 dwelling houses in Tisbury & 216 Families. 185 dwelling houses in Edgartown & 193 Families. 88 dwelling houses in Chilmark & 101 Families.

In August 1807. there were 32 blacks in Tisbury pure Indians & mix'd, at Gayhead 240 at home & abroad. at Choppoquidoc 65. at Farm neck 10.

The conveyance of this island was from the Earl of Sterling to the Duke of York From the Duke to Sir Francis Lovelace From him to Thomas Mayhew Sen<sup>r</sup>.  
 Boston. ALICE L. WESTGATE.

WITHERSPOON, KNOX.—In the "Witherspoon Memorial" and many other publications there has appeared during the last hundred years the statement that John Witherspoon, D. D., the "Signer", was a descendant of John Knox, the celebrated Scotch Reformer of the sixteenth century. That statement appears to rest entirely upon family tradition. In "A Vindication of the Discipline and Constitutions of the Church of Scotland," Rev. Thomas Walker, minister of Dundonald, Ayrshire, Scotland, and a brother to the mother of John Witherspoon, incidentally stated, on p. 379, that he was "one of the descendants" of John Knox. This statement was published in 1774, over two hundred years after the death of the great Reformer. Between 1572 and 1774 six generations

lived, and at least three of those died before Rev. Thomas Walker published his statement of descent.

Briefly stated, the Reformer had a daughter Elizabeth Knox who married in 1594 Rev. John Welsh, a graduate of the University of Edinburgh in 1588, who was minister at Selkirk, Kirkcudbright, and Ayr, in Scotland, and who was exiled to Jonsac and St. Jean d'Angely in France from 1606 to 1622. Their daughter Louise (Luyse) Welsh was b. at Jonsac, France, May 13, 1613.

After the death of Rev. John Welsh his widow returned to Ayr in Scotland, and made her will Jan. 8, 1625, mentioning in it her daughter Louise. In *Notes and Queries*, 8th ser., vol. 7, p. 202, it is stated that Louise Welsh was living with her only surviving brother, Rev. Josias Welsh, at Templepatrick, Co. Antrim, Ireland, in 1632.

All trace of her from this time onward appears to be a matter of conjecture. Rogers, in his "Genealogical Memoirs of John Knox," pp. 147, 152, stated that Louise Welsh probably married. No evidence has been found that such was the case. He then stated that she probably lived in Fifeshire. There is no documentary evidence of such fact. He next says that she probably had a daughter. The evidence of such a fact is wanting.

When the Rev. John Welsh, son of the Rev. Josias Welsh of Templepatrick, was making a preaching tour through Fifeshire in 1674, one John Blackader wrote in his MS. Memoirs that he was "acquainted with a young gentlewoman in Fife, a cousin of Mr. Welsh, and that she is an enthusiastic admirer of Mr. Welsh's preaching." At this time she "visited the parish of Kilconquhar, some distance from her home, to hear Mr. Welsh." If we knew that John Welsh had only one cousin and that that cousin was the daughter of Louise Welsh, his father's sister, we should have a basis for the assumptions which follow. But we have to assume further that the assumed daughter of Louise Welsh married a certain David Walker who was bapt. at Leslie in Fifeshire, Feb. 7, 1630, and that this "gentlewoman" "or her sister" became the mother of Rev. Thomas Walker and of his brother the Rev. David Walker, the latter of whom is reputed to have been the grandfather of John Witherspoon. Summarizing from a study of all the accessible data this Knox descent rest on the assumptions:

(1) that Louise Welsh married; (2) that she lived in Fifeshire; (3) that she had a daughter; (4) that that daughter married one David Walker of Leslie; (5) that the last-named woman had a son David Walker; (6) that her assumed son David Walker was the Rev. David Walker, whose brother Rev. Thomas Walker claimed to be a descendant of John Knox. Therefore, the alleged Knox descent of Rev. John Witherspoon rests upon six successive suppositions, no one of which has any documentary evidence nor original record to support it. It is traditional and extending over a period of two hundred years.

Malden, Mass.

GEO. WALTER CHAMBERLAIN.

BARNARD, TALCOTT, WADSWORTH.—On page 322 of the 1846 edition of Hinman's "Puritan Settlers of Connecticut" appears this statement: "Wadsworth, Capt. Joseph, of Hartford, son of Hon. William, sen'r., was born in 1650. He m. for his first wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, of Hartford; for his second wife he m. Mary, the widow of John Olcott. She had been the widow of Thomas Welles, a grandson of Governor Welles. Her maiden name was Mary Blackleach, daughter of John, jr. His wife Elizabeth, d. Oct. 26, 1710. His second wife Mary survived him. His children were all by his first wife."

The "Talcott Pedigree in England and America," compiled by S. V. Talcott, of Albany, was printed in 1876. On pages 35 and 36 of this work is a notice of Elizabeth, daughter of Lieut.-Col. John Talcott of Hartford, and wife of Joseph Wadsworth. In this notice the statement is made regarding Wadsworth: "He married for his first wife Elizabeth, daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, who died Oct. 26, 1710, for his second, Elizabeth Talcott, and for his third Mary Blackleach, widow first of Thomas Wells, and second of John Olcott. His children were all by his first wife."

In the "Memorial History of Hartford County, Connecticut," printed in 1886, is a chapter on the "Original Proprietors" of Hartford, "based on materials collected by J. Hammond Trumbull." On page 265 of the first volume it is stated regarding Joseph Wadsworth, seventh child of William: "Joseph, b. ab. 1647; this was Capt. Joseph, the hero of the Charter, a man of prominence, and some turbulence of character; freeman, 1676; Lieut. in Philip's War and afterward Capt. of the Hartford trainband. He m. Elizabeth dau. of Bartholo-

mew Barnard, of Hartford; she d. Oct. 26, 1710, having been the mother of all his children; he m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Lt.-Col. John Talcott, and (3) Mary, dau. of John Blackleach of Wethersfield, who had been widow of Thomas Welles and John Olcott."

Was Joseph Wadsworth married more than twice and did he marry a daughter of Bartholomew Barnard?

Bartholomew Barnard made his will March 9, 1691, and in it bequeathed to his "daughters Eliza. Wadsworth, Sarah Steel and Mary Bunce." This will was presented to the Hartford County Court in April 1698, and is recorded in volume 6, reverse end, page 78 of the court records. Filed with the will, *but not recorded*, is the following affidavit:

"Thomas olcott Aged 28 years or ther Aboute testifieth as foloweth that in the time of my father Barnards last sicknes that I se Elizbeth wodsworth the wiffe Thomas wodworth goe to his bed side and I heard hir say to him I haue heard something of your will and I under stand its Lik to go uery hard with John for ther is A grat many Dets for him to pay and I hear you haue giuen the cattell and the things to the girls: And then my father Barnard Answered and said I thought of it before you spoke and it troubles me I wold haue my will taken and that pertickler alltred and I will haue my Dets payed and then the Rest *tak it Amoungst you\** and further I heard Elizabeth wodsworth speaking aboute the Corn and the meat and then my father Barnard said I will not haue it taken from John and also I heard him say that John shall haue this bed I now lie upone: Elizabeth wodsworth Aged forty six years or ther aboute testiflet to the Aboue written

Sworne in Court Aprill the 15<sup>th</sup>. 1698

Attest Will Whiting Cler"

The records of the Hartford County Court, volume 3, page 166, show that Thomas Wadsworth and his wife Elizabeth were married before December 6, 1677.

One of the appraisers of Barnard's estate was Joseph Wadsworth. It is suspected from this fact Hinman inferred that he was the one whom Barnard's daughter Elizabeth had married. A son-in-law would hardly have been appointed an appraiser, not being a disinterested party.

Document 47 in volume 4 of "Private Controversies" in the Connecticut State Library reads as follows:

"May 15<sup>th</sup> 1691: To the Hon<sup>e</sup> Gen<sup>l</sup> Assembly now siting in Hartford The humble petition of Jos: Talcott of Hartford in ther Maj<sup>ty</sup> Colony of Conecticut in N: England, sheweth. y<sup>e</sup> where as Lift Coll: John Talcott, of fore s<sup>e</sup> towne & Colony; y<sup>e</sup> Honourd father of your poor petitioner, departed this life upon y<sup>e</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> day of July 1688 haueing made no written will for y<sup>e</sup> setelment of his personall estate this Colony then being under y<sup>e</sup> Gouvern<sup>t</sup> of his Excellency S<sup>r</sup> Edmon Andross K<sup>t</sup>: aplycation was made to him by my brother in law lift Jos Wadsworth: \* for leeters of Administration upon y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> estate without which ther could be no legall desposall made, therof. upon which aplycation, his Excellency granted y<sup>e</sup> same unto my Hon<sup>d</sup> Uncl Sam<sup>l</sup> Talcott of wethersfeeld & Lift Jos Wadsworth of Hartford." The rest of the document relates to Talcott's claim to the whole of his father's real estate under the English law.

The records of baptisms of the First or Centre Church of Hartford, which begin in 1685, show that Joseph Wadsworth had a son Jonathan baptized Feb. 20, 1686-7. Capt. Joseph Wadsworth made his will July 6, 1723, which was probated March 2, 1730-1. By this will he gave to his son Joseph, besides other property, "The 4 acres of Land at Brother Talcott's upper lot which I have by agreement with Brother Talcott." \* He also gave property to his son Ichabod. (Hartford Probate Records, vol. 11, reverse end, page 166.)

The records of burials in Hartford in possession of the Connecticut Historical Society show that Ichabod Wadsworth, aged 90, was buried May 5, 1778, and that Joseph Wadsworth, aged 96, was buried August 25 of the same year, making them born about 1682 and 1688.

On page 33 of the reverse end of the first volume of Land records of the Town of Hartford, being the "Book of Distributions," is this entry: "Mrs. Elizabeth Wadsworth wife of Capt Jos Wadsworth dyed Octo 26, 1710." In his will before referred to Joseph Wadsworth says that "having given a jointure in full satisfaction to my wife Mary, I proceed to bequeath my estate to my children."

\* Not italicized in the original.

From the foregoing it will be seen that Elizabeth, daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, evidently became the wife of Thomas Wadsworth before December 6, 1677, and was still his wife in April 1698; that Joseph Wadsworth was married in 1682 or earlier, that in May 1691 he was a brother-in-law of Joseph Talcott, and that his wife Elizabeth, evidently Talcott's sister and the mother of his children, died in October 1710. Thus, for at least sixteen years from 1682 to 1698, both Thomas Wadsworth and Joseph Wadsworth were living in Hartford, each of them with a wife Elizabeth. The wife of the former being the daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, and the wife of the latter being the daughter of Lieut.-Col. John Talcott.

There is no evidence that Joseph Wadsworth was married more than twice, first, before 1683, to Elizabeth Talcott, who was the mother of his children and who died October 26, 1710; and secondly, between April 1712 and May 6, 1722, to Widow Mary Olcott.

FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR.

Middletown, Conn.

GRANT, WEBB, WARNER, HOLMES.—Seth Grant (Zeth Graunt) emigrated to New England in June 1682. Among his fellow passengers were William Wadsworth, John Talcott, William Goodwin, and John White.\* The following year all but Grant had become resident of Newtown, later called Cambridge, Mass. If Grant did not remove to Newtown when his fellow passengers did, he certainly was there in 1684.†

Among the residents of the town was also Richard Webb.

Grant and Webb were among the persons who, in 1686, went through the wilderness and made a settlement on the Connecticut River which they called Newtown and, in February 1686-7, Hartford. On page 359 of the first volume of the Hartford Land Records, which is known as the "Book of Distributions," is a record of the lands of Seth Grant under the date of February 1689.

Thus far no record has been discovered of his marriage or the births of any children, nor is there any record of his death. An inventory of his estate, dated "March the 4<sup>th</sup> 1646," is printed on pages 481 and 482 of the first volume of the "Colonial Records of Connecticut," but the records do not show any action on the estate.

On pages 313 and 507 of the "Book of Distributions" reference is made to "Seth Grant's children." On page 25 of Vital Records, in volume 1 of Land Records of the Town of Middletown, is entered the marriage, in February 1654, of Robert Warner and Elizabeth Grant, and the births of their children, the second of whom was named Seth, and the youngest Mehetable. March 31, 1687, Robert Warner sold 42 acres of land on the east side of the Connecticut River in Hartford which had been laid out to Seth Grant, and March 1, 1702-3, Robert's son Seth sold land in the same town which had been recorded to Seth Grant.‡ These facts go to show that Warner's wife was a daughter of Seth Grant.

June 19, 1650, Nathaniel Ely and Richard Olmsted, of Hartford, for themselves and others of that town, one of whom was Richard Webb, entered into an agreement "for the settling and plantinge of Norwalke."§

An inventory of the estate of Richard Webb, who "deceased July last," was taken October 5, 1665, and was presented to the court at Fairfield, November 1 following, by the widow, who was appointed administrator.¶ "Elizabeth webb widowe the relique of Richard webb formerly of norwalke deceased the twentie fowre of January 1680."¶ The Fairfield Probate Records show that in March 1681 several persons appeared in court and made claim to the estates of both Webb and his wife. Part of the entry read thus:

"Alsoe Richard Holmes Impleads right to a portion out of the estate of the said Elizabeth by vertu of his wiues realation to her."\*\* The court decreed that "Richard Holmes is to haue Twenty pound part of it in the bed and its furniture as it was prized on the Inventory which is eight pounds the rest of the

\* REGISTER, vol. 14, pp. 300, 301.

† Records of the Town and Selectmen of Cambridge, 1630-1703, pp. 4, 5, 9.

‡ Hartford Land Records, "Book of Distributions," p. 308, and vol. 1, p. 147.

§ Norwalk Land Records, vol. 1, p. 60.

¶ Fairfield Probate Records, vol. 2, p. 8.

‡ Norwalk Land Records, vol. 1, f. 60.

\*\* The italics in this and the following quotations are the contributor's.

Legacy its desired that sum particular things in the Inuentory that was her owne fathers Shee may haue at Inuentory price."\*

Richard Holmes of Norwalk, "aged 60 years and upwards," made his will October 31, 1704, in which he gave to his wife Sarah the life use of all his real estate "and at her death to her near kinswoman *Mehetable Warner* now living with me."†

The inventory of the estate of Sarah Holmes, widow of Richard, is among the files of the Fairfield Probate court. On the document is an indorsement which shows that *Mehetable Warner*, "now surviving," was nearly related to said Sarah Holmes "and was her owne sisters child", and that soon after the death of the child's mother "*this sarah holmes the childs own aunt went up to Middletown and brought this child home to her husband.*" The court decreed that "Sundry children of Robert Warner dec'd of Middletown are the next of kin in equal degree to said Sarah," and ordered the estate divided among them equally.

The foregoing proves beyond question that Seth Grant had at least two children: Elizabeth wife of Robert Warner of Middletown, and Sarah wife of Richard Holmes of Norwalk.

The settlement of the estate of Webb and his wife shows that they had in their possession property which had belonged to the father of Sarah Holmes (Seth Grant), and that Holmes claimed part of the estate of Elizabeth Webb "by vertu of his wiues realation to her." The inference is that Elizabeth, wife of Richard Webb, was the widow of Seth Grant and, at least, step-mother to Sarah Grant, wife of Richard Holmes of Norwalk.

FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR.

Middletown, Conn.

NOTES FROM ENGLISH RECORDS.—Andrewes v. Warren. 8 April 1631. The answer of Thomas Warren defendant to bill of complaint of Thomas Andrewes. Thomas Banister, son and heir of William Bannister. Samuell Freeman,‡ intending to goe to Newe England, which he did shortly after, did by letter of attorney dated 1 March 1629 constitute this defendant together with Francis Webbe, Diar, and Job Veah, Apothecarie, to be his attorney. Suit as to the money received under the power of attorney. (Chancery Bills and Answers, Charles I., A9: 60.)

Andrews v. Sherley.§ 15 Feby 1640-1. Orators Richard Andrewes and John Beauchamp, Cittizens and Marchants of London. Whereas in 1625, 1636, and 1627 there was a treaty between your Orators and one James Sherley, Cittizen and Goldsmith of London, concerning their mixing together to mainteyn a trade and adventure with the Gov'ner and the rest of the p'terners of Plymouth plantacon in New England. It was agreed that they and each of them should adventure and putt into stock to the purpose aforesaid the sum of £1100 or thereabouts apeece and that the said James Sherley should receive and dispose thereof in the said trade and adventure and should be sole factor and agent in the said trade. Orator Richard Andrewes paid James Sherley £1186 for his said share, and John Beauchamp paid £1127 as his share. James Sherley pretendeth that hee did alsoe add the some of £1190 for his share. James Sherley refuses to produce accounts and to show the profits of the adventure, so a writ of subpena is asked against James Sherley.

30 March 1641. The answer of James Sherley defendant to bill of complaint of Richard Andrewes and John Beauchamp. That Richard Andrewes liveth at Rotterdam in Holland and has beene made a party to this suit without his consent. That the said compts and this debt were at severall times solicited and drawn into this adventure at the earnest p'swasion of one Isaacke Allerton, agent for the planters of Plymouth in New England, to whome they gave authority. Object to obtain accounts. A copy of an account was deliuered to Edward Winslowe a planter who became agent in the room of Isaacke Allerton, March 1631. He is ready to give an account to the planters. Bonds to M<sup>r</sup> Robert Hudson, M<sup>r</sup> Battell, M<sup>r</sup> Frost, and Peter Bullteele. (Chancery Bills and Answers, Charles I., A39: 51.)

Andrewes v. Glover. 6 Aug. 1644. Orator Thomas Andrewes, Cittizen and Leatherseller of London, and Damaris his wife, Samuel Craddocke of Thisleton,

\* Fairfield Probate Records, vol. 1675-89, p. 86.

† *Ibid.*, vol. 1702-50, p. 33.

‡ See Lechford's Note-Book, p. 266.

§ See Bradford's Plymouth Plantation, *passim*; Lechford's Note-Book, pp. 189-90; Arber's Pilgrim Fathers; and Goodwin's Pilgrim Republic.



co Rutland, clerk, and Samuel Craddocke son and heir apparent of Samuel Craddocke, Matthew Cr[*illegible*],\* John Craddock, Sarah Craddocke, Elizabeth Craddocke, Rebecca Craddock, Dorothy Craddocke, Jane Craddocke, Audrey Craddocke, and Hanna Craddocke, children of Samuel Craddocke. Matthew Craddocke† of London, Merchant, owned lands in New England, made his will 9 Nov. 1640, and gave one third to his wife Rebecca, another third part to Damaris his only child, mentioned brother Samuel Craddocke, Samuel Craddock junior, a student in Emanuel College in Cambridge, Matthew another son of Samuel, brother and sister Sawyer, sister Dorothy Sawyer. Damaris has married your Orator Thomas Andrews, Rebecca the exor has married Richard Glover of Flashett, Essex, gent. Legaceys and discovery of Testators estate. Defts Ric. Glover and Rebecca his wife. Hanna Jordan cousin of Matthew the Testator. Testator died 27 May 1641. Richard Glover and Rebecca married 11 March 1642. [Many interesting details as to ships and trade mentioned in this suit.] (Chancery Bills and Answers, Charles I., A51: 60.)

17 Dec. 1646. Commission to Henry Colborne, creditor of Richard Glover, late of the parish of St. Swithin in the City of London, to administer goods, etc. (P. C. C., Admon. Act Book, 1646).

New England v. Littleton. 4 Feby 1666-7. Orators The Company for the Propagation of the Gospel in New England. Defts. Timothy and Edward Littleton. Subject of suit a rent charge of £20 per ann. founded by W<sup>m</sup> Littleton of the More, co. Salop. (Chancery Bills and Answers before 1714, Bridges 63: 27.)

Abstract of will of Nathaniel Higgins of Cape Codd in New England, now Mariner on His Majesty's Ship Torbay, Capt John Gascoigne Commander. Trusty friend and shipmate Thomas Brown of St Mary, Hackney, all my estate and to be exor. Dated 28 Nov. 1743. Abr<sup>m</sup> Seares and Hen. Crich witnesses. 4 Dec. 1746 Administration with the will annexed of Nathaniel Higgins, late of H. M. Ship Hornett, Sloop, a batchelor, to Sarah Browne, widow, the attorney of Thomas Brown sole exor. now on board H. M. Ship Nottingham. (P. C. C., Edmonds, 354.)

Benjamin Milton, born at Boston, New England, aged 84 in 1777. A. B. in H. M. Ship Monarch. David Pearce, born at Rhode Island, H. M. Ship Monarch. (Admiralty Pay Book, Series II.)

GERALD FOTHERGILL.

11 Brussels Road, New Wandsworth, London, Eng.

[NOTES.—Samuel Freeman was of Malling, Kent, about five miles from Maldstone.

James Sherley, goldsmith, Candlewick Street Ward, London, was the son of Robert Sherley, gentleman, of London, and Mary, daughter of George Holman of Godstone, Surrey, and grandson of Robert Sherley, Cheshire. James married Mary, daughter of William Mott of Colchester, Essex, and granddaughter of Robert Mott whose will is given in Waters's Gleanings, p. 1135.

Thomas Andrews was the son of that Thomas Andrews who was interested in the Plymouth Colony and who held many important offices under Parliament. The elder Andrews was one of the treasurers of ordnance, a commissioner of customs, and lord mayor of London in 1649, 1650, and 1651. In 1649 an act was presented in the House of Commons to authorize the Speaker "by laying on the sword" to create him a knight. In 1659 he was Governor of the East India Company. Another son, Nathaniel Andrews, in his will gave to his father the reversions in his lands, while his wife left £20 to her father, Alderman Andrews, and mentioned her sister Damaris Andrews (Waters's Gleanings, p. 1300). Of this family was also Peter Andrews, who married Rachel, daughter of John Vassal, ancestor of the New England family of that name.

Thomas Andrews and Damaris Craddock had a daughter Damaris. This granddaughter of Gov. Craddock married Sir Edward Abney. "Edward Abney of Wilsley, Co. Derby, gent, bach<sup>r</sup> aged 29 second son of James Abney of the same, Esq<sup>r</sup>, and Damaris Andrewes Spin<sup>r</sup>, about 18 dau. of Thomas Andrewes the younger, late of St Margaret's, New Fish Street, London, dec'd, with consent of her mother Damaris Cudworth, alias Andrewes, now wife of Dr. Ralph

\*Possibly the Mathew Cradowcke who m. at Ashbrittle, 11 June 1629, Bridgett Bishoppe. See Phillimore and Seager's Somerset Parish Registers, vol. 9, p. 111.

†See Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, p. 121; Aspinwall's Notarial Records; REGISTER, vol. 9, pp. 122-5; Dictionary of National Biography, vol. 4, pp. 1361, which has numerous references to authorities; Alumni Oxoniensis, 1600-1714, vol. 1, p. 344; and Medford Historical Register, vol. 9, pp. 1-15.

Cudworth Master of Christ's College, Cambridge, to be married at St Gregory's or St Dionys Backchurch London". This was under date of 20 July 1661. Dame Damaris (Andrews) Abney was buried at Willesley 9 June 1687. There also were buried her daughters Damaris 30 Oct. 1677, and Ann 1 Dec. 1692. Another daughter, Frances, aged 19, was licensed to marry, 5 July 1686, Sir John Parker, widower, aged about 81, of Formoyle, Longford, Ireland. Their son Abney Parker was of Gray's Inn 1 May 1705.

Damaris, daughter of Matthew Craddock by his first wife, Damaris ———, was baptized at St. Swithin's, Canongate, London, 1 Nov. 1623. On the death of Thomas Andrews, the leatherseller, she married Rev. Ralph Cudworth, brother of James Cudworth of Scituate, Mass. The Cudworths were an old Lancashire family descended from John Cudworth of Werneth, who had married Margery, daughter of Richard Oldham, lord of the manor of Oldham. Their great-great-grandson, Ralph Cudworth of Werneth Hall, married Jane daughter of Arthur Ashton of Rochdale. A second son by this union was Rev. Ralph Cudworth, who was a Fellow of Emmanuel College, Cambridge. He held the living of Cudworth, near Chard, Somerset, and was rector of Aller, Somerset, 1609, where he died in 1624. He was chaplain of James I, and married a nurse of Henry, Prince of Wales, by the name of Machell. On the death of Dr. Cudworth his widow married Rev. John Stoughton of Aldermanbury, London, who also succeeded Cudworth at his death as rector of Aller. He is referred to in the extract from the "Diary of John Rous" (REGISTER, vol. 21, p. 250). Dr. Stoughton's will is given in Waters's Gleanings, p. 179. He there mentions two daughters, Jane his wife, and her father John Browne of Frampton, Dorset. Cudworth's widow must have died between Dec. 1634 and 1635, and Stoughton then married in 1635 a second wife, Jane Browne, who was then the widow of Walter Newborough, rector of Simondsburry, Dorset. After Stoughton's death she married, in 1659, Thomas Burwell, M. D., of London. Mary, daughter of Dr. Stoughton, was buried at Frampton in 1640, and his widow Jane, then wife of Dr. Burwell, was buried in Frampton Church in 1679.

A son was born to Rev. Ralph Cudworth at Aller in 1616, who was given the name of Ralph and who was the husband of Damaris Andrews. He became a philosopher and theologian of note, being "one of the most eminent of the Latitudinarian Divines." He was a Fellow of Emmanuel, Regis Professor of Hebrew, and wrote many works on religious subjects. In 1650 he was presented to the living of North Cadbury, Somerset, made vacant by the resignation of Rev. Benjamin Whichcote. In 1654 he became master of Christ College, and about this time married Damaris Andrews. He was intimate with Thurloe, secretary to Cromwell. He died at Cambridge in 1688, and is buried in Christ College. The widow, Damaris Cudworth, daughter of Matthew Craddock, was buried at High Lavers, Essex, in 1695. A very elaborate marble tablet bears this inscription: "Damaris Cudworth Relict of Ralph Cudworth Dr of Divinitie, and Master of Christ's College Cambridge. Exemplarie for her pietie and virtue, for her studie of the scriptures, Charitie to the poore, and good will to all, and an excellent Wife, Mother, Mistress and friend, lies buried in the middle between this and the opposite wall. She was born the 23 Oct. 1623 and, after a life made easie to herselfe and others by the unalterable evenness of her temper, she died as one that goes to sleepe without disease or paine the 15 Nov. 1695, in full hope and expectation of a happy resurrection." The only daughter of Rev. Ralph and Damaris (Craddock) Cudworth was Damaris, born in Cambridge, Eng., 18 Jan. 1658. Damaris Cudworth, aged 21, of Cambridge, was married with the consent of her father, Rev. Ralph Cudworth, after 24 June 1685 at St. Andrews, Holborn, London, to Sir Francis Masham of Oates, in High Lavers, Essex, baronet and widower, then aged 36. She was his second wife. Lady Masham wrote many religious works, and was the friend of Locke, who lived with the family and of whose life she wrote an account in the "Great Historical Dictionary." Lady Masham died 20 Apr. 1708, and is buried in the middle aisle of Bath Abbey. Her son Francis Cudworth Masham, accountant general to the Court of Chancery, died 25 May 1731, the last of his branch. A life of Lady Masham is given in Ballard's "Lives of Ladies." Rev. Ralph Cudworth (1617-1688) had sons Charles, who died in 1684, and John, who died in 1726. He is also given as father of Ralph (circa 1650-1690). This last Ralph was father of William (1690-1763). The latter's younger son Benjamin married Marie Marpie. Benjamin Cudworth's son Benjamin married Mary Sheppard, and had issue. A sister of the second Benjamin, Elizabeth, married William de Whitebrook. Their two sons were William Marie Aymer de Whitebrook and J. Cudworth de Whitebrook of London.

Rev. Samuel Craddock, a student at Emmanuel College at the date of Gov. Craddock's death, was afterward at North Cadbury, Somerset, and became a Non-conformist divine and writer, dying at Bishops Stortford, Herts, in 1706. During his life he inherited money from the estate of Walter Craddock of Wickhambrook, Suffolk, a branch of the family descended from an uncle of Gov. Craddock.

Richard Glover, who married Gov. Craddock's widow, was of Plashett, Essex, near Ham and not far from London. On the death of Glover his widow married Dr. Benjamin Whichcote of Emmanuel College, sometime minister of St. Lawrence Jury, London, and son of Christopher Whichcote, of Stoke, Salop, by his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Fox of Grete, Salop. Dr. Whichcote died in May 1683, aged 74. His name, with that of John Harvard and others, is in a window of the chapel of Emmanuel College at Cambridge, Eng.

For a history of the Company for the Propagation of the Gospel in New England, see REGISTER, vol. 39, p. 157. William Littleton was of the same family as the Littletons of Virginia (REGISTER, vol. 41, p. 364) and the eminent lawyers of that period of that name. (See Alumni Oxoniensis.)

Nathaniel Higgins, of the Cape Cod family of that name, probably joined the *Torrey* when she was recruiting in Boston in 1740 for Admiral Vernon's expedition to the West Indies. She was then an eighty-gun ship with a complement of 600 men, and commanded by Gascoigne (Year Book Mass. Society of Colonial Wars, 1899, p. 114).

There was a Milton family at Hull, Mass., many of whom followed the sea for a livelihood. A Benjamin, son of John and Rebecca Milton, was born in Hull 9 Sept. 1746. WALTER K. WATKINS.]

**PILGRIM MONUMENT, PROVINCETOWN, MASS.**—It may be of interest to publish the names of the cities, towns, societies, etc., that contributed a stone to the recently completed monument at Provincetown, Mass., in commemoration of the Pilgrims of 1620. The list, which follows, was kindly furnished to me by the contractors, Kavanagh Brothers Company of Quincy, Mass. The contributors are of Massachusetts unless otherwise stated.

*Boston, Mass.*

HENRY E. WOODS.

Abington	Gloucester	Michigan Society
Ancient and Honorable	Grand Lodge of Masons	Middleborough
Artillery Company	Greenfield	Nantucket
Amesbury	Groton	New Bedford
Arlington	Hadley	Newton
Attleborough	Halifax	Northampton
Bedford	Hanover	North Attleborough
Berkley	Hanson	North Brookfield
Beverly	Harvard College	Norwood
Biddeford, Me.	Hatfield	Peabody
Billerica	Hingham	Pembroke
Bolton	Hudson	Plympton
Boston	Hull	Portsmouth, N. H.
Boxford	Ipswich	Quincy
Bridgewater	Kittery, Me.	Reading
Bristol, R. I.	Lakeville	Rehoboth
Brookfield	Lancaster	Revere
Cambridge	Lawrence	Rhode Island Society
Canton	Lexington	Rockland
Carver	Lincoln	Rowley
Charlestown	Little Compton, R. I.	Roxbury
Chelmsford	Lowell	Salem
Cohasset	Lynn	Sandwich
Danvers	Malden	Saugus
Dartmouth	Manchester	Scituate
Dedham	Marblehead	Scots' Charitable Society
Deerfield	Marion	Sharon
East Bridgewater	Marlborough	Somerville
Fitchburg	Marshfield	Springfield
Foxborough	Medfield	Sudbury
Framingham	Medford	Sutton
Gardner	Methuen	Swampscott

Swansea  
Taunton  
Wakefield  
Walpole  
Waltham  
Watertown

Wellfleet  
Wenham  
West Bridgewater  
Weymouth  
Whitman  
Winchendon

Winthrop  
Woburn  
Worcester  
Wrentham  
Yarmouth

HIGGINSON.—The parish register of St. Peter's, Nottingham, contains the following marriage record: "Franciscus Higginson duxit uxore Ana Herbert Octavo die Januarij 1615" (Phillimore, Nottingham Marriages, p. 19).

This appears to be the marriage record of Rev. Francis Higginson, minister of the First Church of Salem, and his wife Ann.

He was ordained deacon at Cawood Castle Sept. 25, 1614, by Tobey Mathew, Archbishop of York, when he was called curate of Screddingham, and was ordained priest at Bishophorpe Dec. 8, 1614. He was collated (instituted) Apr. 20, 1615, by the Archbishop of York, the patron, to the rectory of Barton-in-fabis in the county of Nottingham, which he resigned Apr. 4, 1616 (Archiepiscopal Registry of York, Institutions Sandes, 1572 to 1619, ff. 431, 433, 437, 447; REGISTER, 52: 348). Barton-in-fabis is six miles southwest of Nottingham, near the border of Leicestershire. From 1617, or thereabouts, to 1629, the time of his emigration, he was connected with the parish of St. Nicholas, Leicester, when he styled himself "minister" and afterwards "lecturer" (REGISTER, 52: 348).

There was a tradition that Ann, wife of Francis Higginson, was a sister of Gov. Theophilus Eaton, but Hannah, sister of Gov. Eaton, was unmarried when named in her father's will in 1616 (New Haven Hist. Colls., 4: 186, 7: 5), and married, Dec. 5, 1622, Joseph Denman, in the parish of St. Mary Woolchurch, Haw, London, where, on Dec. 3, 1622, Theophilus Eaton married his first wife, Grace Hiller (Parish Reg. St. Mary Woolchurch). The mention of "Coz<sup>a</sup> Hayler" in a letter of Col. John Higginson (3 Mass. Hist. Soc. Colls., 7: 219) and of "Tho: Hayler" (Higginson Letters, Ms.), and also the recurrence of the names Grace and Judith in the Hiller and Higginson families (REGISTER, 46: 118) suggests that the connection between the Higginsons and Theophilus Eaton may have been a relationship between Rev. Francis Higginson and the Hillers of the parish of St. Mary Woolchurch.

VIRGINIA HALL.

Cambridge, Mass.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

CROPLEY.—Mrs. Sarah D. Cropley, Marblehead, Mass., is compiling a "Memorial of the Cropley Family," which will include references to the allied families of Proovost, Van Nuyse, Dorland, Birdsall, Baldwin, Alsorpe, Marshall, Morse, Robbins, Cheney, Wight, Allin, Guild, Clark, Phillips, Hall, Hooper, Munro, Hammond, and Thurston.

HISTORY OF ANNAPOLIS, N. S.—Hon. A. W. Savary, Annapolis Royal, N. S., is now engaged in compiling a small supplementary volume of the History of Annapolis for the purpose of correcting errors in the genealogies and memoirs. He desires to have such persons as know of errors in the genealogies send in corrections, as many have already done.

ELY, REVELL, STACYE.—A historical narrative of these families, which were among the founders of Trenton and Burlington in the province of West Jersey, 1678-1683, is in press. It will also include a genealogy of the American descendants of Joshua Ely of Trenton. For particulars address D. B. Ely, Montclair, N. J.

FILLEBROWN.—Mr. C. B. Fillebrown, 77 Summer Street, Boston, Mass., will issue, by January 1910, the Genealogy of the Fillebrown Family, with biographical sketches. For particulars apply to the compiler.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families

and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

**Chestnut.**—Rev. Elias Boudinot Stockton, 211 Clifton Avenue, Newark, N. J., is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of John Chestnut, who died in Camden, S. C., in 1818.

**Custer.**—Milo Custer, 304 Court House, Bloomington, Ill., is collecting materials for a genealogy of the descendants of Paul Custer (or Klrster), who died in Germantown, Pa., about 1700 (?).

**Duston.**—Mrs. Mary D. P. Watson, Village Station, Derry, N. H., is preparing a genealogy of the descendants of Thomas Duston, who died in Haverhill, Mass., in 1722.

**Ferris.**—Morris P. Ferris, 676 West End Avenue, New York City, is gathering materials for a genealogy of the descendants of Jeffrey Ferris, who died in Greenwich, Conn., in 1658, and of Zachariah Ferris, who died in 1711.

**Fitch.**—Rev. John Ashley Chapin, Tilton, N. H., is collecting material for a genealogy of the descendants of the Rev. James Fitch of Norwich, Conn., who died at Lebanon, Conn., Nov. 8, 1702.

**French.**—Charles N. French, 153 La Salle Street, Chicago, Ill., is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of Aaron French, who died in Pennsylvania, in 1805.

**Guerard.**—Miss Eris Roberts Swain, 120 Walnut Street, Wilmington, N. C., is preparing a genealogy of the descendants of Pierre Jacob Guerard, who was born in Normandy.

**Hobby.**—Rollin G. Hubby, 617 Caxton Building, Cleveland, Ohio, is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of William Hobby, who was born in Boston in 1634. Also a genealogy of the descendants of John Hobby of Greenwich, Conn.

**Huckins.**—Henry W. Hardon, 60 Wall Street, New York City, is preparing a genealogy of the descendants of Robert Huckins, who died in Dover, N. H., in 1689.

**Lyle.**—Mrs. Sarah D. Cropley, Marblehead, Mass., is gathering materials for a genealogy of the Lyle, Lysle, Lisle, Lyell, Lyall families of New England descent, and would like to hear from any genealogists meeting the name in original records.

**Mackrill.**—Charles N. French, 153 La Salle Street, Chicago, Ill., is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of Benjamin Mackrill, who died probably in Huntingdon Co., Pa.

**Munger.**—Jeremiah Bly Munger, 709 Worthington Street, Springfield, Mass., is collecting material for a genealogy of the descendants of Nicholas Munger, who died in Guilford, Conn., in 1668.

**Pomeroy.**—Albert A. Pomeroy, South Columbus Avenue, Sandusky, Ohio, is compiling data for a genealogy of the descendants of Eltweed Pomeroy, who died in Northampton, Mass., in 1673.

**Snow.**—William B. Snow, 79 Dexter Street, Malden, Mass., is gathering materials for a genealogy of the descendants of Nicholas Snow, who died in Eastham, Mass., in 1676.

**Stockton.**—Rev. Elias Boudinot Stockton, 211 Clifton Avenue, Newark, N. J., and T. C. Stockton, M.D., Keating Block, San Diego, Cal., are preparing a genealogy of the descendants of Richard Stockton, who died in Burlington County, N. J., in 1707.

**Tingle.**—Raymon M. Tingley, Herrick, Pa., is gathering materials for a genealogy of the descendants of Samuel Tingle, who died in Malden, Mass., in 1666.

**Wardell, Wardwell.**—Herbert E. Peckham, 314 Pierce Building, Boston, Mass., is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of William Wardell or Wardwell, who was born in Lincolnshire (?), Eng., in 1604.

**Worcester.**—Miss Sarah Alice Worcester, 33 Trowbridge Street, Cambridge, Mass., is collecting data for a genealogy of the descendants of Rev. William Worcester, who died in Salisbury, Mass., in 1662.

## BOOK NOTICES\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

*Giles Badger and his descendants. First four generations and a portion of the fifth, sixth, and seventh generations*, by JOHN COGSWELL BADGER. Manchester, N. H., printed by the John B. Clarke Company, 1909. 8° pp. 64, illus. Price \$1.00, post paid. Address the author, 191 Sagamore Street, Manchester, N. H.

Sergeant John Badger, the only child of Giles, was born in Newbury, Mass., in 1643. His children and grandchildren are fully recorded, but beyond the fourth generation not all the lines are carried out. Among the descendants mentioned is the Rev. Edward Griffin Porter, late president of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. In his preface the author states that all corrections and additions are most welcome, and that if such data are not printed in a larger edition of this genealogy they will be deposited with the New Hampshire Historical Society, Concord, N. H.

*Ball Family Records. Genealogical memoirs of some Ball families of Great Britain, Ireland, and America*, compiled by Rev. WILLIAM BALL WRIGHT, M. A. Second edition, enlarged and revised. York [Eng.], printed for the author by the Yorkshire Printing Company, Ltd., 1908. 4° pp. 199+4+73, illus. Price 21s., net. Address the author, Osbalwick Vicarage, York, Eng.

Although the greater part of this scholarly production concerning the Ball families relates to branches that belong in Co. Dublin, Ireland, several lines connected with Philadelphia and Virginia are also included, the latter setting forth the ancestry of Mary, daughter of Col. Joseph Ball and mother of George Washington. The appendix contains some valuable notes relating to the Standish family of Lancashire, Dublin, and Rathbeggan, Co. Meath, and mentions Capt. Myles Standish of Plymouth. The book is the result of careful, scientific research, and therefore of real worth and usefulness. The illustrations are chiefly portraits, well reproduced, and the book is printed on good paper. There is an index.

*The Bates Bulletin*. Vol. II, August, 1909. Special number. 8° pp. 12, illus.

An account of the Bates Family Association, and sketches of some of its officers and prominent members, are the chief themes to which this special number is devoted. There are a dozen portraits, and a view of the house of Joshua Bates.

*Beatty-Asfordby. The ancestry of John Beatty and Susanna Asfordby, with some of their descendants*, by Mrs. RUDOLPH SAMUEL TURK. New York, Frank Allaben Genealogical Company, 1909. 12° pp. 184, illus. Price \$4.00, postage 15 cents. Address the publishers, 3 West 42d Street, New York City.

William Asfordby of Stayne-in-the-Marsh, Co. Lincoln, Eng., and Ulster Co., N. Y., brought to this country a "parchment containing twelve generations of his English ancestry, compiled by the then Herald of Arms, R. Chester" [sic]. The material in this parchment has been arranged in the form of text, and constitutes the first part of this volume. Susanna Asfordby, the daughter of William, married John Beatty of Ulster Co., N. Y., 7 November 1691. Their descendants are brought down to the seventh generation. As both female and male lines are recorded here, other names beside that of Beatty are found in the second part, and the name of Cary has many representatives. The book is printed on good paper and is indexed. An inartistic title-page opens the book rather inauspiciously by giving the name of the author incorrectly.

*The John Cary Descendants. Rev. Seth Cary, President, Dorchester, Mass. Bulletin No. 8 New Series. September 1909.* 8° pp. 49-56, part.

\* All the unsigned reviews are written by Miss ALICE LUCRETIA WESTGATE of Boston.

A brief notice of the late Rev. Otis Cary, D.D., missionary of the American Board in Japan, and one of his poems, form the principal items in this issue, which is illustrated with his portrait.

*The Clark Genealogy in the United States*, by Dr. A[LMON] W. CLARK. Stamford, N. Y., press of the Mirror-Recorder, 1907. 8° pp. 149, illus. Price, cloth \$3.00; half-morocco \$4.00. Address the author, Jefferson, Schoharie Co., N. Y.

Randall Clark, the progenitor of that branch which settled at Blenheim Hill, N. Y., was born 28 October 1788, in Charleston, R. I., the son of Job Clark and Anna (Wilcox) Heron. A record of his descendants, including both male and female lines, occupies the first sixty pages. The second part, called "Ancient Clarke History from Providence, R. I.," is followed by a brief record of "Other Clark Families." Most of these families belong in New York. Obituary notices from newspapers are added to many of the biographical sketches, and numerous portraits and views of homesteads are used as illustrations. The quality of the paper leaves much to be desired. There are several indexes, and the volume is bound in cloth.

*Greene Family of Plymouth Colony*, by RICHARD HENRY GREENE, A.M., LL.B. New York, privately printed, 1909. 8° pp. 145, illus.

William Greene has finally been proved to be the ancestor of this family, to the satisfaction of the author, who gives a record of nine generations and a mention of the tenth. The articles appearing in the REGISTER for January 1908 and in the thirty-ninth volume of the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* are combined, with additional matter, in this book. Portraits and homesteads appear among the illustrations, and there is a good index. The print is clear, and the work is appropriately bound in green cloth.

*Extracts from British Archives on the families of Halley, Hawley, Pyke, etc.*, by EUGENE F. MCPHKE. (Second series). New York, reprinted from the Magazine of History, 1909. 8° pp. 31.

The Probate Registry at Lichfield, the parish registers of Alconbury, Somerset House, London, and Dublin are among sources from which these notes were gleaned.

*Eleazer Hamlin and his descendants; their homes*, by MYRA SAWYER HAMLIN. Bangor, Me., privately printed, 1909. 8° pp. 46, illus.

This delightful little book does not claim to be a comprehensive genealogy, but the author says in her brief foreword that its object is to trace the relationship of some closely allied families. Eleazer Hamlin married first Lydia Bonney and settled in Pembroke, where eleven children were born to them, four bearing the names Asia, Africa, Europe, and America. Later Eleazer lived in Harvard and Westford, Mass. Some of his sons settled in Maine, and among their descendants were Hannibal Hamlin, the statesman, and Dr. Cyrus Hamlin, missionary at Constantinople and founder of Robert College. The book is well illustrated with many views of the interesting homesteads of the family, which are also described in an entertaining manner.

*Horton Family Year Book. Descendants of Isaac Horton*, compiled by BYRON BARNES HORTON. New York, The Grafton Press, 1909. 16° pp. 35.

The ancestry of Isaac Horton is traced to Barnabas Horton of Southold, Long Island, as early as 1651. Following the account given here of his descendants there is a list of those who were living in June 1909. The "Horton Family Address List" closes this little handbook.

*Richard Ingersoll of Salem, Mass., and some of his descendants*, by Major-General A. W. GREELY, U. S. A. Salem, Mass., Essex Institute, 1909. 8° pp. 22.

This genealogy of the first five generations of the descendants of Richard, who came from Bedfordshire, Eng., in 1629, is a valuable and useful addition to the records of the families of Essex County. It is well compiled, and excellent in arrangement and appearance. It is reprinted from the forty-fifth volume of the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute.

*Descendants of Thomas Lake of Stratford, Conn.*, by DAVID MINOR LAKE, ALBERT EDWARD LAKE, ARTHUR CRAWFORD LAKE. Chicago [Fergus Printing Company], 1908. 8° pp. 14+[2]. Address Albert Edward Lake, 171 La Salle Street, Chicago, Ill.

The preface states that "this record is complete only as to one branch of the family of the founder," and that the present generation of that branch is well given here. Scant attention is paid to the names that do not appear again as the line is carried forward, and there is no indication what names will be found further on in the genealogy. It is hoped that more biographical material may be given when this family is published in book form. The dates of birth, however, are well supplied, and there is an index.

*The Lawrence Kin.* [By Rev. ANSON TITUS.] 12° pp. 8.

This is a reprint from the *Boston Evening Transcript* for 16 January 1909, written at the time of the election of Abbott Lawrence Lowell to the presidency of Harvard University, and describing at some length the family of his mother.

*Register of the Middlebrook Family, descendants of Joseph Middlebrook of Fairfield, Conn.*, by LOUIS F. MIDDLEBROOK. Hartford, Conn., 1909. 4° pp. 411, plan.

A limited edition has been issued of this admirable genealogy, which is unusually well-made and artistically bound in blue cloth and gray paper. It is clearly printed on good paper (an important point in a volume intended for service and durability), and is furnished with two indexes. Ten generations are recorded, and the author states in his preface that "no marked deviation, remote from the Middlebrook surname," will be encountered, as "the principle adopted has been not to diverge into collateral branches in female lines very much." An appendix of nearly one hundred pages contains wills, inventories, deeds, surveys, and letters.

*Moffatana Bulletin.* Published by GEORGE WEST MAFFET, editor and historian-in-chief. July 1909. Vol. I, No. 4 Lawrence, Kan. 4° pp. 17-28, illus.

The genealogy of this family is in preparation, and all members of the family are urgently requested to send their records to the editor. He emphasizes the fact that the book will preserve the history of each individual more permanently than even a gravestone, and that no fee is required in order to have the record printed, as is usual in the case of county histories. A view of Moffatdale and Moffat Water, Scotland, are among the illustrations.

*The Descendants of John Mowry of Rhode Island*, by WILLIAM A. MOWRY, Ph.D., LL.D. Providence, R. I., Preston and Rounds Company, 1909. 8° pp. 292, illus. Price \$3.00. Address the author, Hyde Park, Mass.

Those who are familiar with the earlier books compiled by this writer—Nathaniel Mowry's *Descendants*, and Richard Mowry's *Descendants*—will be delighted to know that Mr. Mowry has here published his gleanings relating to the descendants of John Mowry, the brother of Nathaniel. About two thousand names are included in this account, which contains many family anecdotes, and is illustrated with twenty-nine full page half-tones and as many fac-simile autographs. A steel engraving of the venerable author appears as a frontispiece. The volume has an index and a substantial cloth binding.

*Some descendants of John Norton of Bramford, 1622-1709, with notes of other emigrant Nortons*, [by] WALTER WHITTLESEY NORTON. Lakeville, Conn., The Journal Press, 1909. 8° pp. 67, illus.

The beginnings of a Norton genealogy are contained in this pamphlet, which gives a list of all the Norton emigrants, a brief bibliography of the books containing Norton genealogy, and short sketches of Nicholas of Martha's Vineyard and George of Salem, Mass. The preface states that this pamphlet was issued to stimulate interest in the family genealogy.

*John Parish of Groton, Mass, and some of his descendants*, by ROSWELL PARISH, Jr. Boston, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1909. 8° pp. 12.

This is a reprint from the *REGISTER* for October 1909.



*The Patterson Family descended from James Patterson of Scotland*, by D. WILLIAMS PATTERSON. With a few additions by ANNA PATTERSON. [For private distribution.] Newark Valley, Tioga Co., N. Y., 1906. 4° pp. 30, illus.

A Scotch prisoner, James Patterson, reached Boston in the *John and Sarah* in 1652. The misfortunes of war appear shortly to have been overcome by him, and he became a resident of Billerica in 1658. Six generations of descendants in the male lines are recorded in this account, with a brief mention of some of the seventh and eight generations. A pedigree chart shows the ancestry of D. Williams Patterson in female as well as male branches, and includes the names of some passengers in the *Mayflower*.

*Romance and history of Eltweed Pomeroy's ancestors in Normandy and England*. [Toledo, Ohio, The Franklin Printing and Engraving Company, 1909.] 8° pp. 81, illus. Price \$1.00. Address Albert A. Pomeroy, Secretary of the Pomeroy Family Association, Sandusky, Ohio.

The recent discoveries concerning the ancestors of Eltweed Pomeroy and the Pomeroy family in early English history are contained in this pamphlet, which is published for the purpose of arousing the attention of the family in America to the importance of sending to the secretary of the Association all data in their possession. The modest sum asked for the pamphlet is not to refund its cost, but is to be used in verifying the material which is to go into the Pomeroy Genealogy. Extracts from such authorities as Burke's Peerage, the Guide Book of Berry Pomeroy Castle, and the History of Devonshire follow the extracts from parish registers. The illustrations are good, and of special interest to the family.

*A biographical history of Robert Randall and his descendants, 1608-1909*, by WILLIAM L. CHAFFIN. New York, The Grafton Press, 1909. 8° pp. 247. Price \$5.00. Address Rev. William L. Chaffin, North Easton, Mass.

Careful, accurate work has been put into this record of over eight hundred families descended from Robert Randall, who was born in England in 1608 and came here about 1635, settling in Weymouth, Mass. Some of the grandsons settled in Easton, Mass., and for many years the Randalls were the largest family in the town. An essay on the Randalls in general, by Aaron Ferry Randall, president of the family association, is contained in the preface. The genealogy is admirably arranged, and is printed on excellent paper. The members of the family are to be congratulated on the existence of such an admirable book.

*Stephens-Stevens Genealogy. Lineage from Henry Stephens of Stonington, Conn., 1668*, by PLOWDON STEVENS. New York, Frank Allaben Genealogical Company, 1909. 12° pp. 358, illus. Price, cloth, \$5.00; three-quarters morocco, \$6.50; full morocco, \$7.00; postage 15 cents. Address the publisher, 3 West 42d Street, New York City.

Nine generations of descendants from Henry Stephens are recorded in this well-compiled genealogy, which is arranged on the REGISTER plan. It is based on a brief work of a similar nature written by the author fifty years ago. One unique and useful feature is the plan of giving an account of the ancestors of the wife after the record of each family in the first two generations. It is carefully indexed, and is printed on good paper. An inartistic and almost unintelligible title-page by Georgia Cooper Washburn detracts from the appearance of this otherwise excellent publication.

*The Richard Webber Family*. [Compiled by LUCY A. WASHBURN.] Medina, Ohio, The A. I. Root Company. 1909. 8° pp. 21, illus.

John Webber, the son of James of London, Eng., settled in Rehoboth, Mass., in 1732. There is some mention of the first three generations, but beginning with the fourth generation entire attention is given to the descendants of the Rev. Richard Webber, who was a pioneer settler in Medina Co., Ohio. This well-compiled, clearly-arranged pamphlet is the outcome of family interest, and it is hoped that the reunions of the future will bring out other publications.

*William Wells and his descendants, 1755-1909*, compiled by FREDERICK HOWARD WELLS. Albany, N. Y. [1909.] 8° pp. 117.

William Wells is supposed to have come to America from England shortly before the Revolution. His sympathies, however, were with the colonies, for, enlisting from Chesterfield, Mass., in 1775, he took part in the Battle of Bunker Hill, and was present at other engagements. The names of Pratt, Doty, and Eddy have many representatives, as they are carried out in some of the female lines. The book is well printed, indexed, and suitably bound.

*Genealogy of the ancestors and descendants of John White of Wenham and Lancaster, Mass. 1574-1909. Volume IV.* By ALMIRA LARKIN WHITE. Haverhill, Mass., press of the Nichols Print, 1909. 8° pp. 210, illus., plan. Price \$5.00. Address Myra L. White, 73 Broadway, Haverhill, Mass.

The branches in this volume are not connected with each other, the preface states, but each is connected with the earlier volumes. It contains the ancestry of John and Joane (West) White, and the appendix gives the ancestry of Mary Gawkröger, alias Platts, wife of John Prescott. The book will be especially welcome to those who wish to see the continuation of their line. There is a good index.

*Colonel Joseph Belt. A paper read before the Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia, 25 March, 1909,* by CALEB CLARKE MAGRUDER, Jr., A.M., LL.B. Annapolis, Md., Advertiser-Republican Print, 1909. 8° pp. 86, illus.

Not only the biography of Colonel Belt (born in 1680 in Anne Arundel County, Md., died in 1761 in Prince George's County, Md.) but also some account of the genealogy of his family is given in this paper. He was a descendant of Humphrey Belt, who landed in Virginia in 1635. An extended account of his military and public services comprises the bulk of this pamphlet, which has as its frontispiece a photograph of Chevy Chase Manor, built by Col. Joseph Belt about 1722.

*Capt. Samuel Flint and William Flint,* by D. WEBSTER KING, *with the Thirteenth annual report of the Peabody Historical Society, 1908-1909.* Peabody [Mass.], press of C. H. Shepard, 27 Lowell Street, 1909. 8° pp. 22, illus.

This paper on Samuel and William Flint, who took part in the Revolutionary War, was read before the Peabody Historical Society on the nineteenth of April. A list of the Revolutionary soldiers, whose graves have been identified by markers, is also given with the usual report for the year.

*John Foster, the earliest American engraver and first Boston printer,* by SAMUEL ABBOTT GREEN. Published by The Massachusetts Historical Society at the charge of the Waterston Fund, No. 2. Boston, 1909. 4° pp. 149, illus.

The careful research of many years has gleaned the materials for this biography of John Foster, the earliest engraver in what is now the United States, and the first printer in Boston. Few facts concerning his life could be found, and much that has been discovered concerning him is recorded here by reproductions of his engraving, and photographic reprints of some of the title-pages of the pamphlets printed by him. The book, which is carefully finished in every detail, also includes a "Biographical list of titles printed by Foster," "Titles probably printed by Foster," and "Engravings by Foster."

*John Johnston of New York, merchant,* by EMILY JOHNSTON DEFOREST. New York, privately printed, 1909. 8° pp. 195, illus., chart.

Quaint and charming are many of the anecdotes related here of the life and travels of a prominent New York merchant in the early part of the nineteenth century. His trips to his boyhood home in Scotland, and his journey with his family, by carriage, through Europe, disclose many experiences hardly dreamed of in the days of modern railway and postal service. A delightful glimpse of the social life of 1830 is also afforded by the extracts from "the party book." The volume is illustrated with rare views of New York, some Scotch scenes, and several portraits. It is a pleasure to see a book so well made and so artistic.

*George Leavens Lilley. Memorial proceedings of the Senate and House of Representatives of the State of Connecticut in joint convention, 27 May 1909.* Hartford [Conn.], published by the State, 1909. 8° pp. 24, illus.

A portrait of the late Governor Lilley forms the frontispiece of this pamphlet, which contains the speeches that were delivered at this memorial service.

*Facsimile of Pere Marquette's Illinois Prayer Book. Its History, by the owner, Col. J. L. HUBERT NEILSON, M.D.* Published by the Quebec Literary and Historical Society in commemoration of the 300th anniversary of the founding of Quebec, July 1608. Quebec, 1908. 16° pp. 12+[176].

Each page of this prayer book, written in the language of the Illinois Indians, and used for years by that famous Jesuit missionary, Pere Marquette, is here reproduced with the utmost care, every print being so clear that the dialect can be studied from the photographic facsimile. When Marquette and Jolliet made the long journey in 1673 that resulted in their discovery of the Mississippi River, this prayer book, and the pewter bowl and spoon also photographed here, undoubtedly formed part of Marquette's travelling equipment. These three articles were given to the grandfather of the present owner by the last Jesuit in Canada, in gratitude for his kindness in sending to the missionaries for many years the *Quebec Gazette*, the official journal of the colony, of which he was the editor and printer. The Quebec Literary and Historical Society has issued a volume of unique value and interest.

*In memoriam James Sanford Morgan, born 2 Dec. 1818 in South Coventry, Conn., died there 22 Mar. 1909.* [n. t. n. p.] 8° port.

Several tributes to the useful, upright life of this gentleman, a life-long resident of South Coventry, where he held several town offices, are reprinted from various issues of the *Willimantic Journal* and the *Willimantic Chronicle*.

*Memoir of Francis Jewett Parker, by WILLIAM CARVER BATES.* Boston, Press of David Clapp & Son, 1909. 8° pp. 6, illus.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for July 1909.

*Colonel John Quincy of Mount Wollaston, 1689-1767. An address delivered 23 February 1908 under the auspices of the Quincy Historical Society, by DANIEL MUNRO WILSON, prepared in collaboration with CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS.* Boston, George H. Ellis Company, printers, 272 Congress Street, 1909. 8° pp. 80, illus.

Contemporaneous with the Provincial period of Massachusetts history, Col. John Quincy has shared the fate of oblivion that covers the epoch in which he lived and played his part, and it has been with difficulty that the incidents of his remarkable career have been rescued from the forgotten past. All the addresses that were delivered on this commemorative occasion are here reprinted in full, and many appropriate illustrations embellish the volume.

*Rev. Timothy Foster Rogers, fourth pastor of the First Congregational Unitarian Society, Bernardston, Mass., by LUCY CUTLER KELLOGG.* 1909. Greenfield, Mass., Press of E. A. Hall and Company. 8° pp. 14.

This memoir of one of the early ministers of Bernardston celebrates the one-hundredth anniversary of his ordination, which took place 20 September 1809. He was the son of Timothy Rogers and Hannah Foster, and was born 18 March 1781 in Tewksbury, Mass. A plan of the meeting-house shows the location of the pews, and gives the names of their respective owners.

*Journal of an American prisoner at Fort Malden and Quebec in the War of 1812, edited by G. M. FAIRCHILD, Jr.* Quebec, privately printed by Frank Carrel, Limited, 1909. 8° pp. 32, illus.

Few personal records, if any, are available for the study of the War of 1812 on the frontiers. Although the name of the author of this straightforward daily chronicle of events on a prison ship is not given in the journal itself, the editor finds unmistakable evidence of its having been written by Surgeon's Mate James Reynolds, who was deputed by Surgeon-General Edwards of the American forces to take charge of the sick on the two vessels despatched from Maumee to Detroit, but which were captured by the British, 2 July 1812, at Fort Malden (Amherstburg). True appreciation of the value of personal records that relate to historical events is shown by the publication of this diary, which seems to be without a contemporaneous parallel.

*Genealogy, heraldry, history, biography.* New York, N. Y., Frank Allaben Genealogical Company, 3 West Forty-second Street. 12° pp. 185.

This finding list of the material published by this prolific genealogical company may be found a useful addition to the researcher's workshop. More restraint in the heading and title-page designs would be in keeping with good taste.

*A history of Chatham, Mass., formerly Constablewick or Village of Monomott,* by WILLIAM C. SMITH. Part I. Hyannis, Mass., F. B. and F. P. Goss, publishers, 1909. 8° pp. 6+106, illus., maps. Price \$1.00. Address the author, Chatham, Mass.

This history will delight the student by its scholarly presentation of facts, its disregard of myth and tradition, and the breadth of research, particularly in the records of early explorers, on which this narrative is based. Frequent use is made of maps, and the unusual number of foot-notes will be helpful to anyone wishing to make special study of any particular point. The full account of William Nickerson will be interesting to his descendants.

*The genealogies of the families of Cohasset, Massachusetts, compiled under the direction of the Committee on Town History* by GEORGE LYMAN DAVENPORT and ELIZABETH OSGOOD DAVENPORT, with other chapters supplementary to the history of Cohasset by Rev. E. Victor Bigelow, published in 1898. Published under the auspices of the Committee on Town History, 1909. [Boston, Mass., Stanhope Press, F. H. Gilson Company.] 8° pp. 12+631, illus.

This excellent record of all the families of Cohasset, arranged in alphabetical sequence, covers nearly five hundred pages and will make a welcome and useful addition to the history of the town published in 1898, with which this record was first designed to appear. The delay in publication has been caused by the great amount of time and labor required in genealogical compilation.

Interesting supplementary historical chapters bring the town's record down to date. The deep-sea captains of the town, the wrecks that have occurred on its shores, and the life saving station, receive attention, as do the musical association and the officers of the town, many of whose portraits are among the illustrations, which also include views of town buildings. N. E. H. G. Standard paper is used, and the genealogical material is arranged on the REGISTER plan. The printing and binding are unusually good.

*The Bench and Bar of Litchfield County, Conn., 1709-1909,* by DWIGHT C. KILBOURN. Litchfield, Conn., published by the author, 1909. 8° pp. 344+10, illus.

The Litchfield Law School, "the first law school of this country," rightfully receives a large measure of attention in this volume. Views of the two little story-and-a-half buildings in which it was held, and portraits of prominent men who came from every state then in the union to study here, are among the illustrations. Preceding the alphabetically arranged sketches of members of the bar are reprints of some valuable and rare addresses relating to the Litchfield Bar, now out of print. Among the Southern students the most prominent was John C. Calhoun of South Carolina. Even the original of "Old Grimes is dead" (William Grimes, a runaway slave, who became general servant to the students of the Law School) is not overlooked. There is an index. It is regrettable that so good a book was not printed on better paper.

*Genealogical and family history of the State of Maine,* compiled under the editorial supervision of GEORGE THOMAS LITTLE, A.M., Litt. D., and including among other local contributors, REV. HENRY S. BURRAGE, D.D. and ALBERT ROSCOE STUBBS. Four volumes. New York, Lewis Historical Publishing Company. 1909. 4° pp. 29+2283.

To those who have seen the previous sets of county histories issued by this company, these four large, heavy volumes will present a familiar appearance, in their full leather binding. The illustrations are many, and are all well-reproduced portraits of men whose family history is sketched here. The publishers say they believe that the work includes "the main-stem of every family tree of every family of any importance in Maine." It may be true, however, that there are some old families whose records are already in print, and who do not wish to incur the expense of being included in this publication, but doubtless they are few in comparison with the great number here included.

*Early Records of the Town of Manchester, formerly Derryfield, N. H., 1801-1816: A complete and exact transcript of the Records of the Clerks as written*

in the *Old Derryfield Book No. 2, pages 202 to 382, Vol. III, pages 1 to 177 inclusive, comprising Volume III of the printed records of the town. Volume X Manchester Historic Association Collections.* Edited, with introduction, notes and index, by GEORGE WALDO BROWNE. Manchester, N. H. Published by authority of the City Council, under the auspices of the Manchester Historic Association. 1908. [Printed by the John B. Clarke Company, 1909.] 8° pp. 429. Price \$2.00. Address Fred W. Lamb, 452 Merrimack Street, Manchester, N. H.

The work of printing the town records verbatim et literatim, begun so wisely and so well in the eighth volume of this Society's collections, is continued in the same careful manner in this publication. In the sixteen years' records here printed some of the most interesting topics that received the consideration of the voters of the town were the "securing females for teachers" (deemed inadvisable), the establishment of a singing school (approved, but no money raised), and the separation of church and town affairs. Industrial progress was advanced by the opening of the Blodget canal around Amoskeag Falls, and in 1810 the first manufacturing in the vicinity was started. In June of that year the name of the town was changed from Derryfield to Manchester. This book is clearly printed on good paper, is indexed, and bound similar to the other volumes in the series.

*Collections of the New Brunswick Historical Society. No. 8.* St. John, N. B., Barnes & Company, 1909. 8° pp. 113-297, illus. maps.

An account of Brigadier-General Monckton's expedition to the River St. John in September 1758, and the beginning of the first permanent settlement of the English on the shores of St. John harbor, opens this number of the magazine, which also contains valuable historical and geographical documents relating to New Brunswick (including many extracts from the journal of Benjamin Marston), a record of the founding of the Church of England in Shelburne, and a list of the disbanded soldiers at Shelburne.

*Minutes of the Commissioners for detecting and defeating Conspiracies in the State of New York. Albany County Sessions, 1778-1781.* Edited by VICTOR HUGO PALTSITS, State Historian. Volume I, 1778-1779; volume II, 1780-1781. Albany, N. Y., published by the State of New York, J. B. Lyon Company, State Printers, 1909. 4° pp. 886, illus.

The careful and conscientious publication of any state archives is beneficial to all students of history, but when the matter selected for such publication has bearing on a historical crisis such a volume increases greatly in interest and range of usefulness. The commissioners, whose minutes are contained in these two volumes, were appointed to suppress the disaffection in the State, and seek out and arrest the enemies of the State. The book is finely printed on excellent paper, and an analytical index is in preparation and will be printed in volume three.

*North Carolina Booklet. Vol. IX. No. 1. July 1909. Published quarterly by the North Carolina Society Daughters of the Revolution.* 8° pp. 58. Price 35 cents; \$1.00 a year.

Eighteenth century legislation regarding Indians, slaves, and Tories is the subject of the first article in this magazine, which also contains sketches of Thomas Person and Flora McDonald, and genealogical memoranda.

*Vital Records of Spencer, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849. Systematic History Fund.* Worcester, Mass., published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund. 1909. 8° pp. 276.

*Colonial Families of America*, by FRANCIS M. SMITH. Vol. I. New York, Frank Allaben Genealogical Company, 1909. 12° pp. 358, illus. Price \$2.00, postage 10 cents. Address the publishers, 3 West 42d Street, New York City.

This is the first volume in a series of seven, each of which will contain historical sketches of forty American families. The origin of the family name is accounted for in an entertaining, popular style, and the history of the family in Europe receives similar treatment. Mention is made of those who have given Colonial and Revolutionary service, although the exact record is not inserted. Each sketch is illustrated by at least one coat-of-arms, and it is to be feared that many will be misled by the juxtaposition of text and illustration. There is a

resemblance in some of them to the heraldic frauds of John Coles of Boston in the latter part of the eighteenth century.

*The Magazine of History, with notes and queries. Extra Numbers 1, 3, 4, 5, 7.* WILLIAM ABBATT. New York, 141 East 25th Street. 4° pagged variously.

The extra numbers of this historical magazine are made up of reprints of rare articles, none of which are now in print. Of the ten titles contained in the five numbers above-mentioned four relate to Revolutionary characters or events—the journal of Elijah Fisher 1775–1784; a sketch of Rev. Israel Evans, Washington's chaplain; Negroes in the American Army of the Revolution; and George Washington as an angler. Two accounts of Capt. John Lovewell's expeditions, by Frederick Kidder and Samuel Penhallow, and a sketch of John Chamberlain, Indian fighter, are the reprints contained in Extra No. 3. Thomas Brown's "Plain Narrativ" of 1760, "The Burial of George Augustus Lord Viscount Howe, 1758," and "Never Caught—Personal adventures connected with twelve successful trips in Blockade-running during the American Civil War, 1863–64," by Capt Roberts, London, 1867, are other titles in this excellent series.

*The Transitorial Period, 1787–1789, in the Government of the United States,* by FRANK FLETCHER STEPHENS, Ph.M., Ph.D. *The University of Missouri Studies*, edited by W. G. BROWN. *Social Science Series, Volume II, November 4.* July 1909. Published by the University of Missouri. 4°, pp. 126.

The different ways in which each of the thirteen original states elected its first representatives, senators, and presidential electors, and thus set the machinery of government in operation, receive careful scholarly analysis in this monograph. It also traces the relinquishment by the separate states into the hands of the federal government, of their right to coin money, raise armies, and levy import and export taxes, and then discusses the political and constitutional questions involved in consequence of this transfer of power. Some of the paragraphs from current newspapers illustrate certain points well, and also cause amusement by reference to the pleasing fiction that "The People" are the "Masters of Congress."

*Amherst College, Class of Eighty-three.* The record of a quarter century. WALTER TAYLOR FIELD, Chairman Editorial Board. Evaston—Chicago, The Kimball Press. Printed for the Class. 4° pp. 196.

Biographical sketches of the members, usually illustrated by two photographs (one of the man at the time of graduation and the other in recent times), comprise the greater part of this book and make it useful for reference, as well as entertaining for the Class.

*Dartmouth College, sketches of the Class of 1862,* by HORACE STUART CUMMINGS, Washington, D. C., Geo. E. Howard Press, 1909. 8° pp. 145+ [2], illus.

Just twenty-five years before the publication of this volume Mr. Cummings issued a collection of sketches which he had prepared for the Class, then twenty-two years out of college. This volume combines delightfully the earlier record with the present history of the Class. The old Class Day and Commencement programmes are reprinted, as well as the oration. Several appropriate and excellent illustrations adorn the volume.

*Harvard College, Class of 1868. Fortieth anniversary. Secretary's report numbers. 1868–1908.* [Boston, printed and published for the Class by E. O. Cockayne]. 8° pp. 261, illus.

The printed pages here numbered fill but half this stout volume, the second section being filled with portraits of the Class, in most cases the early photograph and the one of the present day being presented side by side, thus furnishing a most interesting study in individual development. Biographical sketches of the members, class day parts and poems, and similar matters are contained in this report which also contains a reproduction of a graphic vital statistics chart of Harvard classes from 1830 to 1904. The book is finely made in every detail, and sets a high standard for the reports of other classes to follow.

*Second supplement to the history of the Yale Class of 1873,* compiled by FREDERICK J. SHEPARD, Class Secretary. 8° pp. 366–485, illus.

This supplement is chiefly distinguished by the portraits of the members of the Class. An account of the 1908 reunion, and some additional information regarding the Class, is added to the account of the custody of the survivor's cup.

*Statutes of the Baronial Order of Runnemede, instituted 8 January 1898.* [No title-page.] 8° pp. 63, illus.

A list of members and officers is included in this book, as well as the constitution and by-laws of the organization, which is selected from the descendants "in the male or female line, of an ancestor who rendered actual service in, or before, the year A.D. 1215, towards securing the articles of constitutional liberty, known as the MAGNA CHARTA, from John, King of England, in the years 1214-1215."

*Proceedings of the Bunker Hill Monument Association at the annual meeting, 17 June 1909.* Boston, Published by the Association [University Press, John Wilson and Son, Cambridge, U. S. A.], 1909. 8° pp. 74 illus.

The special address on this occasion was delivered by Andrew McFarland Davis, on "Early Experiments in Paper Money in America." The usual reports and officers are given in this number, which also contains portraits of Capt. John Linzee, R.N., Maj.-Gen. Henry Clinton, K.B., and Gen. John Burgoyne. These three officers were in charge of the British forces on the day of the Battle of Bunker Hill.

*Addresses delivered before the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New York, and Year Book for 1908-1909.* July 1909. Publication number 14. 8° pp. 104.

A sketch of the career of Henry Hudson follows an address on "The Colonial Prologue to the Drama of the Revolution," which displays deep research and unusual breadth in grasping the important phases in development of the desire for freedom in all the thirteen colonies.

*Ohio Society of the Sons of the Revolution. Year Book. 1775-1909.* 8° pp. 168, illus.

In addition to the usual lists and reports naturally included in a year book, this issue contains fifty pages of biographical sketches of deceased members.

*The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Vermont. Chartered 12 November 1894.* 8° pp. 82, illus.

The officers, committees, and members of this Society, together with the officers of the General Society, are printed in this pamphlet, which also contains "The Capture of the Margarett," a paper read by Hon. Robert Dewey Benedict at the fifteenth annual court at Burlington, Vt., 22 Feb. 1909.

*Journal of the Thirtieth Annual Convention of the department of Massachusetts Woman's Relief Corps, auxiliary to the Grand Army of the Republic, February 16, 17, 1909.* Boston, Griffith-Stillings Press, 368 Congress Street, 1909. 8° pp. 416, illus.

The reports submitted by the various committees, and a record of the business of this convention, are contained in this creditable journal, which is illustrated by portraits of officers. It is indexed, well-printed, and bound in dark blue cloth.

*The Tenth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry 1861-1864,* by ALFRED S. ROX. Published by the Tenth Regiment Veteran Association. Springfield, Mass. [Press of the F. A. Bassette Company, 1909.] 8° pp. 535, illus.

The story of the service of this western Massachusetts regiment is told in pathetic detail, beginning with its departure from Springfield and recording all the marches and battles it endured until its return to the warm welcome at home. The roster of the regiment is as complete as devoted effort and perseverance could make it. An unusual number of portraits will be found among the illustrations. The regiment is fortunate in having had so able and devoted an historian. There is an index, and the volume is bound in brown cloth.

*The battle of Point Pleasant, a battle of the Revolution, October 10, 1774. Biographical sketches of the men who participated.* By Mrs. LIVIA NYE SIMPSON-POFFENBARGER. Point Pleasant, West Virginia, The State Gazette, 1909. 8° pp. 141, illus.

No official roster of this battle was kept, but as nearly complete a list as could be made after years of research is contained in this book. About one hundred of the men are given brief biographical sketches. An account of the monument erected to commemorate this battle, and the exercises connected with its dedication, are given in detail.

*Twenty-mile Encampment. Story of a reunion and the dedication of a tablet marking this historic spot at Twenty-mile Stream, 26 August 1909.* 8° no p., illus.

This reprint from the *Vermont Tribune*, for 2 September 1909, gives an account of the third annual reunion held at Cavendish, Vt. The illustration is a print showing the tablet erected to mark the Twenty-mile Encampment on the line of the British Military Road built by order of General Amherst from Fort No. 4 (Charlestown, N. H.) to Crown Point and Ticonderoga. Construction was begun in 1759.

*Note on the History of the Jews in Barbados*, by N. DARNELL DAVIS, C.M.G. 8° pp. 129-148.

As early as 1656 there were considerable numbers of Jews in the Barbados, and this reprint from number eighteen of the Publications of the Jewish Historical Society contains several petitions regarding the treatment accorded them, in spite of their denization.

*A century of population growth from the first census of the United States to the twelfth, 1790-1900.* Department of Commerce and Labor, Bureau of the Census. S. N. D. NORTH, Director. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1909. 4° pp. 803, maps.

Among the interesting groups of statistics in this report, table one hundred and eleven will probably be the most useful to genealogists, for it contains all the names represented by at least one hundred white persons in the first census of 1790. Much amusement can be derived from the singular sources from which our names are derived, as well as from the list of ludicrous and grotesque combinations of given and surnames.

*Census of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts 1905. Prepared under the direction of the Chief of the Bureau of Statistics of Labor. Volume I. Population and Social Statistics.* Boston, Wright and Potter Printing Company, State Printers, 18 Post Office Square, 1909. 8° pp. 118+981.

## DEATHS

GEORGE OTIS AYERS, retired builder, born 27 Nov. 1838, in West Roxbury, Mass., died 21 July 1909, in Jamaica Plain, Mass.

JOSEPH BUBIER BANCROFT, president of the Draper Company of Hopedale, born 3 Oct. 1821, in Uxbridge, Mass., died 25 Oct. 1909, in Hopedale, Mass.

REAR-ADM. CHARLES JAMES BARCLAY, U. S. N., born 8 Sept. 1843, in Philadelphia, Pa., died 26 Sept. 1909, in Brookline, Mass.

HON. CHARLES JAMES BELL, ex-governor of Vermont, born 16 Mar. 1845, in Walden, Vt., died Sept. 1909, in New York City.

JAMES ALEXANDER BILL, manufacturer, born 16 Apr. 1852, in Lyme, Conn., died 15 July 1909, in Springfield, Mass.

HON. ROBERT ROBERTS BISHOP, A.M., LL.B., associate justice of Superior Court of Mass., died 7 Oct. 1909, in Newton, Mass.

HENRY BROWNE BLACKWELL, editor, lecturer, born 4 May 1826, in Bristol, Eng., died 7 Sept. 1909, in Dorchester, Mass.

CAPT. NATHAN BARNES BOUTWELL, U. S. Customs Service in Boston, born 31 July 1835, in Lyndeborough, N. H., died 13 Nov. 1909, in Boston, Mass.



- DUDLEY BUCK**, composer and organist, born 10 Mar. 1839, in Hartford, Conn., died 6 Oct. 1909, in West Orange, N. J.
- CHARLES LYMAN CARTER**, manufacturer, born 8 Aug. 1829, in Rindge, N. H., died 6 Aug. 1909, in Winchendon, Mass.
- LIEUT. AUGUSTUS PORTER CHAMBERLAIN**, M.D., retired merchant, born 8 June 1827, in Salem, Mass., died 20 Sept. 1909, in Heartwellville, Vt.
- DONALD CHURCHILL**, A.B., M.D., surgeon in the Rhode Island Hospital, born 20 May 1870, in Andover, Mass., died 28 Nov. 1909, in Providence, R. I.
- CHARLES HENRY COBB**, M.D., former dean of College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York City, born 17 Jan. 1844, in New Gloucester, Me., died 31 Oct. 1909, in Boston, Mass.
- ALLEN DANFORTH**, A.M., sometime bursar of Harvard University, and its first comptroller, born 5 Jan. 1846, in Plymouth, Mass., died 18 July 1909, in Boston, Mass.
- MOSES GRANT DANIELL**, A.M., educator, editor, born 9 Sept. 1836, in Boston, Mass., died 18 Oct. 1909, in Roxbury, Mass.
- CHARLES LEROY DEAN**, manufacturer, former mayor of Malden, born 29 May 1844, in Ashford, Conn., died 29 July 1909, in Malden, Mass.
- COL. THEODORE AYRAULT DODGE**, U. S. A. (retired), LL.B., military historian, born 28 May 1842, in Pittsfield, Mass., died 26 Oct. 1909, in Versailles, France.
- LIEUT. JOHN DOWNES**, U. S. N. (retired), born 22 Jan. 1852, in Boston, Mass., died 7 July 1909, in Meredith, N. H.
- JUDGE ARTHUR FRANCIS EGGLESTON**, A.B., for many years state attorney for Hartford Co., Conn., born 23 Oct. 1844, in Enfield, Conn., died 30 Nov. 1909, in Hartford, Conn.
- COL. KNOX CHANDLER FARRINGTON**, born in Fryeburg, Me., died 24 Oct. 1909, in Augusta, Me., aged 76.
- THOMAS HOVEY GAGE**, M.D., former president of Mass. Medical Society, born 19 May 1826, in Waterford, Me., died 17 Sept. 1909, in Worcester, Mass.
- HON. FRANCIS ALMON GASKILL**, LL.D., associate justice of Superior Court of Mass., born 3 Jan. 1846, in Blackstone, Mass., died 15 July 1909, in Yorkcliffs, Me.
- HON. GORNAM DUMMER GILMAN**, merchant, sometime Hawaiian consul-general in New England, born 29 May 1822, in Hallowell, Me., died 3 Oct. 1909, in Newton, Mass.
- SYLVESTER CLARK GOULD**, journalist, born 1 Mar. 1840, in Weare, N. H., died 19 July 1909, in Manchester, N. H.
- HON. RICHARD HENRY HALL**, ex-mayor of Taunton, born 7 Nov. 1839, in Norton, Mass., died 7 Sept. 1909, in Taunton, Mass.
- WILLIAM TORREY HARRIS**, A.M., Ph.D., LL.D., educator, philosopher, former U. S. Commissioner of Education, born 10 Sept. 1836, in North Killingly, Conn., died 6 Nov. 1909, in Providence, R. I.
- MAYO WILLIAMSON HAZELTINE**, A.M., editor, author, born 24 Apr. 1841, in Boston, Mass., died 14 Sept. 1909, in Atlantic City, N. J.
- REV. WILLIARD HALL HINKLEY**, Swedenborgian minister, born 1 Sept. 1831, in Baltimore, Md., died 29 Aug. 1909, in Dorchester, Mass.
- EDGAR HOLDEN**, A.M., Ph.D., M.D., born 3 Nov. 1838, in Hingham, Mass., died in July 1909, in Chatham, N. Y.
- REV. HENRY EMERSON HOVEY**, M.A., P. E. clergyman, born 23 Nov. 1844, in Lowell, Mass., died 6 Aug. 1909, in Portsmouth, N. H.
- JOHN WELLES HUNNEWELL**, A.M., born 30 May 1840, in Boston, Mass., died 4 July 1909, in Paris, France.
- EDMUND SOPER HUNT**, inventor, manufacturer, born 19 July 1827, in Weymouth, Mass., died there 21 Aug. 1909.
- REV. WILLIAM REED HUNTINGTON**, D.D., LL.D., P. E. clergyman, born 20 Sept. 1838, in Lowell, Mass., died 26 July 1909, in Nahant, Mass.
- CAPT. WILLIAM H. JELLY**, former president of Salem East India Marine Company, born 12 Nov. 1820, in Salem, Mass., died there 18 Aug. 1909.
- SAMUEL WILLIAM JOHNSON**, M.A., professor emeritus in Yale University, writer, born 3 July 1830, in Kingboro, N. Y., died 21 July 1909, in New Haven, Conn.
- REAR-ADM. BENJAMIN HARRISON KIDDER**, U. S. N. (retired), medical director, born 23 Jan. 1836, in Edgartown, Mass., died there 26 Oct. 1909.
- REV. ARTHUR LAWRENCE**, A.M., D.D., P. E. clergyman, born 22 Aug. 1842, in Brookline, Mass., died 20 Sept. 1909, in Stockbridge, Mass.
- GEORGE LINCOLN**, genealogist, historian, born 23 Sept. 1822, in Hingham, Mass., died there 29 Sept. 1909.
- THOMAS BOND LINDRAY**, A.M., Ph.D., professor in Boston University, born 28 Apr. 1853, in New York City, died 22 July 1909, in Louisville, Ky.

PATRICK HENRY MCCABREY, politician, N. Y. state senator, born in 1849, in East Cambridge, Mass., died 23 Oct. 1909, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

REV. JESSE SMITH MILLS, Ph.D., D.D., LL.D., bishop of the United Brethren Church, born 28 Feb. 1848, near Plymouth, Ohio, died 16 Sept. 1909, in Annville, Pa.

HENRY MITCHELL, seal and die designer and engraver, born 15 Sept. 1837, in New York City, died 1 Aug. 1909, in Chelsea, Mass.

PROF. JOHN MORSE ORDWAY, A.M., educator, chemist, born 23 Apr. 1823, in Amesbury, Mass., died 4 July 1909, in Saugus, Mass.

HON. CHARLES DANA PALMER, A.M., ex-mayor of Lowell, of the state board of Arbitration, born 25 Dec. 1845, in Cambridge, Mass., died 26 Sept. 1909, in Lowell, Mass.

REV. HENRY JOHNSON PATRICK, A.M., D.D., Congregational minister, born 20 Sept. 1827, in Warren, Mass., died 16 July 1909, in Newtonville, Mass.

SAMUEL ENDICOTT PEABODY, merchant, banker, born 19 Apr. 1825, in Salem, Mass., died there 30 Oct. 1909.

DEXTER PRATT, bridge engineer, born 22 Apr. 1826, in Weymouth, Mass., died 8 July 1909, in Melrose, Mass.

HON. FRANCIS HENRY RAYMOND, treasurer and manager of the Cambridge Electric Light Company, born 19 Feb. 1836, in Charlestown, Mass., died 12 Nov. 1909, in Somerville, Mass.

JOHN PHILLIPS REYNOLDS, A.M., M.D., sometime professor in Harvard Medical School, born 20 Nov. 1825, in Boston, Mass., died there 10 Oct. 1909.

REV. EDWARD HUNTING RUDD, A.M., writer, Congregational minister, born 17 June 1860, in Sag Harbor, L. I., died 8 July 1909, in Dedham, Mass.

CHARLES STEWART SMITH, retired merchant, born 2 Mar. 1832, in Exeter, N. H., died 30 Nov. 1909, in New York City.

PROF. CLEMENT LAWRENCE SMITH, A.M., LL.D., former dean of Harvard University, born 13 Apr. 1844, in Upper Darby, Pa., died 1 July 1909, in Cambridge, Mass.

WILLIAM DEXTER SMITH, journalist, music publisher, poet, born 14 Nov. 1839, in Peabody, Mass., died 28 Nov. 1909, in Boston, Mass.

WILLIAM SIMMONS SMITH, A.M., former deputy insurance commissioner in Mass., born 30 Sept. 1837, in Suffield, Conn., died 3 Sept. 1909, in Roxbury, Mass.

PROF. WILLIAM THAYER SMITH, A.M., M.D., dean of Dartmouth Medical School, born 30 Mar. 1839, in New York City, died 17 Sept. 1909, in Hanover, N. H.

RICHARD HALL STEARNS, Boston merchant, born 25 Dec. 1824, in Ashburnham, Mass., died 16 Aug. 1909, in Poland Springs, Me.

ROBERT EDWARDS CARTER STEARNS, Ph.D., biologist, born 1 Feb. 1827, in Boston, Mass., died in Aug. 1909, in Los Angeles, Cal.

GREENVILLE SMITH STEVENS, A.M., M.D., a founder of the R. I. Homoeopathic Society, born 10 July 1829, in Raynham, Mass., died 16 Sept. 1909, in Edgewood, R. I.

CHARLES RUSSELL STURGIS, A.B., LL.B., lawyer, born 9 Apr. 1871, in Brookline, Mass., died 2 Oct. 1909, in Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL OTIS UPHAM, county commissioner for Middlesex, born 21 Jan. 1824, in Sudbury, Mass., died 10 Nov. 1909, in Waltham, Mass.

REV. SETH WARD, D.D., M. E. bishop, born 15 Nov. 1858, in Leon Co., Tex., died 20 Sept. 1909, in Tokyo, Japan.

BENJAMIN RODMAN WELD, director in manufacturing companies and banks, born 2 July 1842, in New Bedford, Mass., died 27 Nov. 1909, in Jamaica Plain, Mass.

WILLIAM PALMER WESSELHOF, M.D., born 8 Oct. 1835, in Bath, Pa., died 24 Aug. 1909, in York Harbor, Me.

GEN. ELIPHALET WHITTLESEY, A.M., D.D., LL.D., educator, secretary of Board of Indian Commissioners, born 14 May 1821, in New Britain, Conn., died 30 Sept. 1909, in Washington, D.C.

REV. JOHN LINDSAY WITHROW, D.D., LL.D., born 26 Mar. 1837, in Coatesville, Pa., died 24 Sept. 1909, in Boston, Mass.

#### ERRATA

Vol. 63, p. 206, l. 36, *for Worcester read West Brookfield.*

Vol. 63, p. 207, l. 47, *for Potter read Porter.*

Vol. 63, p. 228, note, *for Abbott's read Abbott's.*

Vol. 63, pp. 361, 362, 363, *for P.P.C. read P.C.C.*

SECRET  
GROUP 1



*George S. Mann*

# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

---

APRIL, 1910

---

## GEORGE SUMNER MANN

By MARQUIS FAYETTE DICKINSON, A.M., of Brookline, Mass.

By the death of George Sumner Mann, which occurred at his home in Brookline, October 27, 1909, the New England Historic Genealogical Society has lost one of its most loyal and useful members. He joined the Society February 2, 1881, and up to the date of his death was a constant attendant upon all meetings, and was always actively concerned in the administration and advancement of its interests.

He was a descendant in the seventh generation from that Richard Mann\* who emigrated from England to Scituate, in Plymouth Colony, in the reign of Charles I, shortly prior to 1644. His nearest neighbor on the south was John Hoar, later of Concord, Mass., ancestor of the distinguished family of that name and town. The name of Richard Mann, planter, appears among the Conihassett Partners, so-called, who acquired lands in Scituate in 1646, of Timothy Hathery. Mr. Mann was a personage of note and much respected in the community. With thirty-one others, he took the oath of fidelity January 15, 1644. His farm was located on a beautiful elevation called Mann Hill, in the northeastern part of that town, overlooking a wide expanse of ocean. The succession in the male line is Richard,<sup>1</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Ensign,<sup>3</sup> Ensign,<sup>4</sup> Ensign,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> and George Sumner.<sup>7</sup> The paternal great-grandfather, Ensign Mann, Jr., born on Mann Hill in 1740, removed with his father to Boston early in life, and was graduated from Harvard College in 1764. The College hall and library were burned during his collegiate course, and he lost many books in the fire. He removed to Lancaster, where he was a teacher for three years, and finally went to Petersham, where he also followed the profession of teaching. He took a prominent part in the controversies preceding the American Revolution, was an ardent patriot, and one of the Sons of Liberty. In 1773 he married Alice Whitney, daughter of Rev. Aaron Whitney, the minister of Petersham, and later in life bought a farm

\*Originally spelled Man.

in the north part of the town where he was considerably employed in fitting young men for college. He was usually spoken of as "Master Mann." His grandson William of Petersham was born July 25, 1809, and married Abigail Cook, who was born in Guildhall, Vermont, later of New Salem, Massachusetts. When ten months old his father died, leaving him to the care of his mother, who married for her second husband one Sanderson. William was a speculator in real estate and cattle, who owned over a dozen farms within a radius of five miles of Petersham meeting-house, and in 1867 purchased the Capt. Joel Brooks Farm, where he resided for some years. He was a man of sound judgment and enjoyed the confidence of his fellow townsmen. In politics he was a Jeffersonian, as were his sons, all being firm believers in the sovereignty of the states.

George Sumner' Mann, the subject of this sketch, was born just over the Petersham line in New Salem, November 25, 1834. Sumner, the name by which he was commonly called, was given in honor of Rev. Joseph Sumner, D.D., of Shrewsbury, from which town his grandmother, Lydia Filmore, came. During his infancy his parents moved back to Petersham, where his youth was spent on his father's farm near the Athol line, now a part of the Harvard Forestry School. His education was obtained in the Bennett Hill district school up to his eighteenth year. Then he spent a year in Goodale Academy at Bernardston. His early training as a merchant began in 1853 at the age of eighteen in the well known Theodore Jones store at Athol, and continued four years. Following this came a few months' service as clerk in the Erving post office.

In 1858 he came to Boston, where, after a few months' work in a dry-goods store, he entered into partnership with others and prosecuted a very successful dry-goods business in Tremont Row, with branches in Hanover and Tremont Streets, under the successive names of Mann & Company, Barker, Mann & Company, and George S. Mann & Company. In 1863 he formed a strong intimacy with Justin Dewey of Great Barrington, then a law student in Boston, afterwards one of the justices of the Superior Court. Mr. Mann retired from mercantile business in 1878, devoting himself thereafter to the real estate business and care of trust estates. In these lines of effort he was very successful and accumulated a competency.

Early in life Mr. Mann became interested in historical and genealogical studies, and after his retirement from commercial life found time to indulge these inclinations. He had great patience in collecting historical and biographical facts, which he turned to good account in frequent communications to the *Boston Transcript* and other publications. His most important contribution was the "Mann Memorial," which appeared in 1884, and is a work of per-

manent value. Besides his membership in this Society he belonged to the Brookline Historical Society, the Bostonian Society, Sons of the American Revolution, Bunker Hill Monument Association, Essex Institute, and Brookline Thursday Club. During the last two years of his life he was secretary of the last named organization and devoted much time to its interests. He contributed several valuable papers at its meetings, notably one on Shay's Rebellion, and another on Early London Clubs.

It is pleasant to note that Mr. Mann's will sets aside a fund of \$2,000 for the benefit of this Society, one-half the income to be used for the publication of memorial biographies of deceased members, the other half for general objects; also that the sum of \$5,000 is provided, one-quarter of the income of which is to be set apart for the purchase of historical works for the Petersham Memorial Library. A provision of an unusual nature appears in the creation of a fund of \$20,000 to be called the "Mann Fund," which is eventually to be given to the Washington and Lee University at Lexington, Virginia, for educational purposes, "in honor of the late General Robert E. Lee and others whose loyal adherence to the States' rights sustained them in the war between the States."

Mr. Mann is survived by a widow, Susan Alzea Stone, to whom he was married March 26, 1865, daughter of Jeremiah and Esther (Wildes) Stone of Provincetown, by two daughters, Carrie Wildes, wife of William A. Spalding of Newton, and Miss Gertrude Whitney Mann, by a younger brother, Horace Mann of Petersham, and two sisters, Mary Sanderson Wilder, wife of Charles K. Wilder, and Miss Lydia A. Mann, both of Petersham.

The minute presented by Anson M. Lyman, Esq., in the Brookline Thursday Club, shortly after his death, well expresses the esteem in which Mr. Mann was held by his associates, and may properly close this sketch: "In the Brookline Thursday Club, of which he had been an honored active member for eight years and most constant in his attendance, all who met him must have been impressed with the charm of his manner and his unfailing courtesy. He was a companion we loved and honored. Of recent years, particularly during the time that he was our secretary, his love and thought was centred upon the welfare of the club. His reports as secretary were painstaking, discriminating, and often scintillating with flashes of wit and humor which added much to our enjoyment. We shall miss his genial presence and his kindly fellowship."

## EMIGRANTS FROM ENGLAND

Transcribed by GERALD FOTHERGILL of New Wandsworth, London, England, and communicated by the Committee on English Research  
[Continued from page 25]

PORT OF HULL, 17<sup>th</sup> TO 20<sup>th</sup> JULY 1774.

<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
Thomas Webster	60	Husbandman	Yorkshire	Amelia	Philadelphia	Going to seek a better livelihood
Robert Mitner	20	Grocer & Tallow Chandler	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 24<sup>th</sup> TO 31<sup>st</sup> JULY 1774.

<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
James Swallow	24	Cleat Maker	York	Charming Molly	Philadelphia	To seek Employment
Benjamin Littlewood	21	"	"	"	"	"
M <sup>rs</sup> Wilcox & 3 Children	—	Wife & Children	"	"	"	"
Capt <sup>rs</sup> Gills	20	Gentleman	Ireland	"	"	"
John Berningham	26	Servant	London	Earl of Dunmow	New York	On his Travels
Elizabeth Stead	34	Tallow Chandler	Deptford	Peggy Stewart	Maryland	Going to Service
William Hughes	30	Block Maker	London	"	"	Indentured Servant
William Lilly	38	Footman	Northumberland	"	"	"
Robert Wilson	31	Joiner	London	"	"	"
Thomas Jones	30	Labourer	"	"	"	"
John Bryan	23	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"
James Gunner	21	Cordwainer	"	"	"	"
Joseph Legard	22	Gunsmith	Birmingham	"	"	"
Thomas Turner	26	Brick maker	"	"	"	"
William Hickson	24	Stay maker	Woolwich	"	"	"
Samuel Smith	21	Weaver	London	"	"	"
W <sup>m</sup> Hayes	22	Blacksmith	Lambeth	"	"	"
Simon Retallick	26	Perukemaker	London	"	"	"
Thomas Jacobs	—	"	"	"	"	"





PORT OF LIVERPOOL, 24<sup>th</sup> TO 31<sup>st</sup> JULY 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Ralph Falkner	50	Carpenter	Staffordshire	Elizabeth	Philadelphia	To seek better Employment
Dorothy "	45	His Wife	"	"	"	"
Ralph "	30	Potter	"	"	"	"
Mary "	30	His Wife	"	"	"	"
Mary Harris	25	House Maid	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 31<sup>st</sup> JULY TO 7<sup>th</sup> AUGUST 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
John Butler	25	Gentleman	London	Carolina Packet	Carolina	Going to settle
Ann "	26	His Wife	"	"	"	"
Thomas Andrews	35	Potter	"	"	"	"
William Templeman	28	Jeweller	"	"	"	"
John Smith	22	Cabinet Maker	"	"	"	"
Thomas Bailey	17	Cordwainer	Lambeth	Generous Friends	Maryland	"
William Wall	23	Hop presser	London	"	"	"
Joseph Cook	24	Baker	Norwich	Beith	Virginia	Indented Servant
Thomas Atkins	24	Cordwainer	Southwark	"	"	"
James Palmer	27	Wheelwright	Middlesex	"	"	"
William Thompson	30	Schoolmaster	Scotland	"	"	"
Joseph Smith	20	Baker	Surry	"	"	"
William Lewis	20	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"
Thomas Clark	18	Bucklemaker	Worcester	"	"	"
John Hoskins	21	Brick Maker	Surry	"	"	"
John Smithson	30	Blacksmith	Lincoln	"	"	"
Jacob Seadon	24	Shipwright	Yarmouth	"	"	"
Samuel Wilson	26	Gentleman's Servant	London	"	"	"
Andrew McGill	26	Blacksmith	Edinburgh	"	"	"
John Stanton	22	Wheelwright	London	"	"	"
John Guilebury	17	Smith	"	"	"	"
William Bruce	16	Painter	"	"	"	"
James Chamberlain	23	Baker	"	"	"	"
George Bollard	21	Taylor	Ireland	Elizabeth	"	"

John Aspley	21	Blacksmith	Birmingham	"	"	"
William Warden	21	Schoolmaster	Middlesex	"	"	"
John Board	26	Sawyer	Devon	"	"	"
Thomas Brown	29	Cordwainer	York	"	"	"
Oscarine Roper	32	Spinner	London	"	"	"
Daniel Hutchinson	21	Cordwainer	Dublin	"	"	"
William Castake	21	Sawyer	London	"	"	"
Charles Wise	21	Rope Maker	"	"	"	"
Thomas Rudkin	28	Currier	"	"	"	"

PORT OF WHITEY, 31<sup>st</sup> JULY TO 7<sup>th</sup> AUG. 1774.

Robert Harrison	38	Innholder & Shopkeeper	Yorkshire	Marlborough	Savanna in America	Going to seek for better Employ <sup>t</sup>
David Black	19	Book binder	Scotland	"	"	to stay there or return
Richard Fenton	26	Canvas Weaver, Wife & Children	"	"	"	"
Ralph Cook	37	Linen Weaver & Wife	"	"	"	"
John Tate	25	Carpenter, Wife & 4 Children	"	"	"	"
Thomas Oliver	29	Blacksmith, Wife & 2 Children	"	"	"	"
Jane Wilson	22	Spinster	"	"	"	"
James Elliot	36	Husbandman & his Wife	"	"	"	"
James Berry	31	Linen Weaver with 1 Child	Lancashire	"	"	"
Adam Dryden	28	Gardener	Yorkshire	"	"	"
William Alexander	32	Labourer, Wife & 3 Children	Yorkshire	"	"	Going to seek better Employ- ment to stay there or return

PILL A CREEK A PORT OF BRISTOL, 31<sup>st</sup> JULY TO 7<sup>th</sup> AUG. 1774.

Samuel Hughes	19	Labourer	Bristol	Restoration	Maryland	Indentured Servant
John Wilkins	18	"	"	"	"	"
John Perry	16	"	Bath	"	"	"
Thomas Russel	17	Servant	Bristol	"	"	"
One Woman	—	—	—	"	"	"
William Keater	29	Smith	Bristol	"	"	A Convict

PORT OF LONDON, 7<sup>th</sup> TO 14<sup>th</sup> AUG. 1774.

Name	Sex	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Mary Fraser	30	Weaver	London	Cesar	Philadelphia	Going to settle
William Fraser	40	Weaver & 3 Children	"	"	"	"
Charles Webster	36	Husbandman	Scotland	Mercury	Quebec	"
Jenna "	33	His Wife & 3 Children	"	"	"	"
Margaret Weahelt	28	Spinster	London	Ross	Virginia	Going to settle
George Grant	22	Joiner	"	"	"	"
James Scotland	21	Cabinet Maker	"	"	"	"
Alexr Flouglton	27	Clerk	"	"	"	"
M. A. Hunter	28	"	"	"	"	On Business
Elizabeth Spence	16	Spinster	"	"	"	"
Judith Worthson	70	"	"	"	"	"
Ann Bell	27	Merchant	"	Success's Increase	Pensocla	To Settle
Murray McLinzev	21	Spinster	Scotland	"	"	"
William Stephens	28	Cartwright	"	"	"	"
Gerard Byrne	22	Carpenter	Kent	"	"	"
	22	Carpenter & Joiner	"	"	"	"

PORT OF HULL, 7<sup>th</sup> TO 14<sup>th</sup> AUG. 1774.

John Willman	43	Clothier	Yorkshire	America	New York	To seek a better Livelihood
Stephen Fisher	30	Joiner	"	"	"	"
Georg Waterworth	46	Cloth Dresser	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LIVERPOOL, 7<sup>th</sup> TO 14 AUG. 1774.

Thomas Fisher	27	Carpenter	Lancashire	Betsey	Virginia	To seek for better Employ <sup>t</sup>
Henry "	26	Weaver	"	"	"	"
John Betty	29	Farmer	Westmoreland	"	"	"
James Bread	30	Smith	Liverpool	"	"	"
Robert Ferry	44	Farmer	Yorkshire	"	"	"
James "	19	"	"	"	"	"
Joseph "	17	"	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 14<sup>th</sup> TO 21<sup>st</sup> AUG. 1774.

		Lincoln	William	Carolina	Indentured Servant
David Adkins	22 Cooper	London	"	"	"
James Nichols	24 Silver Caster	Leicester	"	"	"
Thomas Winter	21 Husbandman	Birmingham	"	"	"
John Rixon	22 Brazier & Copper Smith	Cornwall	"	"	"
Benjamin Evans	22 Sail Cloth Weaver	Middlesex	"	"	"
John Anthony	21 Baker	Nottingham	"	"	"
James Smith	21 Painter & Glazier	Ireland	"	"	"
Michael Delancy	21 Husbandman	London	Patience	Virginia	"
John Gear	17 Blacksmith	"	"	"	"
Henry Edwards	17 Perukemaker	Middlesex	"	"	"
David Rees	22 Carpenter	London	"	"	"
Thomas Ball	33 Bricklayer	"	"	"	"
George Pratt	22 Cordwainer	"	"	"	"
George Blackburn	22 Clerk & Bookkeeper	Hereford	"	"	"
William Seymour	27 House Carpenter	Middlesex	"	"	"
John Tatham	32 Taylor	Gloucester	"	"	"
Daniel Graham	25 Clock Maker	Westminster	"	"	"
Elizabeth Davis	21 Spinster	"	"	"	"
Elizabeth "	21 "	"	"	"	"

PILL A CREEK A PORT OF BRISTOL, 14<sup>th</sup> TO 21<sup>st</sup> AUG. 1774.

		Bristol	Charming Nancy	Philadelphia	Indentured Servant
Edward Ryan	21 Labourer	"	"	"	"
Timothy Connelly	22 "	Hereford	"	"	"
George James	18 Hooper	Bristol	"	"	"
James Lynn	20 Brickmaker	"	"	"	"
John Weeks	22 Weaver	Ross	"	"	"
John Kennedy	26 Labourer	"	"	"	"
William Power	18 "	Bristol	"	"	"
John Carrel	25 Shoemaker	"	"	"	"
B. Kelly	26 Labourer	"	"	"	"
John Flemming	21 "	Cork	"	"	"
Henry Havell	25 Cooper	"	"	"	"
R. Seaton	22 Shoemaker	"	"	"	"

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
P. Butler	23	Seaman	Cork	Charming Nancy	Philadelphia	Indented Servant
J <sup>ne</sup> Cass	18	Book binder	Wells	"	"	"
James Faulkner	20	Cork Cutter	Bristol	"	"	"
One Woman	—	—	—	"	"	returning Home

PORT OF LONDON, 21<sup>st</sup> TO 28<sup>th</sup> AUG. 1774.

George Messenbergh	19	Gentleman	London	Royal Exchange	Virginia	On Business
James Jones	43	Fell Monger	"	Lovely Lees	Philadelphia	"
James Forrester	20	Hat Maker	"	"	"	"
Robert Cory	16	Draper	Norfolk	"	"	to settle
John Simmons	62	Merchant	London	"	"	"
William Stockwell	19	Draper	Norfolk	"	"	On Business
Leonora Gilman	30	& 3 Children	—	—	—	to settle
Anthony "	40	Merchant	London	Benjamin & Mary	Campvere	On Business

PILL A CREEK A PORT OF BRISTOL, 21<sup>st</sup> TO 28<sup>th</sup> AUG. 1774.

John Simpson	27	Labourer	Bristol	Glorious Memory	Philadelphia	Indented Servant
Thomas Fletcher	26	"	"	"	"	"
Daniel Shields	21	"	"	"	"	"
Robert Hurst	30	Soap Maker	Kent	"	"	"
Twelve Women	—	—	—	—	—	"

PORT OF LONDON, 28<sup>th</sup> AUG. TO 4 SEPT. 1774.

James Keen	22	Cook	London	Rebecca	Maryland	Indented Servant
William Nainby	16	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Southwark	"	"	"
Robert Moore	37	Silversmith	London	"	"	"
Seth Bailey	21	Carpenter & Joiner	Westminster	"	"	"
Charles Stuterville	22	Husbandman	Greenwich	"	"	"
William Collins	24	Butcher	Westminster	"	"	"
John Johns	24	Carpenter & Joiner	Kent	"	"	"
James Barker	23	Cloth Dresser	Manchester	"	"	"
William Wright	33	Sawyer	London	"	"	"

Elizabeth Haynes	23	Spinster	Westminster	"	"	"
Ann Tucker	21	"	Southwark	"	"	"
Mary Cornick	24	"	London	"	"	"
Andrew Beggs	23	Baker	"	"	"	"
Henry Hughes	18	Silversmith	"	"	"	"
William Storkes	16	Husbandman	Nottingham	"	"	"
Henry Deisterberg	16	Weaver	London	"	"	"
John Lynch	16	Taylor	Bucks	"	"	"
John Gates	17	Labourer	Newcastle	"	"	"
William Lewis	16	"	London	"	"	"
Sarah Flaker	16	Spinster	"	"	"	"
Ann Baker	16	"	"	"	"	"
Arthur Honeywood	22	Cock Founder	Sussex	"	"	"
Thomas Pearson	23	Husbandman	London	"	"	"
Archibald Laikie	24	Engraver	"	"	"	"
Abraham Bass	25	Buckle Maker	"	"	"	"
William Archer	23	Surgeon	Newcastle	"	"	"
Frederick Dawson	39	Painter	London	"	"	"
Thomas Hopper	32	Cooper	York	"	"	"
Matthew Branan	21	Smith	London	"	"	"
James Keith	24	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Northumberland	"	"	"
William Pitman	24	Carpenter & Joiner	Worcester	"	"	"
John Benefield	29	Labourer	London	"	"	"
William Cooley	21	Founder	Dublin	"	"	"
Isaac Kilburn	21	Butcher	York	"	"	"
William Linton	21	Skinner & Glover	Northumberland	"	"	"
Lawrence Hackett	32	Weaver	Westminster	"	"	"
Charles Wightman	26	Surgeon	London	"	"	"
Elizabeth Derbyshire	21	Milliner	Surrey	"	"	"
William Rouse	17	Cloth Weaver	York	"	"	"
William Holmes	17	Labourer	Essex	"	"	"
Isaac Bury	17	Weaver	London	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 5<sup>th</sup> TO 12 SEPT. 1774.

Martin Crew	29	Taylor	London	Neptune	Maryland	Indentured Servant
Mary "	28	His Wife	"	"	"	"

<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
John Heard	21	Schoolmaster	London	Neptune	Maryland	Indentured Servant
Samuel Landers	25	Broker	"	"	"	"
Carl Thale	19	Footman	"	"	"	"
Richard Nicholas	22	Husbandman	Devon	"	"	"
Edward Dunn	21	Hatter	Stafford	"	"	"
Richard Assick	20	Gentleman's Servant	London	"	"	"
William Clifford	22	Gardener	Bristol	"	"	"
Thomas Durant	20	Blacksmith	London	"	"	"
Cornelius Thompson	25	Perukemaker	Milton	"	"	"
William Ohlson	29	Cabinet Maker	London	"	"	"
John Upford	21	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
Thomas Burn	22	Brickmaker	Surry	"	"	"
John Bynn	18	Groom	Dublin	"	"	"
John Taylor	33	Cheese Monger	York	"	"	"
Hersford Johnson	21	Carpenter	Norfolk	"	"	"
Charles Williams	23	Dyer	Somerset	"	"	"
James Perkic	22	Printer	Edingbourg	"	"	"
William George	24	Scrivener	Wilts	"	"	"
Patrick Hopkins	25	Gentleman's Servant	London	"	"	"
Jos Butterworth	37	Bookkeeper	"	"	"	"
John Strong	25	Silversmith	"	"	"	"
John Rose	22	Schoolmaster	"	"	"	"
William Lashby	21	Butcher	"	"	"	"
Joseph Mead	37	Brickmaker	Wells	"	"	"
Thomas Jackson	21	Butcher	London	"	"	"
Benjamin Loftman	16	Gentleman's Servant	York	"	"	"
John Carroll	22	Husbandman	Dublin	"	"	"
William Kidder	20	Leather Dresser	London	"	"	"
James Worker	23	Blacksmith	"	"	"	"
John George	37	Gentleman's Servant	"	"	"	"
John Williams	40	Hair Dresser	"	"	"	"
Margdin Mullinly	25	Groom	"	"	"	"
Thomas Archdale	40	Stone Mason	"	"	"	"
George Wood	25	Groom	"	"	"	"
John Rolly	26	Brass founder	London	"	"	"



21	Cosch Maker	"	"	"	"
44	Shipwright	Greenwich	"	"	"
26	Blacksmith	Surry	"	"	"
21	Milliner	London	"	"	"
21	Servant	"	"	"	"
23	Surgeon	"	"	"	"
23	Linen Weaver	"	"	"	"
23	Taylor	"	"	"	"
26	Schoolmaster	Wales	"	"	"
18	Hair Dresser	Edingbourg	"	"	"
28	Footman	London	"	"	"
31	Trunk Maker	"	"	"	"
42	Taylor	"	"	"	"
24	Joiner	"	"	"	"
24	Sawyer	"	"	"	"
50	Cloth Weaver	"	"	"	"
21	Baker	"	"	"	"
23	Tinman	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 12<sup>th</sup> TO 19<sup>th</sup> SEPT. 1774.

James Underwood	27	Schoolmaster	Salop	Nancy	Maryland	Indented Servant
Elias Making	30	Taylor	London	"	"	"
William Miller	29	Plasterer	Dorset	"	"	"
Samuel Moor	38	Gardener	Surry	"	"	"
Thomas Tanner	21	Brickmaker	London	"	"	"
Samuel Griffiths	19	Gardener	Isington	"	"	"
John Rutherford	21	Turner	Westminster	"	"	"

PILL A CREEK A PORT OF BRISTOL, 12<sup>th</sup> TO 19<sup>th</sup> SEPT. 1774.

W <sup>m</sup> Gussick	17	Labourer	Wells	Concord	Philadelphia	Indented Servant
James Haskins	13	"	"	"	"	"

[To be continued]

## THE URANN FAMILY OF NEW ENGLAND

By CHARLES COLLYER WHITTIER of Boston, Mass.

[Concluded from page 17]

16. PETER<sup>4</sup> YOURING OF URIN (*Peter,<sup>3</sup> Francis,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Gloucester, Mass., 16 June 1722. He had wife RUTH, and resided at Salem, N. H., where he died about 1760. His widow married secondly Rapha Hall. On 27 Mar. 1760 Ruth Urin, widow, gave a bond for £500 for the administration of the estate of her husband, Peter Urin of Salem, deceased, with Peter Merrill, blacksmith, and Isaac Clough, yeoman, all of Salem, as sureties.

(Children, born at Salem, N. H. :)

- i. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. 19 Dec. 1753; she was living in 1777 at Salem, when she signed a deed with her brother Joseph.
28. ii. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb. 1756.
- iii. PETER, b. 19 Aug. 1757; served as private in Capt. John Nesmith's company, Cols. Thornton's and Bartlett's regiments, mustered in 11 July 1776.

17. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> URIN (*John,<sup>4</sup> Richard,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Rowley, Mass., 10 Apr. 1750, and became a resident of Wilmont, N. H. He was "one of the Training Soldiers in Salisbury, N. H., drawn 27 May 1776," also a private in Capt. Peter Kimball's company, Col. Thomas Stickney's regiment, and joined the Northern army at Bennington and Stillwater, being engaged 20 July, and discharged 25 Sept., 1777. In the census of 1790 his family consisted of seven persons. On 25 Oct. 1821, with wife SARAH, he sold to his daughter-in-law, Nancy Urann, 100 acres of land at Kearsarge Gore, N. H., she to provide him and his wife with maintenance during their natural life. His wife Sarah was born about 1745, and died at Wilmont 25 Feb. 1838, aged 93 years. He died there 20 Jan. 1827.\*

Children :

- i. LUELLA,<sup>6</sup> b. abt. 1773; d. at Gilmanton, N. H., after 1850. According to the N. H. Census of 1850 she was living with her daughter Mrs. Tucker at Andover, N. H., aged 77 yrs. JOHN KENISTON, whom she m. abt. 1790, was of Gilmanton, where he d. when the children were young. The family returned to Andover and Wilmont. Children: 1. *Samuel*, d. at Plattsburgh, Eng., abt. 1824; m. Sally Moody, dau. of John and Nancy (Urin), who d. at Wilmont 14 Apr. 1886. 2. *Francis*, d. abt. 1874; soldier in the Civil War; m. (1) ——— Babbitt; m. (2) Mary Cole, dau. of John, b. at Hill, N. H., in 1823, d. at Andover 4 Dec. 1903. 3. *John*, b. in 1802; d. at Wilmont Nov. 1888; m. abt. 1828, Sally (Moody) Keniston, widow of his brother Samuel. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. in 1816; d. at Andover; m. (1) ——— Durgin; m. (2) Jacob Tucker. 5. *Willis*.
- ii. NANCY, b. abt. 1776; d. at Wilmont in 1816; m. at Andover 2 May 1793, JOHN MOODY, who d. at Wilmont 17 Dec. 1838. Children:

\*The record of Daniel Urin and his descendants was kindly furnished by Mrs. Marcia F. Hilton of East Andover, N. H., from the diary of Jonathan Bean, an early resident of Wilmont, N. H.

1. *Sally*, b. in 1797; m. Samuel Keniston. 2. *John*, m. Betsey Kinsman; resided at Mechanicsburg, Ohio. 3. *James*, b. in 1800; d. at Andover 19 Nov. 1888; m. (1) Mrs. Phebe Cass; m. (2) Mrs. Woodward. 4. *Mehitable*, d. unm. 5. *Daniel*, d. at Lowell, Mass. 6. *Samuel*, b. in 1805; d. at Andover 28 Mar. 1862; m. Cyrena Durgin. 7. *Betsey*, m. Jacob Morey, son of John and Elizabeth (Durgin). 8. *Polly*, b. 8 July 1811; d. at Wilmont 13 May 1891; m. 11 July 1830, John Durgin, son of John and Elizabeth (Rowe). 9. *Moses*, m. Eliza Marston, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Messer), b. at Sutton, N. H., 19 Apr. 1817, d. there 13 Aug. 1888. 10. *Nancy*, m. Jefferson Parker of Amherst, N. H. 11. *Darius*, d. in Ohio.

iii. *SARAH*, b. abt. 1779; d. at Andover 1 May 1846; m. BENJAMIN CILLEY, son of Aaron and Elizabeth (Dodge), b. abt. 1773, d. at Andover 3 Mar. 1812. Children, b. at Andover, N. H.: 1. *Sally*, b. in 1800; m. Jonathan Morey of Wilmont. 2. *Moses T.*, b. in 1802; d. 2 June 1838; m. Drusilla Woodward, dau. of Capt. Joseph G. and Polly (Dole); she m. (2) 24 Sept. 1839, Macaijah Morgan, son of John and Phebe (Messer), b. at New London, N. H., 23 June 1809, and d. there 21 July 1891. 3. *Aaron*, b. 6 May 1804; d. at Andover 21 Feb. 1887; m. (1) 25 Nov. 1826, Sally Carr; m. (2) 10 Nov. 1844, Susan Howard. 4. *John M.*, b. in 1807; d. at Louisville, Ky., in 1835. 5. *Mary*, b. in 1809; d. 24 Dec. 1816. 6. *James W.*, b. 2 May 1811; d. at Mechanicsburg, Ohio, in 1839. 7. *Mehitable*, b. in 1812; m. 27 Nov. 1833, Col. Joseph B. Carr.

iv. *MEHITABLE*, b. abt. 1780; d. at Andover 3 Nov. 1852; m. 11 May 1802, EDMUND H. CILLEY, son of Aaron and Elizabeth (Dodge), b. in 1774, d. at Andover 18 Aug. 1834. Children, b. at Andover, N. H.: 1. *Sally*, b. 11 Sept. 1803; d. 31 May 1828. 2. *James*, b. 28 Feb. 1806; m. (1) Betsey Carr of Wilmont; m. (2) 9 July 1837, Theodate Rowe. 3. *Reuben*, b. 17 Apr. 1808; d. 6 Apr. 1816. 4. *Edmund*, b. 19 June 1811; d. 20 Nov. 1816. 5. *Benjamin*, b. 25 June 1813; m. (1) 31 Dec. 1835, Sally Brown, who d. 9 Jan. 1842; m. (2) 7 Oct. 1845, Mary Brown. 6. *Reuben*, b. 22 Apr. 1816; d. 31 Oct. 1820. 7. *Joel*, b. 9 June 1819; m. 30 July 1840, Elizabeth Cilley. 8. *Silas M.*, b. 14 Mar. 1822; d. 7 Oct. 1848.

v. *JAMES*, b. abt. 1782; d. at Wilmont 29 Jan. 1822; m. at Wilmont, 22 Aug. 1806, NANCY FLANDERS. She m. (2) as his second wife, 17 July 1832, Bradley Mitchell, and d. at Wilmont 22 June 1841. James Urann's will, dated 25 Oct. 1821, and probated 28 Feb. 1822, gave his entire estate to wife Nancy. No issue.

18. *JAMES<sup>6</sup> URANN* (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Richard*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Rowley, Mass., 9 Nov. 1757. According to his pension he removed to Boscawen, N. H., in 1785, where his father deeded him a number of lots of land. He signed a petition for Representative for Boscawen 2 Mar. 1784. In the census of 1790 his family consisted of six persons. He served as private in the Revolution, and was granted a pension 19 Jan. 1833.

He married MARY CORSER, daughter of William and Anne (Carter), born at Boscawen, N. H., 4 Aug. 1759, died there 14 Apr. 1834. He died in the same place 18 (another record says 23) Nov. 1845.

Children, born at Boscawen:

i. *WILLIAM*,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1776; d. at Boscawen 24 Sept. 1826.

ii. *HANNAH*, b. 4 Dec. 1779.

iii. *SAMUEL*, b. 16 July 1781; d. at Boscawen 22 June 1828; m. at Boscawen, 14 Sept. 1808, HULDAH DEARBORN.

iv. *POLLY*, b. in 1784; d. at Boscawen 8 Apr. 1818.

v. *ANNA*, b. 16 Jan. 1787.

vi. *MOLLY*, b. 13 June 1789.

19. JOHN<sup>5</sup> URANN (*John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born about 1767. He lived at Sullivan, Me., in that part of the town now called Sorrento, and carried on the business of tanner. On 22 Jan. 1795 he sold Paul Urann one-half of the farm which he purchased of his father John Urin, "with the privilege of brook to set Tan Vata, Bark House and other buildings, for carrying on the Tannery business." A deed given by John Urann in 1798 was witnessed by Hannah Millens. Josiah Simpson sold John Urann, Jr., 100 acres of land adjoining that of Paul Urann by deed dated 18 Apr. 1804. This is the last deed given in which he is called junior. He later built a saw-mill, and engaged extensively in the lumber business.

He married HANNAH MILLENS, born about 1772, died at Sullivan, Me., 2 Sept. 1848. He died there 15 June 1833.

Children:

- i. JAMES,<sup>6</sup> lost at sea.
- ii. GEORGE, m. and settled at Alliance, Ohio, where he d. abt. 1857. Children: 1. Noah.<sup>7</sup> 2. John. 3. Mary. 4. Hannah. 5. Eliza,
29. iii. JOHN MILLENS, b. 1802.
- iv. ELBRIDGE,<sup>7</sup> m. at Ellsworth, Me., MERCY BEALE. Children: 1. Martha,<sup>7</sup> m. Henry Walker. 2. Edgar, d. at St. Joseph, Mo. 3. Mary, resides at St. Joseph, Mo.
- v. JOAN, m. SYLVANUS GIBBS.
- vi. MARY, m. (Int. rec. at Trenton, Me., 28 Nov. 1831) ALLEN HOPKINS.
- vii. ELIZA, m. NATHAN SARGENT.

20. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> URANN (*John,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) resided at Franklin, Me., his father having given him 100 acres of land at Indian's Point on the north side of the bay by deed of 8 June 1793. On 4 May 1815 Alexander Baring and others, trustees of the estate of William Bingham, late of Philadelphia, Pa., for \$10.00 sold Thomas Urann 100 acres of land at Hog Bay in township No. 9, being the right of John Urann, who was a settler before 1784. Samuel Phillips, Leonard Jarvis, and John Read, Commissioners of Massachusetts, sold William Bingham one parcel of land in Hancock Co., containing 61,872 acres, deed dated 26 Jan. 1793. Perhaps it was to satisfy the claim of the Bingham heirs that a deed was given Thomas Urann by the trustees. On 14 Mar. 1828 he sold land in Franklin at Flagg Bay to his son Thomas Urann, Jr. By deed of 24 May 1837 he sold his homestead at Franklin to his son Thomas.

He married NANCY DAVIS, who was born at Providence, R. I. The date of his death is given by some of the family as 1825, but it must have occurred after 1837, when he gave the deed referred to above.

Children, born at Franklin:

30. i. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup>
- ii. PHEBE, m. SAMUEL GORDON.
- iii. BETSEY, m. JOHN GORDON.
- iv. LUCINDA B., d. 25 Feb. 1849; m. 15 Sept. 1838, FREEMAN WOOSTER, son of William and Sally (Moore), b. at Hancock, Me., 3 Feb. 1814, d. at Franklin 16 July 1844. Children: 1. Georgetta, b. 8 Dec. 1839; d. 22 Feb. 1841. 2. Alpheus, b. 10 Nov. 1841. 3. Lawretta, b. 1 Jan. 1844.
- v. SABRA, m. HIRAM YOUNG.
- vi. ARMILLA, m. ARTHUR FRENCH.
- vii. NANCY, b. 10 Oct. 1805; d. at Franklin 29 Mar. 1900; m. LEWIS WILBUR.
- viii. MARIA, m. THEODORE BUNKER.

ix. HARRIET, b. abt. 1809; m. (1) abt. 1827, ELIPHALET PETTINGILL, son of Eliphalet and Jane (Bragdon); m. (2) JAMES BLAISDELL. Children, b. in Franklin: 1. *Matilda*. 2. *Henrietta*. 3. *Elizabeth*. 4. *George W.* 5. *Curtis E.* 6. *Edwin C.*

21. PAUL<sup>1</sup> URANN (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born about 1778. He was one of the early settlers of Sullivan, Me., and in deeds is called yeoman. For a number of years he was engaged in the lumber business. The Selectmen of Sullivan, by resolve of 8 Mar. 1804, for \$5.00 sold Paul Urann of Sullivan all the right, title, and interest which the Commonwealth of Massachusetts had in a tract of land in Sullivan, being lot No. 61, situated on a cove of Taunton River, containing 100 acres, deed dated 14 Sept. 1804. His will was dated 27 Aug. 1855, and mentions wife Mary, son Samuel, and grandchildren Jane Hill, Joseph H., Benjamin F., Samuel L., Charles E., Mary L., and Georgianna Urann.

He married (intention record at Sullivan, 22 Oct. 1798) MARY WELCH, daughter of ——— and ——— (Ingalls).

Child, born at Sullivan:

31. I. SAMUEL,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1800.

22. REUBEN<sup>1</sup> YOURING (*George*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) resided at Epsom, N. H., where he sold all his right and title to lot No. 111 by deed of 23 Mar. 1799. On 15 Feb. 1802 he sold part of lot No. 89 at Epsom. He probably removed to Vermont.

Children:

- i. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. SAMUEL, d. at Barton, Vt.
- iii. SALLY, d. at Randolph, Vt.

23. JOSEPH<sup>1</sup> YURAN (*George*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Greenland, N. H., 28 July 1769, and became a resident of Tunbridge, Vt. He married first at Deerfield, N. H., 13 Nov. 1794, LUCY SHEPHERD, born 15 Aug. 1769, died at Tunbridge 9 May 1815; and secondly at Tunbridge, 21 Apr. (town record; family record says 18) 1816, as her second husband, SALLY (HUTCHINSON) WRIGHT, born Mar. 1776. She married first at Brookline, N. H., 14 May 1809, Josiah Wright, Jr., and d. at Tunbridge 18 Dec. 1862. Joseph Yuran died there 22 May 1862.

Children, born at Tunbridge:

32. I. GEORGE,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 Oct. 1795.
33. ii. SOLOMON,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 Feb. 1798.
- iii. BETSEY M., b. 1 Jan. 1800; d. 12 June 1839; m. 8 Feb. 1826, HARRY SMITH, son of Jesse and Hannah, b. 1 Apr. 1799, d. 20 Feb. 1872. They resided in St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where their children were born and the parents died. Children: 1. *Charles C.*, b. 13 Feb. 1827; d. 14 Feb. 1870; m. 5 July 1855, Mary H. Blowers. 2. *Horace B.*, b. 24 Aug. 1828; d. 10 June 1904; m. 20 Sept. 1854, Emily Griswold; had the following children: Charles W., Frank J., Harry C., Horace B., Emma F., Bert., Grace G. 3. *Lucy E.*, b. 7 Apr. 1830; d. 4 Apr. 1842. 4. *Betsey M.*, b. 7 May 1832; d. 8 May 1832. 5. *James R.*, b. 5 Sept. 1833; d. 4 Apr. 1842. 6. *Jason*, b. 27 July 1835; d. 23 Mar. 1881; m. 23 Nov. 1858, Lucretia Segnor. 7. *William N.*, b. 13 Oct. 1838; m. 27 July 1862, Marion J. Nichols.
- iv. HARRIET, b. 14 Jan. 1802; d. unm.
- v. JOHN, b. 1 Dec. 1803; d. at Exeter, N. H., 31 Aug. 1884. He resided for a number of years at North Hampton, N. H., and on Oct. 8,

1860 sold his homestead there to Charles E. Seavey. He m. (1) at North Hampton, 15 Nov. 1832, LAURANDA CHAPMAN, dau. of Samuel and Mercy (Taylor), b. there 20 June 1806, d. there 23 June 1860; m. (2) at Concord, N. H., 10 June 1864, as her second husband, Mrs. RUTH EASTMAN, b. in 1801; m. (3) at Loudon, N. H., 15 Nov. 1878, MARY EMERSON, who survived him.

- vi. WILLIAM N., b. 9 Dec. 1807; d. unm. in Kentucky in 1837 or 1838.
- vii. LUCY, b. 14 Dec. 1808; d. 12 Dec. 1864; m. at Tunbridge, 22 Apr. 1834, ZIBA ANDRUS, b. at Chelsea, Vt., 19 Apr. 1808; d. there 11 July 1888. Children: 1. *Marcia E.*, b. at Tunbridge 26 June 1835; d. 10 Mar. 1899; m. 12 Jan. 1864, Hiram P. Cotton. 2. *Mary E.*, b. at Tunbridge 29 Mar. 1838; m. Moses E. Bradbury of Claremont, N. H. 3. *John*, b. at Chelsea, Vt., 6 May 1841; m. S. A. Bacon. 4. *George*, b. at Chelsea, Vt., 29 Nov. 1845; m. H. A. Prescott.
- viii. SALLY.

24. JOSEPH<sup>b</sup> URANN (*Thomas*,<sup>a</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>a</sup> *Francis*,<sup>a</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Boston 11 June 1753. He was a shipjoiner at Barrett's Wharf, with a house in Ann Street. His wife Hannah owned the covenant at the Second Church 9 Nov. 1777, and was admitted to full communion 23 Apr. 1780. Their children were baptized in that church. In July 1792, with his wife and other descendants, he sold his interest in the estate in Prince Street, Boston, of Jonas Clark, deceased. In 1799 the widow sold her interest in the estate in Portland, Me., of her father, Joshua Emmes, stonecutter, late of Boston.

He married at Boston, 28 July 1776, at the Second Baptist Church, HANNAH EMMES, daughter of Joshua and Margaret (Clarke), baptized at the New North Church, Boston, 2 Feb. 1755. He died at Boston 5 Sept. 1794. She married secondly at Boston, 13 May 1810, William Crabtree, who died there 23 Aug. 1820. She died there 23 July 1829, having resided at Charlestown just previous to her death.

Children, born at Boston :

- 1. MARY,<sup>a</sup> bapt. 14 Dec. 1777; d. at Brewer, Me., 15 Aug. 1856; m. (1) at Boston, 16 Feb. 1795, JOHN SPENCER, who d. at Bangor, Me., 6 Oct. 1816; m. (2) (int. rec. at Orono, Me., 4 (another record says 14) Apr. 1818), as his second wife, DAVID RING,<sup>a</sup> b. 3 Mar. 1769, d. at Bangor 30 Dec. 1846. Children: 1. *Rebecca*, m. (int. rec. 15 Apr. 1820) Eber Ring, son of David and Mehitable (Crockett), b. 14 May 1798; had the following children: Nancy, Sarah, Eber, Pelatiah, Mary, Charles, Joseph, and others who d. young. 2. *Sarah*, m. Zenas Drinkwater, son of Zenas and Cynthia (Pendleton); children: Jefferson, Jackson, Zenas, Seth, Cynthia. 3. *Samuel*, m. Charlotte Brown; children: Louise, Mary Ann. 4. *Robert*, b. abt. 1800, drowned in the Penobscot River abt. 1827; m. (int. rec. at Bangor 4 July 1822) Effie Drinkwater, dau. of Zenas and Cynthia (Pendleton); she m. (2) at Bangor, abt. 1830, Simeon Hall, and d. at Brewer, Me., 5 Feb. 1884; children: Robert, Charlotte, Deilah. 5. *Sally Ann*, b. 29 May 1802; m. (int. rec. at Bangor 30 Mar. 1822) William Thomas of Bangor. 6. *Pelatiah*, b. 17 June 1804; m. (int. rec. at Bangor 18 Mar. 1824) Margaret Brown. 7. *John*, m. Elizabeth Gragg; went to California. 8. *Mary*, b. at Bangor abt. 1806; d. 13 Oct. 1846; m. 24 June 1824, David Ring, son of David and Mehitable (Crockett), b. 7 Apr. 1801; he m. (2) 3 Dec. 1852, Elizabeth A. Aldrich, b. at Sheffield, Mass., 28 July 1830;

<sup>a</sup> David Ring m. (1) Mehitable Crockett, dau. of John and Mary (Starbird), born 26 Aug. 1769. Children: 1. Eber, b. 14 May 1798; m. Rebecca Spencer. 2. Rufus, b. 14 Feb. 1800. 3. David, b. at Sumner, Me., 7 Apr. 1801; m. Mary Spencer. 4. Eliphas, b. 6 June 1803. 5. Samuel, b. 16 June 1806. 6. Calista, b. 22 Jan. 1805. Another record adds 7. Reuben. 8. Mary. 9. Sarah.

children: Mary Elizabeth, Phebe Ann, David Thompson, Charles, Seth Eber, Ellen, Maria Caroline, Emily Jane, George Wallace, Julia Betsey, Antoinette, Jesse Howe, Minna. 9. *Eliza*, m. Alvin Farress. 10. *Ruth*, m. Seth Emery. 11. *Nancy*, b. in Bangor 25 Feb. 1816; m. James G. Swett; children: James Edwin, George, Ella, Mary.

ii. SARAH DUNTON, bapt. 15 Aug. 1779.

iii. NANCY CLOUGH, bapt. 20 Jan. 1782.

24. iv. JOSEPH, bapt. 22 Jan. 1786.

v. NATHANIEL CUTTING, bapt. 7 Oct. 1787; resided in Boston as late as 1812.

vi. SUSAN, b. abt. 1797; d. at Boston 24 Dec. 1867; m. at Wrentham, Mass., in 1820, STEPHEN SIMMONS, son of Benjamin and Hannah, b. at Dorchester, Mass., in 1795, d. at Boston 10 Oct. 1869. Children: 1. *Dexter M.*, b. in 1829. 2. *Juliet*, b. in 1833. 3. *Joanna*, b. in 1835.

25. RICHARD<sup>6</sup> URANN (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Boston 16 Dec. 1757. He was a fifer in Capt. Edward Burbeck's company, Col. Gridley's regiment of artillery, and served from 17 May to 1 Aug. 1775. He received an order for a coat at Cambridge 22 Dec. 1775. His children were baptized at the New North Church.

He married first at Boston, 11 Apr. 1779, JANE GARDINER; and secondly at Boston, 15 July 1781, HANNAH WARD. He died there Aug. 1785.

Children, born at Boston:

i. REBECCA SNELLING,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 3 Feb. 1782; d. at Keene, N. H., 3 Aug. 1840; m. NATHANIEL DANA, son of Rev. Josiah and Mercy (Bridgman), b. at Barre, Mass., 18 Jan. 1780, d. at Keene 3 Aug. 1841. He was cashier of the Cheshire National Bank at Keene for a number of years.

35. ii. RICHARD, bapt. 23 Nov. 1783.

iii. SARAH, bapt. 25 Dec. 1785.

26. THOMAS GARDINER<sup>6</sup> URANN (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Boston 1 May 1762. He was a shipjoiner and resided in Middle (now Hanover) Street. He served in the Revolution in the regiment with his father, being at that time but fifteen years of age. His name as given in the early records was Thomas, and the middle name of Gardiner seems to have been added later. On 7 Sept. 1804 he sold all his interest in the estate of his grandfather Joseph Urann, also all the real estate which was deeded him by his uncle William Gardiner of Boston, deceased. Enoch Lyon, his son-in-law, petitioned for administration on his estate 8 Feb. 1819.

He married at Boston, 28 Aug. 1785, NANCY FISHER, born about 1764, died there 5 Feb. 1827. He died there 12 Jan. 1819.

Children, born at Boston:

i. JANE<sup>6</sup>, b. abt. 1783; d. at Boston 1 Sept. 1858, at which time she was a widow; m. (1) at Boston, 21 Sept. 1800, HENRY WILSON of New Jersey; m. (2) at Boston, 3 Apr. 1804, AMASA BURGESS, b. in England; m. (3) HENRY MITCHELL; m. (4) at Boston, 27 Oct. 1836, JOHN W. ROBINSON. All her husbands were sea-faring men. Child by first husband: 1. *Nancy*, b. abt. 1801; d. at Boston 16 June 1860; m. (1) there, 24 Dec. 1826, Ebenezer Alexander, son of Ebenezer and Rhoda (Scott), b. at Montague, Mass., 14 Sept. 1802, d. at Boston 7 Feb. 1835; m. (2) there, 7 June 1839, Nathaniel Howland Whitaker, son of Asa and Sarah (Howland), b. at Boston 25 Apr. 1790, d. there 30 Aug. 1849; children, b. at

Boston: Whitaker Howland, Willard Scott, Ebenezer, Alexander Howland. Children by second husband: 2. *Sarah J.*, b. in 1818, d. at Boston 8 Jan. 1866, m. Thomas Dyer, son of Thomas and Ruth (Collins), b. at Truro, Mass., Dec. 1814; he m. (2) Martha Ann Rich; children, b. at Truro: Jonathan Collins, Josiah Thomas, John Lee, Samuel, Nancy, Clara M. 3. *Nancy*. 4. *Josiah*. 5. *Amasa*. Child by third husband: 6. *Mary Aiden*, b. 22 Aug. 1823; d. at Hyde Park, Mass., 5 July 1898; m. at Boston, 12 Mar. 1845, Timothy Bartholomew Browne, son of John and Amella (Bartholomew), b. at Lyme, N. H., 28 Apr. 1819, d. at Boston 9 May 1885; children: Mary Ellen, Edwin Mitchell, George Henry, Emma Alice, James Carter.

ii. THOMAS, lost at sea.

iii. JOSEPH, lost at sea.

iv. NANCY FISHER, b. abt. 1793; d. at Boston 1 Apr. 1874, aged 81 yrs. [sic]; m. (1) at Boston, 14 Sept. 1803 (town record), ENOCH LYON of Newport, R. I.; m. (2) at Lowell, Mass., abt. 1827, SAMUEL H. MEAD, son of Stephen and Abigail, b. at Waltham, Mass., 24 Sept. 1796, d. at Winchester, Mass., 26 July 1864. Children by first husband: 1. *Patience*, b. in 1813; d. at Boston 23 Dec. 1818. 2. *Sarah Ann*, b. in 1814; m. ——— Rugg. 3. *Thomas W.*, b. in 1820. Child by second husband: 4. *Samuel H.*, b. in 1830.

v. MARY, b. abt. 1794; d. at Boston 15 May 1813.

vi. SARAH HEALY, b. Oct. 1799; d. at Boston 30 Apr. 1878; m. there 17 March 1835, ABIAH B. CARPENTER, son of Charles and Lucy (Darling), b. in Vt., in 1809, d. at Boston 11 Oct. 1848. Children, born at Boston: 1. *George S.*, b. 22 Sept. 1837. 2. *Eliza C.*, b. 10 Apr. 1839; m. at Boston, 6 Mar. 1861, Joseph B. Clark, son of Robert and Rebecca (Major), b. at Boston in 1838, and had Joseph.

27. JOHN<sup>6</sup> URANN (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Boston 16 Jan. 1769. In the census of 1790 he is mentioned as living in one of the outwards of New York City. The family consisted of himself, wife, and one son, who was a minor. Shortly before 1800 the family removed to Troy, N. Y. In the War of 1812 he served as a corporal in Capt. Oliver Lyons's company.

He married first, 3 Feb. 1789, CATHERINE LOW, born 15 Jan. 1769, died at Troy 22 July 1831; and secondly, 31 Oct. 1831, HOPE KEELING, who died at West Troy (now Watervliet), N. Y., about 1869. He died at Troy 7 Sept. 1842.

Children:

i. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 Oct. 1789; probably d. young.

86. ii. JOHN, b. at Harlem Heights, N. Y., 29 June 1791.

iii. MARY, b. 3 Mar. 1793; d. 10 Mar. 1793.

iv. CHARLES HALLET, b. 1 May, 1794; d. 29 Apr. 1795.

v. CHARLES LAHATT, b. 23 Apr. 1796; d. at Adams, Mass., 25 Mar. 1872; m. CERAH W. ———, dau. of Charles, b. at Bennington, Vt., in June 1809, d. at Adams 1 Mar. 1872. Children: 1. *Charles*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *Matilda*.

vi. CHARLOTTE, b. Troy, N. Y., 30 Mar. 1798; d. at Troy 6 May 1799.

vii. AMOS SALISBURY, b. Troy 28 Jan. 1800; d. there 30 Nov. 1800.

viii. CATHERINK, b. Troy 21 Oct. 1801; probably d. young.

ix. MARY SALISBURY, b. Troy 4 Oct. 1803; d. 25 June 1834; m. CHARLES LEONARD.

x. DEXTER, b. Troy 24 Nov. 1805; d. there 11 Jan. 1807.

xi. HANNAH, b. Troy 17 Aug. 1809; d. there 23 Sept. 1838; m. CHARLES LEONARD.

28. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> YOURING (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Peter*,<sup>3</sup> *Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Salem, N. H., 19 Feb. 1756. On 13 Apr. 1777 at which time he was residing at Bradford, Mass., he sold Moody Morse of Salem 39 acres of land in Salem, his sister Mary Youring of Salem joining in



the deed. He served in the Revolution from Topsfield, Mass., as private in Capt. Robert Dodge's company, Col. Daniel Johnson's regiment, from 15 Aug. to 14 Dec. 1777; also in Capt. Oliver Titcomb's company, Col. Jacob Gerrish's regiment, from 3 Feb. to 2 Apr. 1778, which was raised to guard General Burgoyne's army after the surrender.

He settled at Sutton, N. H., where he had a grant of land. He afterwards removed to Warner, N. H., where he and his wife died. The census of 1790 gives him as residing at Sutton, and his family consisted of six people. The family changed the spelling of the name to *Ewins*.

He married, 24 Apr. 1778, OLIVE KIMBALL, and was living at Warner, N. H., in 1850, aged 96.

Children, born at Sutton:

- I. PETER KIMBALL,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 July 1780; d. at Worcester, Mass., 22 Aug. 1854; had wife RUTH. Children: 1. *Kimball*,<sup>7</sup> d. in Mass. 2. *Ruth*, m. ——— Howe of Worcester. 3. *Ralph*. 4. *Nelson*, m. Olivia Martin of Vermont; was killed in the Civil War.
- II. JONATHAN, b. 28 Sept. 1785; d. at Weedsport, N. Y., 18 July 1858; m. at Newbury, N. H., 19 June 1806, as her second husband, JENNIE (McMASTERS) LITTLE, dau. of William and Sarah (Smith), b. at Francetown, N. H., 16 Apr. 1777. She had m. (1) 26 Mar. 1795, Thomas Little, son of Bond and Ruth (Atwood), b. in Sutton, N. H., 16 Sept. 1768, d. at Newbury 11 Aug. 1803. Children: 1. *Jonathan*,<sup>7</sup> b. Newbury 24 Oct. 1806; d. at Warner, N. H., 15 Nov. 1867; m. 1 May 1830, Mary J. Ingalls, dau. of John and Susan (Cheney) of Warner, N. H., b. in 1812; children: Herbert, b. 30 Dec. 1830, d. 3 July 1832, Louisa J., b. 17 Mar. 1834, John Herbert, b. 22 Oct. 1838, George W., b. 1 Apr. 1840, Alice A., b. 16 Jan. 1848. 2. *Mary*, b. 28 Oct. 1808; m. George Holland of Weedsport, N. Y. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. 24 Dec. 1810; m. John St. John of Illinois. 4. *Joseph*, b. 24 Dec. 1810; d. 15 Dec. 1886; m. Adeline Hess. 5. *Madison*, b. 12 Feb. 1812. 6. *Jennie*, b. 5 Apr. 1815. 7. *Alice*, b. 3 Oct. 1817; d. 18 June 1840; m. Cyrenus A. Norris.
- III. MOLLY, b. 12 Apr. 1787; d. at Hopkinton, N. H.; m. as his second wife, EZRA JONES, son of Ezra and Elizabeth (Balley). He had m. (1) 16 Nov. 1794, Ruth Page, b. 6 May 1774, and supposed to have been a half sister to Molly Yourling. Ezra Jones resided at Hopkinton, where he d.
- IV. ISRAEL, b. 23 Jan. 1792; d. at Bradford, N. H., 11 Sept. 1865; m. DEBORAH LOWE of Antrim, N. H., b. in 1793. In the N. H. census of 1850 his residence is given as Warner.
- V. SALLY, b. 13 Nov. 1795; lived with her brother Israel at Warner, N. H., where she d. unm. in Oct. 1835.

29. JOHN MILLENS<sup>6</sup> URANN (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Sullivan, Me., about 1802.

He married at Sullivan, 10 Jan. 1829, THANKFUL LIBBY, daughter of Joseph and Bathsheba (Gibbs), born at Gouldsboro, Me., 17 Dec. 1801, died at Sullivan 15 Aug. 1871. He died there 10 Jan. 1871.

Children, born at Sullivan:

- I. JAMES WILLIAMS,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 May 1831; m. at Sullivan, 9 Sept. 1860, ELIZABETH RACHEL WHITE, dau. of Natha<sup>n</sup> Johnson and Tirzah (Johnson), b. at Sullivan 17 Apr. 1837, d. there 3 Nov. 1887. Children: 1. *Olive Jennette*. 2. *Louis James*. 3. *Warren Augustus Reed*. 4. *Charles Bertram*. 5. *Lillian Florence*. 6. *Annie May*. 7. *Charles William*.
- II. JOHN MILLENS, b. 10 Oct. 1834; d. at Sullivan 18 Mar. 1905; m. there, 21 Sept. 1871, LOUISA BEAN, dau. of John and Nancy (Sargent),

- b. at Sullivan 3 Jan. 1837.
- iii. JOSEPH LIBBY, b. 29 Mar. 1837; d. at Sullivan 10 Apr. 1900; m. there, 22 Nov. 1861, STATIRA ANN BLAISDELL, dau. of Enoch and Eliza (Dyer), b. at Franklin, Me., 17 Nov. 1841. Children: 1. *Hattie Regena*<sup>2</sup>. 2. *Harry Harvey*. 3. *Fred Libby*. 4. *Addie Abbie*. 5. *Bertha Thankful*. 6. *Josie Lillian*. 7. *Georgia Blaisdell*. 8. *Ethel Maud*.
  - iv. HENRY CLIFTON, b. 22 May 1840; d. at Franklin 24 Oct. 1900; m. ALPHONSINE C. DUNN, dau. of Edward and Eliza (Blaisdell), b. at Franklin Oct. 1842. She m. (2) George W. Madison, and d. at Franklin 14 Mar. 1906.
  - v. MARCUS MORTON, b. 22 Mar. 1843; m. at Sullivan, 11 Mar. 1865, CHESTINA ELIZABETH BLAISDELL, dau. of Eben and Caroline Elizabeth (Dunn), b. at Franklin 24 Apr. 1847. Children, b. at Sullivan, Me.: 1. *Marcus Libby*<sup>2</sup>. 2. *Grace Maud*. 3. *Lydia Emery*. 4. *Mina Bessie*. 5. *Carl Blaisdell*.
30. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> URANN (*Thomas*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *James*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Franklin, Me. He married MARTHA JOHNSON, who died at Franklin 15 May 1836. He died there 10 Feb. 1836.
- Children, born at Franklin:
- i. ELLEN,<sup>7</sup> m. WILLIAM SPRINGER.
  - ii. SOPHRONIA, b. 21 Aug. 1831; d. at Franklin 17 June 1885; m. (1) at Franklin, in 1848, CHARLES KIMBALL GOODWIN, son of Stephen, b. at Surry, Me., and d. at Franklin Apr. 1871; m. (2) as his second wife, JAMES E. HARTWELL, son of Benjamin and Mary (Steward), b. at Canada, Me., 18 July 1818, d. at Franklin. He had m. (1) 7 Nov. 1851, Dorcas P. Martin of Sullivan, who was b. 14 Feb. 1835, and d. 9 Mar. 1872. Children, b. at Franklin, Me.: 1. *William Plummer*. 2. *George Atwood*. 3. *Charles Taylor*. 4. *Lizzie*. 5. *Emerson Davis*. 6. *Nellie Sophronia*. 7. *Rose Lena*. 8. *Thomas Stevens*. 9. *Minnie Eleanor*.
  - iii. EMERSON DAVIS, b. 15 Apr. 1835; d. at Franklin 20 July 1868; m. at Sullivan, 27 Nov. 1859, ALMENA BEAN, dau. of Samuel and Celinda B. (Thomas), b. at Sullivan 6 Mar. 1838, d. at Franklin 13 Feb. 1908. Children, b. in Franklin, Me.: 1. *Homer Emerson*<sup>2</sup>. 2. *Linnie*.
31. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> URANN (*Paul*<sup>5</sup>, *John*<sup>4</sup>, *James*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Sullivan, Me., about 1800. He married at Franklin, Me., 30 Dec. 1822, ABIGAIL WOORSTER, daughter of William and Hannah (Bragdon), born at Franklin 22 Apr. 1805, died at Sullivan 7 Dec. 1859. He died there 7 May 1880.
- Children, born in Sullivan:
- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 Sept. 1823; d. at Salem, Mass., 10 June 1904; m. at Hancock, Me., 12 Feb. 1852, TEMPERANCE STRATTON, dau. of John and Betsey (Grant), b. at Hancock, Me., 27 Nov. 1828, d. at Salem 2 June 1906. Children, b. at Sullivan, Me.: 1. *Frank W*<sup>2</sup>. 2. *Nellie I*. 3. *Elizabeth*.
  - ii. JANE, b. 23 Aug. 1826; d. at Sullivan 21 Dec. 1887; m. at Hancock, Me., 7 July 1858, JOHN UPTON HILL, son of Barney Smith and Clarissa (Lyon), b. at Gouldsboro, Me., 3 Dec. 1825. Child, b. at Sullivan, Me.: *Lizzie Maria*.
  - iii. MARY LOUISA, b. 2 May 1829; d. at Salem, Mass., 15 Nov. 1888; m. at Salem, 14 May 1854, WINSLOW WHITE, son of Joseph and Phosa (Growell), b. at Yarmouth, Mass., 11 Dec. 1833, d. at Salem 30 Nov. 1888. Children, b. at Yarmouth: 1. *Winslow Franklin*. 2. *Carrie Phosa*.
  - iv. JOSEPH H., b. 18 July 1833; m. at Hancock, Me., MARY CARR BEAN, dau. of Theodore and Cynthia Cole (Brown), b. in Bucksport, Me., 19 July 1836, d. at Sullivan 31 May 1870. Children: 1. *Henry Everad*<sup>2</sup>. 2. *George Ernest*. 3. *Robert*.

- v. SAMUEL LEONARD, b. 1 Aug. 1836; lost at sea 5 Feb. 1858.
- vi. GEORGIANNA, b. 28 Apr. 1839; m. at Salem, Mass., 17 Dec. 1872, GEORGE CHILCOTT LYNAM, son of William and Hannah (Tracey), b. at Eden, Me., 26 July 1827, d. at Sullivan 29 Nov. 1898.
- vii. CHARLES EDGAR, b. 21 May 1843; member of Co. C, 11th Maine regiment; killed at Deep Bottom, Va., 14 Aug. 1864.

32. GEORGE<sup>6</sup> YURAN (*Joseph,<sup>4</sup> George,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Tunbridge, Vt., 13 Oct. 1795, and married at Randolph, Vt., 13 Oct. 1822, WELTHA PEMBER, daughter of Stephen and Sibyl (Bissell), born at Randolph 11 Sept. 1799, died at Lancaster, N. Y., 7 June 1886. He died there 7 Apr. 1877.

Children:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>7</sup> b. at Craftsbury, Vt., 22 July 1823; d. at Malden, Mass., in infancy.
- ii. GEORGE, b. at Malden 4 Oct. 1825; d. at Waltham, Mass., 16 Sept. 1837.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. at Wethersfield, Conn., 16 Aug. 1828; d. at Spencer Brook, Minn., 18 Mar. 1900; m. at Williamsville, N. Y., 14 Nov. 1850, EUNICE ELVIRA SWANBRO, dau. of Richard and Melinda (Carpenter), b. at Lancaster, N. Y., 18 Oct. 1831, d. at Clay Center, Kan., 9 Mar. 1897. Children, b. at Lancaster: 1. *George William.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Horace Pember.* 3. *Eunice Mabel.*
- iv. WELTHA ELIZABETH, b. at Wethersfield 2 Feb. 1830; d. at Lancaster 23 Sept. 1904.
- v. STEPHEN PEMBER, b. at Lancaster 26 Feb. 1833; d. 17 Sept. 1834.
- vi. JOHN, b. at Lancaster 18 Aug. 1835; d. at Lushton, Neb., 17 May 1908; m. at York, Neb., 6 Apr. 1879, SARAH CAUCKINS, b. 26 Dec. 1844. Children: 1. *George Pember.*<sup>8</sup> 2. *Weltha Mabel.* 3. *J.\* Corning.*
- vii. WILLIAM CORNING, b. at Lancaster 5 Aug. 1838; d. 4 July 1839.
- viii. JASON, b. at Lancaster 23 May 1840.<sup>†</sup>

33. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> YURAN (*Joseph,<sup>4</sup> George,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Tunbridge, Vt., 10 Feb. 1798. He married first at Tunbridge, 15 July 1834, HANNAH WOOD, born 1 Oct. 1807, died 8 Apr. 1837; married secondly, 5 June 1839, as her second husband, REBECCA (FAY) HAPGOOD, born 13 Dec. 1800. She had married first, 27 Feb. 1823, Capt. Artemas Hapgood, son of David and Sally (Myrick), born at Reading, Vt., 16 July 1795, died 21 June 1837. She died at Tunbridge 30 Sept. 1864. Solomon Yuran died at Randolph, Vt., 3 July 1888.

Children:

- i. HARRIET P.,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 June 1835; d. at Randolph 29 Mar. 1902.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 16 Feb. 1837; d. 16 Feb. 1881; m. 7 May 1857, ALBERT HATCH of Norwich, Vt. Children: 1. *Jennie Louise.* 2. *Augustus Faxon.* 3. *Ducie Rowena.* 4. *Addie Marie.*
- iii. ELLA, d. unm.

34. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> URANN (*Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Francis,<sup>3</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Boston, and baptized at the Second Church 22 Jan. 1786. On 29 Oct. 1803, being then a minor, he was put under guardianship to Thomas Ives of Boston, cooper. He followed a cooper's trade and carried on business at Hancock's Wharf. He first resided in Salem Street, but in 1816 purchased land with a dwelling house

\*The letter J. refers to Joseph, John, and Jason.

†The compiler is under many obligations to Mr. Yuran, who for many years has been collecting records of his branch of the family. His kindly assistance at this time is most opportune, and will be appreciated by the family at large.

in North (afterwards Hanover) Street, where he resided until his death. In 1827 he purchased two lots of land "on a street leading from Ann street to Scarlet's wharf." He was an active member of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association, which he joined in 1837. He was an ardent Baptist, and was admitted to the First Baptist Church 3 Apr. 1817, serving as Deacon from 1828 to 1864, and in his official capacity purchased land for church purposes on Union Street in 1828, when the Society removed from Stillman Street.

He married at Boston, 17 Feb. 1811, RACHEL THAYER, daughter of John and Rachel, born at Quincy, Mass., 22 Apr. 1789, died at Boston 13 Dec. 1870. He died there 7 July 1864.

Children, born at Boston :

- i. CAROLINE,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 Oct. 1814; d. at Boston 8 May 1854; m. there, 23 Nov. 1837, JAMES IOANOS TUCKER, son of Amos and Elizabeth (Fifield), b. at Kingston, N. H., 4 Jan. 1815. He m. (2) at Boston, 2 Sept. 1855, Ann Roble, dau. of Asa and Sarah, b. at Candia, N. H., 28 Mar. 1830, d. at Concord, N. H., 20 May 1891. He d. at Kingston 18 Jan. 1895. Children, b. at Boston: 1. *James Ioanos*, b. 24 Jan. 1840; d. at Chicago, Ill., 12 Nov. 1899; m. at Boston, 10 June 1868, Adelaide U. Wood; entered Dartmouth College, but graduated from Harvard College in 1867; child, b. at Chicago: Edith Lillian Adelaide. 2. *Almira*, b. 22 Jan. 1844; d. at Concord, N. H., 2 Nov. 1867; m. 15 Aug. 1866, George W. Abbott of Fisherville, N. H. 3. *Emma Isadora*, b. 28 Dec. 1846; d. at Boston 4 Feb. 1849.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. in 1815; d. 30 Jan. 1843.
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. in 1816; d. at Boston 27 Nov. 1833.
  - iv. HARRIET, b. 26 Aug. 1818; d. at Boston 10 Nov. 1862; m. at Boston, 17 July 1844, ORLANDA D. WOOD of New York. Children, b. in Rodman, N. Y.: 1. *Adelaide Urann*, b. in 1845; m. her cousin James I. Tucker. 2. *William*, b. in 1848.
  - v. EMELINE, b. in 1820; d. at Boston 21 Oct. 1833.
  - vi. ALMIRA, b. June 1824; d. at Boston 7 (another record says 9) Apr. 1853; m. at Boston, 11 Dec. 1845, WILLIAM P. SPENCE.
  - vii. ADELINE, b. 13 July 1827; d. at Boston 20 Oct. 1865.
  - viii. WASHINGTON LAFAYETTE, b. in 1832; m. (1) at Boston, 4 Jan. 1855, SARAH E. BROWN, dau. of Thomas W. and Sarah D. (White), b. at Boston in 1835, d. there 6 June 1855. He m. (2) at Boston, 25 June 1862, ANNIE M. O'CONNOR, dau. of Edward and Margaret, b. at Boston in 1837, d. at Belmont, Mass., 2 Aug. 1907. Children: 1. *Rachel A.* 2. *Amy Maria*. 3. *Edward*.
  - ix. FRANCIS, b. in 1844; d. at Malden, Mass., 18 Mar. 1891; m. at Boston, 27 Sept. 1856, DELIA A. FLAHERTY, dau. of John. Children, b. at Boston: 1. *Louisa*. 2. *Emma Amelia*. 3. *Joseph M.* 4. *Francis*. 5. *John William*. 6. *Walter Henry*. 7. *Albert Harvey*.
35. RICHARD<sup>8</sup> URANN (*Richard*,<sup>8</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>8</sup> *Francis*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Boston and baptized 23 Nov. 1783. In his younger days he followed the sea, and later in life he was familiarly known as Capt. Urann. On 18 June 1808 he purchased land at Dorchester of Mary Searles and Abigail Montague of Lunenburg, Mass., and in 1810 and 1813 adjoining land on Dorchester turnpike (called Dorchester Avenue in 1854) near Pond Street, where the family resided for many years. He also purchased large tracts of land at Commercial Point and Cow Pasture, Dorchester. On 12 Aug. 1833 he purchased a tract of land lying near Dedham Street, to the east of Washington Street, Boston, where he carried on a planing and wood-turning business.

While he was a resident of Dorchester for many years he undoubtedly was a resident of Boston from 1834 to 1846. In 1841 he served as a member of the Boston City Council from Ward 11, and in 1842 and 1843 as one of the Board of Aldermen.

A copy of his will, dated 25 June 1861, was filed in Court, but was disallowed, and an administrator was appointed 11 May 1863.

His children were baptized at the First Church in Dorchester, and the family were buried in the Richard Urann tomb in the Dorchester North Cemetery.

He married at Dorchester, Mass., 25 June 1809, SARAH SALISBURY HUNT, daughter of Abraham\* and Mary (St. Leger), born at Boston 14 July 1785, and died at Dorchester 8 Sept. 1859. He died there 21 Feb. 1862.

Children, born at Dorchester, Mass.:

- i. RICHARD AUGUSTUS,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 Jan. 1813; d. at Boston 6 Feb. 1898; m. at New York, REBECCA ELIZABETH GRIB, dau. of John, b. there 28 Jan. 1823, d. at Boston 24 Dec. 1883.
- ii. FERDINAND, b. 30 Dec. 1818; d. at Boston 15 Mar. 1891; m. at Dorchester, 25 Oct. 1849, SARAH GARDINER DIMMOCK, dau. of John L. and Sarah G. (Wheelwright), b. there 30 July 1827, d. at Boston 6 Apr. 1902. Children, b. at Dorchester, except the second: 1. *Ellen Theresa*.<sup>8</sup> 2. *Lewis D.* 3. *Emma Gardiner*. 4. *Fanny*. 5. *Grace St. Leger*. 6. *Charlotte*.
- iii. SARAH MARIA, b. 3 Apr. 1821; d. at Denver, Col., 22 Feb. 1909; m. at Boston, as his second wife, 20 June 1877, SILAS BERTENSHAW, son of Alfred and Martha, b. in England in 1828, d. at Denver 13 Jan. 1900.
- iv. FREDERIC WILLIAM, b. 7 July 1822; d. at Cleveland, Ohio, 1 Jan. 1904; m. at Boston, 3 Oct. 1843, LYDIA JENNISON HAYNES, dau. of Edward and Nancy (Leeds), b. at Dorchester 5 Feb. 1813, d. at Cleveland 28 Dec. 1899. Children: 1. *Clara Augusta*,<sup>9</sup> b. at Concord, N. H., 9 July 1844. 2. *Lucy Maria*, b. at Dorchester 13 June 1847.
- v. WILLIAM DWIGHT, b. 9 Dec. 1823; d. at Boston 18 Mar. 1884; served during the Civil War in the Navy as acting master and lieutenant from 29 Oct. 1861 to 30 Oct. 1868. He m. 13 July 1848, FRANCES CAROLINE SMITH, dau. of Chauncey and Jane (Veltman), b. at Newburgh, N. Y., 6 Apr. 1829, d. at Glen Ridge, N. J., 3 Jan. 1910. Children, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y.: 1. *Mary Caroline*.<sup>9</sup> 2. *Sarah Salisbury*. 3. *Antoinette Clark*. 4. *Jennie St. Leger*.
- vi. MARY ST. LEGER, b. 38 May 1825; d. at Denver, Col., 8 Aug. 1908; m. at Dorchester, 6 Jan. 1859, ISAAC P. RAND, son of Isaac and Anna W. (Pollard), b. at Roxbury, Mass., in 1817, d. at Denver 9 Sept. 1889.
- vii. HENRY ADOLPHUS, b. 11 Nov. 1828; d. at Ocala, Fla., 12 July 1901; m. at Boston, 24 Sept. 1862, MARIANNE DIX SULLIVAN, dau. of John W. and Marianne, b. at Boston in 1827.

36. JOHN<sup>6</sup> URANN (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Francis*,<sup>3</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Harlem Heights, N. Y., 29 June 1791. He married at Troy, N. Y., 29 Aug. 1813, HANNAH CHATTERTON, daughter of Peter and Mary (Dow), born at Clinton, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 1 Jan. 1795, died at West Troy (now Watervliet), N. Y., 15 Sept. 1873. He died at Troy 20 Sept. (another record says Dec.) 1875.

\* Abraham Hunt, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Arnold), was b. at Braintree, Mass., 2 June 1748; d. 5 Dec. 1793; m. (int. rec. at Boston 18 Sept. 1771) Mary St. Leger, dau. of Garrick St. Leger of Halifax, N. S., b. 15 June 1751, d. 29 Aug. 1724. He served in the Revolution as second lieutenant and adjutant; was made a mason in the Lodge of St. Andrew, Boston, in 1777; was one of the Boston Tea Party, and joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1772.

## Children, born at Troy :

- i. CATHERINE ELLEN,<sup>†</sup> b. 27 May 1814; d. at West Troy 17 Sept. 1856; m. there 31 July 1847, as his second wife, SENECA MOBBET SILLIMAN, son of John and Sally (Free), b. at Troy 12 Jan. 1817, d. at Old Chatham, N. Y. Child: *Charles*.
- ii. RUGGLES HUBBARD, b. 8 Dec. 1816; d. in New York City 28 Sept. 1900; m. (1) at Troy, 14 Nov. 1848, PAMELIA DELAVERNE LOW, dau. of John and Catherine (Chatterton), b. at Pleasant Valley, N. Y., 7 May 1819, d. at Troy 15 May 1873; m. (2) Mrs. MARY MILLER, d. at West Troy 24 Apr. 1907. Children, b. at Troy: 1. *Edward Wheeler*.<sup>\*</sup> 2. *George F. M.* 3. *Caroline L.* 4. *Lazara Eugenia*. 5. *Ruggles Hubbard*. 6. *Pamela Low*. 7. *Samuel Thomas*.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 16 July 1818; d. at Troy 28 Apr. 1874; m. at Troy, 15 Oct. 1836, JAMES QUIRK, who d. at Troy.
- iv. SARAH ANN, b. 25 Aug. 1820 (another record says 1825); d. at West Troy 11 Nov. 1846; m. at West Troy, SENECA MOBBET SILLIMAN, who m. for his second wife her sister Catherine E. Children, b. at West Troy: 1. *John Dexter*.<sup>\*</sup> 2. *James Harris*.
- v. RUFUS JAMES, b. 22 Sept. 1822; d. at West Troy 11 Mar. 1907; m. (1) JOANNA WASHBURN; m. (2) at West Troy, 19 Apr. 1848, CATHERINE FARRELL, dau. of John and Catherine (Romey), b. at Lansingburg, N. Y., 2 Mar. 1819 (living in 1909). Children, b. at West Troy: 1. *John Perry*.<sup>\*</sup> 2. *Catherine Jane*. 3. *Millard Fillmore*. 4. *Rufus James*. 5. *George Edward*.
- vi. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 28 July 1826; d. at Troy 12 Sept. 1833.
- vii. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 13 Apr. 1834; d. at West Troy 22 Sept. 1890.

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF LISTS OF NEW ENGLAND  
SOLDIERS

By MARY ELLEN BAKER, B.A.

[Continued from page 72]

## NEW ENGLAND STATES

- 929.1 **New England historical and genealogical Register.** Contains  
N492 lists. Indexed in Griffin, A. P. C., *Bibliography of American historical societies*.

## MAINE

- 974.1 **Ranger historical magazine.** Contains many lists. Not analysed.  
B22

## (1) FRENCH AND INDIAN WAR

- 369.121 **Society of colonial wars—Maine society.** Register of the  
M28 officers and members, also...roster and record of Col. Jedediah Preble's regiment, campaign of 1758...Portland, 1905.  
Rosters, p. 127-80.

## (2) REVOLUTION

- 351.5 **Maine—Governor and council.** Names of soldiers of the  
M28 revolution who applied for state bounty under Resolves of March 17, 1835, March 24, 1836, and March 20, 1836, as appears of record in Land office... Augusta, 1893.  
Alphabetical list, p. 14-50.

- 974.1 M28 Maine historical society. Collections. Vols. 1—22. Portland, 1831—1906.** Col. Phinney's regiment, 1775, vol. 17, p. 100—2, 166—85. Soldiers' families supplied by Old Falmouth, 1779, vol. 18, p. 166. Col. Phinney's regiment, 1779, vol. 19, p. 71—103. Col. Mitchell's regiment, vol. 20, p. 58—60. Pay rolls of various companies, vol. 20, p. 150—74. Capt. Moulton's company from York, 1775, vol. 20, p. 303—4. Col. Scammon's regiment at Cambridge, 1775, vol. 20, p. 362—4. Rosters of the various companies, vol. 20, p. 376—402.
- 923.57 qM38 Massachusetts—Commonwealth, Secretary of the.** Massachusetts soldiers and sailors of the revolutionary war, a compilation from the archives... 17 vols. Bost., 1896—1908. Includes Maine.

## (3) WAR OF 1812

- 974.1 M28 Maine historical society. Collections. Vols. 1—22. Portland, 1831—date.** Harrington militia company at Pemaquid, 1814, vol. 13, p. 189. Pay roll of a detachment under Calvin Crocker, Lieut. in the 34th regiment U. S. Infantry for Sept. and Oct. 1813, vol. 20, p. 415. Rolls of detachments under Capt. Wilson, war of 1812, vol. 20, p. 420—4.

## (4) CIVIL WAR

## (a) GENERAL

- 353.97416 Maine—Adjutant-General. Annual report... 1861—date.**  
**A** Augusta, 1862—date. Reports for 1861—66 have supplement entitled Alphabetical index of Maine volunteers. Not analyzed.
- 973.7349 qM28 Maine—Gettysburg commission. Maine at Gettysburg; report of Maine commission... [Portland] 1898.** Many rosters and lists scattered through the book.

## (b) REGIMENTAL

- 973.7441 Merrill, S. H. Campaigns of the 1st Maine and 1st District of E1 Columbia cavalry. Portland, 1866. Rosters, p. 389—431.**
- 973.7441 Tobie, E. P. History of the 1st Maine cavalry, 1861—65. E1a Bost., 1887. Contains rosters with much biographical material and an index to the rosters on p. 719—32.**
- 973.7441 Shaw, H. H. (The) First Maine heavy artillery, 1862—65... F1 Portland, 1903. Index to members of the regiment, Apx. p. a—x.**
- 973.7441 Maine—Artillery—4th battery. History of the 4th Maine G04 battery light artillery in the civil war, 1861—65... Augusta, 1905. Roster, p. 108—22.**
- 973.781 Lapham, W. B. My recollections of the war of the rebellion. L31 Augusta, 1892. Roster of the 7th Maine battery, promotions and casualties, p. 92—103.**
- 973.7441 Gould, J. M. History of the 1st—10th—29th Maine regiment... J01 with the history of the 10th Maine battalion by L. G. Jordan. Portland, 1871. Contains many rolls and lists.**
- 973.7441 Bicknell, G. W. History of the 5th regiment Maine volunteers... J05 Portland, 1871. Roster, p. 377—404.**
- 973.7441 Maxfield, Albert, and Brady, Robert, Jr. Roster and statistical record of company D, 11th regiment Maine infantry volunteers...in the rebellion, [N. Y.] 1890. Roster, p. 63—72. J11**
- 973.7441 Maine—Infantry—11th regiment. Story of...the 11th Maine J11a infantry volunteers in the war of the rebellion... N. Y., 1896. Roster, Apx., p. 2—70.**
- 973.7441 Lufkin, E. B. History of the 13th Maine regiment from...1861 J13 to 1865 with a sketch of the 13th Maine battalion attached to the 30th Maine, and an appendix containing a complete roster... Bridgton, 1898. Some lists aside from the roster.**

- 973.7441 **Shorey, W: A.** Story of the Maine 15th...with a complete, roster... Bridgton, 1890. Roster, Apx., p. 2—28.  
qJ15
- 973.7441 **Small, A. R.** (The) Sixteenth Maine regiment in...1861—65... J16  
Portland, 1886. Roster and special lists, p. 255—322.
- 973.7441 **Houghton, E. B.** Campaigns of the 17th Maine. Portland, J17  
1866. Roster and lists, p. 293—333.
- 973.7441 **Maine—Infantry—19th regiment.** Reunions... Augusta, J19  
1878. Roster, p. 96—126.
- 973.7441 **Maddocks, E. B.** History of the 26th Maine regiment... Bangor, 1899. Roster, p. 46—69.  
J26
- 973.7441 **Stone, J. M.** History of the 27th regiment Maine volunteer infantry... [Portland] 1895. Rolls, p. 3—4, 17—30.  
J27
- 973.7441 **Houston, H: C.** (The) Thirty-second Maine regiment of infantry volunteers... Portland, 1903. Roster, p. 460—434.  
J32

## (5) LOCAL

- 974.18 **Lemont, L. P.** 1400 historical dates of the town and city of B32  
Bath and town of Georgetown from 1604—1874... Bath, 1874.  
Revolution, p. 11—12. Names on civil war monument and list of officers in the war, p. 21—4.
- 974.15 **Williamson, Joseph.** History of...Belfast...Me....1770—1875. B41  
Portland, 1877. Civil war lists, p. 889—919.
- 973.3441 **Spencer, W. D.** comp. List of revolutionary soldiers of Berwick, compiled from the records of the town. [Berwick?] Sp3  
1898.
- 974.17 **Bethel (Me.).** Report of the centennial celebration, Aug. 26, B461  
1874. Portland, 1874. Officers in the civil war, resident or native born, p. 43.
- 974.17 **Lapham, W: B.** comp. History of Bethel, formerly Sudbury B46  
Canada, Oxford county, Me., 1768—1890, with a brief sketch of Hanover... Augusta, 1891. Ex-soldiers of the revolution, settled in this town, p. 83—5. Capt. Holt's company, 1814, p. 90—1.
- 974.15 **Greene, F. B.** History of Boothbay, Southport and Boothbay qB64  
Harbor, Me... Portland, 1906. Boothbay in the revolution, p. 236—46. Capt. Reed's and Capt. Adama's companies in 1812, p. 259—61. Boothbay civil war list, p. 427—33. Southport list, p. 434—5.
- 974.15 **Johnston, J:** History of the towns of Bristol and Bremen... B77  
Me., including the Pemaquid settlement. Albany, 1878. Men under Lieut. Weems at Pemaquid, 1689, p. 176.
- 974.14 **Wheeler, G: A.** History of Castine, Penobscot, and Brooks- C27  
ville, Me., including the ancient settlement of Pentagöet. Soldiers from each of these places serving in the various wars, p. 362—74.
- 974.19 **Wheeler, G: A. and Wheeler, H: W.** History of Brunswick, B83  
Topsham and Harpswell, Me., including the ancient territory known as Pejepscot. Bost., 1878. Revolution, p. 880—4. War of 1812, p. 887—95. Rebellion, p. 896—915.
- 974.19 **Marshall, J. M.** ed. Report of the proceedings at the celebration of the 1st centennial anniversary of Buxton, Me., Aug. B98  
14, 1872... Portland, 1874. List of revolutionary soldiers of Buxton, p. 276.
- 974.14 **Wheeler, G: A.** History of Castine, Penobscot, and Brooks- C27  
ville, Me., including the ancient settlement of Pentagöet. Bangor, 1875. Soldiers from each of these places serving in the various wars, p. 362—74.



- 974.14 **Leighton, Levi.** Centennial historical sketch of the town of  
C72 Columbia, Me... [Columbia Falls, Me., 1896?] Civil war sol-  
diers, p. 11—12.
- 974.13 **Palmer, M. S.** Early gleanings and random recollections of the  
C81 town of Corinth, Me... Bangor, 1883. Citizens who were killed in  
battle or died of wounds or disease during the civil war, p. 20.
- 974.19 **Clayton, W. W.** History of Cumberland county, Me... Phil.,  
qC57 1880. Roster of soldiers for Cumberland county in the war of the rebellion,  
p. 415—56.
- 973.3352 **Goeld, Nathan.** History of Col. Jonathan Mitchell's Cumber-  
G64 land county regiment of the Bagaduce expedition, 1779, with...  
pay-rolls of the companies... Portland, 1899.
- 974.14 **Dennysville (Me.).** Memorial of the 100th anniversary of the  
D42 settlement... Portland, 1886. Civil war list, p. 83—6.
- 974.18 **Stackpole, E. S.** History of Durham, Me... Lewiston, 1899.  
D93 Men of Kingsborough and neighboring towns in the revolution, p. 91—6. Dur-  
ham in the war of 1812, p. 100—2. Civil war, p. 103—4.
- 974.14 **Kliby, W. H.** Eastport and Passamaquoddy... Eastport, Me.,  
Ea7 1888. Eastport in the war of the rebellion, various lists, p. 368—429.
- 974.17 **Butler, F. G.** History of Farmington, Franklin county, Me...  
F22 Farmington, 1885. Muster rolls of companies held ready for service in  
the war of 1812, p. 118—25. Civil war rolls, p. 212—40.
- 974.11 **Ellis, C. H.** History of Fort Fairfield... Ft. Fairfield [Me.],  
F77 1894. Civil war list, p. 183—5.
- 974.17 **Fryeburg (Me.).** Centennial celebration of the settlement with  
F941 the historical address by Rev. Samuel Souther... Worcester,  
1864. Fryeburg in the civil war, p. 75—6.
- 974.18 **Lemont, L. P.** 1400 historical dates of the town and city of  
B32 Bath and town of Georgetown from 1604—1874... Bath, 1874.  
Revolution, p. 11—12. Name on civil war monument and list of officers in the  
war, p. 21—4.
- 974.19 **McLellan, H. D.** History of Gorham, Me., comp. and ed. by his  
G671 daughter, K. B. Lewis. Portland, 1903. Revolution, 120—32. War  
of 1812, p. 150—61. Civil war, p. 242—5. Spanish-American war, p. 355.
- 974.19 **Pierce, Josiah.** History of the town of Gorham, Me... Port-  
G67 land, 1862. Capt. Williams's company, Col. Phinney's regiment, Apr. 24,  
1776, p. 125—6. Capt. Noble's company, war of 1812, p. 141—2.
- 974.19 **Wheeler, G. A. and Wheeler, H. W.** History of Brunswick,  
B83 Topsham and Harpswell, Me., including the ancient territory  
known as Pejepscot. Bost., 1878. Revolution, p. 880—8. War of  
1812, p. 887—96. Rebellion, p. 898—915.
- 974.19 **Bradbury, C.** History of Kennebunkport... 1602—1837. Ken-  
K37 nebunkport, 1837. Officers and soldiers known to have been in the service  
of the U. S. in the revolutionary war from the town of Arundel, p. 289—96.
- 974.18 **Stinchfield, J. C.** History of the town of Leeds, Androscoggin  
L51 county, Me... [Lewiston, pref. 1901.] Revolution, p. 285. War of  
1812, p. 286. Civil war, p. 287—93.
- 973.3311 **Porter, E. G. and Stephenson, H. M.** Souvenir of Lexing-  
qP83 ton, 1775—1875. [Bost., 1875.]  
Citizens who fell in 1775, and a list of their descendants who fell during the civil  
war, p. 14—16.
- 974.18 **[Washburn, Israel, Jr.]** Notes, historical, descriptive, and per-  
L75 sonal, of Livermore in Androscoggin (formerly in Orford)  
county, Maine. Portland, 1874. War of 1812, p. 167—9. Rebellion,  
p. 160—2.

- 974.12 **Monson (Me.).** Semi-centennial address of Charles Dawson ;  
M75 poems by W. S. Knowlton and T. N. Lord... Portland, 1872.  
Soldiers of the civil war, p. 35-6.
- 974.19 **Old times,** a magazine devoted to the...history of North Yar-  
O11 mouth, Maine. Contains lists. Not analyzed.
- 974.17 **Lapham, W. B.** Centennial history of Norway, Oxford county,  
N83 Me., 1786-1886... Portland, 1886. Revolution, p. 226-6. War  
of 1812, p. 237, 239-40. Rebellion, p. 263-74.
- 974.17 **King, M. F.** comp. Annals of Oxford, Me...1829-1850, pre-  
Ox2 faced by a brief account of...Shepardsville plantation, now  
Hebron and Oxford... Portland, 1903. Hebron and Oxford militia  
during the war of 1812, p. 26-9.
- 974.17 **Lapham, W. B. and Maxim, S. P.** History of Paris, Maine,  
P21 from its settlement to 1880, with a history of the grants of 1736  
and 1771... Paris, 1884. Military history, p. 361-86, with an index to  
names, p. 810-15.
- 974.14 **Kirby, W. H.** Eastport and Passamaquoddy... Eastport, Me.,  
Ea7 1888. Eastport in the war of the rebellion, various lists, p. 358-429.
- 974.14 **Wheeler, G. A.** History of Castine, Penobscot, and Brooks-  
C27 ville, Me., including the ancient settlement of Pentagöet.  
Bangor, 1875. Soldiers from each of these places serving in the various  
wars, p. 362-74.
- 974.13 **History of Penobscot county, Maine...** Cleveland, 1882.  
qH62 Military record containing rosters of companies for all the various wars, p. 26-  
312.
- 974.18 **Poland (Me.).** Centennial, Sept. 11, 1895, with illus. and biog.  
P75 sketches by A. B. Ricker, B. M. Fernald, and H. W. Ricker.  
N. Y., 1896. Poland's sons who served during the rebellion, p. 113-17.
- 974.17 **Moulton, T.** Porter as a portion of Maine... Portland, 1879.  
P88 Soldiers in the various wars, p. 52-74. Contains quite a little biog. material.
- 974.19 **Goold, Nathan.** Falmouth Neck in the revolution. Portland,  
P8361 1897. List of soldiers' and sailors' families supplied by Old Falmouth, from  
the town records of May 8, 1779, p. 53.
- 974.19 **G. A. R.—Maine department—Bosworth Fest.** Soldiers and  
P837 sailors monument fair, Portland, Me. Portland soldiers and  
sailors...in the war of the rebellion... Portland, 1884. Graves  
decorated on memorial day 1884, p. 41-66.
- 974.19 **Willis, W.** History of Portland...1632-1864... Ed. 2. Port-  
P831 land, 1865. Muster roll of Capt. Bradish's company, in Col. Phinney's  
regiment, to Aug. 1775, p. 897.
- 974.19 **Willis, W.** History of Portland...with notices of the neighboring  
P833 towns... Portland, 1833. Muster roll of Capt. Bradish's company, Col.  
Phinney's regiment, to Aug. 1, 1775, p. 328.
- 974.18 **Stackpole, E. S.** History of Durham, Me... Lewiston, 1899.  
D93 Men of Royalsborough and neighboring towns in the revolution, p. 91-6.
- 974.17 **Lapham, W. B.** History of Rumford, Oxford county, Me...  
R86 Augusta, 1890. Revolution, p. 162. War of 1812, p. 167-8. Civil war, p.  
171-83.
- 974.19 **Emery, Edwin.** History of Sanford, Me., 1661-1900. Fall  
Sa5 River, Mass., 1901. Soldiers of the war of 1812, p. 191-3. Civil war, p.  
286-99.
- 974.15 **Greene, F. B.** History of Boothbay, Southport and Boothbay  
qB64 Harbor, Me... Portland, 1906. Boothbay in the revolution, p. 236-  
46. Capt. Reed's and Capt. Adams's companies in 1812, p. 259-61. Boothbay  
civil war list, p. 427-33. Southport list, p. 434-5.

- 974.17 **Sumner (Me.).** Centennial history of the town...1798—1898.  
Su6 West Sumner, 1899. Sumner in the revolution, war of 1812, civil war,  
and Spanish-American war, p. 17—21.
- 974.19 **Wheeler, G. A. and Wheeler, H. W.** History of Brunswick,  
B83 Topsham, and Harpswell, Me., including the ancient territory  
known as Pejepscot. Bost., 1878. Revolution, p. 880—6. War of  
1812, p. 887—95. Rebellion, p. 896—915.
- 974.18 **French, W. R.** History of Turner, Me... Portland, 1887.  
T85 Turner soldiers in the war of the rebellion, p. 200—4.
- 974.15 **Union, Maine, past and present.** Union, Me., 1895. List of  
Un81 members of Cooper Post, G. A. R., and the soldiers and sailors of the town, p.  
28—44.
- 974.15 **Vinal Haven (Me.).** Brief historical sketch of the town...  
V78 Rockland, 1900. Soldiers in the war of 1812, p. 66. Soldiers in the Civil  
war, p. 84—6.
- 974.16 **Bangs, I. S.** Military history of Waterville, Me., including the  
W311 name and record, so far as known, of all [its] soldiers...a por-  
tion of the records of the Waterville monument association and  
a sketch of W. S. Heath Post, No. 14, G. A. R. Augusta,  
1902.
- 974.16 **Whittemore, E. C.** ed. Centennial history of Waterville, Ken-  
W31 nebec county, Me... Waterville, 1902. Lists of the volunteers and  
of the killed, in the revolution, war of 1812, Mexican, civil, and Spanish-American  
wars, p. 153—224.
- 974.16 **History of the town of Wayne, Kennebec County, Me...**  
W36 Augusta, 1898. Wayne companies in Lieut.-Col. Sweet's regiment 1814,  
p. 76—8. Soldiers and sailors of 1861—65, p. 89—4.
- 973.3441 **Goold, Nathan.** Windham, Me., in the war of the revolution,  
G64 1775—1783. Portland, 1900. Soldiers who called Windham their  
home, p. 12.
- 974.19 **Smith, T. L.** History of the town of Windham [Me.]... Port-  
W721 land, 1878. Volunteers in the war of 1812, p. 37. Men in the civil war,  
p. 40—51.
- 973.3444 **Goold, Nathan.** Captain Johnson Moulton's company, the first  
G641 to leave the district of Maine in the revolution. N. p. [1899.]  
Pay roll of Moulton's company raised by the town of York, Apr. 21, 1775, p. 4—6.
- 974.19 **Clayton, W. W.** History of York county, Me... Phil., 1880.  
qC571 Roster of soldiers for York county in the war of the rebellion, p. 122—49.

## NEW HAMPSHIRE

- 923.57 **Foster, Joseph.** Record of the soldiers, sailors, and marines...  
F81 buried in Portsmouth, N. H., and neighboring towns...who  
served...in the rebellion and previous wars. Portsmouth, 1893.  
Graves decorated, p. 5—10. Officers of the U. S. frigate *Raleigh*, 1775, p. 63—4.
- 974.2 **Granite monthly.** Contains lists. Not analysed.  
G76
- 353.97426 **Potter, C. E.** Military history of...New Hampshire from...  
P85 1623 to 1861... Concord, 1866. Contains many company rolls and  
lists.

## (1) REVOLUTION

- 973.3442 **Batchellor, A. S.** Ranger service in the upper valley of the  
B31 Connecticut and the most northerly regiment of the New Hamp-  
shire militia in the...revolution. Concord, 1903. List of the 12th  
regiment of foot, colony of N. H., Sept. 5, 1775, p. 25.

- 973.3312 **Gilmore, G: C.** Report of special commissioner [appointed  
qG42 by the gov. & council of N. H.]. [Manchester, 1891.] N. H.  
men killed or mortally wounded at Bunker Hill, June 17, 1776, p. 2.
- 973.3442 **Gilmore, G: C.** comp. Roll of New Hampshire soldiers at the  
qG42 battle of Bennington, Aug. 16, 1777. Manchester, 1891.
- 351.2 **Gilmore, G: C.** State senators 1784—1900 [and] New Hamp-  
G42 shire men at Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775. Manchester, 1899.  
N. H. men at Bunker Hill, p. 30—79. N. H. men in Arnold's expedition to  
Quebec, p. 80.
- 973.3442 **Kidder, Frederic.** History of the 1st N. H. regiment in the  
K53 war of the revolution. Albany, 1868. Men who served between  
1777 and 1782, p. 131—68.
- 974.2 **New Hampshire—General court.** Provincial papers, docu-  
N421 ments and records... 31 vols. Concord, 1867—1907. Contains  
many lists and is well indexed. Revolutionary rolls, vols. 14—17.
- 973.3312 **Swett, S:** History of the Bunker Hill battle... Ed. 3. Bost.,  
Sw42 1827. Mass., Conn., and N. H. officers, probably in the battle, see notes, p.  
27—8.

## (2) CIVIL WAR

## (a) GENERAL

- 973.7426 **New Hampshire—Adjutant-General.** Reports...1863—date.  
A Concord, 1863—date. Not analyzed.
- 973.7442 **New Hampshire—Adjutant-General.** Revised register of the  
qA2 soldiers and sailors of N. H. in the war of the rebellion, 1861—  
66, prepared by A. D. Ayling. Concord, 1895.
- 973.7442 **Waite, O. F. R.** New Hampshire in the great rebellion...  
B Claremont, 1870. Contains lists of officers of the N. H. regiments.

## (b) REGIMENTAL

- 973.7442 **Abbott, S. G.** (The) First regiment N. H. volunteers in the  
J01 great rebellion... Keene, 1890. Rosters, p. 375—511.
- 973.7442 **Haynes, M. A.** History of the 2d regiment N. H. volunteer in-  
J02 fantry in the war of the rebellion. Lakeport, N. H., 1896.  
Roster, pt. 2, p. 3—125.
- 973.7442 **Eldredge D[aniel.]** (The) Third N. H. and all about it. Bost.  
J03 1893. Roster and special lists, p. 797—967.
- 973.7332 **Child, W:** History of the 5th regiment N. H. volunteers in...  
J05 1861—62. 2 vols in 1. Bristol, 1893. Complete roster, vol. 2, p.  
5—202. List of officers, vol. 2, p. 203—8.
- 973.7442 **Jackman, Lyman.** History of the 6th N. H. regiment in the  
J06 war for the union... Concord, N. H., 1891. Rosters, p. 403—[602].
- 973.7442 **Little, H: F. W.** ...Seventh regiment N. H. volunteers in the  
J07 war of the rebellion... Concord, N. H., 1896. Roster, Apx. 106 p.
- 973.7442 **Stanyan, J: M.** History of the 8th regiment of N. H. volunteers  
J08 including its service as infantry, 2d N. H. cavalry and veteran  
battalion in...1861—65... 2 vols. Concord, N. H., 1892.  
Roster, vol. 2.
- 973.7442 **Lord, E: O.** ed. History of the 9th regiment N. H. volunteers in  
J09 the war of the rebellion. Concord, N. H., 1895. Roster and  
other lists, Apx. 146 p.

- 973.7442 **Cogswell, L. W.** History of the 11th N. H. regiment volunteer infantry...1861—65... Concord, N. H., 1891. Roster, p. [674—776].
- 973.7442 **Bartlett, A. W.** History of the 12th regiment N. H. volunteers in the war of the rebellion. Concord, N. H., 1897. Roster, Apx., p. 2—82.
- 973.7442 **Thompson, S. M.** (The) Thirteenth regiment of N. H. volunteer infantry...1861—65... Bost., 1888. Roster, p. 638—86. Reunion of 1887 roster, p. 687.
- 973.7442 [**Buffum, F. H.**] Memorial of the great rebellion; being a history of the 14th regiment N. H. volunteers... Bost., 1882. Rosters and special lists, p. 379—442.
- 973.7441 **McGregor, C.** History of the 15th regiment N. H. volunteers, 1862—63. [Concord, N. H.] 1900. Contains several rolls and lists.
- 973.7442 **Townsend, L. T.** History of the 16th regiment N. H. volunteers... Wash., 1897. Contains several lists.
- 973.7442 **Kent, C. N.** History of the 17th regiment N. H. volunteer infantry, 1862—63. Concord, N. H., 1898. Roster of men in camp during winter of 1862—63, p. 267—93.
- 973.7442 **Livermore, T. L.** History of the 18th N. H. volunteers, 1864—65. Bost., 1904. Roster, p. 80—120.

[To be continued]

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research\*

[Continued from page 61]

From the Registers of St. Peter's Church, Sudbury, co. Suffolk:

W<sup>m</sup> the sonne of John Waterbery was baptized the xij<sup>th</sup> Day of March, 1593—4.

John Awsten alias John Waterburye was buryed the fyrst daye of September 1596.

Robert Smithe and marye Waterbury were married the ninth daye of August Anno dom 1599.

From the Registers of Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk:

Richard feets & Elizabeat Waterberrye [married] July 25, 1628.

From the Registers of Great Waldingfield, co. Suffolk:

Robert Waterberye buried 25 July 1605.

From the Bishops' Transcripts, Archdeaconry of Sudbury, Bury St. Edmunds, St. Peter's Church, Sudbury:

May 18, 1606. John Cussyn [or Cuffyn] and Anne Waterbury married.

The Will of Jeffrye Woode of Stoke-Nayland, 24 Feb. 1623, leaves to "Judith Waterberye my mayde seruaut 40 shillings." (Archdeaconry of

\* The Committee on English Research desires to state that, although the Society has no official representative in England, the Committee is employing Miss French as a record searcher there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Harrold, 21.)

[I have printed these items regarding the Waterbury family of Suffolk because the name is so rare in England. Savage says that William Waterbury of Boston came in the fleet with Winthrop, and that John Waterbury was early in Watertown and moved to Stamford, Conn. I suggest that the first entry quoted above is the baptism of the emigrant to Boston. Sudbury and Groton, Governor Winthrop's home, are only six miles apart. May not the emigrant John have been son of the emigrant William and named for his grandfather Waterbury? Further search in the local records of Sudbury and vicinity might be profitable. E. F.]

The nuncupative Will of **LUCIE RIDDELSDALE ALS LOKER** of the hamlet of Bures St. Marie in Essex, widowe, 1 Feb. 1692-3. She willed and bequeathed her goods and chattels first to the discharge of her debts, the apparelling of a child of hers called Henrey, which was to be put forth apprentice, and the rest, by certain men of the parish indifferently chosen, she willed to be equally divided among all her children, her son Danyell to have the first and best part, the said Danyell appointed executor. Witnesses: John Colman, mynister their, and Mary Goslinge. Proved at Sudbury 3 Apr. 1593, and commission issued to the executor named in the will. Inventory £9 17. 6. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Bacon, 448.)

Extracts from the Registers of Bures St. Mary, 1538 to 1635 inclusive:  
Johan Loker buried Apr. 30, 1561.

John Loker, Shylemen, married John Howlet, the daughter of ———  
Howlett, Oct. 10, 1563.

Danyell Lokyar Son of Robert, baptized Dec. 12, 1563 [Daniel Loker in duplicate entry].

John Loker alias Ridsdale baptized Aug. 16, 1568.

William Locar baptized Mar. 31, 1575 [Loker in duplicate entry].

Henry Loker baptized Feb. 7, 1576-7 [Henrye Locar in duplicate entry].

Hugh Lorker baptized Aug. 25, 1588.

Lucye Loker buried Feb. 3, 1592-3.

Lucye Loker buried Feb. 30 [*sic*], 1592-3.

Daniel Loker and Mary George married Feb. 17, 1594-5.

John Riddelsdale alias Loker, son of Daniel baptized Apr. 25, 1595.

Dorcas daughter of Henry Riddlesdale baptized July 18, 1629.

Rebecca daughter of Edward Riddelsdale baptized Dec. 5, 1630.

[The Henry Loker baptized in 1576-7 is apparently the father of Henry Loker and John Loker, the emigrants to New England, as shown in his will, REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 280. This family is called in the records Loker, Riddlesdale, and Loker alias Riddlesdale. E. F.]

The Will of **JOHN CHICKERING** of Henstead in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 20 Dec. 1652. To wife Thomasine all my messuages, tenements, lands, meadows, pastures, both free and copy, lying in Henstead, during her life, and after her death to son John Chickering during his life, and after his death to the eldest child of his body lawfully begotten, male or female, then living, provided my son John pay to my daughter Elizabeth Chickering £100 after the decease of my wife, and in default of payment she to have the lands. If son John die before my wife, leaving no issue,

reversion to daughter Elizabeth and her heirs forever. If daughter Elizabeth die before my wife, leaving no issue, reversion of legacy to son John. Residue of all moveable goods, cattle, chattels, debts owing me, ready money, plate, etc., to wife Thomasine for life, with reversion after her death to son John and daughter Elizabeth equally divided. Wife Thomasine executrix. Loving friends John Aldred and Thomas Aldred supervisors, and to each of them 10s. for their pains. Proved 29 Mar. 1654 by Thomasine Chickering the relict and only executrix. (P. C. C., Alchin, 392.)

[The will of William Thurton of Kirkly, Suffolk, 25 June 1653 (P. C. C., Alchin, 390), mentions "my daughter Alice Thurton, the wife of Renauld Chickerge." The will of Henry Chickering of Ringsfield, father of Francis and Henry Chickering, the emigrants to New England, mentions among other children sons John and Reynold, and daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Aldred. See REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 282. The places of residence of all these persons are near together. E. F.]

The Will of ROBERT CUTLER of London, yeoman, 8 Sept. 1607. Being purposed very shortly to make a voyage to the seas and so to sail for Virginia, and considering the uncertainty of my return from thence by reason of the frailty of man's life in this transitory world, etc. Money loaned at ten per cent., the interest of which I give to my natural mother, Dorrothie Maddock, wife of William Maddock of Ipswich, merchant, to be paid her as the same shall be received from time to time. After her death the principal and all my other goods, moneys, and chattles unto my three natural sisters, Jilliam Baxter, Margaret Wyeth, and Anne Cary, equally divided, and if any die before such portion be due, the reversion to her child or children. Executors: brother-in-law Allen Cary and William Vesey, gent. [Signed] Robt Cutler. Witnesses: Ry: Bright scr. pub., Williame Reeve, and Johis Famasterwick, scriviendro Scr. Proved 4 May 1611 by William Vesey, gent., one of the executors, with power reserved to Allan Carye the other executor. (P. C. C., Wood, 48.)

"Robert Cutler deceased in parts beyond the seas." (P. C. C., Probate Act Book, 1611.)

The Will of ABNER COO, Doctor in physicke, formerly of Cambridge, lately of London, at this present of Stanmore Magna in the County of Middlesex, 16 May, 1662. To be buried in the church or chancel of the village of Stanmore or, if convenient, in Gestingthorpe, vulgarly called Gestubbin, in Essex, two miles beyond Heneningham Castle, where my parents and Auncestors for many preceeding generations have been interred. To my three nieces, daughters of my eldest sister Wilson deceased, namely Elizabeth, Anne, and Deborah; to my other sister yet living at Waterbetcham in Essex, Deborah Steele, and to her two daughters, to each a gold ring of the value of twenty shillings, the rings to have this inscription PREPARE YOU MUST FOLLOWE: Ab: C: To Elizabeth Wilson the eldest of my said nieces my gold sealed Ring of Armes, it being my father's ring. To my younger sister my mother's wedding ring. To her sons, my nephews Abraham Alston and Tho: Steele, £5 apiece in six months. To Mary Price, daughter of my wife by a former husband, my diamond earring, my harpsigalls, and my silver sugar dish with my arms in the middle thereof. To all of my kindred who shall be at my funeral or visit my executrix within two months after my decease, to each a ring of eight shillings value. To

my kinsmen Issack and Ichabod Chauncy my little long black manuscript with clasps, "de Morbos subctanroy Cura," provided they willget it supervised and methodized by some learned physitian and print it, either in that language wherein it is wrote or in English, my great languishments and infirmities not permitting me to do either myself. To the said Isaack "Spigetius his Anatomy" in folio, and to his brother Ichabod "Reverius his Practice" in folio, for the great respect sake I bear their Reverend Father my Uncle and quondam Tutor in Cambridge. All residue of goods, chattels, lands, leases, household stuff, bonds, books, bills, and moveables in London or Middlesex to my most dear and loving wife and her heirs forever. I make her sole executrix. She to make sale of my library to pay my legacies, and to deliver to my sister Wilson's daughters at Eyeham in Darbie-shire all those writings and evidences concerning their lands at Chesterfield, and also one roll of manuscript sheets containing instructions of my fater to his children. My executrix to burn my papers "for the most part gathered in the greenes of my youth." [Signed] Abner Coe. Proved 5 May 1666 by Anna Coe, relict and executrix. (P. C. C., Bruce, 50.)

[The above testator was son of Edward Coe and his wife, Jane Chauncy, half-sister of Charles Chauncey, President of Harvard College. The kinsmen Isaac and Ichabod Chauncey were President Chauncey's sons. For pedigree of this Abner Coe see *Visitations of Essex*, 1612 and 1634. E. F.]

The Will of JOHN CLARKE of Risby in the County of Suffolk, gentleman, 4 Feb. 1689. To niece Frances, wife of Charles Lowe and daughter of my eldest brother Francis Clarke, £600. To my nephew John Clarke, son of my brother Osmund Clarke, in case he shall be living and shall return to England after my decease and demand the same, £200. To wife Awdry Clarke £5 provided she give no disturbance to me or my executor after my death concerning my estate, but do release the same. I release to William Dobson of St. Edmunds Bury all such moneys as he shall owe me. I appoint Andrew Card of Grayes in the County of Middlesex, gentleman, sole executor, and bequeath to him all the residue of money, goods, and chattels over and above what shall be sufficient to answer the legacies before devised. [Signed] John Clarke. Witnesses: James Trevor, R<sup>d</sup>. Tonson and Phillip Higgs. Proved 23 Feb. 1699 by Andrew Card, Arm., executor named in the will. (P. C. C., Noel, 21.)

The Will of FRANCIS NICHOLSON of Ipswich in the County of Suffolk, Esquire. To the poor people of Chappell, Monkes Bowers, and Markes Tey. To my servant Robert Locke 20s. To daughters Dade and Allstonn £5 apiece. To daughter Elianor and to her heirs forever all those my lands and tenements at Maulsford in the County of Suffolk in the occupation of Peter White or his assigns, and £20 at her day of marriage. To son William Nickollson and his heirs forever all my lands and tenements at Blakemore in Essex with all their appurtenances, now or late in the occupation of me Francis Nicholson and of Christopher Sach and Thomas Sach or their assigns, also "All that my parte of a Tradeing house in New England which I bought of my Sonne Robert with all the appurtennces therevnto belonging, whatsoever in as large and Ample manner as I bought the same, As by a Deed thereof made more att large it doth and may appeare." To son Otho Nicholson and his heirs forever all my lands and tenements, both free and copy, which I bought of William Prentice, John



Allen and Thomas Prentice, lying in Gaines Colne and White Colne in the County of Essex, and now in the occupation of Henry Ricard and Adam Pollye or their assigns. To my said son Otho his bed and furniture that is at Cambridge with all my notes and books of physic; also all my lands and tenements at Higham in Suffolk, now in the occupation of Peter Chamberline or his assigns, the first seven years after my death he to take out of it only £10 per annum, during this time my son William to have the letting and managing of the said lands and tenements, and to take the profits, paying to my son Otho £10 yearly. To son Otho and his heirs forever all my nets with the liberty and royalty of fishing, fowling, hawking, and hunting, which I have by copy of Court Roll (as Mr. Dannett can tell, being steward of the said Court). To son Francis my plush cloak and my mare and colt at Taptree heath. To son William the old sea chest which was his brother Robert's, with all his apparel which are in my hands and now are in the said chest at my son Mann's house in Ipswich. My son-in-law Edward Mann, Jun., of Ipswich, Gentleman, and my son William Nicholson to be executors, and to the former £10 for his pains. All residue to son William Nicholson and his heirs forever. [Signed] Fran. Nicholson. Witnesses: Richard Pupplett Jun<sup>r</sup>, G. Catchpol, No<sup>r</sup><sup>re</sup> publiq. Proved 15 Nov. 1656 by the oaths of Edward Mann and William Nicholson, the joint executors named, to whom administration was granted. (P. C. C., Berkeley, 393.)

The Will of OWEN STOCKTON of Chatisham in the County of Suffolk, minister of the Gospel, 6 June 1679. All my goods and chattels to wife Elinor Stockton, and I make her executrix ordering her to pay these legacies following: To my daughter Sarah Stockton £500 at twenty-one, and if she survive my wife, she to leave her £500 more at her death. My executrix to lay out £500 in purchasing some freehold land or "Impropricon," my wife and daughter to enjoy the profits therefrom for life, and then to be settled on Gonvill and Caius Colledge in Cambridge forever for the founding of a scholarship and fellowship in such manner as I shall leave direction under my hand and seal. I give £20 towards the education of Non-Conformists sons for the work of the ministry, to be given at the discretion of my executrix. If my daughter depart this life before she accomplish the age of twenty-one, then my will is that my executrix do settle £20 per Annum forever "on the Colledge in New England for the educating of the most hopefull person that the Master & fellows of the said Colledge can procure for the Worke of the Ministry the person soe chosen by the said Master and fellowes to bee a Convert Indian or one that will studdy the Indian Language that he may preach the Gospell among the Indians, to enjoy the said Twenty pounds p Annum seauen yeres if hee doe soe long reside in the said Colledge and at the end of every Seauen yeares or sooner vacancy by death or other wise, a new one to be chosen." The town of Colchester is indebted to me £55, which I leave as follows: to brother Will. Stockton £20; to cousin Owen Stockton £10; the remaining £25 to be equally divided between the children of my sister Elizabeth Cole deceased. My daughter "to attire herselfe in a sober manner as becometh one professing godlines." To brother Roger and John Rant, my Brother and Sister Chaplain, my Brother and Sister Meadow of Henly, to each of them a book out of my library. [Signed] Owen Stockton. Witnesses: William Bixbye, Tho: Senior, and Elizabeth Astye. Proved 27 Nov. 1678 [sic] by Eleanora Stockton, relict and executrix named in the will. (P. C. C., Bath, 156.)

[This testator is named in the will of Susan Bantoft (Waters's Gleanings, p. 1133). Did Harvard College ever receive this legacy? E. F.]

The Will of GEORGE SALTER of Battisford in the County of Suffolk, gent., 15 Sept. 1695. To loving brother Thomas Salter £100, on condition that he pay £46 7s. 9d. due me from him or discharge for the same sum in part of what money I shall happen to owe him for my board at the time of my decease. To my nephew Edward Salter, son of my brother Thomas Salter, now supposed to be beyond the Seas, all my messuages, tenements, hereditaments, and premises with the appurtenances, lying in Willisham, Nettlestead, Often, and Badley, in the County of Suffolk, now in the occupation of John Heyward and Anne Goodwyn or their assigns. Also all my message or tenement commonly called the little White Horse situated in Ipswich, late the estate of Titus Camplyn, with all my right, title, and term of years in the same, to him the said Edward Salter his heirs and assigns forever from and after his return into the Kingdome of England. My nephew Thomas Salter, one other of the sons of my brother Thomas Salter, his heirs or assigns, shall take the profits of all the said estates before devised to my said nephew Edward Salter until he shall return into England; and in case my said nephew Edward Salter shall not come over into England again, then I do give all the said estates to my said nephew Thomas Salter and his heirs forever. To nephew Thomas Salter all my message or tenement with farm, with all lands in Battisford and Barking in Suffolk, now in the occupation of Edward Bugg. To nephew Martyn Salter, one of the sons of my late deceased brother Martyn Salter, and his heirs forever, all my message, lands, tenements, and premises in Monks Ely in the County of Suffolk. To nephew George Salter and his heirs forever, one other of the sons of my late brother Martyn Salter, all that my message or farm in Combes in the County of Suffolk, now in the occupation of William Barton. To Elizabeth Baker, widow, my niece £400. To Elizabeth Baker the younger, her only daughter, £100 to be paid out of my said message and lands in Willesham aforesaid, now in the occupation of John Heyward, at twenty-one or day of marriage. To nephew Thomas Bowes, son of my late sister Elizabeth Bowes, £100. To Elizabeth Hudson widow, late the wife of John Hudson of Hadleigh deceased, and unto Theodore Salter, two of the children of my uncle Edward Salter, £5 apiece. To my said brother Thomas Salter, and to my brother-in-law Richard Bowes, to the aforesaid Thomas Bowes his son, and to my niece Elizabeth Baker, widow, £5 apiece to buy them mourning rings. To the poor of Battisford and Monkes Ely. To John Carter the elder of Stowm-kett, Woollen draper, £5, and to John Carter the younger, his son, 20s. To brother-in-law Richard Bowes £50. All residue of plate, linen, and household goods to brother Thomas Salter. To Mr. John Bridge, minister of Battisford £10. Residue of goods, chattels, and personal estate to the aforesaid Martyn Salter and George Salter equally divided. Executors: Richard Bowes, Martyn Salter, and George Salter. Mr. John Bridge supervisor. [Signed] Geo. Salter. Witnesses: Richard Tastard, John Rust, John Glen, and Sam Waller. Proved 23 Mar. 1698 [probably a clerical error for 1695—by our reckoning 1696— as all wills in this Register both before and after were proved in this year] by Martin Salter and George Salter, nephews and executors. (P. C. C. Bond, 39.)

[To be continued]

## THE GREAT ELM AND ITS SCION

BEFORE its destruction on February 15, 1876, the Great Elm was one of the chief objects of interest in Boston. Though a giant in size and of great age, it was noted principally for the beauty of its proportions. Probably in existence "before the arrival of the first Colonists," it was of sufficient size to be noted upon the map of Boston engraved in 1722. From the largest branch tradition has it that some early executions took place. In later years hangings of a less serious nature occurred there for the exhibition of feeling against unpopular Tories. The tree was used by the Sons of Liberty as a meeting place, and from this it doubtless took its name of Liberty Tree. The Great Elm was nearly destroyed by a storm in 1832, and was further injured in 1860 and 1869, but the tree's final destruction was due to the gale of February, 1876.<sup>1</sup>

At the stated meeting of the New England Historic Genealogical Society held December 1, 1909, a committee<sup>2</sup> was appointed "to consider the location of the scion of the Old Elm and report thereon." Their report is as follows:

Rev. George Hodges, D.D., in his very interesting address before the Society on December 1, 1909, stated that he had "that day stood at the site of the Old Elm on the Common and was pleased to see the healthy tree growing there, which was a scion of the original tree." He expressed the belief of thousands who think as he did. At the close of his address, when remarks were in order, one of this committee publicly stated that to his personal knowledge the present tree was not a sucker or a scion of the famed elm, but the actual one was now on the spot to which it was removed fifty feet or so away, and should be properly marked. The appointment of this committee followed. They observed early in their investigations that the question was of much wider scope than was anticipated in the appointment. Having, as they think, discovered facts of interest to the general public, they have extended the report to cover the entire matter. This procedure was considerably strengthened by an article lately published in the *Boston Evening Record* by Courtenay Guild, Esq. He unceremoniously pricked the bubble when he remarked, "The newspapers of 1876 would quickly put an end to all discussion regarding the old elm on the Common, and show that the present elm is not even a sucker of the old tree. It simply illustrates how easy it is to falsify history concerning an event only thirty-three years ago."

Before considering the question regarding the so-called scion, a few things can with propriety be said concerning the old tree. The investigation has been very thorough and in no instance has evidence been found that the present tree, occupying the site of the old elm, is not one procured by Mr. John Galvin, the then city Forester, at a nursery in Dorchester, and planted out under his immediate supervision as a "Centennial Tree."

<sup>1</sup> Drake, *Old Landmarks and Historical Personages of Boston*, pp. 329-31; Shurtleff's *Topographical and Historical Description of Boston*, ed. 3, pp. xxvi, 332-40; Stark's *Antiquite Views of ye Towne of Boston*, pp. 176-79.

<sup>2</sup> The committee consisted of Messrs. William Carver Bates, Thomas W. Silloway, and Charles F. Read.



THE OLD ELM  
DESTROYED BY A  
GALE FEB. 15, 1876  
THIS ELM  
PLANTED A. D. 1876

The committee, having uncontradicted and positive testimony of the two kinds named, do not hesitate to say that the tree now on the site of the Old Elm was new, and is in no way related to the old tree.

In regard to the sucker of the old tree, the committee state that it grew inside the iron fence once around the old tree. It was about three and a half inches in diameter one foot above the ground, and was not far from two feet from the Old Elm. When the trunk was two inches in diameter a committee made an examination and reported that it grew from a small root of the original tree. Their report was published in the papers of the day. Mr. Thomas W. Silloway, a member of the present committee, was present at the planting of the new tree. It was Mr. John Galvin the city forester's opinion, as well as the judgment of others in authority, that to plant a new tree on the old site was a better work than to replant the sucker of the old one. A few weeks after the planting, Mr. Silloway was informed by Mr. Galvin that the sucker tree had been replanted, and he pointed out the place. It was north of the path leading to Charles Street, fifty-three feet from the site of the famed elm, on a line from the old tree to Walnut Street. Mr. Galvin went as superintendent of the city institution at Deer Island, and Mr. William Doogue was appointed in his stead. Mr. Silloway talked with Mr. Doogue in regard to the old tree, the new one, and the sucker in its new location, all of which Mr. Doogue was familiar with. He promised to put a proper tablet to mark the latter. The two at Mr. Doogue's request went to the old ginkgo tree on Beacon Street Mall, near the Joy Street steps. They decided that the child of the old tree should be marked as the ginkgo tree was, and now is, but it never was done. Mr. Silloway asked Mr. Doogue if there was anything peculiar and especially interesting about the young or sucker tree. Mr. Doogue replied "Indeed there is, and we'll go and see it." They went, and Mr. Doogue pointed out this peculiarity. On the northerly side, perhaps half way around, the bark was like that of all elm trees, the remainder or path side of it was of a very coarse texture and unlike that on the other side. That peculiarity exists to this day. On asking Mr. Doogue why this was so, he replied, "Why, this coarse bark was towards the old tree and not exposed to the sun as the other side was." The tree is somewhat inferior to the new one, and is in a sense vindication of Mr. Galvin's judgment. Another testimonial of importance is from Mr. Frank M. Cowles, published in the *Boston Herald*. Among other things stated in the article is the following:

"I can confirm Mr. Silloway's statement in every particular . . . the real shoot was planted a little west of the old tree where I used to point it out to my friends when they visited Boston as a real descendant of the old elm. There was much severe criticism as to the motive which caused the transplanting."

There is yet another question that may with propriety receive attention. For some years there was a policeman by the name of Thomas S. Adams, appointed 1855, left the force 1878, and died April 8, 1901. He was especially interested in the cultivation of trees, and had many and in va-

riety in his rear yard at 804 Tremont Street. He entertained especial interest in the Old Elm, and in 1873 took three cuttings from it to root. Only one lived, which was taken to the sanitary ground on Flagstaff Hill and was cultivated with care by Mr. Noble, custodian of the place. During his mayoralty Hon. Thomas N. Hart, with Mr. John W. Fraser, a member of the Common Council, in the presence of others did the initiatory work of planting the scion-tree as removed from the sanitary.

The location is on the south side of the hill near the Soldiers' and Sailors' Monument. It is a healthy tree with the trunk eighteen inches in diameter. It is on a line from the monument to Park Square 70 feet from the former and 25 feet from the edge of the gravel path to the tree.

Miss Adelaide M. Adams, daughter of the policeman Adams, residing at the old homestead, testifies to having many times visited the tree with her father, who constantly cared for it to the day of his death.

Much testimony of like nature has been presented confirmatory of the statements herein made in relation to all four of the trees.

In consideration of the foregoing the committee believe the tree at present on the old site is an entirely new one, that the one on the hill is from a scion or cutting from the Old Elm, and the one fifty-three feet north of the old site grew direct from a small root of the famed elm or parent tree. They recommend that each of the two be suitably marked with a granite stone set firmly in the ground, and with substantially these inscriptions.

At the scion-tree:

"This tree grew from a cutting from the Old Elm, rooted by policeman Thomas S. Adams 1873, planted here under the supervision of Hon. Thomas N. Hart, Mayor, and John W. Fraser, Councilman."

At the sucker tree the following:

"This tree sprouted and grew from a root of the Old Elm. Was planted here by the city forester, John Galvin in 1876, soon after the parent tree was blown down."

## THE WOODS FAMILY OF GROTON, MASS.

By HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M., of Boston

[Continued from page 43]

30. CAPT. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Isaac*,<sup>\*</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>1</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 29 Oct. 1725, died at Pepperell, Mass., 25 Jan. 1812. He was a lieutenant and captain in the Revolution.

He married three times: first TRYPHENA PARKER, born at Groton 15 Apr. 1736, died at Pepperell 8 Sept. 1756, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Sawtell) of Groton; secondly at Pepperell, 19 Jan. 1758, MRS. AMY (WILLARD) HAZLETON, born at Harvard, Mass., 25 Dec. 1730, died at Pepperell 10 Sept. 1758, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Tarbell) of Lancaster and Harvard, and widow of Samuel of Harvard; and thirdly at Pepperell, 11 Oct. 1759, MARY<sup>4</sup> WOODS, born at Groton 31 Jan. 1738-9, who survived him, daughter of Jonathan<sup>8</sup> (15).

Child by first wife, born at Pepperell:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1756; m. at Townsend, Mass., 29 Jan. 1779, MOSES SHATTUCK of Pepperell; d. 12 Feb. 1840.

Children by third wife, all born at Pepperell :

- ii. AMY, b. 23 July 1760; d. 2 Jan. 1778.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 17 May 1762; served in the Revolution; d. at Pepperell 20 Dec. 1822; m. at Pepperell, 29 Nov. 1787, ELIZABETH SHATTUCK, b. at Pepperell 7 Jan. 1766, d. there 2 Mar. 1837, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wesson); no issue.
- iv. MARY, b. 1 Dec. 1764; m. 14 June 1780, JOSEPH WHITNEY, JR., of Pepperell, and Acworth, N. H.; d. in 1841.
- v. TRYPHENA, b. 31 Jan. 1767; d. unm. 26 Oct. 1846.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. 7 Apr., d. 10 Oct., 1769.
- 76. vii. JACOB, b. 20 Aug. 1770.
- 77. viii. JAMES, b. 1 June 1772.
- ix. LUCY, b. 21 Jan. 1774; living unm. in 1804.
- x. SARAH, b. 26 Aug. 1776; m. 13 Mar. 1798, ABIJAH PARKER, JR.; d. before 1804.
- xi. JOSEPH, b. 26 Sept. 1779; living in 1804.

31. EPHRAIM<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 25 Apr. 1727, died at Pepperell, Mass., 12 Aug. 1757.

He married BATHSHEBA ———, whose parentage is not known. She married secondly at Townsend, Mass., 7 Nov. 1761, where she was then residing, John Petts, Jr., of Townsend.

Children, the first one born at Groton, the others at Pepperell :

- i. SYBIL,<sup>5</sup> b. 31 Mar. 1752.
- ii. REBEKAH, b. 31 Dec. 1754; m. at Townsend, 3 July, 1778, BENJAMIN LAWRENCE, JR.; d. 30 Sept. 1830.
- iii. LEVINA, b. 26 Mar. 1757.

32. NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 6 Dec. 1731, died at Hollis, N. H., 10 Nov. 1815. He served in the Revolution.

He married first at Hollis, 20 Apr. 1756, SARAH LAKIN, born at Groton 22 Oct. 1735, death record not found, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Shattuck) of Groton and Hollis; and secondly MARY ———, parentage not known, who survived him.

Children by first wife, all born at Hollis :

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 May 1758; m. 29 Dec. 1784, JOHN BOYNTON; d. 10 May 1849.
- 78. ii. JONAS, b. 4 Sept. 1759.
- iii. BETSY, m. 8 May 1784, LIEUT. JOHN BROOKS of Hollis and Hancock, N. H.; d. 9 Oct. 1798.
- 79. iv. NEHEMIAH.
- 80. v. EPHRAIM, b. 11 Sept. 1771.

33. BRIG.-GEN. HENRY<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 4 Sept. 1733, died at Pepperell, Mass., 5 Mar. 1804. He was a lieutenant in the French and Indian War, a major and lieutenant-colonel in the Revolution, a colonel in the Shays Rebellion, a brigadier-general of militia later, a trustee of Groton Academy, and represented Pepperell in the General Court of the State, besides holding other civil positions (see *The Massachusetts Magazine*, vol. 1, p. 244).

He married first at Groton, 13 Apr. 1756, DEBORAH PARKER, born at Groton 4 June 1736, died at Pepperell 22 June 1795, daughter of John and Joanna (Ames) of Groton; and secondly at Pepperell, 5 Oct. 1796, MRS. ELIZABETH (TAYLOR) ROGERS, born at Littleton, Mass., 10 May 1754, died there 20 Aug. 1835, daughter

of Elias and Elizabeth (Shattuck) of Littleton, and widow of Solomon of Pepperell.

Children by first wife, the first two born at Groton, the others at Pepperell:

81. i. HENRY,<sup>s</sup> b. 11 Dec. 1756.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. 2 Aug. 1758; m. 29 May 1777, SIMON GREEN of Pepperell; d. 3 Sept. 1840.
82. iii. SAMSON, b. 13 Sept. 1760.
- iv. SARAH, b. 30 Nov. 1762; m. at Townsend, Mass., 13 Feb. 1781, JOHN HOSLEY of Pepperell; d. 8 Apr. 1814.
- v. HANNAH, b. 4 Sept. 1764; m. 2 Oct. 1788, CAPT. SILAS PIERCE of Peterboro, N. H.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. 21 Oct. 1766; m. 25 June 1789, CALEB<sup>s</sup> WOODS (34, i).
83. vii. THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1769.
- viii. LYDIA, b. 28 Mar. 1771. Perhaps she m. 2 Apr. 1789, RICHARD FITCH of Flintstown (now Baldwin, Me.).
- ix. MILLY, b. 28 Aug. 1772. Perhaps she m. at Townsend, Mass., 13 June 1791, LEMUEL PETTS, JR., of Townsend.
- x. REBEKAH, b. 27 Mar. 1774; d. 6 Jan. 1778.

34. CALEB<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Isaac,<sup>s</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>s</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 22 Jan. 1786-7, died at Dunstable, Mass., 13 Aug. 1822. He served in the Revolution.

He married at Dunstable, 26 Nov. 1767, BETTY CUMMINGS, born at Hollis, N. H., 17 July 1746, died at Dunstable 8 Jan. 1837, daughter of Jerahmael and Hannah (Farwell) of Hollis.

Children, all born at Groton:

84. i. CALEB,<sup>s</sup> b. 4 Sept. 1768.
- ii. BETTY, b. 16 May 1770; m. at Groton 8 Mar. 1792, WILLIAM FITCH of Flintstown (now Baldwin, Me.); d. at Baldwin 5 May 1838.
85. iii. STEPHEN JEWETT, b. 24 Nov. 1771.
- iv. CATHARINE, b. 12 Sept. 1773; m. at Dunstable, 6 Dec. 1798, JOHN WRIGHT; d. at Lowell.
- v. ALETHEA, b. 23 July 1775; m. (1) (int. rec. 15 Apr. 1807) DAVID GOULD of Tyngsborough; m. (2) DEB. JOSEPH WINN of Hudson, N. H.; d. at Tyngsborough 24 Oct. 1846.
- vi. NOAH, b. 28 Aug. 1777; d. unm. at Dunstable 16 Oct. 1829.
86. vii. JONAS, b. 24 Mar. 1779.
- viii. REBEKAH, b. 29 Mar. 1781; m. at Dunstable, 2 June 1807, DR. JACOB PATCH of Camden, Me.; d. at Camden 18 Apr. 1854.
- ix. HENRY FARWELL, b. 10 June 1784; d. unm. at Dunstable 8 Apr. 1809.
- x. HANNAH FARWELL, b. 11 Aug. 1786; d. 1 June 1793.

35. CAPT. SOLOMON<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Isaac,<sup>s</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>s</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 29 Aug. 1747, died at Dunstable, Mass., 3 May 1783. He served, in offices from sergeant to captain, in the Revolution.

He married at Dunstable, 19 Apr. 1770, MARY TAYLOR, born there 17 Jan. 1749-50, died there 15 Feb. 1828, daughter of Samuel and Susannah of Dunstable. She married secondly at Dunstable, 16 Feb. 1786, as his second wife, Lieut. Amariah Swallow of Dunstable.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. MARY,<sup>s</sup> b. 24 Jan. 1771; m. 25 Nov. 1790, EPHRAIM NUTTING, JR.; d. 28 July 1859.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 12 Nov. 1772; m. 16 Jan. 1794, ASA SWALLOW of Pepperell, Mass.; d. at Dunstable 27 Apr. 1848.
87. iii. ISAAC, b. 13 Feb. 1775.
88. iv. ASA, b. 17 Nov. 1776.



- v. DIADEMA, b. 28 Oct. 1778; m. at Pepperell, 22 Dec. 1796, NAHUM SWALLOW of Windsor, Vt.; d. at Whitehall, Ill., 5 Sept. 1858.
- vi. PRUDENCE, b. 22 May 1780; m. at Pepperell, 25 Oct. 1798, DAVID FISK of Dunstable.
89. vii. SOLOMON, b. 10 Apr. 1782.
36. LEMUEL<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Aaron*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 23 Sept. 1742, was living at Pepperell, Mass., in 1790. The dates of his marriage and of his and his wife's death have not been found.
- He married SARAH HOLDEN, born at Groton 24 Mar. 1741, daughter of Stephen, Jr., and Sarah (Wheelock) of Groton and Shirley, Mass.
- Children :
- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. at Groton 16 Jan. 1769; m. WILLIAM SABINE of Putney, Vt.; d. at Malone, N. Y., — Mar. 1855.
  - ii. HANNAH, b. at Pepperell 6 Oct. 1770; m. ELIJAH WHITNEY of Putney, Vt.; d. at Worcester, Vt.
  - iii. MOLLY, b. at Shirley 10 June 1772; m. (1) 13 Mar. 1793, BENJAMIN WARREN of Shirley; m. (2) 15 Oct. 1799, ELEAZER ROBBINS of Lancaster, Mass.; d. at Cambridge, Mass., 17 June 1845.
90. iv. STEPHEN, b. at Shirley 8 May 1774.
- v. LYDIA, b. at Shirley 15 Apr. 1776; m. (1) 13 Mar. 1798, JONAS PUSHEE of Pepperell; m. (2) 10 July 1798, JAMES MASTERS of Hinsdale, N. H.
- vi. EMMIE, bapt. at Groton 20 Sept. 1778; d. 1780.
- vii. AARON, d. young.
- viii. LEVI, b. at Shirley 19 May 178—; m. BETSEY PRATT of Brattleboro, Vt.; said to have lived at Chittenden, Vt., and to have had five children; no further record obtained.
37. SERGT. MOSES<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 16 Feb. 1749–50, died at Acton, Mass., 3 May 1837. He served as sergeant in the Revolution.
- He married first KEZIAH ———, born in 1745, died at Acton 17 Dec. 1791, in her 47th year, parentage not known; and secondly at Westford, Mass., 16 Apr. 1793, HAZADIAH SPAULDING, born at Chelmsford, Mass., 22 May 1763, died at Acton 21 Apr. 1817, daughter of Lieut. Robert and Hazadiah (Johnson) of Chelmsford.
- Children by first wife, all born at Acton :
- i. MOSES,<sup>5</sup> b. 21 Oct. 1772; living in 1832.
  - ii. AARON, b. 21 Dec. 1773; d. unm. at Hamburg, Ger., 3 Nov. 1796.
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. 17 Nov. 1775.
  - iv. HENRY, b. 18 Feb. 1777; d. 7 Nov. 1854.
  - v. DAVID, b. 6 Aug. 1778; living in 1832.
  - vi. ANNA, b. 2 Mar. 1780; m. 24 Feb. 1805, DAVID CHASE of Littleton; living in 1832.
  - vii. DANIEL, b. 21 Nov. 1781.
  - viii. NANCY, b. 16 May 1788; m. at Concord, Mass., 29 Dec. 1808, JAMES STERNS, JR., of Concord, and Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; d. at Saratoga 22 July 1849.
- Children by second wife, all born at Acton :
- ix. SALLY, b. 9 June 1794; living unm. in 1832.
  - x. CLARISSA, b. 7 Aug. 1795; d. young.
  - xi. POLLY, b. 18 July 1796; m. 29 May 1817, SAMSON STEVENS of Chelmsford; living in 1832.
  - xii. JOHN, b. 18 Dec. 1797; d. unm. at Westford, Mass., 11 Nov. 1865.
  - xiii. AARON, b. 9 Apr. 1799; d. unm. (murdered) 6 Dec. 1872.
  - xiv. CLARISSA, b. 20 June 1800; d. unm. 23 Nov. 1833.
  - xv. CHARLOTTE, b. 25 Sept. 1801; d. unm. at Westford 28 Apr. 1870.

38. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Moses,<sup>3</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Pepperell, Mass., 3 Jan. 1754, died at Mason, N. H., 11 May 1830. He served in the Revolution.

He married at Townsend, Mass., 17 June 1779, MARY WAUGH, born at Townsend 25 Apr. 1756, died at Mason 8 Jan. 1841, daughter of James and Mary of Townsend.

Children, all born at Mason :

91. I. JOSEPH,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 Oct. 1782.
92. II. SEWALL, b. 6 Oct. 1784.
- III. POLLY, b. 23 Aug. 1789; d. young.
- IV. SALLY (twin), b. 19 Apr. 1790; m. 13 Jan. 1811, JOHN SWALLOW, 3d.; d. 7 Oct. 1752.
- V. BETSEY (twin), b. 19 Apr. 1790.
- VI. POLLY, b. 9 Mar. 1792. Perhaps she m. 23 Mar. 1809, HUBBARD RUSSELL, JR.
- VII. NANCY, b. 29 June 1794.

39. ABEL<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Reuben,<sup>3</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 2 Jan. 1743-4, was living there in 1790. The records of his marriage and of his and his wife's death have not been found.

He married ANNA ———, whose parentage is not known.

Children, all born at Groton :

- I. ABEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1768.
- II. BENJAMIN, b. 10 Mar. 1770; d. at Richmond, Va., 29 Jan. 1822.
- III. ACHSAH, bapt. 5 May 1770.
- IV. ANNA, b. 15 July 1772. Perhaps she m. (int. rec. at Pepperell, Mass., 2 Sept. 1809) LIEUT. BENJAMIN WHITNEY of Pepperell.
- V. PHILIP, b. 16 Aug. 1774; m. (int. rec. 30 June 1798) PHEBE SAWTELL; said to have been associated with the Boston (Mass.) Museum; d. at Williamsport, Pa., 5 Jan. 1828; no further record obtained.
- VI. BETTY (church rec.), or PATTY (town rec.), b. 16 Sept. 1776. Perhaps she m. at Boston, Mass., 3 July 1799, DANIEL COLE.
- VII. NABBY (church rec.), or ELIZABETH (town rec.), b. 27 May 1779.
- VIII. JACOB, b. 21 Jan. 1782; d. at New Orleans, La., 13 Sept. 1809.

40. SERGT. TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Reuben,<sup>3</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 3 May 1747, died there 16 May 1835. He served as sergeant in the Revolution.

He married at Groton, 24 July 1771, ELIZABETH DALRYMPLE, born at Groton 1 Sept. 1748, died there 25 Oct. 1827, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Blood) of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton :

- I. REBECCA,<sup>5</sup> b. 11 Nov. 1771.
  - II. TIMOTHY, b. 6 Feb., d. 11 Feb., 1773.
  - III. ANNA, b. 3 Apr. 1774; m. JOHN VARNUM.
  - IV. ABIGAIL, b. 10 Jan., d. 16 Feb., 1776.
  - V. MOLLY, or MARY, b. 31 Jan. 1778; m. in 1817, CHRISTIAN SCHULTZ of Charlestown, Mass.; living in 1843.
  - VI. TIMOTHY, b. 11 Feb., d. 2 Apr., 1779.
  - VII. SALLY, b. 8 Mar. 1780.
  - VIII. MITTY, b. 27 July 1782; m. 5 Jan. 1804, OLIVER RICE; d. 8 Dec. 1849.
  - IX. EDE, b. 24 Apr. 1784.
  - X. MAHALA, b. 19 Dec. 1785.
  - XI. LUCY, b. 29 Feb. 1788; m. SAMUEL HAZEN; d. 1 Dec. 1873.
  - XII. ABIGAIL, bapt. 25 Apr. 1790.
  - XIII. ELIZA, b. 23 May 1795; m. 24 June 1825, PHINEAS PARKER FLETCHER; living in 1883.
41. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Reuben,<sup>3</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 27 Jan. 1750-1, died there — Jan. 1822. He served in the Revolution.

He married MRS. RUTH (KEEP) GREEN, born at Westford, Mass., 25 Mar. 1747, died at Groton 12 Sept. 1825, daughter of Jabez and Experience (Lawrence) of Westford and Harvard, Mass., and widow of Benjamin of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. BETTEY,\* b. 23 July 1778.
- ii. RHODA, b. 9 Mar. 1780.
- iii. HULDA, b. 16 Aug. 1782.
- iv. OLIVER, bapt. 2 Oct. 1785; probably d. young.

42. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Reuben*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 26 Apr. 1755, died there 7 Aug. 1825. He served in the Revolution.

He married at Groton, 12 May 1778, ALICE PARKER, born there 6 Feb. 1752, date and place of death not known, daughter of Robert and Deborah (Hubbard) of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton:

39. i. REUBEN,\* b. 3 Feb. 1779.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. 1 June 1780.
- iii. ROBERT, b. 28 Apr. 1782.
- iv. EUNICE, b. 23 Feb. 1784; m. 21 Dec. 1812, JASON WILLIAMS.
- v. LUTHER, b. 10 Mar. 1786.
- vi. SYLVIA, b. 6 Oct. 1788; m. (Int. rec. 1 Oct. 1808) MELZAR DUNBAR of Boston, Mass.; d. at Boston 23 July 1862.

43. LEVI<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 10 May 1753, died at Pepperell, Mass., in 1826. He served in the Revolution.

He married, intention recorded at Pepperell 16 Nov. 1776, SIBEL GILSON, born at Groton 18 Jan. 1757, who survived him, daughter of Peter and Sybil (Whitney) of Groton.

Children, all born at Pepperell:

- i. SIBEL,\* b. 23 Apr. 1777; m. 13 Mar. 1798, TIMOTHY BLOOD.
- ii. ANNA, b. 29 Mar. 1779; m. 19 Oct. 1808, JOSHUA ADAMS of Westford, Mass.
94. iii. LEVI, b. 20 Dec. 1781.
- iv. POLLY, or MARY, b. 17 Apr. 1784; m. at Groton, 10 Mar. 1803, JEPHTHA SHATTUCK of Pepperell; d. 30 Sept. 1865.
- v. LYDIA, b. 8 Feb. 1786; m. 6 Oct. 1806, WILLIAM ROOT.
- vi. LUCINDA, b. 18 Feb. 1788; d. — Mar. 1794.
- vii. BETSEY, b. 9 Mar. 1790.
- viii. SALLY, b. 4 Aug. 1792; d. — Mar. 1798.
- ix. JOHN, b. 17 Jan. 1794.
- x. WALTON, b. 8 Apr. 1797; living in 1828.
- xi. HENRY, b. 5 Mar. 1799.
95. xii. DAVID, b. 11 June 1801.

44. NAHUM<sup>4</sup> WOODS (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>1</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 14 Nov. 1763, died there — Jan. 1820.

He married at Groton, 17 Nov. 1785, JANE DALRYMPLE, born at Groton 20 July 1763, died there — Dec. 1818, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Blood) of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. AMELIA,\* b. 4 Oct. 1786; d. unm. at Westford, Mass., 6 Sept. 1847.
- ii. JANE, b. 5 Nov. 1788; m. 15 Oct. 1812, SIMEON GILSON of Boston, Mass.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 10 June 1790; m. 5 June 1817, CATHARINE GILSON; d. at Groton 30 May 1824.

- iv. CHARLOTTE, b. 18 May 1792; m. 26 Oct. 1815, BENJAMIN EDES.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 8 Feb. 1794; d. at Groton 7 Feb. 1830.
- vi. SARAH RUSSELL, b. 14 Jan. 1798; d. unm. at Groton 19 Dec. 1858.
- vii. ROSILLA, b. 10 Apr. 1800; d. unm. at Westford 9 Sept. 1868.
- viii. ANNE, b. 20 July 1804; d. unm. at Westford 15 Jan. 1845.

45. JOTHAM<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 3 Mar. 1766, died there 17 Mar. 1820.

He married at Pepperell, Mass., 17 Oct. 1790, MARY GILSON, born there 7 May 1771, died at Groton — Aug. 1824, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Shedd) of Pepperell.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. POLLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 Feb. 1791; d. before 1820.
- ii. JOTHAM, b. 13 Aug. 1792; d. before 1820.
- iii. ABI (dau.), b. 10 July 1794; m. after 1820, ——— LEWIS; d. 8 Aug. 1888.
- iv. MARY, b. 28 Mar. 1796; living unm. in 1820.
- v. LYDIA, b. 5 Mar. 1798; living unm. in 1820.
- vi. ZADOCK, b. 9 Sept. 1799; m. 12 July 1821, ROXLEY BLOOD; d. before 1882.
- vii. RALPH, b. 10 Mar. 1801; m. (int. rec. 20 Aug. 1828) PARMELIA WENTWORTH; lived at Westford, Mass., and Brady, Mich.; d. at Brady — Sept. 1847.
- viii. EDITH, b. 19 Nov. 1802; m. ——— BOOTH; d. at Groton 16 Mar. 1856.
- ix. RACHEL, b. 11 Aug. 1804; d. 28 June 1820.
- x. JAMES, b. 11 Oct. 1806; m. ALMIRA GREEN of Pepperell, Mass.; d. at Westford 4 Mar. 1892.
- xi. NAHUM, b. 6 Sept. 1808; d. 23 May 1820.

46. LEVI<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Keene, N. H., 18 Feb. 1765. The parentage of his wife, and the place and date of their deaths, have not been found.

He married at Keene, 29 Sept. 1790, CHARLOTTE FARNSWORTH.

Children, all born at Keene:

- i. LEVI,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 Aug. 1791.
- ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 22 Sept. 1798.
- iii. ENOCH, b. 8 Oct. 1795.
- iv. SILAS, b. 6 June 1798.
- v. ELIJAH, b. 6 Apr. 1800.
- vi. NATHANIEL HILLS, b. 29 Oct. 1803.
- vii. EBER, b. 18 Feb. 1806.
- viii. WILLIAM, b. 8 Feb. 1808.
- ix. ELIZABETH, b. 29 May 1810.
- x. ELVIRA, b. 18 July 1818.

47. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Keene, N. H., 10 June 1769, died at Dedham, Mass., 6 Aug. 1847. He resided many years at Packersfield (now Nelson), N. H.

He married first at Keene, 24 Mar. 1791, RELIEF WILDER, born at Keene 12 Aug. 1772, died at Packersfield (Nelson) 30 July 1824, daughter of Thomas and Lucy (Osgood) of Keene; and secondly, 16 Feb. 1826, MRS. LUCY (SUMNER) PEASE, parentage not known, who died — June 1859.

Children by first wife, the first two born at Keene, the others at Packersfield (Nelson):

- i. LEAFY,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 Apr. 1792; m. at Packersfield (Nelson), 28 Dec. 1813, JOSEPH FELT; d. at Sullivan, N. H., 10 May 1849.

- ii. FANNY, b. 17 Feb. 1794; d. at Packersfield (Nelson) 22 July 1795.
  - iii. FANNY, b. 28 Feb. 1796; m. at Sullivan, N. H., 20 June 1851, as his second wife, JOSEPH FKLT (see i); d. at Winchester, N. H., 25 Feb. 1871.
  - iv. NATHANIEL, b. 20 Feb. 1798; d. unm. 8 Dec. 1853.
  - v. NABBY, or ABIGAIL, b. 6 Apr. 1800; m. at Packersfield (Nelson) 28 Nov. 1822, WILLARD GUILD; d. at Ironton, Ill., 13 June 1874.
  - vi. DAVID, b. 17 Nov. 1802; drowned at Billerica, Mass., 10 Dec. 1824.
  - vii. ISAIAH, b. 28 Dec. 1804; m. LUCINDA JOHNSON; lived at Dublin and Harrisville, N. H.; d. in California 9 Feb. 1855.
  - viii. SAMUEL, b. 25 Feb. 1807; m. HARRIET GORR; lived at Packersfield (Nelson); d. at Keene 29 Sept. 1890.
  - ix. LUCY, b. 12 Apr. 1809; d. 4 Oct. 1814.
  - x. ADER, or EMILY ADA, b. 9 June 1811; m. at Brattleboro, Vt., 29 May, 1837, EDMUND FALES of Dana, Mass.; d. at Troy, N. Y., 11 May 1887.
  - xi. HANSON, b. 21 Mar. 1814; d. 11 Aug. 1825.
  - xii. WILLIAM, or WILLIAM HANSON, b. 21 June 1817; lived at Boston, Mass.; m. at Nashville (now Nashua), N. H., 9 Oct. 1844, MARIAH PALMER LILLIS of Dorchester, N. H.; d. at Nashua 5 Feb. 1861.
48. ENOCH<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Keene, N. H., 29 Jan. 1771, died there 25 Mar. 1836.
- He married at Keene, 1 Sept. 1789, NABBY, or ABIGAIL, BUTTERFIELD, born in 1763, died at Sullivan, N. H., 9 Jan. 1821, aged 57, daughter of Thomas of Packersfield (now Nelson), N. H. Children, all born at Sullivan:
- i. POLLY,<sup>6</sup> or MARY, b. 9 Jan. 1791; m. 15 July 1809, CHARLES CARTER; d. at Nashua, N. H., 20 Aug. 1852.
  - ii. LYDIA, b. 5 Mar. 1792; m. 12 Jan. 1816, BENJAMIN KEMP, JR.; d. at Enfield, Mass., 21 Sept. 1871.
  - iii. PRUDENCE, b. 9 May 1793; m. 1 June 1815, CAPT. RUFUS MASON of Dublin, N. H.; d. at Sullivan 7 Sept. 1852.
  - iv. ENOCH, b. 7 Jan. 1798; m. 17 Dec. 1823, ELIZABETH FROST; d. at Newport, N. H., 10 Feb. 1826.
49. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Keene, N. H., 14 Oct. 1772, died there 29 Oct. 1837. He resided some years at Sullivan and at Gilsum, N. H.
- He married at Keene, 19 Mar. 1797, BETSEY MEAD, born at Lynn, Mass., 11 Oct. 1774, died at Glover, Vt., — Apr. 1868, daughter of David and Betsey (Johnson) of Lynn.
- Children, the first four born at Sullivan, the others at Gilsum:
- i. CHARLES,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 May 1799; lived in Virginia.
  - ii. DAVID, b. 5 Oct. 1801; lived at Java, N. Y.
  - iii. WILLIAM, b. 30 June 1803.
  - iv. SOLOMON, b. 27 Sept. 1805; lived at Lowell, Mass.
  - v. ABEL WILDER, b. 12 Sept. 1807; lived at Cambridge, Vt.
  - vi. BETSEY, b. 18 July 1810; m. at Keene, 19 Jan. 1832, HORACE LEONARD; lived at Glover, Vt.
  - vii. SALLY HERRICK, b. 2 June 1814; m. (1) at Keene, 4 May 1841, LEONARD B. HARTWELL of Fitchburg, Mass.; m. (2) ——— SAWTELLE of Fitchburg.
  - viii. HENRY, b. 2 Oct. 1817; lived in Ark.
50. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Keene, N. H., 16 July 1778, died there 19 June 1852.
- He married at Packersfield (now Nelson), N. H., 5 June 1802, SALLY BROWN, born at Packersfield (Nelson) 13 Jan. 1778, died at Bellows Falls, Vt., 29 Oct. 1844, daughter of John and Mary of Packersfield.

## Children, all born at Keene :

- i. ABIGAIL,\* or NABBY, b. 24 June 1808; m. 1 Feb. 1827, JOSEPH GILMAN BRIGGS; d. at Charlestown, N. H., 17 Jan. 1889.
- ii. MARY, b. 28 Aug. 1805; m. 3 Sept. 1826, SAMUEL TOWNS, 2D; d. at Keene 11 Apr. 1891.
- iii. ORKN, b. 1 July 1808; m. (1) 11 Feb. 1834, CHARLOTTE ELLIS; m. (2) at Westmoreland, N. H., 30 Aug. 1836, DINAH FRENCH; m. (3) MARY YARDLY; lived at Westmoreland; d. 20 Jan. 1893.
- iv. HENRY, b. 17 Mar. 1811; m. in 1840, SUSAN CROSBY of Dummerston, Vt.; d. 17 May 1878.
- v. SALLY, b. 19 July 1818; d. unm. at Charlestown, N. H., 9 Nov. 1832.
- vi. DIANA, b. 2 Nov. 1815; m. at Keene, 13 May 1837, GEORGE A. GRAVES of Brattleboro, Vt.; d. 8 Feb. 1905.
- vii. DELIA, b. 26 May 1818; d. unm. 16 June 1837.
- viii. GEORGE, b. 9 June 1822; m. at New Bedford, Mass., 21 June 1848, ANNA M. BRAMHALL; lived at Boston, and now living at Cambridge, Mass.

51. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Keene, N. H., 3 Sept. 1782, died there 29 June 1826.

He married at Keene, 28 Dec. 1803, NABBY, or ABIGAIL, NURSE, born there 28 Apr. 1786, died at Malden, Mass., — Mar. 1856, daughter of Benjamin and Mercy (Stevens) of Keene.

## Children, perhaps not in order of birth :

- i. HARRY,\* or HENRY, bapt. at Keene 16 July 1816; lived at Stoddard, N. H. Perhaps he m. (1) at Rockingham, Vt., 6 Nov. 1836, HANNAH PIERCE; and (2) at Keene, 2 May 1847, EMELINE L. COOKE.
- ii. ALMON, bapt. at Keene 16 July 1816.
- iii. CHARITY P. (twin?), bapt. at Keene 16 July 1816; m. at Boston, Mass., 9 Apr. 1848, CHARLES J. B. MOULTON; lived at Boston; d. there 20 May 1849, aged 39.
- iv. JOSIAH (twin?), d. at Keene 27 Oct. 1813, aged 4.
- v. LAURA, bapt. at Keene 16 July 1816; m. at Boston, 28 Apr. 1850, as his second wife, CHARLES J. B. MOULTON (see iii); lived at Boston and Cambridge, Mass.; d. at Boston 9 Apr. 1894, aged 81 y. 11 m.
- vi. JOSIAH, lived at Stoddard, N. H.
- vii. ABBY ANN, m. at Boston, 19 Dec. 1841, GEORGE W. ROLLINS; lived at Roslindale, Mass.; d. there 5 Jan. 1894, aged 76 y. 9 m.
- viii. WILLIAM, bapt. at Keene 6 Nov. 1819; lived at Stoddard, N. H.
- ix. MELISSA RUSSELL, bapt. at Keene 5 May 1822; m. at Boston, 28 Apr. 1842, SALMA KENDALL.
- x. ALONZO, d. unm. at New Orleans, La.

52. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Lancaster, Mass., 2 Jan. 1759, died at Fairlee, Vt., 28 Mar. 1825,

He married first at Lancaster, 5 Jan. 1785, ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> WOODS, born at Leominster, Mass., 12 June 1764, died at Fairlee 18 Apr. 1817, daughter of Levi<sup>4</sup> (21); and secondly at Fairlee, Mrs. MARY (PETERS) BUELL, whose parentage and dates of birth, marriage and death have not been found.

## Children by first wife, all born at Leominster :

- i. ELIZABETH,\* b. 28 Apr. 1785; m. 6 May 1813, EPHRAIM NICHOLS; d. 2 Feb. 1824.
- ii. SARAH (family rec.), or MOLLY (town rec.), b. 24 Dec. 1786; m. PHINEAS SAWYER.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Mar. 1789; d. unm. at Lowell, Mass., 6 Apr. 1856.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 12 Apr. 1791; m. at Lancaster, 18 Sept. 1814, EMILY WYMAN; lived at Keene, N. H.

- v. VASHTI, b. 8 Apr. 1798; m. 25 Aug. 1816, GARDNER WILDER; d. 4 Dec. 1820.
- vi. JUDITH, b. 8 June 1795; d. unm. at Leominster, 27 Nov. 1856.
- vii. JOSIAH, b. 19 July 1797; m. at Vershire, Vt., 14 Jan. 1830, HANNAH ALMIRA BARRETT; d. at Marshfield, Vt., 2 Apr. 1868.

Child by second wife, born at Fairlee:

- viii. HARRIET BUELL, b. 19 Jan. 1822; m. at Berlin, Vt., 22 Mar. 1839, THEODORE ATKINSON DODGE of Montpelier, Vt.

- 53. ASA<sup>a</sup> WOODS (*Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Leominster, Mass., 6 May 1766, died before 1835.

He married at Leominster, 29 Jan. 1789, BETSEY, or ELIZABETH, SMITH, born about 1765, died at Leominster 12 May 1839, aged 74, whose parentage is not known.

Children, all born at Leominster:

- i. LEVI,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 May 1789; d. 27 Mar. 1820.
- ii. ASA, b. 31 Oct. 1790; d. 7 July 1823.
- iii. SYLVESTER, b. 9 Aug. 1792; m. POLLY SMITH of Rindge, N. H.; d. 2 Aug. 1822.
- iv. CEPHAS, b. 30 Mar. 1794; m. ———; d. 30 Dec. 1868.
- v. LUCINDA, b. 28 Jan. 1796; d. unm. 13 Mar. 1835.
- vi. SOPHIA, b. 15 Dec. 1797; d. unm. 20 May 1826.
- vii. MARY, b. 20 Feb. 1800; d. unm. 20 Jan. 1825.
- viii. BETSEY, b. 3 Jan. 1802; d. unm. 28 Nov. 1880.
- ix. MYRA (twin), b. 18 Jan. 1804; d. unm. 1 Mar. 1852.
- x. MARIA (twin), b. 18 Jan. 1804; d. 9 Nov. 1819.

- 54. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Leominster, Mass., 29 June 1775, died there 4 Dec. 1847.

He married at Leominster, 14 Dec. 1806, EUNICE POWERS, born at Leominster 3 Aug. 1787, died there 1 Apr. 1867, daughter of Levi and Polly of Leominster.

Children, all born at Leominster:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1807; m. 17 Aug. 1843, JOHN STRATTON; d. 20 Sept. 1878.
- ii. LEANDER, b. 22 Oct. 1808; m. ADALINE BALDWIN; d. in California 9 Dec. 1862.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 27 Sept. 1810; m. 2 May 1839, SARAH R. WHITNEY; d. 31 Jan. 1844.
- iv. SALLIE, b. 22 Feb. 1812; m. 27 Oct. 1853, as his second wife, DENNIS DERBY (see vi); d. 15 Nov. 1875.
- v. MARTHA, b. 1 Oct. 1813; m. 31 Jan. 1856, as his second wife, CHARLES WIDDIFIELD (see ix); d. at Worcester, Mass., 9 Feb. 1871.
- vi. MARY REBECCA, b. 31 Oct. 1815; m. 14 May 1840, DENNIS DERBY; d. 27 Sept. 1852.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 27 Mar. 1818; m. at Athol, Mass., 31 May 1865, MRS. DEBORAH MARIA (FAY) BOURNE; d. 25 May 1892.
- viii. EMORY JOSEPH, b. 6 Mar. 1820; m. 1 Jan. 1850, MARIA DIVOL; d. 20 July 1896.
- ix. SUSAN MINERVA, b. 23 Aug. 1822; m. 25 June 1851, CHARLES WIDDIFIELD; d. at Templeton, Mass., 18 July 1853.
- x. MARIA EUNICK, b. 14 Nov. 1824; m. 23 May 1848, JOSIAH KENDALL; d. at Sterling, Mass., 8 Aug. 1890.
- xi. JOHN POWERS, b. 1 Jan. 1827; d. unm. 23 Nov. 1895.
- xii. HENRY ALBERT, b. 7 Aug. 1829; d. unm. 28 Jan. 1893.
- xiii. CHRISTIANA SOPHILA, b. 15 May 1832; m. at Boston, Mass., 26 May 1875, as his third wife, JOHN COOLIDGE of Westminster, Mass.; d. at Bolton, Mass., 29 Oct. 1898.
- xiv. CAROLINE AMELIA, b. 3 June 1833; m. 8 Feb. 1855, BENJAMIN ICHABOD FISKE of Lexington, Mass.; d. at Charlestown, Mass., 23 Dec. 1888.

55. JOHN<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*John,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Leominster, Mass., 19 Apr. 1771, died before 1825.

He married at Leominster, 22 Oct. 1797, SALLY DIVOLL, who died there in 1825, probably daughter of John and Elizabeth of Leominster.

Children, born at Leominster :

- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1798; living at Fairlee, Vt., in 1825.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 10 Nov. 1799; d. before 1825.

56. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*John,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Leominster, Mass., 18 Sept. 1773, died there 7 July 1843.

He married at Leominster, 14 Nov. 1826, SUKEY HOAR, born at Littleton, Mass., 24 Oct. 1792, died at Leominster 14 Jan. 1834, daughter of Abel and Hannah (Hunt) of Littleton.

Children, all born at Leominster :

- i. LAURA JANE<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. 10 July 1827; m. 14 June 1854, JOHN THOMAS HARLOW; living at Leominster.
- ii. LEFE ANN (twin), b. 10 July 1827; m. at Worcester, Mass., 31 May 1848, ALONZO S. PUTNAM of Sterling, Mass.; d. at Worcester 6 Dec. 1869.
- iii. CHARLES NICHOLS, b. 8 Apr. 1829; m. 17 June 1860, SUSANNAH MATTHEWS; d. at Leominster 29 May 1899.
- iv. CLARINDA, or CLARA, b. 8 Feb. 1831; m. at Worcester, 1 Feb. 1854, GEORGE GATES; d. at Leominster 7 Dec. 1865.
- v. SARAH (twin), b. 30 Dec. 1833; m. at Worcester, 20 Nov. 1855, DANIEL E. HUNT; living at Worcester.
- vi. SUSAN (twin), b. 30 Dec. 1833; d. unm. 1 Apr. 1854.

[To be continued]

---

## EXTRACTS FROM THE JOURNAL OF ELDER PHINEHAS PILLSBURY OF NOBLEBORO, ME.

From a copy in possession of this Society

[Continued from page 76]

[88]

1832. Jan. 26. Mr. David house to Miss. Han. Sidelinger  
 Feb. 5. Mr. Elbridge Hall to Miss. Mary Varnah.  
 " 9. Mr. John Havener to Miss. Mary Nash.  
 Mar. 1. Mr. Rob. Hiscock to Miss. Emeline Dodge  
 Apr. 5. Mr. David Hatch to Miss. Olive Hall.

[89]

- Apr. 10. Mr. James Tukey to Miss. Bettsey Varnah.  
 June 24. Mr. John T. Hilton to Miss. \*Abigail Glidden.  
 July 29. Mr. Israel Brown to Miss. Mary Hall.  
 Sep. 2. Mr. Mace Shephard to Miss. Jane Chapman\*  
 Octo. 23. \*Mr. George Hall to Miss. Hannah Hall.  
 Nov. 8. \*Mr. John Humes to Eliza Hidenham.  
 Nov. 25. Mr. \*James Brown to Almira Moody.

\* Dead.



- Dec. 6. Mr. Jewit Hilton to Miss. Hannah Chapman.  
 " 30. Mr. Joel Chap. to Miss. Mariah Chapman.  
 1833 May 19. Mr. Jona. Oliver to Miss. Caroline Sidding.  
 June 16. Mr. Wm. Curtis to Miss. Nancy Chapman.  
 July 28. \*Mr. John Hall to Miss. \*Thankful Bryant.  
 Octo. 29 Mr. Wm. Glidden to Miss. Jane Hussey.  
 Nov. 21. Mr. Algenon S. Austin to Miss. Salome Glidden  
 Dec. 25. Mr. George Hatch to Miss. Lydia York.  
 " 29. Mr. Charles Eugley to Miss. Sabra Eugley.  
 1834. Jan. 16. Mr. James Licener to Miss. \*Loisa Hall.  
 Apr. 3. Mr. Cushing Russell to Miss. Dorcas Rollings  
 May 25. Mr. \*John Ceiders to Miss. Herriet Benner.  
 June 15. Mr. Joseph Hall to Miss. Dorcas Teague.  
 Sept. 14. Mr. Wm. Jones to Miss. Menervy Hatch.  
       & Mr. Henry Varnah to Miss. Anne Hall  
 Octo. 5. Mr. John Maddox to Miss. Mary J. Palmer.  
 Dec. 7. Mr. Jacob Haha to Miss. \*Mary Ann Chapman  
 " 28. Mr. \*Joseph Jackson to Miss. Winiford Lins.  
 1835. Feb. 9. Mr. John A. Chap. to Miss. Jane Merrill.  
 Feb. 26. Mr. Thomas Lawler to Miss. Mary Ann Hall.

## [90]

- May 17. Mr. Daniel Moody Jr. to Miss. Mary Dunbar  
 June 23. Mr. \*Luman Avery to Miss. Rachel Chap.  
 Aug. 13. Mr. Daniel Hall Jr. to Miss. Lucinda Hall.  
 Sep. 28. \*Mr. Sumner Chap. to Miss. Nancy Brow.  
 Dec. 3. \*Mr. Herry Hiscock to Miss. Martha Chap.  
       & Mr. Craton Hiscock to Miss. Priscilla Chap.  
 1837. Mar. 2. Mr. George Chap. to Miss. Mary J. Sidelin.  
 July 13. Mr. Royal Jones Brdbury to Miss. Jane L. Par.  
 August 27. Mr. Sam. Maxwell to Miss. Emarentha Mower.  
 Nov. 5. Mr. John Harris to Miss. Hannah Keay.  
 1838, Aug. 4. Mr. John Sawyer to Miss. Eleta Mower  
 June 7. Mr. Ingerson Parker to \*Miss. Perme. Park.  
 Feb. 15. Mr. Joseph Teague to Miss. Jerusha Thurston  
 Sep. 29. Mr. Cephas Wright to Miss. Nancy Merrill.  
 Nov. 11. Mr. Calvin S. Coburn to Miss. Mary Keay.  
 " 22. Mr. Joseph Merrill to Miss. Han. Mace.  
 1839 June 20. Mr. James Pera to Mrs. Marribah Gray.  
 1840 Sept. 17. Mr. Sam. R. Lemont to Miss. Jane Sawyer.  
 1841. Nov. 11. Mr. John Hodgdon to Miss. Olive Record.  
 1842. Sep. 18. Mr. Wm. S. Parker to Miss. Mary A. P. Jack.  
       & Mr. Joseph L. Jack to Miss. Mary Ann Parker.  
 Nov. 2. Mr. Peter S. Mower to Miss. Sarah D. Pillsbury.  
 1843. July 23 Mr. Cyrus M. Pratt. to Miss. Phebe W. Pills.  
 1844. Apr. 14. Mr. Joiah P. Longley to Miss. Rebe. Ann Colby.  
 May 12 Mr. George W. Foss. to Miss. Emily Coburn  
 Nov. 17. Mr. Albion P. Mower to Miss. Ann Larrabee  
 1845. Feb. 13. Mr. Wm. R. Frye to Miss. \*Milcent Mower.

## [91]

1846. Sept. 29. Mr. Morgan Brewester to Miss. Susan Robinson  
 1847 May 25. Mr. Jefferson C. Willson to Miss. \*Cynthia M. Larrabee

1847 June 20. Mr. Humphry G. Rose to Miss. Ursula Rackley  
 1848. Octo. 1 Mr. John W. Weeks. to Miss. Mary Dutton of Whitefield.  
 Sept. 2. 1849 Mr. Phinehas P. Chap. to Miss Martha Jane Chap. both of Dam.  
 June 14, 1851 Mar. Mr. George W. Jackman to Miss. Lucretia A. Pillsbury both of Hopkenton, N. H.

## [92]

Sarah D. Chapman our adopted daughter was born Nov. 15, 1823. Was mar. to Mr. Peter S. Mower Nov. 2, 1842. Their Child Charles was born \*Sept. 26, 1849. Mary Jane Pillsbury, Phinehas' daughter was b. Feb. 1, 1823. David Calvin's son was born May 2, 1830. James Edwards Thomas Son was born Feb. 6, 1840. Sarah's Ch. Charles was born Sep. 26, 1849. Mariah Seavey was born April 11, 1851.

## [93]

My Father's 2<sup>d</sup> family by his 2<sup>d</sup> Wife Sarah Dickenson. Bettsey was born May 9, 1775, died June 13, 1776. Apphia was born Jan. 6, 1777. Died August 31, 1807. Parker was born July 23, 1778, Died Octo. 20, 1801. Paul was born June 6, 1780, Still living 1850. Sam. 1 was born March 28, 1782, Died Aug. 22, 1784. Oliver was born Octo. 29, 1783. Still living 1850. Sam. 2d. was born June 12, 1786. Still living " Enoch was born \*May 9, 1788. Died 1818.\* Feb. 15. Sally was born Dec. 14, 1789. Still living in 1850. John 1 was born Sept. 25, 1792. Died Nov. 9, 1793: John 2, was born May 29, 1795. Still living 1850. My Mother Sarah Dickenson Died April 13, 1827.

## [94]

## FATHER WOOD'S FAMILY RECORD.

Father Capt. Joseph Wood b. in Beverly Mass. 1720  
 Israel Wood born Octo. 27, 1744, Died Nov. 13, 1800. Married to Phebe Holt.\* Who was b. Feb. 9, 1752. Died Feb. 12, 1831. Phebe Wood b. April 22, 1762. Married to Phinehas Pillsbury, Octo. 21, 1788. D. Sept. 14, 1801. Anna Wood b. April 18, 1771. Died Dec. 19, 1776.  
 Lois Wood b. Feb. 6, 1774, mar. to Ezra Parker Dec. 27, 1791. Anna Wood 2d. born Nov. 14, 1776, died April 11, 1841.  
 Ruth W. born Nov. 15, 1779, mar. to James Savage March 7, 1811. Israel W. born July 20, 1782, mar. to Joanna Parker Dec. 15, 1808, died May 25, 1831.  
 Joseph W. born April 1, 1785. mar. to Hannah Johnson Nov. 7, 1813. died Jan. 26, 1834. Hannah W. born Jan. 27 1788. mar. to Isaac Perry Dec. 26, 1815. died Octo. 31, 1846. Sam. Holt W. born July 19, 1791. died May 2, 1827.

Their ages. when died, and now living Mar. 1851.

Father Wood died at the age of 56, his wife 79. Phebe W. died at age of 32 and 5 months nearly. Anna W. died at the age of 5 years 8 months. Lois W. now living at the age of 77 one month. Anna W. died at the age of 67 and 6 months. Ruth W. now living at the age of 71 and 4 months. Israel W. died at the age of 48. & 10 months. Joseph W. died at the age

of 48 & 9 months. Hannah W. died at the age of 57 & 11 months. Sam. H. W. died at the age of 37 & 10 months. Ez. Par. died 1818 aged 51 years. Ezra Parker b. 1767. \*Sept. 24, 1768.

## [95]

Cap. Joseph Wood, Grandfather. Died in Bluehill June 20, 1813, aged 93.

Henry Jaques Carpener came [from England] to Newbery 1640 m. Anna Knight Octo 8, 1648. He died Feb. 24, 1687 aged 69. She died Feb. 22, 1705. Ch. Henry July 30, 1649.

Mary Nov. 12, 1651. & died Octo. 23, 1653.

Mary 2 born the same day. Richard 1658.

Stephen Sep. 9, 1661. Sarah March 20, 1664.

Daniel Feb. 20, 1667. Elizabeth Octo 28, 1669.

Ruth April 14, 1672. Abigail March 11, 1674.

Hannah. unknown. His Son Henry mar. & died before 1687, leaving one son Henry. Richard m. Ruth Plumer Jan. 18, 1682. and drowned May 28, 1683. Ch. Richard Dec. 5, 1682, he died and they another born Jan. 6, 1684. Whom she called Richard. Stephen m. Deborah Plumer May 13, 1684 Ch. Stephen b. July 28, 1686 [d. 1779, a. 93] Sam. March 9, 1692. Mary Sept. 26, 1694. Sarah Sep. 23, 1697. Richard April 1, 1700. \*Benj. Sept. 23, 1702 [d. Sept. 13, 1782, a. 80] Ann Feb. 25, 1705. Daniel m. Mary Williams Mar. 20, 1693†. Ch. Daniel Dec. 27, 1693.† Richard Feb. 2, 1696.† Thus far the Jaques family. The Pills. fam. stand thus. William it is said came fr. Staffordshire Eng. about 1641, his wife was Dor. Crosby. He died June 19, 1686. Ch. Caleb Jan. 28, 1654, died July 4, 1680. William Jr. July 7, 1656. Experience Apr. 10, 1658. Increase Octo. 10, 1660. Thankful Ap. 22, 1662. Joshua June 20, 1664. Moses Job & Abel [no record] Wm. Jr. m. Mary Kenny Dec. 3, 1677. Ch. Wm. March 22, 1680. Exp. April 16, 1682. Wm. 2 July 7, 1687. Lydia Dec. 25, 1689. Increase Jan. 5, 1695. Apphia May 8, 1700. Moses m. Susana Worth 1668. Ch. Joseph June 9, 1670. [Moses Jr. b. 1673] Dorothy Ap. 9, 1675. Susan Feb. 5, 1677. Judith Mar. 16, 1679. Caleb July 27, 1681. Hannah May 3, 1686. Job. m. Kathrene Gavet. & My Grandfather

## [96]

His Ch. Daniel b. Sep. 20, 1678. Josiah Ap. 17, 1686. Abel m. Mary ———. Ch. Joshua b. Ap. 12, 1679. John Sep. 13, 1682. Jacob. Mar. 20, 1687. Abel Ap. 12, 1690. Eliz. Mar. 20, 1694. Moses Son Joseph m. Sarah ———. Ch. Joseph b. Jan. 16, 1695. Moses Sep. 19, 1697. Nathan June 3, 1699. Moses Jr. m. Abigail Rolf 1698. Ch. Moses b. Jan. 1699 [d. 1786, a. 87] Abigail Aug. 9, 1700. Job's son Daniel m. Sarah Allen 1703. Moses' Son Caleb m. Sarah Morse 1702. . . .

## [101]

1816. Jan. 25. David Webster to Martha Gliddin.

May 19. James Benner to Hannah Wyman.

July 18. Zacheus Mahew to Sarah Thare.

" 28. Daniel Oliver to Jane Davidson.

Octo. 31. James Barstow to Mary Flint.

\* Dead.

† On page 111 these dates are given 1793, 1793 and 1796, which are probably correct.

[To be continued]

# LIST OF EMIGRANTS TO AMERICA FROM LIVERPOOL 1697-1707<sup>1</sup>

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

If I find Jno Lealand bound to Virg or Maryland I must write to his father a Tapeweaver in Salford.

Richard Hilton Apprentice to m<sup>r</sup> Bryan Blundell for 11 Yeares to Comen[ce] from his first Arrivall in Virginea Or Maryland, Indenture dated 28 of October 1697.

Martin Heyes, Apprentice to Thomas Johnson j<sup>r</sup> Esq<sup>r</sup> (or Assignes) for 4 Yeares to Comence from his first arrivall in Virginea Or Maryland Indent[ure] dated y<sup>e</sup> 27 day of October 1697.

William Mosson Apprentice to Lewis Jenkins for 5 Yeares to Comence from his first Arrivall in Virginea Or Maryland Indenture dated the 29 day of October 1697

Isabell Conley Apprentice to Lewis Jenkins for 7 Years to Comence from hir first Arrivall at Virginea Or Maryland Indenture dated y<sup>e</sup>: 23 day of Octobr 1697

Margery Blundell to Henry Farar for 4 Years to Virginea [or] Maryland Indenture dated y<sup>e</sup> 11 : day of Novb<sup>r</sup> 1697.

Law: GillGrist to Henry Farrar for 7 Years to Virginea [or] Maryland Indenture dated y<sup>e</sup> 11 day of Nov<sup>r</sup> 1697

Tho: Silvester to Henry Farrar for 7 Years to Virginea Or Maryland Indenture dated y<sup>e</sup> 11 day of Nov<sup>r</sup> 1697

Isabel Conley to Lewis Jenkins for 7 Years to Virginea Or Maryland Indenture dated y<sup>e</sup> 23 day of Nov<sup>r</sup> 1697.

J<sup>no</sup> Leek to m<sup>r</sup> Lewis Jenkins for 5 Years to Virginea Or Maryland Indenture dated y<sup>e</sup> first day of December 1697

W<sup>m</sup> Ludloe [?] of Bradfrd in Yorkeshire App<sup>r</sup> to m<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Chantrell for 5 years to Virgin<sup>a</sup> or Maryland

W<sup>m</sup> Gibson to Randle Galloway for 4 Years to Virginea or Maryland Indenture dated y<sup>e</sup> first day of December 1697—

J<sup>no</sup> Webster to Randle Galloway for 8 Years to Virginea or Maryland

[ ] Green (p<sup>r</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Parrs order) to W<sup>m</sup> Chantrelle for 4 yeares.

[ ] Haddam (p<sup>r</sup> ditt order [ ] same.

[ ] 97 Paul Leighmans Indnt to Randle Galloway for 9 yea[r]s].

J<sup>no</sup> Moores Indnt to Randle Gallowa[y] 9 yeares

Jan 3 } Georg. Worrs of y<sup>e</sup> County of Lancast App. to Ra[n]dle

[ ] b 7 } Galloway for Eight Yeares to Virginea or Maryland [ ] now

<sup>1</sup>This list, comprising over 1500 names, is to be found in the back of vols. 5 and 7 of the Records of the Corporation of Liverpool, deposited in the Town Clerk's Office, Leasing Department, Liverpool. The entries were originally arranged chronologically, but vol. 5 has been rebound and the pages have been misplaced. The entries are apparently not official, and most of the writing can only be described as scribbling. The writer or writers—the entries seemingly being made by three different scribes—were evidently employed to draw up the indentures. The words "pd." and "delivered" in the margin appear to refer to the indentures, and there is one entry stating that twenty shillings was paid for four indentures.—E. F.

The use of apostrophes at the end of words has been rendered necessary to represent the signs of abbreviation in the original manuscript.

	drawn pr Capt Claytns man.
ditto } die }	Rich <sup>d</sup> Jones of Carnarvon Apprentice to Randle Galloway for Eight Yeares to Virginia or Maryland this Indent. was drawn p Capt Claytn man.
Janu': 5 } 97 }	Maudlin Danis of Ruthin of Wales App' to m <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Webster to Virgin or Maryland for 5 yeares delivred
	Katherine Perry of Ruthin to him for y <sup>e</sup> same time. delivred.
	Joan Rowland of Bangor in Wales to him for y <sup>e</sup> same time deliv
	Richard Jones of Denbyshire for y <sup>e</sup> same time delid
	Edward Jones of Willison in Cheshire for y <sup>e</sup> same time deli'd
	Thomas Cook of Frodsham for y <sup>e</sup> same time delid
	Willm Smith of Dover for 4 yeares delid
Jan' 8. 97.	John White of Cicester in Gloucester shire 4 years [delid]
	Jno Tonnard for Barbadoes
Not p' 8. 97	Hugh Gryffeth of Denby to Randle Gallowai 4 yeares
Not p'	W <sup>m</sup> Gryffeth to y <sup>e</sup> same for y <sup>e</sup> same time
10	Hugh Partington to Randle Galloway 4 yeares
11	James Walker to ditt 4 yeares
10	J <sup>no</sup> Thomas of St Asaph to Randl Gall 4 yeares
20	Hugh Roberts of Anglesay in wales to Jonath Livesey 4 yeares
20	J <sup>n</sup> Gryffin of Carnarv 4 yeares
	Ann Jones of Anglesey to ditt 6 yeares.

---

To J<sup>no</sup>. Marshall Mast of Y<sup>e</sup> Ann And Sarah

Henry Ripley of York	4 yeares.
Daniel Showland of Cork	4 yeares
J <sup>no</sup> Wilson [?] of Nycrofte in Lecestershire	4 yeares
James Eccles of Loughlavin in Ireland	4 yeares

---

	J <sup>no</sup> Steward of London	4 yeares
April 19-98	Thomas Evans of Denbyshire Carpent. App <sup>r</sup> 4 yeares for Pennsylvania to Rich <sup>d</sup> Adams & W <sup>m</sup> Lewis	

---

For Barbadoes or some of y<sup>e</sup> Barbba' Islands

May y <sup>e</sup> 5-1698	Joseph Stile of Talkell Hill <sup>2</sup> Staffordshi' bond' 4 yeares 6 m <sup>o</sup>	
	James Gordon	
ditto die	W <sup>m</sup> English of Fur in Scotland 4 yeares	
ditto die	Samul Wallington of Presbury 4 yeares	
ditto die	Roger Sharples of Lealan' 4 yeares	
ditto die	Rich <sup>d</sup> Hughes of Mould 4 yeares	
May 11-'98	Thom': Prichard of Beaumaris 7 yeares	
ditto die	Peter Jones of Flintshire 4 yeares	
May 16	J <sup>no</sup> Prior of Pisor in Flintshire 4 yeares	
June 7-98	W <sup>m</sup> Russel of Kinsale 4 yeares	
July 5. 98	Joseph Stile of Staffordshire ap <sup>r</sup> m' Gordon	4 4 yeares <sup>2</sup>
	W <sup>m</sup> English of Scotland	5 4 yeares <sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup>Talk o' th' Hill.

<sup>2</sup>This entry crossed out.

June 21-98	Jane Horton [or Foster] of Windle Apr. to m' Edw. Tarleton 4 years	
June 21-98	Rich <sup>d</sup> Cowlund [?] of Thornton Leicastia app <sup>r</sup> to m <sup>r</sup> Gordon 7 years—16	
	William Wilson of Langton in s <sup>d</sup> County to ditto	8 years 15
June 27	Jonathan Davis to ditto	4 years 19
— 27	Augustine Ca [rr?] 4 years	4 years 17
— 27	Rich <sup>d</sup> Werton to ditt 4 years	4 years 18
<hr/>		
July 2 <sup>d</sup> 98	J <sup>no</sup> Mason son of J <sup>no</sup> Mason of y <sup>e</sup> Citty of London } Marrin <sup>r</sup> deceas <sup>d</sup> App <sup>r</sup> to m J <sup>no</sup> Thomas to Vir- } 7 years ginea or Maryla fr 7 years · Seaven Yeares } W <sup>m</sup> Mason Apr to y <sup>e</sup> same fr. 7 years } 7 years	
<hr/>		
July 7 '98	William Holt of Preston o <sup>th</sup> Hill in Cheshire Apr' to m } 4 p' Edward Tarleton to Virgin or Maryland for 4 years } p' Georg Oldham to ditto 4 years } 4	
<hr/>		
July 8	to m' James Gordon for Barbadoes Humphry Roberts 7 years 11 Carnarvanshire	
	W <sup>m</sup> Gryffith Cardiganshire	4 years 12
	Peter Prier Denbyshire	7 years 13
	J <sup>no</sup> Browne of Lincolnshire Stationer	4 years 6
	Maurice Roberts of Denbyshire <sup>a</sup>	7 years 10
	Rich <sup>d</sup> Merton of Denbyshire	7 years 9
	J <sup>no</sup> Hughes of Merionithshire Sawyer	4 years 8
	Peter Matthew Denbyshire	4 years 7
<hr/>		
July 8. 98.	Henry Dais son of Charles Dais of Denby Apr } 4 years to m <sup>r</sup> Peter Atherton for 4 years } J <sup>no</sup> Roberts Son of Edw <sup>d</sup> Roberts of Queekleys. } 4 years Flintshire } J <sup>no</sup> son of J <sup>n</sup> Lloyd of Abergelly Denbyshire } 9 years	
July 19. 98	Laurence Dounes of Maxfield <sup>d</sup> to m <sup>r</sup> Ja: Gordon	4 years
<hr/>		
July 13. 98	Hugh Powell of Dublin ; blacksmith to m <sup>r</sup> Gordon	4 years 14
July 19. 98	Ann Green of Bretherton to m <sup>r</sup> Tarleton for 4 year Mary Smith of Grosli Parish Flintshire to ditto 4 yea'	
<hr/>		
July 22	Rich <sup>d</sup> Evans of Carnarvan to m <sup>r</sup> Gordn	4 years 1
	Elkana Telson	7 years 2
	W <sup>m</sup> Roberts of Denbyshire	4 years 3
July 27. 98	Thomas Lloyd of Cardiganshire to m' Thomas	4 years
27. 98	Watkin Prier of Cardigan to m' Thomas	4 years
July 27. 98.	J <sup>no</sup> Harrison of Babington to m' J <sup>no</sup> Thomas to Virginia 8 years	
	W <sup>m</sup> Chancellor of Harbro in Yorkshire to ditto	7 years
	Rowland Jones of Ruthen to ditto	5 years
	Elin Cook of London Spinster	5 years
	Margarett Daughter of J <sup>no</sup> Blake of London to ditt	4 years.

<sup>a</sup> Macclesfield.

	J <sup>no</sup> Bird of Preston in Oxfordshire [ <i>sic</i> ] 4 yeares	
July 29. 98	Gaynold Thomas of Carnarvon to m <sup>r</sup> Tarletn 4 yeares	
July 29. 98	Thomas Row of Flintshire Taylor apr to m <sup>r</sup> Gordon 4 yeares	
Aug 13 1698	Joseph Troughweare of Crosbie in Cumberland } Taylor Apr. to m <sup>r</sup> Henry Brown for Virginia } or Maryland for }	4 yeares
	W <sup>m</sup> Kitchin of Erton in Cumberland Taylor to ditto for 4 yeares	
Aug <sup>d</sup> 17	John Stedman of Padnam <sup>s</sup> Lancast to m <sup>r</sup> Edw <sup>d</sup> Tarlton to Virg for 4 yeares.	
Aug <sup>d</sup> 23	J <sup>no</sup> Prescott to m <sup>r</sup> J <sup>no</sup> Thomas for	4 yeares
Aug <sup>d</sup> 24	J <sup>no</sup> Pritchett of Wrexam to m <sup>r</sup> J <sup>no</sup> Thomas	7 yeares
	Tho: Powell of Wrexam to ditto	7 yeares
	Hugh Jones of Wrexam to ditto	7 yeares
	Hugh Lealand of Westhoughton to ditto	7 yeares
	Ann Blyth of York Citty Spinst. to ditto	4 yeares
2 <sup>d</sup> Sept	Thomas Ellis of Dalirauen in Wales to D <sup>o</sup>	7 yeares
<hr/>		
Aug <sup>d</sup> 27	Joseph Reyburne of Waser in Staffordshire shoemaker Appr. to m <sup>r</sup> Bryan Blundell for Virginea. }	5 yeares
29	Thomas Dunbalin son of W <sup>m</sup> Dunbalin to m <sup>r</sup> Tarleton	6 yeares
29	John Foster of Bethopricke to ditto for	4 yeares
29	John Kirk App to ditto	4 yeares
29	J <sup>no</sup> Jones of Wrexam Hannah his Wife and a Child }	4 yeares
30:	Gryffith Thomas Labourer	4 yeares
30:	Eliz: Markley of Latham	5 yeares.
<hr/>		
Aug <sup>d</sup> 31	Jonas Daus of Corke to m <sup>r</sup> J <sup>no</sup> Thomas	4 year
31	Rich <sup>d</sup> Owen of Flintshire to ditt	4 year
31	Henry Bond son of James Bond near Garstan to ditt	7 year
Sep <sup>t</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup>	Thomas Ellis of Dalmen in Wales to ditt for	4 year
Sep <sup>t</sup> 5	Eliz: King daughter of Abra' King of Dublin to m <sup>r</sup> Porter	4 year
	Charity Barlor of Kilkenny to ditto for	5 yeares
Sept <sup>r</sup> 7 <sup>th</sup>	John Thelfell of Preston Gardiner to m <sup>r</sup> : H: Browne	4 yeares
7.	J <sup>no</sup> Dobson of Bolton in Lancashir to ditt	4 year
7:	Ralph Kettle of Warmingham in Cheshire to ditt	4 year
7.	Henry Bell of Carlisle to ditt	4 yeares
7.	James Boudler of Ossesstry <sup>s</sup> in Shropshir ditt	4 year
Sept <sup>r</sup> 10	John Owen to John Thomas	4 Years
10	Edw <sup>d</sup> Jones to D <sup>o</sup>	4 Years
13	Robert Tongue to m <sup>r</sup> Henry Browne for	4 Years.
14	Eliz: Wilson of Kirkham in y <sup>s</sup> fild to m <sup>r</sup> Edw <sup>d</sup> Tarleton	4 yeares
14	Edw <sup>d</sup> Steele of Westtirlie to m <sup>r</sup> Thomas	4 Yeares
14	J <sup>no</sup> Ducker of Tarvin Taylo. to m <sup>r</sup> Thomas	4 yeares

\* Fadiham.

\* Oswestry.

14	Rich <sup>d</sup> Darrel of Chester to m' Thomas	4 years
14	Eliz Barlow of Knutsfrd to m' Thomas	4 years
14	Hannah Vaughan of Chester to m' Thomas	4 years

---

febru' 17 97	William Ertome of y <sup>e</sup> Citty of London Apprentice to W <sup>m</sup> Webster to Virginea or Maryland for 4 year	
Jan 28	Jane Evans Denbyshire to m' Webst 5 years deliv <sup>d</sup>	
Jan 28	Henry Evans Denbyshire 4 yeares deliv <sup>d</sup>	
Jan 28	Mary Gryffith of Merionthshire 4 years deliv <sup>d</sup>	
28	Ame Watkins Denbyshire 4 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
28	Robert Matthew Denby 9 years deliv <sup>d</sup>	
28	Robert Jones of Denbyshire 4 years delivered	

---

Febr 24 <sup>th</sup>	Elizabeth Jones near Ruthen to m' Webt 5 years deliv <sup>d</sup>	
	Ann Jones of Rixam 7 delivrd	
	Rob <sup>t</sup> Williams near Ruthen 7 delivrd.	
	Tho: Davies of Denby 7 delivd	
	Mary Tue of Houghtonton [ <i>sic</i> ] in Cheshire 5 deliv <sup>d</sup>	
	Tho: Babington of Aperton <sup>7</sup> in Cheshire 9	
	Joan Williams of Ruthen 5. deliv <sup>d</sup>	
	Ellen Hughes of Ruthen 5 deliv <sup>d</sup>	
	Thomas Owen of Denby 7 deliv <sup>d</sup>	
	Katherine Hughes of Ruthen 5 deliv <sup>d</sup>	

---

Feb 28	Rich <sup>d</sup> Edward 4 year of Denby deliverd	
deliv <sup>d</sup> 2 March 4.97	W <sup>m</sup> Bennet of Ashburne Darbyshire deliv <sup>d</sup>	

---

March 10. 97	Thomas Steward of Widdnbury <sup>8</sup> Chester 7 yeares deliv <sup>d</sup>	
10. 97	Thomas Whitaker of Eastquein Cheshire 8 yeares deliv <sup>d</sup>	
10. 97	J <sup>no</sup> Bright Uxbridge Middlesex 4 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
10. 97	J <sup>no</sup> Daus of Wopping Middlesex 4 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
10. 97	Georg Baddoe of Clee Shropshire 4 years deliv <sup>d</sup>	
10. 97	Edw <sup>d</sup> Buckley of Bugleton <sup>9</sup> Cheshire 4 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
11. 97	William Dickinson Farn <sup>10</sup> Chesher 4 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
12. 97	Joseph Jinkins of Warton in Chesher 4 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	

---

March 16. 97	Samuel Low of Nutsford Chesher 4 yeares deliv <sup>d</sup>	
16. 97	Thomas Farrel of Dublin 4 yeares deliv <sup>d</sup>	

---

March 21.	John Baggeley Apr to W <sup>m</sup> Webst <sup>r</sup> his selfe 4 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
21.	Joseph Brosier of London [ ] 5 years deliv <sup>d</sup>	
21.	John Stol of Sunhen 9 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
21.	Margery Hunt of Knutsford Cheshir 5 year deliv <sup>d</sup>	
March 23 <sup>97</sup> / <sub>8</sub>	Henry Prescott of Wigan to m' W <sup>m</sup> Webster 4 years deliv <sup>d</sup>	

<sup>7</sup> Appleton.<sup>8</sup> Wybunbury.<sup>9</sup> Buglawton.<sup>10</sup> Farnon, probably.



deliv<sup>d</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> March 24

Ann Coulburne of Preston 8 years

deliv<sup>d</sup> 4. Peter Fothn' of Tatnal<sup>11</sup> in Cheshir 4 yearsMarch 24 97 fit Hugh Jones of Wrixan to m' W<sup>m</sup> Webster 9 years deliv<sup>d</sup>fit J<sup>no</sup> LLOYD of Denbyshire 8 yeares deliv<sup>d</sup>fit Charles Webster of Denby 8 yeares deliv<sup>d</sup>fit William Hughes of Denbyshire 8 deliv<sup>d</sup>fit Edw<sup>d</sup> Hughes of Flintshire 9 deliv<sup>d</sup>deliv<sup>d</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Howel of S<sup>t</sup> Asaph Flintshire 9 deliv<sup>d</sup>fit J<sup>no</sup> Morgan of Denbyshire 8 deliv<sup>d</sup>Edw<sup>d</sup> Roberts of Denbyshire 6 deliv<sup>d</sup>fit Gabriel Roberts of Flintshire 4 deliv<sup>d</sup>fit Thomas Hughes of Ruthen 5 deliv<sup>d</sup>fit Rob<sup>t</sup> Hughes of Denbyshire 4 deliv<sup>d</sup>fit Thomas Roberts of Denbyshire 5 deliv<sup>d</sup>fit Thomas Perrey of Denby 4 deliv<sup>d</sup>

Owen Hughes of Ruthen in Wales 8 delivred

April 1 fit 98 Eliz. Roberts of Denbyshire m' W<sup>m</sup> Webst' 7fit Margtte W<sup>ms</sup> of Anglesey 5

fit Dorathy Edwards Denbyshire 7

fit James Yates near Blackburn 4

April 13 Charles Shehy [?] of Dublin 4 yeares deliv<sup>d</sup> all

Thomas Moor of Dublin 4 yeares delid all

J<sup>no</sup> Edmunds of Merionthshire 4 yeares del<sup>d</sup> allApril 13. 98 Robert Warner of Gloucestershire 4 yeares deliv<sup>d</sup>Thomas Morris of Shropshire 4 years deliv<sup>d</sup>Rich<sup>d</sup> Worden of Essex 4 yeares deliv<sup>d</sup>Jan 21 Rob<sup>t</sup> Hughes of S<sup>t</sup> Asaph to m<sup>r</sup> Webster deliv<sup>d</sup>Jan 21 W<sup>m</sup> Ellis of Clantastelh in Wales 7 years deliv<sup>d</sup>Jan 21 John Alvin of Shaftsbury in Dorsetshire deliv<sup>d</sup>Jan 21 John Hughes 7 years deliv<sup>d</sup>Jan 21 William Dauis of Caires in Wales 7 years deliv<sup>d</sup>Feb 18 Thomas Humphrey 9 year M<sup>r</sup> Webster deliv<sup>d</sup>Feb 18 Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones Merionithshire 4 year

Feb 18 Eliz Gryffeth five yeares delivred

Jan 28 97 Rich<sup>d</sup> Jones of Carnarvan to W<sup>m</sup> Webster for 4 yeares deliv<sup>d</sup>

28 97 Ann Watkins 4 years

Feb 28 J<sup>no</sup> Thomas 9 year DenbyJn 28 Finlh Morris 9 year Denby deliv<sup>d</sup>feb 28 W<sup>m</sup> Hughes 9 year Denby deliv<sup>d</sup>Feb 28 Tho Roberts 9 year Denby deliv<sup>d</sup>Feb 28 J<sup>no</sup> owens Carnarvanshire 6 year deliv<sup>d</sup>Feb 28 Owen Jones of Anglesey 4 year deliv<sup>d</sup>28 Christian Ireland of Chester 4 years deliv<sup>d</sup>28 John Jones of Anglesey 4 years deli<sup>d</sup>28 Henry Perry Montgomerishire 4 year deliv<sup>d</sup><sup>11</sup> Tattenhall.

Feb 3. 97 Jacob Boulton of Ashton Canes<sup>12</sup> in Wilshire Seu' to m'  
Jonatha' Lievsley for three yeares  
William Darter Apprentice to y<sup>e</sup> same for 3 yeares & borne  
in y<sup>e</sup> same Parish  
William Prior of Flintshir Apprentice to y<sup>e</sup> same for 4 year  
yeares.

---

Feb. 16. Henry Brobbin of Warrington 5 yeares to W<sup>m</sup> Webster deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Feb. 16. J<sup>no</sup> Brobbin ye same tearme deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Feb 16. Eliz. Brobbin ye same tearme deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Feb 16. Mary Cloud of y<sup>e</sup> same same tearme deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Jan. 28. Mary Norman of of Egremun<sup>13</sup> same tearme deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Jan. 28. Isabel Troughton of Caton same tearme deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Feb 16. Mary steel Harperthe in Cheshire same time deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Jan. 28. W<sup>m</sup> Moor of Antrim in Ireland 4 years deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Feb. 16. Katherine Williams 4 year of Carnarvanshire deliv<sup>d</sup>  
Jan 28. Mary Williams Flintshire Five yeares delivered

---

Feb : 18 Robert Clark 4 yeares to m<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Webs<sup>t</sup> deliv<sup>d</sup>

---

July 30 98 Mary Jones daughter of J<sup>no</sup> Jones of Wrixam in Denby-  
shire Appr to m<sup>r</sup> J<sup>no</sup> Thomas for 4 yeares  
August 4. 98 Rob<sup>t</sup> Jones of Denbyshire 4 year  
Edw<sup>d</sup> Jones of Wrixam 7 year  
Thomas Duckes of Tarvin in Cheshire 7 year  
Mary Cowly hir marke 4 year  
9 Rob<sup>t</sup> Faux of Denbyshire 4 year

---

Aug<sup>a</sup> 10. 98 Henry Jones of Flintshire to m<sup>r</sup> J<sup>no</sup> Thomas for -yeares  
Alice Harlow of Widmore<sup>14</sup> in Herefordshire 4 yeares  
Rich<sup>d</sup> Edwards of Cardiganshire 9 yeares  
J<sup>no</sup> Williams of Cardiganshire 7 yeares  
J<sup>no</sup> Staton of Congleton Cheshire 9 yeares  
J<sup>no</sup> Harris of Cardiganshire 7 yeares.

---

Aug<sup>a</sup> 16 : 98 Eliz. Jones of Denbyshire to m<sup>r</sup> J<sup>no</sup> Thomas for 5 yeares  
17 Rowland Thomas of Anglesey Taylor 5 yeares  
Rob<sup>t</sup> Hughes of Conaway Taylor 4 yeares  
Rich<sup>d</sup> Woods of Adlington Lancashire 7 yeares  
W<sup>m</sup> Lawson of Lievsay Lanc. 7 yeares

---

Mr. Lewis Jinkin' Servants

Rich<sup>d</sup> Alcock of Bolton Taylor App<sup>r</sup> 5 yeares  
J<sup>no</sup> Houseman of Bolton Taylor Apr 5 yeares  
Rob<sup>t</sup> Chalis Castleton in Derbyshire 4 yea  
Jo : Bramwale of Preston 4 yeares  
W<sup>m</sup> Rycroft of Preston 4 yeares

<sup>12</sup> Ashton Keynes.

<sup>13</sup> Egremont.

<sup>14</sup> Wigmore.

7br	Edward Hardman Apprentice to John Neild of Pen-	} 5 Yeares
17	silvane to go to Pensilvane for five Yeares	
7b <sup>r</sup> 20	Rich <sup>d</sup> Newell to Do for Pensilvane	} 5 Yeares

7br 19	Tho: Marland to m <sup>r</sup> Browne	} 7 Yeares
7b <sup>r</sup> 19	John Carneagee of Aberdeene in Scotland to m <sup>r</sup> Brow <sup>e</sup>	
7b <sup>r</sup> 20	John Harrison of Ashton under Line to m <sup>r</sup> Browne	} Virginea 7 Yeares
7b 15. 98	Charles Ellis of Macclesfield to m <sup>r</sup> Brown	
	Edw <sup>d</sup> Thorncroft of Sutton in Cheshir to m <sup>r</sup> Brown	} 5 Yeares
7b 16	John Davies of Denbyshire Grocer to D <sup>o</sup>	
7. 16	Humphrey Howell of Merionethshire to D <sup>o</sup>	} 4 Yeares
7b <sup>r</sup> 17	John Wynn of Denbyshire to Henry Browne	
7b <sup>r</sup> 20	John Walker of Ashton under Line to m <sup>r</sup> Browne	} 5 Yeares
7b <sup>r</sup> 20	John Beecham of Chester to D <sup>o</sup>	
7b 20	Thomas Walker of Ashton under Line	} 4 Yeares
7b 15	Rob <sup>t</sup> Rallestr of Leeds to Rich <sup>d</sup> Bridg for m <sup>r</sup> Thomas	
7b <sup>r</sup> 15	James Jameson of New Castle to m <sup>r</sup> Edw <sup>d</sup> Tarleton	} Virginea 4 Yeares
7b <sup>r</sup> 17	Robert Pollet son of Robert Pollett late of Bolton to m <sup>r</sup> Tarleton	
20	John Nichols to m <sup>r</sup> Edward Tarleton	} 9 Yeares
7b <sup>r</sup> 20	Samuell Hemming to DO.	
7b <sup>r</sup> 20	John Price of Merionethshire Chirurgion to m <sup>r</sup> Thomas	} 4 Yeares
7b <sup>r</sup> 22	Thomas Wilding of Litchfield to William Bushell to Virginia	
7b 27	Rich <sup>d</sup> Owen of Carnarvanshire to m <sup>r</sup> Thomas	} 5 Yeares
7br 27	John Lamb of Levpoole to Ezekiell Parr	
7b <sup>r</sup> 27	John Ricketts of Lavanshie in Wales to D <sup>o</sup>	} 4 Yeares
d <sup>o</sup> die	Jonathan Clarke of Little Mesle in Lan' to m <sup>r</sup> H. Browne	
27 7b <sup>r</sup>	Mary Terpin of Lithan in fild to m <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Porter	} 7 Yeares
28 7b <sup>r</sup>	Mary Floyd of Shroesbery in Shropshire to m <sup>r</sup> Ezekiell Parr	
28 7b <sup>r</sup>	Jane Hide of Manchest' Spinst' to m <sup>r</sup> Nicholes Smith	} 5 Yeares
7b. 30. 98	Matthew Moretown of Presberry in Cheshir to m <sup>r</sup> Henry Brown for 4 yeares	

8b. 5. Rob<sup>t</sup> Voughan son of Thomas Voughan neer Salp. to m<sup>r</sup> And. Leed 5 yeares

To m<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Smith to Virginea Or Maryland  
W<sup>m</sup> Hudson 5 Yeares October y<sup>e</sup>: 13<sup>th</sup>: 1698  
Miles Grimshaw 5 Yeares ditto die.  
Mary Boardman 5 Yeares ditto die

8b 17. 98 Tho: Higham of Warrington Toban [?] to m'  
Scarburrough

4 year.

The Names of y<sup>e</sup>: Servants that Goes to Virginea in y<sup>e</sup> Loyalty Cap<sup>t</sup> Henry  
Browne Commander Octob<sup>r</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1698

Ralph Kettle of Warringham in Cheshire	4 Yeares
Rob <sup>t</sup> : Tongue of Farnoth <sup>15</sup> neare Manchester	4 Yeares
John Threlfell of Preston Gardiner	4 Yeares
Charles Ellis <sup>16</sup> of Macclesfield	5 Yeares
Alexd <sup>r</sup> Sinkler of Glascow	4 Yeares
John Wright of Middlesex	4 Yeares
W <sup>m</sup> Tayler of Scarbrick	8 Yeares
James Streete	Tenn Yeares
Thomas Walker of Ashton vnder Line	7 Yeares
David Tayler of Mottrom in Cheshir	8 Yeares
John Beecham of Cheshir	4 Yeares
John Walker of Ashton vnder Line	5 Yeares
Georg Low of Gawsorth Cheshir	Tenn Yeares
George Brasfeild	Eleaven Yeares
John Carneagee of Aberdeene in Scotland	4 Yeares
Charles Tayler of Mottrom in Cheshire	7 Yeares
John Harrison of Ashton vnder Line	7 Yeares
Robert Bower <sup>17</sup> of Macclesfeild in Cheshire	7 Yeares
James Bouldler of Augettree <sup>18</sup> in Shropshire	4 Yeares
John Dobson of Bolton Lanc'	4 Yeares
Edw <sup>d</sup> Thornicroft of Sutton in Cheshire	5 Yeares
Tho: Marland of Ashton vnder Line	7 Yeares
Humphrey Howell of Merionethshire	4 Yeares
John Davies of Denbigshire Grocer	4 Yeares
Edw <sup>d</sup> Perry of Denbigshire	4 Yeares
Tho: Vpton of Presberry in Cheshire	Tenn Yeares
John Wynn of Ruthin in Denbigshire	5 Yeares
Jonathan Clark of Little Messin Lanc	7 Yeares
Nathaniel Tayler of Mottrom in Cheshre	9 Yeares
Tho: Tayler of Mottrom in Cheshre	Eleaven Yeares
Mathew Moreton of Presberry Cheshire	4 Yeares
Joseph Troughweare of Crosby in Cumberland Tayler	4 Yeares
W <sup>m</sup> Kitchen of Erton <sup>19</sup> in Cumberland Tayler	4 Yeares
Joyce Cooper of Carnarvanshire 4 yeares	4 Yeares
Henry Bell of Carlisle 4	4 Yeares
Tho: Wilding of Litchfield App. (to W <sup>m</sup> . Bushell Meate of y <sup>e</sup> Loyalty) to serve in Virginea for y <sup>e</sup> Tearme of	} 5 Yeares
Ja: Barton Apprentice to Janes [sic] Hawkshaw to Mon-serratt	
	4 Yeares

<sup>15</sup> Farnworth.

<sup>16</sup> A Charles Ellis, son of William Ellis of Macclesfield, was baptized there Aug. 2, 1678.

<sup>17</sup> A Robert Bower, son of Francis Bower of Poynton, was baptized at Prestbury (the mother church of over thirty surrounding townships and chapelries, including Poynton and Macclesfield) 18 Aug. 1678.

<sup>18</sup> Clearly as printed. May stand for Oswestry.

<sup>19</sup> There is a Hutton in Cumberland, for which this may stand.

## FIRST OWNERSHIP OF OHIO LANDS

By ALBION MORRIS DYER, A.M., of Cleveland, Ohio

AT the end of the war of the American Revolution the Continental Congress came into possession of certain western lands, surrendered by the British Crown to the United States in the treaty signed at Paris on the 3d day of September, 1783. The "crown lands," as they were called, lay back of the heads of the Atlantic rivers and over the mountains, extending westward to the distant Father of Waters. They were known to the colonies as the "back lands" or "back country," and being waste and uncultivated, remote from the ships and barred by many hazards, were not especially desirable in the early settlements. Here wars had raged for unknown centuries, and war was to linger for many years. Two great savage nations had fought from the beginning for this vast wilderness, and three European powers had striven from its discovery to possess it. Finally it was won from the French by the united arms of the King and colonies and joined to Quebec to enter upon a new epoch. Afterwards the crown lands appear in the public councils of the colonies, and that part lying beyond the Ohio River is referred to in the early records as "The Western Territory," a term obviously too broad, since there was western territory on both sides of the river. Under this name it passed for many years, both in and out of Congress; but the official designation of the region was changed in the final action on the famous Ordinance of 1787, where, in the last reading, the title was extended to "The Territory of the United States North-West of the River Ohio."<sup>1</sup> Such is the origin of the Northwest Territory, nursery of states, first extension in area of the United States, first grand resource of the nation, yielding the first considerable item of revenue in the public accounts.

The Northwest Territory passed to the United States indisputably, as part of the lands embraced within the boundary line established by Article III of the Treaty of Paris, reading: "through the middle of the lakes, and along the middle of the river Mississippi, until it shall intersect the northernmost part of the thirty-first degree of north latitude." The English right thus descending to the United States included the relinquished rights of Spain and France, and the King of France had confirmed the transfer by separate treaties giving up forever to the Americans all his claims west of the Mississippi. No other civilized power laid claim to these lands, yet no territory of state ever had more troublesome encumbrances. Four colonies had covered the property with overlapping titles based on vague royal grants and Indian treaties. The territorial land rights of these and other states were advocated by the commissioners of Congress in the negotiation of peace with England, as the basis of a demand for the territory, and the United States was further bound to respect the claims of the states by a specific clause of the articles of confederation. Many tribes of Indians occupied the territory as hereditary owners, and their right of habitation had been confirmed to them by royal proclamation. Relying upon this confirmation a part of the inhabitants had allied themselves with the British

<sup>1</sup> Printed copies of the Ordinance of 1787, preserved in the Library of Congress, No. 30, Papers of the Continental Congress, show alterations made at various stages of its progress. The first use of the limitation in the title seems to be on the date of passage, July 13, 1787, but it is some time before "Northwest Territory" was in general use.

cause against the Americans for the retention of their homes and hunting grounds, while the other part of the Indians had remained neutral or assisted the colonies. The hostile Indians were not yet subdued; they were still in armed possession of the frontier, while the friendly tribes could not well be disturbed in their wigwams without serious consequences. Added to this were several minor complications: pledges of bounty land to the military; indeterminate grants within the territory to independent companies; squatter inroads into the bottoms of the Ohio; and British garrisons keeping guard at the outposts supposedly encouraging natives in hostilities, and furnishing aid and comfort to intruders. These conflicting elements were cleared away from the title by good management of Congress, and the United States was able to establish a hold on the Northwest Territory. With great patience, exercising powers assumed but not granted, the American states solved their first political problem, the land issue, quieted the discordant states and gloriously concluded the confederacy. In the course of this business through the assembly, with wonderful enlightenment and in marvellous wisdom of counsels, the title of the Northwest Territory was cleared; the frontier was made safe and the Indians protected within their own property limits under permanent relations of wardship; a public domain was created, and a rational system of surveying devised to open it; a sinking fund was started, which in time extinguished the whole state and federal debt; and a mode was provided for the extension of settlements on the territory, and for the expansion of the American system of representative government under the flag.

It is not the present purpose of the writer to trace the factors of this first nationalizing movement in American history. The plan in this preliminary sketch is merely to link together events in the course of action which cleared the title to the Northwest Territory, and to follow with more detail the subsequent steps by which Congress established an open doorway into the West. That open door was Ohio. Between the meridians confining this great state, the problem of the preparation of a seat in the wilderness for civilization was worked out on heroic lines. These matters are of more than local interest, although the details may not be found in the larger histories.

Years before the crown lands had passed to the United States, four of the states "claiming to the Mississippi or South Sea," assumed sovereign rights of preëmption of soil and jurisdiction over the lands comprising the Northwest Territory. Massachusetts and Connecticut rested their title on royal charters, claiming parallel strips of land which cut off the northern part of the Territory. New York claimed by the historic deed of the Six Nations, and her title covered nearly the whole extent of the country south of the lakes. Virginia's proofs were in the royal grants and European treaties, supported by the subsequent military achievement of Clark, and her claims overspread everything from the Canadas far into the south. The claims of the Carolinas and of Georgia were of the same nature, but they fell below the Ohio River. The proofs upon which many if not all of these claims rested had never been tested by legal examination or comparison. In some instances the charters or treaties were of uncertain force and effect. The claims themselves were plainly conflicting. The delineations in the documentary proofs were vague and inaccurate, and the descriptions were based on erroneous geographical knowledge. It was obvious from the first that difficulties would arise in settling these claims, but it was no time in the midst of uncertain war for sister states to dispute over uncon-

quered territory, nor to search for boundaries in a wilderness not yet rid of the savage allies of the King. Moreover the lands were still crown property, and there was no hope of possessing them save "through the common sword, purse and blood of all the colonies united in one common effort." Under the circumstances the claimant states were disposed to rest on their theoretical rights, awaiting the outcome of the Revolution. They worked together in the prosecution of the war without thought of their conflicting claims, and they even engaged to enter into a perpetual union with the lesser colonies, as into a "firm league of friendship," utterly unmindful of the trouble sure to come when boundaries were defined and the limits of jurisdiction determined.

This complacent policy of undisputed, undisturbed ownership of the crown lands by neighborly colonies might have continued unbroken throughout the period of war, but one of the claimants, more "ambitiously grasping for territories" than the others, made presumptions under her charters that destroyed amity and planted discord among the states. Virginia was the direct cause of the fear and distrust, and Maryland led the opposition. Presuming upon the validity of untried proofs of title, and confident of enforcing her indeterminate claims, the Old Dominion entered upon a course of action in the summer of 1776, which, if followed out to its conclusion, would not only exclude the smaller colonies from participation in the benefits of the property but would place all her neighbors, great and small, in position of trespassers. Unexpectedly, in the midst of general alarms of British invasion, with union still in the balance and independence not yet declared, the Virginians advanced pretensions to jurisdiction and actual possession of all lands and waters of the region between the Chesapeake frontage and the Mississippi river, warning off intruders, and announcing intentions of setting up dependent territorial governments westward of the Allegheny Mountains. Maryland spoke up boldly against these arrogant presumptions of her powerful trans-Potomac neighbor, and so started a controversy which increased the embarrassments of Congress in the conduct of the war, and placed the cause of independence in greatest jeopardy. Maryland held to the demand for complete neutralization of the public lands on principles of fairness, if not of right; and, by constant insistence, at the risk of wrecking the Union, she broke down the plans of Virginia and opened the way for the cessions of all the western country.

The origin of the controversy over the crown lands may be said to be in the adoption of the "Constitution and Form of Government" agreed to in general convention of the delegates and representatives of the several counties and corporations of Virginia, held at the capitol, in the city of Williamsburg, on the 6th of May, 1776. A paragraph of the constitution reads as follows:

The territories contained within the charters erecting the colonies of Maryland, Pennsylvania, North and South Carolina, are hereby ceded, released, and forever confirmed to the people of those colonies respectively, with all the rights of property, jurisdiction and government, and all other rights whatsoever, which might at any time hereafter have been claimed by Virginia, except the free navigation and use of the rivers Potomack and Pocomoke, with the property of the Virginia shore and strands bordering on either of the said rivers, and all improvements which have been or shall be made thereon. The western and northern extent of Virginia shall, in all other respects, stand as fixed by the charter of King James the First, in the year one thousand six hundred and nine, and by public Treaty of Peace between the courts of Great Britain and France in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three; unless, by act of legislature, one or more territories shall hereafter be laid off, and governments estab-

lished westward of the Allegeny mountains. And no purchase of lands shall be made of the Indian natives, but on behalf of the public, by authority of the general assembly.

Maryland unhesitatingly pronounced this claim in the constitution of Virginia as "injurious to the inhabitants of this state." At the convention of delegates of Maryland in session at Annapolis, October 29, 1776, it was ordered by a vote and resolve that this paragraph of the Virginia Constitution be read, and it was read and spread upon the minutes of the convention. Whereupon it was resolved "That this convention will on tomorrow resolve itself into a committee of the whole; to take the same into consideration." The following day, October 30, according to the order of the day, the objectionable paragraph was considered. After some time spent thereon the committee reported several resolutions by which the convention of the state of Maryland declared unanimously that Virginia had no title to any territory included in the charter granted to the baron of Baltimore, and that the waters of that part of the Chesapeake included in the charter ought to be considered as a common highway free for the people of the bordering states, and they further resolved unanimously:

That it is the opinion of this convention, that the very extensive claim of the state of Virginia to the back lands hath no foundation in justice, and that if the same or any like claim be admitted, the freedom of the smaller states and the liberties of America may be thereby greatly endangered; this convention being firmly persuaded, that if the dominion over these lands should be established by the blood and treasure of the United States, such lands ought to be considered as the common stock, to be parcelled out at proper times into convenient, free and independent governments.

It does not appear in the resolutions what means were contemplated by the convention of Maryland to bring this opinion to bear upon the "arrogance" of her neighbor, but within ten days of the passage of the resolutions, November 10th, to be exact, Maryland delegates were appointed in the convention to represent the state in Congress with expressed power "to concur with the other United States, or a majority of them, in forming a confederation, providing that such confederation, when formed, be not binding upon this state without the assent of the general assembly."

No one would be inclined to doubt that the Maryland delegation was sent to Congress charged with the responsibility of engrafting this principle of national disposition of the public territory upon the fundamental plan of confederacy then in process of formation at Philadelphia. There is no documentary commission to show this and the recorded proceedings of the state and congressional assemblies are so meagre and incomplete that inferences may not always be drawn from them with safety. But the steps taken by the Marylanders are so clear and distinct, both in the home assembly and in the general congress, that they indicate a settled plan to determine all matter of territorial ownership and boundaries before confederating with the claimant colonies.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>3</sup> The sentiments of Maryland thus vigorously expressed regarding the grasping disposition of Virginia, were inflamed at this time by misunderstanding of the offer of land for bounty in the raising of eighty-eight battalions of troops called for by the continental board of war in September, 1776. Considering this matter in October the convention formally resolved to raise the eight battalions assigned to Maryland, but, declining to countenance the promise of land where there was no land to give, substituted an offer of ten dollars cash for each enlistment in lieu of the hundred acres pledged by Congress. This action evoked criticism in Congress, in the form of a resolution adopted October 30, the exact date of the Maryland resolves against the Virginia constitution, recommending a reconsideration of the cash bounty substitution, on the theory thus expressed:



It was not in the stated programme of Congress to introduce the land claims into the confederation debates. In fact it was the bounden duty of the leaders of Congress to exclude this subject from the discussion, as well as from the plan of confederacy, owing to primary considerations. No reference to the lands appears in the original Franklin sketch of a plan of government read in Congress, July 21, 1775. But in the committee's draft substituted a year later, a mode of treatment of indeterminate boundary lines and conflicting territorial land claims is provided. In this second draft there is a clause reading: "When the boundaries of any colony shall be ascertained by agreement all the other colonies shall guaranty to such colony the full and peaceable possession of, and the full and entire jurisdiction in, and over the territories included within such boundaries." And among the powers of Congress enumerated are the following:

Limiting the bounds of these colonies which, by charter or proclamation, or under any pretence, are said to extend to the south sea and ascertaining those bounds of any other colony that appear to be indeterminate: Assigning territories for new colonies, either in lands to be thus separated from colonies and hereafter purchased, or obtained by the crown of Great Britain from the Indians, or hereafter to be purchased or obtained from them: Disposing of all such lands for the general benefit of all the United Colonies: Ascertaining boundaries of such new colonies within which forms of government are to be established on principles of liberty.

These clauses were not presented as a part of the committee's substitute. They were the ideas of Mr. Dickinson and were merely "submitted to congress," very likely on his own responsibility. They were probably not

---

That the said convention, by their said resolution, seem to apprehend that their state would be obliged, in their individual capacity, to make good the bounty of land hereafter to be given to the soldiery; whereas it was the intention of congress to provide the said land at the expense of the United States.

But this assurance served only to confuse Maryland. The convention took up the former resolution for raising the quota of troops, and "on a very deliberate and attentive consideration of the subject," came to certain resolutions, of the date of November 9, informing Congress of the precise opinion of Maryland on the offer of land, which are in part as follows:

If the bounty of land should be offered as proposed to individuals of this quota, this state would be bound in good faith to see that bounty effectually granted, and therefore as this state has no lands belonging solely and exclusively to itself, with which to make good the bounty, it is not only prudent, but necessary, before they do an act which will engage the faith of this state, to know what land is to be applied, and on what terms, to the designated purpose.

That this convention are under the strongest impressions that the back lands claimed by the British Crown, if secured by the blood and treasure of all, ought in reason, justice, and policy, to be considered as common stock, to be parcelled out by congress into free, convenient, and independent governments, as the wisdom of that body shall hereafter direct; but if these (the only lands as this convention apprehend that can) should be provided by congress at the expense of the United States to make good the proffered bounties, every idea of their being a common stock must be therefore given up: some of the states may, by fixing their own price on the land, pay off what of their quota of the public debt they please, and have their extensive territory settled by the soldiery of the other states, whilst this state and a few others must be so weakened and impoverished, that they can hold their liberties only at the will of their powerful neighbors.

Under these impressions the Maryland convention issued instructions to the enlistment commissioners to repair to the camps and endeavor to enlist such troops and militia of the state as were willing to enter into the continental service on the terms proposed by Congress

... Immediately on its being made known to them that the honourable congress will specify any land belonging to the United States as a common stock to be divided amongst the soldiery in their service ... but if the honourable congress will not specify the lands as aforesaid ... they shall endeavour to effect the said enlistment on the bounty of twenty dollars allowed by congress; but they are not to engage the faith of this state to give or make good any bounty of lands, or give any assurance whatsoever that they will have such bounty.

Congress not being able to make such specification, and evidently wishing to avoid a discussion of the theory of land claims quieted the trouble of Maryland for the time being by an order dated November 13, instructing the president to inform the convention:

That if the inhabitants of that state will enlist to serve during the present war, they already have the faith of the United States of America pledged for the land.

considered by Congress and were promptly expunged from the draft. They do not appear again, nor anything like them anywhere in tentative or finished form. It was the settled policy of Congress to avoid the subject of the territories and this principle prevailed from first to last.

But the confederation discussions in Congress soon offered an opportunity for the Maryland delegation to interject the subject of western lands. The matter came up logically in the course of consideration of the draft of an article of the confederation relating to the powers of Congress. This discussion followed a prolonged debate on fixing a suitable criterion of taxation to meet the costs of war, a feature of the constitution that caused considerable trouble in the succeeding years. In the Franklin draft, framed in 1775, public money for war expenses was to be raised by a simple poll tax. But subsequent drafts elaborated the rule, enlarging its scope, and extending its application to cover back outlays for war expenses. When the article relating to taxation was taken up in its final discussion, October 9, 1777, further differences of opinion developed among the delegates; the population tax was dropped, and a general property tax was proposed. This was burning ground; expenditures of the individual colonies in the early stages of the war before Congress had introduced the general machinery of finance. This debate dragged along through four days' sessions and doubtless something was said that aroused the old grudge and stirred up the spirit of contention. The taxation debate terminated on the 14th of October in agreement on a form of Article VIII as it stands in the finished plan of confederacy, basing taxation on "the value of all land, within each state granted to or surveyed for any person, as such land the buildings and improvements thereon shall be estimated."<sup>3</sup>

In the next day's session, October 15, came the land question in the form of resolutions proposing national control of the western territory. The question may have come from the Maryland delegation, but this is not certain. Three resolutions were read in succession presenting the proposition in different forms. The authorship of the resolutions is not stated in the record, but it is probable that one, if not all, was the means adopted by the Marylanders for fulfilling their instructions from the convention issued the year before. The first resolution proposed:

That in order to render the present confederacy firm and perpetual, it is essential that the limits of each respective territorial jurisdiction should be ascertained by the articles of confederation, and therefore, it is recommended to the legislatures of every state to lay before Congress a description of the territorial lands of each of their respective states, and a summary of the grants, treaties and proofs upon which they are claimed or established.

It might be supposed that this reasonable proposition would have gained the support of the smaller colonies whose interests it especially favored, but on this occasion, as throughout the controversy, the smaller states were not united. New Hampshire, Rhode Island, and New Jersey opposed the resolution, while New York, Pennsylvania, and Maryland supported it.

<sup>3</sup> The rule of taxation provided for in Article VIII of the confederation proved to be inconvenient and uncertain, especially in its retrospective application. The states could not come to terms in regard to what early expenditures ought to be allowed by Congress and paid out of the public treasury. In consequence Article VIII was presented to Congress for amendment and a substitute was submitted to the states for ratification in April, 1783, by which the abandoned population tax was restored, but in a modified form. This was the first attempt to change the fundamental law of the Union, and in it may be found some interesting and suggestive traces of the color line and sectionalism.

Delaware and Georgia were not represented, and the vote stood eight to three. No division is given in the record of vote on the second amendment, and the third received the solitary support of Maryland, the vote of New Jersey being divided. Following are the second and third amendments:

The United States in Congress assembled shall have the sole and exclusive right and power to ascertain and fix the western boundary of such states as claim to the South Sea, and to dispose of all land beyond the boundary so ascertained, for the benefit of the United States.

The United States in Congress assembled shall have the sole and exclusive right and power to ascertain and fix the western boundary of such states as claim to the Mississippi or South Sea, and lay out the land beyond the boundary so ascertained into separate and independent states, from time to time, as the numbers and circumstances of the people thereof may require.\*

There is nothing in the record to show how these three resolutions were received by Congress, although it appears that they were handled without much "consideration" or discussion. Probably the three amendments were summarily rejected in succession with little or no debate. There was some complaint of this mode of Congressional procedure in the subsequent controversy, and it is recorded afterwards, relative to similar propositions, that "they involved questions, the discussion of which was declined on mature consideration when the articles of confederation were debated."<sup>6</sup> Virginia pointed out the inconsistency of this doctrine with the principles upon which the boundaries of the United States were described in an ultimatum in the terms of peace soon afterwards placed in negotiation with England:

The United States could hold no territory but in right of some one individual state in the Union. Any argument fairly urged to prove that any particular tract of country, within the limits claimed by Congress on behalf of the United States, is not a part of the chartered territory of some one of them, must militate with equal force against the right of the United States in general; and tend to prove such tract of country (if northwest of the Ohio river) part of the British province of Canada.<sup>7</sup>

It would be idle to conjecture as to the effect of those resolutions had they gone into the plan of confederation. It might be that the confines of the United States would have been at the mountains, as Virginia suggested would be the case, and the region between the Great Lakes and the Ohio might have remained until now a part of the Dominion of Canada. The only appreciable effect of their introduction at this time was in the action

\*Herbert B. Adams, in his *Maryland's Influence in Founding a National Commonwealth*, a pamphlet published by the Maryland Historical Society, 1877, credits the third amendment of October 15, 1777, to Maryland. He states, in italics, by way of proof: "*Only Maryland voted in the affirmative*," but offers no other support of the assertion. Mr. Adams adds: "But in this motion was suggested that idea of political expansion under sovereign control of Congress, which ultimately prevailed and constituted upon grounds of necessity, a truly National Republic: Not only the suggestion of a firm lasting union upon the basis of a territorial commonwealth, but the chief influence in founding such a union, must be ascribed to Maryland. . . . The original proposition that Congress should exercise sovereign power over the western country was a pioneer thought, or, as the Germans say a *bahnrechende Idee*" (p. 28). This interesting suggestion might have been made with equal warrant respecting the earlier Maryland expression, the opinion of the Annapolis convention pronounced October 30, 1776; if not indeed of the Virginia Constitution of May, 1776, which carried the idea of ultra-montane territorial dependencies afterwards elaborated in the Ordinance of 1787.

<sup>6</sup>Sept. 6, 1780. Journals of Congress.

<sup>7</sup>From the Virginia Remonstrance. This document and others relating to this matter are printed in full in Hening's *Virginia Statutes at Large*, vol. 10, p. 547.

which followed. The larger states took alarm from this attack upon their cherished rights, and they voted to insert in the draft a clause which does not appear in any earlier form, an addition to Article IX, reading: "No state shall be deprived of territory for the benefit of the United States." The claimant states placed this in the law of the confederacy on October 27, by which they alarmed others of the smaller colonies and laid the basis for subsequent loss of the territory they sought to safeguard.

The plan of confederation as finally agreed upon in Congress, Saturday, November 15, 1777, contained no reference to vacant land, or western boundaries except the saving clause introduced at the last to satisfy the larger states. No time was lost in placing the plan before the thirteen states for conclusion. The articles of confederation were revised and arranged, and three hundred copies were printed. A circular letter addressed to the states to accompany the articles of confederation was prepared by a committee appointed to the task. Thirteen copies of the letter were made out and signed by the president of Congress, and on Monday, November 17, these two documents were transmitted to the executive authorities of the several states. The letter of address is a dignified plea to hasten the conclusion of confederation. The articles were earnestly recommended to the immediate and dispassionate attention of the legislatures, with expressions of apology for expecting that any plan should exactly correspond with the maxims and political views of every particular state, regret at the time which had elapsed in preparing the plan for consideration, and solicitude as to the time which must be necessarily spent before it can be ratified. The legislatures were recommended "to invest their delegates with powers to subscribe articles of confederation, and to attend congress for that purpose on or before the 10th day of March next."

The states received the plan and address early in December, in ample time for the necessary action in the assemblies before the day set for ratification in Congress. But it does not seem that they were especially affected by the urgent plea for haste. Virginia alone made prompt reply. The general assembly of that state complied immediately with all recommendations of the address. Without stopping for debate, and without division, each house of the assembly approved the articles and ratified them with resolutions calling for speedy conclusion of confederation. The enabling act of Virginia bears date of December 16, 1777,<sup>7</sup> scarce a month from the date of the address. Surely the Old Dominion was well satisfied with the plan. Other states were not so well pleased. They were all as anxious for confederacy and union as a means of ending the war, but they were not in a hurry to ratify. Most of the states found fault with the plan. They framed objections calling for amendments, and forwarded them to their delegates for presentation to Congress. Several states waited long for changes to be made. The responses of the legislatures show the extent and nature of the dissatisfaction with the terms proposed for confederation.

The date set for ratification, March 10, 1778, was permitted to pass by without the ceremony called for in the programme. Not enough delegates had received the expected powers and instructions, called for in the letter of address, to justify an attempt to proceed with confederation, and so matters

<sup>7</sup> The published Journals of Congress print this enabling act of the Virginia assembly under date of Dec. 15, 1778. This error has come from the MS. vol. 9 (History of Confederation), p. 123, Papers of the Continental Congress, Library of Congress. There is an error also in the text of the act—the date of the adoption of the articles of confederation by Congress being "The 17th day of November last," instead of the 7th as it is there given.

drifted along while the states deliberated. Information travelled slowly then and people were not so ready to spread news. Georgia, for example, took action on the plan of confederation in February, and the result of the action was not reported until the 23d of July. But it must have been known among the delegates that objections had been raised in many of the legislatures against the plan proposed, and no doubt much anxiety was felt as to the fate of confederacy.

Congress, then in session at Yorktown, was not disposed to begin the canvas of accumulating objections until forced into considering them by the sudden demands of the Maryland delegation. Fresh instructions just received from home called for immediate notice. The general assembly of Maryland on Saturday the 20th of June, 1778, resolved:

That the delegates from this state to Congress consider themselves bound by the instructions given in October session last, and that they endeavor to procure from Congress an explicit answer to the propositions therein contained; but that they do not at any time consider themselves at liberty to ratify or confirm any confederation of perpetual friendship and union, until they have communicated such answer to the general assembly of this state and shall receive their express authority to do so.

The next Monday, June 22, after the issue of these explicit instructions, Congress having proceeded to consider the objections to the articles of confederation, the delegates from Maryland read to Congress these instructions and moved "that the objections from the state of Maryland be immediately taken up and considered by congress, that the delegates from Maryland may transmit to that state, with all possible despatch, the determination of congress on those objections." The motion being put and resolved in the affirmative, three objections of Maryland were read and voted upon out of the regular order of roll call, which should have begun with New Hampshire.

The canvas of returns from the legislatures of the thirteen states as recorded in the Journals of Congress under dates of June 22 to 26, 1778, shows only three states approving of the articles "as they now stand," New Hampshire, New York and Virginia. A fourth had likewise approved, but the official report from North Carolina did not arrive until after the canvas was concluded. Objections had been received by delegates of eight states and Delaware was still to be heard from. South Carolina sent twenty-three alterations, and Rhode Island, "having had the articles repeatedly read, and having maturely weighed and most seriously deliberated upon them as their importance deserves," sent along three amendments, with powers to her delegates "to accede to and sign the articles provided they be acceded to by eight of the other states." The objections were numerous and scattering. They were mostly in the form of verbal changes of little, if any, interest to-day.<sup>8</sup> The more important criticism came from four states in the form of a presentment against the land policy of the claimant states.

The method of consideration applied by Congress to these objections deserves a passing notice. According to the records in the Journals of Congress parts of three days in the midst of other business served to dispose of them all. Very little time was given to the separate objections. The roll

<sup>8</sup> Massachusetts and Connecticut expressed their dissatisfaction with the article relating to taxation. The former proposed "That the rule of apportionment of taxation be varied from time to time, until experience shall have showed what rule of apportionment will be most equal and consequently just." Connecticut asked to change the basis of taxation from the lands to "the number of inhabitants in each state."

was called geographically, except that Maryland came first, and the objections from the state called were read by the delegates. Sometimes there was debate, but debate was slow. One elaborate series of objections pertaining to widely different features of the confederation were grouped into one motion and cast out by a single division. Another set of belated objections were, apparently, disregarded entirely. In this fashion the business was rushed through, and on the third day Congress was able to report that the articles, "after mature deliberation, had been adopted, without amendment."

Two of the objections filed by the Maryland delegates do not concern this inquiry as they pertain to other matters, but the third brought up the contention on the land question in still another form. By this an explanation was called for of the obnoxious safety clause in Article ix. The Maryland assembly expressed dissatisfaction with this clause and demanded the addition of the following :

The United States in Congress assembled shall have the power to appoint commissioners, who shall be fully authorized and empowered to ascertain and restrict the boundaries of such of the confederated states which claim to extend to the river Mississippi, or South Sea.

This amendment received attention during two sessions of Congress, and although it failed of passage the solitary vote of Maryland, recorded in the former division, was recruited by the support of Rhode Island, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Delaware. Had New Hampshire stood by her weaker sisters on this occasion the amendment would have carried, as North Carolina was not then represented in Congress and New York's vote was divided.

Rhode Island and New Jersey both sent objection to the clause "no state shall be deprived of territory for the benefit of the United States," based on the theory that this inhibition might be construed as intending the crown lands, which indeed was the very purpose of the insertion.\* The legislature of Rhode Island asked for an explanatory addition to the clause to prevent such construction, in these words :

Provided, nevertheless, that all lands within those states, the property of which before the present war was vested in the crown of Great Britain, or out of which revenues from quit-rents arise, payable to the said crown, shall be deemed, taken, and considered, as the property of the United States; and be disposed of and appropriated by Congress, for the benefit of the whole confederacy, reserving, however, to the states within whose limits such crown lands may be, the entire and complete jurisdiction thereof.

The New Jersey objections appear in a Representation of the Legislative Council and General Assembly of that state, an impressive document consisting of a series of remarks arranged in nine numbered paragraphs, each item a criticism of some point in the confederation, with an alteration suggested, and argument supporting the proposed changes. The New Jersey criticisms cover a wide range of ideas, but two of the paragraphs deal with land matters. The first suggests that the boundaries and limits of each state ought to be fully and finally fixed and made known as a means of preventing jealousies and controversies and promoting harmony and confidence among the states. If this could not be done before the proposal of confederation, the principles ought to be established beforehand upon which the determination might be conducted at an early period, not

\*The record of the division in Congress on the motion to adopt the ninth article containing this objectionable clause, taken Oct. 27, 1777, shows the delegate of Rhode Island, Mr. Marchant, casting the vote of his state in the affirmative.

exceeding five years from the final ratification of the confederation. The New Jersey reference to the meaning of "territory" in the prohibitive clause inquires

Whether we are to understand that by territory is intended any land, the property of which was heretofore vested in the crown of Great Britain, or that no mention of such land is made in the confederation, we are constrained to observe, that the present war, as we always apprehended, was undertaken for the general defence and interest of the confederating colonies, now the United States. It was ever the confident expectation of this state, that the benefits derived from a successful contest were to be general and proportionate: and that the property of the common enemy, falling in consequence of a prosperous issue of the war, would belong to the United States, and be appropriated to their use. We are therefore greatly disappointed in finding no provision made in the confederation for empowering the Congress to dispose of such property, but especially the vacant and im patented lands, commonly called the crown lands, for defraying the expenses of the war, and for such other publick and general purposes. The jurisdiction ought in every instance to belong to the respective states within the charter or determined limits of which such lands may be seated; but reason and justice must decide, that the property which existed in the crown of Great Britain, previous to the present revolution, ought now to belong to the Congress, in trust for the use and benefit of the United States. They have fought and bled for it in proportion to their respective abilities; and therefore the reward ought not to be predilectionally distributed. Shall such states as are shut out by situation from availing themselves of the least advantage from this quarter, be left to sink under an enormous debt, while others are enabled, in a short period, to replace all their expenditures from the hard earnings of the whole confederacy?

The dignified form of the New Jersey objections, to say nothing of their serious import, deserved from Congress the most careful consideration of the several points raised against the articles of confederation; but the document, apparently, received even less attention than was accorded to others of much scantier significance. The representation was adopted at Trenton on the 16th of June. It was laid before Congress in the canvas of objections on Tuesday, June 23, and taken into consideration on Thursday. Upon the reading of the paper it was moved "that the several articles in the confederation referred to in the foregoing representation be so far reconsidered as to admit the purport and meaning of the additions, alterations and amendments proposed." There was no discussion of the motion nor of the merits of the separate items. They were not debated seriatim as in the case of other states. The entire set of nine objections was cast out by a single blanket motion to reconsider, on which the record stands: "Question put, Passed in the negative. Three ayes, six noes, one divided."

This rapid manner of disposing of objections brought the congressional canvas of returns from the thirteen states to a close by night of the third session,<sup>10</sup> but the confederation was not concluded with the expedition planned. Not one objection had been sustained. The plan as finished in November was enacted without change in June. All that remained was ratification by subscriptions in Congress to the Act of Confederation at the hands of the authorized delegates of the respective states. Preparations were made speedily for accomplishing this in a ceremonious manner. The 4th of July was approaching, and Congress had ordered adjournment to Philadelphia, where on the sabbath day they were to appear in a body in church, and participate in the celebration planned for the second anniversary of the birth of independence. Confederation might well be concluded on the natal day. But there were slips in the programme. The act of confederation and form of ratification agreed upon were elegantly engrossed

<sup>10</sup> There was no confederation business in Congress, Wednesday, June 24.

on a roll of parchment, with spaces ruled in double column for signatures of states in geographical order. The parchment "was laid before congress Saturday, June 27, but the same upon examination being found incorrect, it was ordered that another copy be made, and laid before congress on or before the 4th of July next." In the confusion of adjournment, or for other reason, the day passed without the subscriptions, and the signatures were not called for until the 9th day of July, in the third year of independence.

But these were merely temporary interruptions, the serious difficulty developed at the ceremony of subscription. Eight states ratified the act of confederation, spaces for five state signatures remained vacant on the roll. Delegates of four states waived objections, disregarding specific instructions from their constituency, and signed the engrossment. North Carolina and Georgia, whose legislatures had voted to ratify, did not sign the roll as "they were not at this time represented in congress." When called upon to endorse the parchment as others had done "the delegates from the state of New Jersey, Delaware, and Maryland informed congress that they had not yet received powers to ratify and sign."<sup>11</sup> So the ceremony failed, and confederation was doomed to wait while Congress took measures for persuading the refractory legislatures. A committee was ordered to prepare a circular letter to the backward states, "informing them how many and what states have already ratified, and desiring that they will authorize their delegates to ratify the confederation with all convenient despatch."

The second appeal of congress, issued under date of July 10, 1778, repeats the plea of immediate necessity of confederation, so earnestly employed in the November address. "Influenced by considerations so powerful, and duly weighing the difficulties . . . Congress have, after mature deliberation, agreed to adopt without amendments the confederation transmitted to the several states for their approbation. The states of New Hampshire, Massachusetts Bay, Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, Connecticut, New York, Pennsylvania, Virginia, North Carolina<sup>12</sup> and South Carolina, have ratified the same, and it remains only with your state to conclude the glorious compact . . . trusting to future deliberations to make such alterations and amendments, as experience may show to be expedient and just."

Two of the remaining states complied with this request, but not without considerable reluctance. New Jersey acted November 20, and Delaware on the 1st of February following. Coupled with the official instructions issued to the delegates of these states were resolutions of the respective legislatures, in almost the same words, disapproving of the articles of confederation "as unequal and disadvantageous to this state;" declaring "the objections lately stated and sent to the general congress are still viewed as just and reasonable, and sundry of them as of the most essential moment to the welfare and happiness of the good people of the state;" and protesting that they ratified "under the full conviction of the present necessity of acceding to the confederacy proposed, and of postponing every separate and detached state interest to the general good of the union, and, moreover, in firm reliance that the candour and justice of the several states, will

<sup>11</sup> The original parchment roll of the engrossed Act of Confederation with signatures, in excellent preservation, is in the Library of the U. S. Department of State, Washington, D. C.

<sup>12</sup> North Carolina is included in this list in the circular letter on the basis of unofficial knowledge, for the record list of signatory states omits North Carolina.



in due time, remove as far as possible, the inequalities which now subsist."

The objections mentioned in the Delaware protest were adopted by the legislature a few days previous to the passage of the powers of ratification. It was then rather late for objection, but Delaware had been slow in dealing with the plan, which was not taken up by the council at Dover until the 3d of December, 1778. At that time the second call for speedy ratification was also in hand. Still there was delay to accommodate the Senate which "was desirous of knowing the sentiments of the people on a subject so materially affecting their interests." Objections were formulated and adopted, and a few days later the resolutions of ratification were passed. Thus there were two sets of resolutions on confederation forwarded as credentials to the delegates of Delaware; first, the objections of January 28, which were directed against the land policy on the same basis as the Maryland objections, and second, the powers for ratification issued to the delegates with the protest of February 1. The presentation of the Delaware credentials caused a stir in Congress. The powers for ratification were lodged with the secretary February 16, 1779, and the roll was signed for Delaware on February 22d. The following day the delegate of Delaware laid before congress the objections to the articles of confederation declaring in favor of absolute national control of the western limits of the claimant states; and national disposition of the extensive tract of country which lies to the westward of the frontiers of the United States. On which it was

Resolved, That the paper laid before congress by the delegate of Delaware and read, be filed; provided, that it shall never be considered as admitting any claim by the same set up or intended to be set up.<sup>13</sup>

Meanwhile the signatory states waited with more or less impatience for the disaffected ones to close the circle of confederacy and put an end to the growing embarrassment of congress. The open discord among the states and the uncertainty of their confederating were regarded as the principal causes of the prolonging of the war. Most of the blame for the delay rested on Maryland, but Virginia, whose pretensions had excited the first criticism, did not escape censure. Agitation of the land question gave the Virginians much concern, as the delay in confederating interfered with certain plans of the commonwealth respecting the back lands. Already the Old Dominion had moved to occupy their ultra-montane claims. At this critical moment large grants of lands were being made by the Virginia Assembly to speculators, and wide areas in the disputed territory designated for distribution exclusively to the Virginia soldiery. Whilst the eleventh state was still pondering on this point of union, and without the slightest consideration for the rights of other claimants, Virginia assumed sole possession of everything westward of the Ohio River, and passed an act extending the dominion of the commonwealth, in setting up a sub-administration across the Ohio, to the uncertain limits of the Illinois. Further delay in the Union of states might imperil these ambitious enterprises. The time had come to force the obstructing members to the terms of confederation. Thus conceiving, the Virginia assembly issued instructions to their delegates in Congress to propose a partial confederacy "of so many states as shall be willing." Such a scheme seemed certain to bring in the procrastinators, or it might, perchance, result in the dissolution of the last refractory state, and the possible distribution of the Calvert domain among the abutting

<sup>13</sup> The division on this motion shows New Jersey, Delaware, and Maryland voting together in the negative. Mr. Gouverneur Morris, a delegate of New York, voted no also, but was out-voted by his three colleagues. Later, at critical times, in the land controversy Mr. Morris acted with the minority.

colonies. This act passed the assembly, December 18, 1778, but it was not made public in Congress for several months. It was followed, April 7, after Delaware's ratification, by powers issued to the Connecticut delegates to accede to a confederation of twelve states, omitting Maryland. This action also was kept from the records, although known unofficially. Evidently it was the plan to bring these acts into operation at a favorable moment. But Maryland was prepared. Early in December she took action that turned public approval in her favor, shifted the burden of blame to Virginia, and made the first advance towards surrender of the territorial lands claim beyond the Ohio.

[To be continued]

## DIARY OF JEREMIAH WEARE, JR., OF YORK, ME.

Transcribed by SAMUEL G. WEBBER, M.D., of Boston

[Continued from Vol. 63, page 297]

[p. 14]

September the 13th 1792 Divided timothy weares cloths who Deceased  
Sept the 5th 1791

Sam Weare had hat	£1- 0- 0
1 razor 3/ one gon 24/	1- 7- 0
1 brodcloth coat 48/ one Book 5/	2- 13- 0
1 woolen outside garment	0- 15- 0
one woolen trousers 10/ one castor hat	0- 16- 0
one pair of white cotton stockings	0- 6- 0
4 pair of woolen Do a 3/	0- 12- 0
1 linen shirt 8/ 2 stript cotton 8/	0- 16- 0
one pair plated shew buckels	0- 7- 6
mittens gloves &c	0- 2- 6
Silver brooch	0- 2- 8
	£7- 17- 8

August 1st A D 1813 theodosia Weare was married to Theodore Willson son to Jonathan Willson A. D. 1813 Dec. 29th said theodosia Willson moved to his home with furniture to keep house

[p. 15]

September the 13th 1792 Theodore Weare had of cloths that belonged to his late Brother Deceased on the 5 Day of Sept 1791 timothy

one Statute 36/ one pair of Velvet briches 15/	
one pair of trousers tiche 8/	3- 0- 0
one fustin Jacket 9/ one jacket 3/	0- 12- 0
2 pairs of briches 36/ one jacket 9/	2- 5- 0
one shirt 8/ 2 shirts 4/	0- 12- 0
one pair of stockings 6/ 4 pair Do 12/	0- 18- 0
one blue jacket 4/	0- 4- 0
one castor hat	0- 12- 0

the first housing ground cattle the 29th of December 1794 the first snow to is a little to fall on Friday on the 30th the 17th of Nov fell a little snow it turned to rain went away May 20th 1814 widow Sarah Lit-

defield formerly the wife of Elisha Littlefield Deceased was converted in Rferation Nine years august last had Lived a wonderful frame of the Spirit fell asleep praising the Lord

[p. 16]

July the 20th 1804 Samuel Applebee came to our house Samuel Applebee was Born may 23d 1774 About the Later part of March 1819 and from this time to June there is a Reformation and a goodly number of Souls Converted Saly & pheby Littlefield hannah Snowman & many others Sarah Weare Joanna Snowman & Charles Do Louis Do Joanna Bennet. Eliza & Persis Ramsdells. Philemela Hasty. mary a. Lezer Feb 15th 1823 Elder Applebee left our hous & went to brother Amos Littlefields

[p. 17]

on this 19th day of July 1814 hannah Weare the wife of Theodore Weare Departed this life January 16th 1816 the second Steven Weare Departed this life a great rain Storm happened the 28th of may & for about 4 Days in the year 1798 after being very Dry for the season fills the Earth with Water Drowns Corn and abundance of potatoes so that the high land is like a mire which is not known by any person 40 years of age then comes a very Dry year on the sea corse the crop of corn is very small & but a few beans the gardens are all most all Dried up potatoes ware cut of by the Drouth & grashoppers ware so bare that the Cattle ware almost starved people killing their Cattle for want of hay there comes a great snow Storm on the 17th of November & so continues till the 21th the snow is near 3 feet Deep on a level

[p. 18]

December 10th 1810 Steven Weare the son of theodore Weare Departed this Life about nine o clock in the morning aged thirteen years Nov 29 last Samuel Applebee tended funeral may 29th 1811 Theodore Avarell son to Samuel Avarell Departed this life with the consumption was 23 years the 6 Day March Last mr misinger tended funeral June 1811 mary Freeman aged about 61 was converted when young Departed this Life She was one that loved the truth Elder Samuel Applebee Tended the funeral March 31st 1814 on this Day mary Hutchings the wife of samuel Hutchings fell a sleep in Christ Rejoicing that the reproaching hour Drew near

[p. 19]

December 27th 1815 Noah Willson Departed this Life March 30th 1816 the widow carlile [?] Departed this life April 2nd the aged widow Parsons Departed this life 1816 December 23d 1816 Joseph Goodell Departed this Life Mrs Gunison the wife of Jonah Gunnison Departed this Life June 3d 1817 aged about 73 Dec 12th 1820 Mrs Darekes [?] goodell Departed this life supposed to Be about 80 years the widow of Joseph

[p. 20]

February 18th 1817 Bethulah Molton that was the widow Tous and the Daughter of John Bradbury Esq Departed this life aged Ninty save one month March 1st 1817 Peletiah Perkins Jun' Departed this life aged 30 Nov last May 8th 1817 Mary Weare the wife of Ebenezer Weare formerly the wife of tuter Weare Departed this life June 29th 1817 Jonathan Willson Departed this life aged 64 years Sept 10th 1818 Meriam Philips Departed this life about 84 years the mother of Henry Philips

[p. 21]

February 22th 1802 comes a great [storm] viz About one foot of snow very

Cold and a high wind many vessels Cast away a number of Ships that belong to Salem & other towns ware Drove on cape cod & the South Shore many men perished William Avarell Departed this life 1810 on a wes India voige was a Respectable promesing young man he was a son to Job Avarell October 10th 1813 Daniel Weare Departed this Life Being in the 69th year of his age gravil Disorder A.D. 1814 march 4th Daniel Bradbury Departed this Life being about 55 years old mr mesinger tended the funeral A.D. 1814 march 15th margaret Avarell wife of Job Avarell Departed this life aged mr mesinger tended the funeral

[p. 22]

1801 the fall of the year very Dry a good harvest corn very Ripe & good in Nov sold for 86 cent the fruits of the earth are very plenty & cheap Except sider that is scarce & high money plenty Thomas Jefferson president of the United States to the joy of the Republican Society News of peace Is heard among us that wars Do Cease among the European powers. December very warm no snow of more than 4 inches Jan 1802 very warm no snow of more than 4 inches on the earth at a time February 1th comes about 3 inches the 2th at night comes about 2 inches some cold the ground froze makes a little halling being the first Sleeding or slaying for the winter with about one inch of snow holds tell the 15th of february being warm this Day like april: 15th the stage goes with wheals & all sleeding & slaying is gon for the present looks like Spring the 22th of february turn back (see page 22)

[p. 23]

December 1800 about 15th the Snow goes away with great Rains one violent S. E. Storme the weather holds Remarkebally warm like the middle of april So people are traveling in shoes halling Rocks for wall breaking up new ground the 27th of this 1801 the winter very broken through by reason of a very Dry Season 1800 hay is twenty Dollars per ton 1801 is the most Remarkable year for Rain that is remembered by people of more than 70 years of age a great season for corn grane & grass and most all sorts of sass for human Support & corn is very Dear by the former Drouth from one D & 67 sent to one Dollar 39 cent the lowest—beef from five Dollars to 5-50 cents mutton 6 cents per lb bords 9 Dollars bar-000 (per 1000) wood about 3 D at the landing

[p. 24]

the year of 1800 the Season very whet in the Spring & cold a very Remarkebal Dry Summer the English grane allmost cut of but a little more than Double the Sead take one with another yt Does not appear there will be any potatoes or any other sass for man of any consequence in august but through king [kind] providences warm Weather and Rains come brings what little corn there is to profection the frost keeps of till about 20th of october So the potatoes are in abundance & other sass more than man could Expected hay is about 20 Dollars ton winter sets in 20th of November

[p. 25]

in the year of 1793 is a very Dry year Such as hath not been known Since the Dry years in 1761 & 1762 then comes the winter following the Dry year the most moderate of any winter that hath been known by those that are not more than 45 years old there is carting & shaying most of the winter then comes the year 1794 which is Dryer than the year 1793

[To be continued]

## PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By GEO. A. GORDON, A.M., Recording Secretary

*Boston, Massachusetts, 1 December, 1909.* A stated meeting of the New England Historic Genealogical Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P. M., President Baxter presiding.

In the absence of Captain Gordon, John Albree was chosen Recording Secretary *pro tempore*.

The minutes of the November meeting were read and approved as records.

Rev. George Hodges, D.D., D.C.L., Dean of the Episcopal Theological School, Cambridge, read a paper on *The Hanging of Mary Dyer*, in which he told the story of her life from the time when she openly expressed sympathy with Anne Hutchinson, then suffering under the displeasure of the authorities, to her death on Boston Common at the Old Elm, a death she sought as a protest against the law and against the spirit that prompted it.

Rev. Anson Titus spoke on the evidence as to the Quakers in the files of Suffolk County, though many of the papers through neglect have become illegible. Upon his motion a vote was passed tendering the thanks of the Society to Dean Hodges for reading his paper, including a request for a copy of it for the archives of the Society.

Rev. Thomas William Silloway stated that the tree now growing on the site of the Old Elm is not a scion of that tree, as the scion, which was growing before the Old Elm was blown down in 1876, was moved to another place, and the present tree planted.

An intermission was then taken and refreshments were served. On the resumption of business, Mr. Cunningham presided at the request of President Baxter.

The reports of the Librarian, the Historian and the Council were severally read, accepted, and ordered on file.

The list of candidates for membership was read, and a ballot ordered and taken, by which seven resident members were elected.

The report of the Nominating Committee was read and accepted.

On motion, it was

*Voted*,—That the Chair appoint a committee of three in *memoriam* George Sumner Mann, and Charles French Read, Charles Sidney Ensign, and Charles Knowles Bolton were appointed.

The Chair under the By-laws appointed two auditors: Hosea Starr Ballou and Henry Edwards Scott, and the action was confirmed by vote.

On motion of William Carver Bates it was

*Voted*,—That a committee be appointed to consider the location of the scion of the Old Elm and to report thereon. The Chair appointed William Carver Bates, Thomas William Silloway, and Charles French Read as the committee.

The meeting then dissolved.

*5 January, 1910.* A stated meeting of the New England Historic Genealogical Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P.M., President Baxter presiding.

In the absence of Captain Gordon, John Albree was chosen Recording Secretary *pro tempore*.

The minutes of the December meeting were read and approved as records.

Worthington Chauncey Ford, A.M., of Boston, read a paper entitled *Massachusetts Bay and its foreign relations, 1630-1650*, in which he showed that the first settlers were not isolated but in a centre of great activity. He analyzed the relations existing with other peoples and other nations and explained how essential is the understanding of the trade relations in studying the history of these early decades.

President Baxter told of finding among the English Records a petition, dated about 1640, asking that the exportation of wool cards to the colonies be prohibited. On this the law officer had made the endorsement that "Englishmen carry their rights with them," and that the petition was therefore denied.

On motion of William Carver Bates it was

*Voted*,—That the thanks of the Society be extended to Mr. Ford for the enjoyment derived from his reading of this paper, and that if the paper be in print, a copy be requested for the use of the Society.

After an intermission for refreshments, on the resumption of business, Mr. Cunningham presided at the request of President Baxter.

Reports of the Corresponding Secretary, Librarian, Historian, and Council were severally read, accepted, and ordered on file.

The list of candidates for membership was read, and a ballot ordered taken, by which eight resident members were elected.

The committee in *memoriam* George Sumner Mann through its Chairman, Charles F. Read, offered the following report which was accepted, ordered spread upon the minutes, and a copy to be sent to the family of Mr. Mann:

The New England Historic Genealogical Society desires to enter on its records an appreciation of the life and services of George Sumner Mann, a member, who died at his home in Brookline, Mass., October 27, 1909, at the age of seventy-five years.

Mr. Mann was a Boston merchant for many years, and retired from business in 1878 to devote his time to the care of trust property and real estate.

Becoming interested in the study of genealogy, he compiled and published in 1884 the Mann Memorial, which is a record of the descendants of Richard Mann.

It was, therefore, natural that he should become interested in the New England Historic Genealogical Society. He was elected a life member in 1881 and served on several important committees, and was a member of the Council of the Society from 1897 to 1899.

He was an interested and valued member, and by his excellent advice and counsel added much to the material welfare of the Society.

The report of the Committee on the Old Elm was read by William Carver Bates, the chairman, and on motion of Walter Kendall Watkins, it was

*Voted*,—That the report be accepted, that a copy be sent to the City Council of Boston with a request that stone monuments be placed at the trees, as recommended, and that the report be sent to the Committee on Publications for publication in the REGISTER.

Rev. Thomas William Silloway read a letter from Hon. Thomas N. Hart, formerly Mayor of Boston, confirming the statements in the report.

A supplemental report of the Nominating Committee was accepted.

The meeting then dissolved.

By JOHN ALBREE, Recording Secretary

*26 January.* The annual meeting of the Society was held this day, agreeable to article 1, chapter III, of the By-laws; for a report of which see the Supplement to the present number of the REGISTER.

*2 February.* A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 P. M., President Baxter presiding.

The minutes of the meeting of January 5th and of the annual meeting were read and approved.

Rev. Charles Edwards Park, minister of the First Church, Boston, read a paper entitled *Two Ruling Elders of the First Church in Boston, Thomas Leverett and Thomas Oliver*. After showing that the purpose of the founders of the Colony was to reproduce here the church of Apostolic times with the Book of Acts and the Pauline Epistles as the infallible rule, the speaker described its development in the manner adopted for the choice of church officials and for defining their duties. This was further illustrated in the lives of Leverett and Oliver.

On motion it was

*Voted*,—That the thanks of the Society be extended to Rev. Mr. Park for the pleasure and the instruction derived from his paper, with a request that the historical material he had presented might be made available in permanent form.

After the usual intermission for refreshments, the meeting was again called to order and the reports of the Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian, the Historian and the Council were severally accepted.

The list of candidates for membership was read, and a ballot ordered taken, by which five resident members were elected.

There being no further business the meeting then dissolved.

## NOTES

HALL, DAY.—At the foot of an "Acc<sup>t</sup>. Currant John Day & W<sup>m</sup>. Hall," dated Marshfield, Apr. 3, 1805, is the following receipt: "then Rec<sup>d</sup>. of John Day a Silver Watch, Pocket Book and 2 Dollars in full for the Property of my son the Late W<sup>m</sup> Hall Who Dyed at Portsmouth Sept. 15, 1803 When belonging to the Barke Columbia of Boston, John Day master. Witness my hand," etc.

*Brantree, Mass.*

FRANK A. BATES.

TAYER (THAYER) FAMILY.—(REGISTER, vol. 60, pp. 290-1.) The "Gloucestershire Parish Registers," vol. xv, containing "Marriages at Thornbury," England, recently issued by Phillimore & Co. of London, show that Jane the mother of Margery Wheeler (who married Thomas Tayer and came to New England) was Jane Shepherd, and that she married Abel Whillar, or Wheeler, at Thornbury 15 Jan. 1588; also that William Mortimer's "late wife Margaret" was probably the Margaret Groome who married William Martimore, or Mortimer, at Thornbury 21 Apr. 1623, and consequently not the mother of his daughter Dorothy (who married Richard Tayer the emigrant to New England).

It is interesting to note, apropos of the mention of John Hemminge of the Globe Theatre Company (p. 282), that a John Hemminge and July Bearde were married at Thornbury 23 Nov. 1612.

HENRY E. WOODS.

*Boston, Mass.*

HOBBS, PAGE.—The following memoranda from the Register of St. Bartholomew's Parish Church, Crewkerne, co. Somerset, may be worth preserving. They were sent me by my friend, Sir Robert White-Thomson, of Broomford Manor, in Devon, who had the Crewkerne register examined for me; and, though not legally attested, are signed by John England, Parish Clerk. A comparison of them with the will of Col. Nicholas Paige of Rumney Marsh will show that beyond reasonable doubt, Richard and Elizabeth Hobbes of Crewkerne were the parents of Sarah Hobbes, second wife of Capt. John Gerrish of Boston, and of Martha Hobbes, wife of Nathaniel Oliver.

"Richard Hobbes & Elizabeth Page were married in the Parish Church, June 13th, 1671.

"The following children of above Richard and Elizabeth Hobbes were Baptized:

John July 11th 1673

Margaret Oct 20 1674

Sarah Nov. 14th 1676

Elizabeth Oct 4th, 1688."

A subsequent note from Crewkerne, in the handwriting of the clerk, reads:

"Have found the following entry: James Hatter and Late wife of Nicholas Paige married Sept 20 1667"

This clearly shows that the ancestors of Colonel Nicholas Paige of Rumney Marsh were resident in Crewkerne, Somerset, in the time of Queen Elizabeth.

*358 Marlborough Street, Boston, Mass.*

BARRETT WENDELL.

BOWMAN, FORBUSH.—Attention is drawn to the fact that the Westborough, Mass., Vital Records give the marriage of James Bowman and Thankful Forbush on 16 Mar. 1731, and the births of all the children of James and Thankful.

In Bond's History of Watertown, this marriage and these children are credited to Joseph Bowman, the elder brother, both sons of Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Francis,<sup>2</sup> Nathaniel.<sup>1</sup> Mr. F. C. Pierce in his Forbush Genealogy, 1892, page 25, copies Bond's statement.

The following papers were found in the Worcester probate records:

1. Administration on estate of James Bowman of Westborough; bond dated 15 Feb. 1732; his son Joseph appointed administrator; no mention of widow.

2. Guardianship of Thankful, daughter of James Bowman, aged 11 years; bond is dated 28 April 1764; Solomon Mathis guardian.

These seem to corroborate the statement that it was James and not Joseph Bowman who married Thankful Forbush. Solomon Mathis married, in 1758,

Lydia, the eldest daughter of James and Thankful (Forbush) Bowman. Thankful Forbush, daughter of James Bowman, was born in Westborough 17 April 1753, which would make her 11 years old in 1764. The administration papers show that both James and his wife died previous to 15 Feb. 1742.

*West Newton, Mass.*

HENRY D. WOODS.

HALE, DOWSETT, KIRBY, CRANFIELD. — "This completes the record of the English origin and connections of the emigrant Thomas<sup>1</sup> Hale of Newbury, so far as known or likely ever to be known. . . . The maiden name, parentage and birth-place of Thomasine, wife of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Hale, are all undiscovered, and likely to remain so, unless by accidental discovery through some records of her own family." Thus wrote the historian of the Hale family, the late Hon. Robert S. Hale of Elizabethtown, N. Y., in 1881 (*vide ante*, vol. 35, p. 375).

The following item, which adds the maiden name and date of marriage of Thomasine, was brought to my attention a year or two ago by that veteran of English research, Henry F. Waters:

"1632 Dec. 11 Thomas Hall of Watton, *apud Stone, Co. Hertford, glover and Thomazin Dowsett, maiden; p. lycense*" (Registers of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, London, *Harl. Soc.*, p. 138. *Marriages*).

The conclusions of the family historian are still further upset by the following items taken from the marriage records of Watton as published in volume II of Phillimore's Hertfordshire Parish Registers marriages.

"Thomas Haille & Joane Kirbie 19 Oct. 1601" (p. 87).

"John Kirbie & Joane Cranfeilde 23 Dec. 1576" (p. 85).

These records add the date of marriage of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Hale's parents, the date of marriage of his maternal grandparents, supply the Christian name of the maternal grandfather, and the maiden name of the maternal grandmother.

*Boston, Mass.*

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW.

WEYMOUTH RECORD.—The following ancient record, found by me among the early records of Suffolk County, must be of interest to historians, especially to those who have given attention to the early history of the old town of Weymouth. I do not think it has ever been published.

LOUIS A. COOK.

*South Weymouth.*

A list of Psons Slaine & Estates Lost (belonging to ye Town of) Waymouth in ye year 1675 & 76.

Item.		a
Sergnt Pratt Slaine & his mare		25
John Ranes House & Land & Swine		12
Sergnt Whitmarshs House & Land		18
John Richards House & Land		06
Tho. Bayly Slaine		20
Allen Duglen Slaine		20
Benjamin Poole Slaine		20
John Ford Slaine		20

Sum totall is 136 which amounts to 5£-14s-4d at 10d per a.

The names of ye Selectmen

October: 9<sup>th</sup> 1676.

John Holbrook  
Thomas Dyer  
John Bicknell  
Stephen French

Upon examination wee Judge meet that Waymouth be allowed towards their Losses by the Enemie 2. 6. 8. to be abated so much out of their last ten Rates

The Deputies approve of ye return of ye Committee as to Waymoth losses above mentioned our Honrd Magists consenting hereto

William Torrey  
Cleric.

The Magistrates consent not.

J. Dudley per order.

DUNSTER.—On page 188 of the April, 1907, REGISTER, Elizabeth Dunster, seventh child of Henry<sup>2</sup> Dunster (Henry,<sup>1</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>), is mentioned as being bap-



sized 15 July 1682, and married at Cambridge, 9 Dec. 1658, to Benanuel Bowers.

In the copy of the letters or diary of Ann (Clay) Bolton, she says: "My grand mothers name was Elizabeth Dunster. She was born in Lancashire in Old England, but her Parents dying when she was young, her Unkle Dunster, who was himself at that time President of the College in New England, sent for her thither and discharged his duty to her not only in that of a kind Unkle, but a good Christian & tender Father. By all reports, he was a man of great wisdom, exemplary piety, and peculiar sweetness of temper."

"As for my much honored Grand-Mother I believe few if any merited more the character of a virtuous woman, according as she is described by the wise man, in Proverbs Chap. 37 from verse the 10<sup>th</sup> to the end. There be yet living some worthy persons who were well acquainted with her, and who can say, that notwithstanding all the calamities that befel them from the tyranny of cruel persecutors, and other common accidents of life, she remained during her life, which was to the age of sixty a crown to her husband and the glory of him and his family to the day of her death. As to her person I well remember her she was of middle stature, comely aspect and something so graceful in her speech and behaviour, that at all times she commanded both love and awe. She was the wife only of one man. As she was in my Grandfathers life time so she remained after his death, well reported for good works."

This letter is dated 15 Nov. 1788. Ann Bolton the author, born 15 Nov. 1690, was the daughter of Winlock Curtis and Ann Bowers (daughter of Benanuel Bowers and wife Elizabeth Dunster). She married first, 16 Dec. 1710, Robert Clay who was lost at sea in 1716. She then married Robert Bolton, 19 Feb. 1721, and died 5 May, 1747. This letter of hers does not agree with the REGISTER account in the following respects:

1. Mrs. Bolton well remembers her grandmother who, if she was baptized 15 July 1682, died about 1692, when Mrs. Bolton was about two years old.

2. Mrs. Bolton says her grandmother outlived her grandfather who is supposed to have died in May 1698.

3. President Dunster in his will calls her "cousin Bowers," cousin, however, at that time often meaning other degrees of relationship.

Perhaps the author of the article in the REGISTER may be able to reconcile it with this one written so many years ago.

W. NELSON MAYHEW.

117 East Mt. Pleasant Avenue, Philadelphia, Pa.

[NOTE.—From the above diary it would seem that Elizabeth (Dunster) Bowers was a niece of President Dunster. As she married Bowers in 1653 it is extremely unlikely that she was born after 1637. The most likely chance would be that she was a daughter of Robert<sup>4</sup> Dunster (brother of the president) and born between the date of his second marriage, 27 Sept. 1636, and the date of baptism of his daughter Bethia, 9 Dec. 1638. If so she would have been a sister of Faith (Dunster) Page, also called "cousin" by the president. Of the other brothers of the president, Richard Dunster, bapt. 23 Mar. 1616-17, must have married at 19 to have been her father; and we infer from the letter of President Dunster's father in 1640 that the children of Thomas Dunster were then all dead.

It does not appear certain at just what time between 1693 and 1698 Benanuel Bowers died. If he lived to May 1698 his wife must have attained to a greater age than 60 in order to have survived him.—J. G. BARTLETT.]

SMITHS OF CHATHAM, MASS.—The records of the Congregational Church at Chatham, Mass., were burned in 1861, when the parsonage was destroyed, and no copy of them is known to exist. The following extracts from these records, made many years ago and now in the possession of the undersigned, are therefore of value and worthy of preservation. They are written on the old style dark blue writing paper.

"Account of the Smiths taken from the church records.

1726 Dec 4 Mercy Smith was recieved into full communion with this church.

Dec. 18. Dean Smith & Esther his wife were rec'd into full communion with y<sup>e</sup> chh. The same day Mary Smith. Also Stephen Smith and Hannah his wife were recieved into full communion & Stephen there son was baptized.

1729 Jan. 30. Asaph a son of Dean & Esther Smith was baptized.

Nov. 9. John a son of Nathan Kinney & Mercy his wife (who was formerly Mercy Smith) was baptized.

Dec. 8. James son of Stephen Smith was baptized.

1731 Dec. 18. George a son of Stephen Smith was baptized.

1783 Sept. 30. Obadiah, a son of Obadiah Chase and Mary (formerly Mary Smith) was baptized.

1784 April 28<sup>d</sup> Archelaus a son of Stephen Smith was baptized.

1787 Feb. 24<sup>th</sup>. Elijah a son of Stephen Smith was baptized.

1789 Jan. 5 Hanah a child of Stephen Smith was baptized.

1741 March 17 Bashsheby the wife of Stephen Smith was baptized.

1741 <sup>1</sup> & <sup>2</sup> Jan 14 Obadiah a son of Stephen Smith and Bathsheba his wife was baptized.

1742 May 18 Samuel Smith was recieved into full communion with this church, on the 25 Samuel, Elanah and Bethiah children of Samuel Smith were baptized.

1744 Jan. 5 Bathsheba a child of Stephen and Bathsheba Smith was baptized.

1747 Jan. 8. Pheba a daughter of Stephen and Bathsheba Smith was baptized.

1749 July 5 Freeman the son of Isaac and Mary Smith was baptized.

1749 Sept 6. Stephen Smith was chosen Deacon of this Church."

Endorsed on the back of the paper in a different handwriting is the following :

"Baptisms of the Smiths in the Congregationalist Church 1726 to 1749."

Franklin, Mass.

WM. C. SMITH.

GREENFIELD, MASS.—This list of new persons moving into town was found on page 58 of the first volume of Greenfield Births, Marriages and Intentions.

Boston, Mass.

ALICE WESTGATE.

February y<sup>e</sup> 15: 1769 W<sup>o</sup>. Elisabeth Bush her Son John Bush Uriah Bush & Sarah Bush Came from ware into this District to Reside

March y<sup>e</sup> 16: 1767 Nathan Davis abigail Davis & Nathan Davis Ju<sup>r</sup> Came from Colerain into this District to Reside.

Novem<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 25: 1767 John Keeney Susanah Keeney John Keeney Ju<sup>r</sup> Tho<sup>s</sup> Keney William Keeney & Mary Phelps Came into this District to Reside

June 1767 William Chadwick & his wife and Children Came from Luningburge into this District to Reside.

March y<sup>e</sup> 20: 1769 Seth Strong & Daborah Strong Came into this District to Reside

June y<sup>e</sup> [blank]: 1768 Jonas Gass & his wife & Child Came to w<sup>m</sup> Shadwicks to Reside from Luningburge.

July y<sup>e</sup> 1: 1769 John Murry & his wife and Child Came to Tho<sup>s</sup> Wimses to reside.

April y<sup>e</sup> 20: 1770 Andrew Harper Prudence Harper & Abigail Twoly Came into this District to Reside

Nov<sup>r</sup>. 8: 1770 Ithniel Dean and his family Came from Haddam into this District to reside.

may 1 1770 John Downen mary Downen Frances Downen Mary Downen Ju<sup>r</sup> Nicolas Conlee Abigal Conlee Cathern and Solomon Conlee Came from Dugless into this District.

Decem<sup>r</sup>: 1770 John Downen Ju<sup>r</sup> & his wife Came from Dugless into this District to reside.

MARRIAGE BONDS.—Under Governor Andros "none were allowed to marry except they entered into bonds with sureties to the governor, to be forfeited in case there should afterwards appear to have been any lawful impediment." (Hutchinson's History of Massachusetts, vol. 1, p. 318). Twenty of the original bonds, each for £200, with autographs and a number of fine specimens of colonial family seals, are preserved in the Suffolk Court Files, Nos. 129996 to 130016, as follows :

"John Harris of the Isle of Shoales Fisherman and Mary Sparks of Ipswich Spinster," dated 24 June 1687; Jabesh Negus of Boston, carpenter, surety. [Signed] John Harriss, Jabesh negues. Witnesses: John Bonamy, Wm. Marshall.

An unsigned bond for this same marriage, with John Poole, merchant, as surety instead of Jabesh Negus, is also on file.

"Richard Lackey of Boston marriner and Anne Grandfield of Plymouth Spinster," dated 4 July 1687; Abraham Peirce of Boston, Gardner, surety. [Signed] Richard Leekey, Abraham Pearese. Witnesses: Jno. Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"John Cordoner of Boston Merchant and Elizabeth Neale of Boston Spinster," dated 25 July 1687; John Borland of Boston, Merchant, surety. [Signed] John Cordoner, John Borland. Witnesses: Jn. Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"Samuell Gaskell in the County of Essex Gent and Elizabeth Sherman of Watertown Spinster," dated 26 July 1687; Jonathan Smithurst of Essex County, Husbandman, surety. [Signed] Samuel Gaskell, Johnathan Smathurst. Witnesses: Jn. Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"Thomas Parker of Salem in the County of Essex Chirugion and Elizabeth Hall of Greenland in the Province of New Hampshire Widdow," dated 2 Aug. 1687; Thomas Larkyn of Boston, alsoe Chirurgion, surety. [Signed] Thomas Parker, Tho. Larkin. Witnesses: Jn Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"Willam Weeckes of Boston Merchant and Martha Philllips of Boston Widdow," dated 31 Aug. 1687; Samuel Moore of Nevis, merchant, surety. [Signed] Wm. Weekes, Samuell moore his SM mark. Witness: Jn. Bonamy.

"Jarvas Ballard of Boston Merchant and Martha Gyllam of Boston Widdow," dated 20 Sept. 1687; Thomas Stanbury of Boston, merchant, surety. [Signed] Jarvis Ballard, Tho. Stanbury. Witnesses: J. Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"Thomas Swift of Weymouth Husbandman and Elizabeth Thompson of Weymouth Spinster," dated 22 Sept. 1687; Hezekiah King of Weymouth Husbandman, surety. [Signed] Thomas Swift, Hezekiah King. Witnesses: Wm. Marshall, P. Heyman.

"Peter Barbour of Boston Taylor and Sarah Willy of Boston Spinster," dated 16 Nov. 1687; John Adams of Boston, Shoemaker, surety. [Signed] Peter Barbour, John Adams. Witnesses: Jn Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"Joseph Buckley of Boston mariner and Joanna Nickolls of Boston Widow," dated 16 Nov. 1687; John Herbert Coward of Boston, Merchant, surety. [Signed] Joseph Buckley, John Herb<sup>t</sup> Coward. Witnesses: Jn Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"Samnell Snell of Piscataqua Marriner and Hannah Hubbard of Hingham Spinster," dated 12 Jan. 1687; Symon Grosse of Hingham in y<sup>e</sup> County of Suffolk, marriner, surety. [Signed] Sam<sup>l</sup> Snell, Smon gross. Witnesses: Edward Hill, P. Heyman.

"Xtopher Allen of Rhoad Island Husbandman and Elizabeth Legorge of Little Compton in the County of Bristol, Spinster," dated 19 Jan. 1687; Rowland Robinson of Little Compton in the County of Bristol, Carpenter, surety. [Signed] Christopher Allen, Rowlan Robinson. Witnesses: David Jamison, John bonamy.

"John Lincolne of Hingham in y<sup>e</sup> County of Suffolke, Cooper, and Martha Chubbuck of Hingham, Spinster," dated 9 Feb. 1687; Joseph Greenleaf of Boston, Dyer, surety. [Signed] John Lincolne, Joseph Greenlef. Witnesses: David Jamison, Jn Bonamy, Peter Heyman.

"Nath<sup>l</sup> Harding of Boston in New England Marriner and Hannah Long of Boston Spinster," dated 5 Mar. 1687; Mary Litchfield of Boston, surety. [Signed] Nathaniel Harding, The mark of Mary M Litchfield. Witnesses: Jn Bonamy, P. Heyman.

"Thomas Remington of Hingham in the County of Suffolke Tanner and Rememner Stowell of Hingham Spinster," dated 15 Mar. 1687; Nathan Farrow of Hingham, House Carpenter, surety. [Signed] Thomas Remington, Nathan Farrow. Witnesses: David Jamison, P. Heyman.

"Thomas Child of Boston Painter and Katherine Masters of Boston Spinster," dated 14 Apr. 1688; John Comer of Boston, Pewterer, surety. [Signed] Thomas Child, John Comer. Witnesses: Thomas Treffry, The marke of George H Holard, P. Heyman.

"John Pimm of Boston Cooper and Sarah Dikerson of Boston Spinster," dated 20 June, 1688; Gabriel Fishlocke of Boston, mariner, surety. [Signed] John Pym, Gabriell Fishlock. Witnesses: John bonamy, Samuell Ely.

"Henry Sweeting of Rehoboth in the County of Plymouth clothworker and Martha Cole of Rehoboth spinster," dated 22 June, 1688; Thomas Skinner of Boston, Baker, surety. [Signed] Henry Sweeting, Thomas Skinner. Witnesses: John bonamy, John Woodward.

"John Bennett of Hingham, Miller and Frances Hobart of Hingham Widdow," dated 26 June 1688; Hudson Leverett of Boston, Gent., surety. [Signed] John Bennet, Hudson Leveret. Witnesses: John bonamy, John Woodward.

"Ephraim Howard of Bridgewater in the County of Plymouth Husbandman

and Mary Keeth of the same place spinster," dated 24 Oct. 1688; Jonathan Howard of Bridgewater, Husbandman, surety. [Signed] Ephraim Haward, Jonathan Haward. Witnesses: Jonathan Franklin, Jno. Bonamy.

*Newton Highlands, Mass.*

GEORGE S. STEWART.

**REGISTER VAGARIES.**—In connection with the use of the Index of Persons in volume 1 to 50 of the REGISTER, the discovery was made of a *second* edition of the January 1850 number of the REGISTER (vol. 4), with results seriously affecting the indexing of pages 19 to 24, inclusive. The Index of Persons was based on the *first* edition—hence apparent errors of reference so far as the *second* edition is concerned. The addition of new material to Nash's "Records of Saybrook, Ct.," beginning on page 19, and inserted without any reference to the fact, is responsible for the trouble.

In the *first* edition the "Records of Saybrook, Ct.,"\* end on page 21; in the *second* on page 22. In the *first* edition "First Ancestor of the Chipmans in N. England" begins on page 22; in the *second* on page 23. The "Letter of Henry Wolcott,"<sup>b</sup> appearing on page 23 of the *first* edition, is omitted entirely from the *second* edition. The space left on page 24 of the *first* edition is occupied by "Additions and Corrections to the First Settlers of Barnstable,"<sup>c</sup> while in the *second* edition it is taken by the "Epitaph of Stephen Farrar."<sup>d</sup>

The following list of persons includes those additional names appearing in the *second* edition of the January 1850 REGISTER, pages 19 to 24, inclusive, and such names as occurred on a different page in the *first* edition:

Ball, Thomas, 4 : 21	Steven, 4 : 22
Beaman, } Deborah, 4 : 20	Thomas, 4 : 22
Beament, } Elizabeth, 4 : 20	Chapman, Ann, 4 : 21
Beamon, } Mary, 4 : 20	Anna, 4 : 21
Blith, Ann, 4 : 21	Benjamin, 4 : 22
Brooker, John, 4 : 21	Elizabeth, 4 : 22
Sarah, 4 : 21	Hannah, 4 : 21
Buckingham, Daniel, 4 : 21	John, 4 : 22
Margaret, 4 : 21	Mary, 4 : 22
Samuel, 4 : 21	Mehitable, 4 : 22
Sarah, 4 : 21	Robert, 4 : 22
Temperance, 4 : 21	Sarah, 4 : 22
Thomas, 4 : 21	Stephen, 4 : 22
Bull, Phoebe, 4 : 22	Chipman, Hannah, 4 : 24
Robert, 4 : 22	John, 4 : 24
Bushnell, Esther, 4 : 20	Richard Manning, 4 : 23
Francis, 4 : 20	Tamzine, 4 : 24
Rebecca, 4 : 40	Thomas, 4 : 23
Richard, 4 : 21	Clark, Abigail, 4 : 22
Sarah, 4 : 20	John, 4 : 22
William, 4 : 20	Joseph, 4 : 22
Chalker, Abraham, 4 : 22	Nathaniel, 4 : 22
Alexander, 4 : 22	Rebecca, 4 : 22
Hannah, 4 : 22	Temperance, 4 : 22
Jane, 4 : 22	Collins, Mary, 4 : 21
Katharine, 4 : 22	Danford, Lydia, 4 : 20
Mary, 4 : 22	Derbe, Christopher, 4 : 22
Phoebe, 4 : 22	John, 4 : 22
Samuel, 4 : 22	William, 4 : 22
Sarah, 4 : 22	Dunk, Thomas, 4 : 21
Stephen, 4 : 22	Griswold, Margaret, 4 : 21
Champion, Henry, 4 : 22	Ingham, Sarah, 4 : 22
Mary, 4 : 22	Sanford, Hannah, 4 : 22
Sarah, 4 : 22	Sheather, Mary, 4 : 22

\* The last paragraph of this article is repeated, with slightly different wording, as the first paragraph on page 187.

<sup>b</sup> Not indexed at the end of vol. 4.

<sup>c</sup> This is repeated on page 192 with this footnote: "As this communication appeared only in part of the edition of the last REGISTER, it is reprinted in this number.—E4."

<sup>d</sup> Reprinted on page 91.

In the earlier volumes of the REGISTER it was customary to stitch in or paste in any plate (or plates), to accompany the number, opposite the first page of the text, irrespective of the position it (or they) should occupy when bound up. When two plates were furnished they were usually placed face to face, with tissue paper between them, at the beginning of a number, and are frequently to be found in this position in bound volumes owing to the absence of any binding instructions. The subjoined list may be of assistance in placing properly such portraits, etc., as would, naturally, not be bound in at the beginning of any number:

- Vol. 2. Portrait of Gen. Henry Dearborn, sometimes missing, should face page 297.
- " 3. Pease Addenda et Corrigenda, should face page 28.
- " 7. Portrait of Gen. John Sullivan, should face page 187.
- " 17. Portrait of Usher Parsons, should face page 20 (indexed page 17).
- " " Portrait of Andrew Henshaw Ward, should face page 384.
- " 22. Portrait of Robert Hooper, should face page 283.
- " " Portrait of Jacob Wendell, should face page 420.
- " 23. Portrait of Hon. Chandler Eastman Potter, should face page 61 (indexed page 62).
- " " Appleton Pedigree, should face page 209.
- " " Portrait of Frances Mainwaring Caulkins, should face page 396.
- " 25. Portrait of David Reed, should face page 378.
- " 26. Edward Oxnard, Invitation, should face page 8.

EDITOR.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

ARCHIBALD, ARCHBALD, ARCHBOLD.—William Charles Archibald, 1 Myrtle St., Boston, Mass., is compiling a list of all of the name living in the United States and Canada, with a view of ultimately publishing historical and genealogical data of the family. He solicits correspondence.

EATON FAMILY ASSOCIATION.—Owing to deaths among its officers the association has become inactive. With the idea of reviving it Mr. Amos H. Eaton, Middleborough, Mass., desires to correspond with those interested in the association's existence.

BARTLETT.—Mrs. Sarah D. Copley, Marblehead, Mass., is preparing a Bartlett Family Pedigree. This family shows descent from Capt. Robert Bartlett of Frampton, Eng., Dunstable and Marblehead, Mass. The pedigree will record notes of connected families of Adams, Andrews, Barker, Cruff (Craft), Deacon, Dennia, Diamond, Fetterplace, Gridler, Green, Hooper, Malcom, Nicholson, Parker, Pearce (Pierce), Pitman, Proctor, Read (Reade), Roals, Stevens, Trefry, Walton, White, Wooldbridge, and other alliances.

HISTORY OF KING'S COUNTY, N. S.—Rev. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, D. C. L., is to publish "The History of King's County, Nova Scotia," this spring. The work, which will run to about 700 pages, will contain a large amount of genealogical information of interest to both Americans and Nova Scotians. For particulars address the author, care of the Salem Press Company, Salem, Mass.

ESSEX COUNTY COURT RECORDS.—The Essex Institute proposes to publish the records and files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts, provided a sufficient number of subscriptions be secured to warrant the undertaking. These records, and the accompanying files containing the abstracts of testimony, depositions, and other papers used in the original trials, date from 1634, and are of inestimable value to the historian, genealogist and sociologist. This collection of original manuscripts, so intimately picturing the manners and customs of New England life during the Colonial period, is by far the most extensive of its kind in existence and because of its inaccessibility, the absence of indexes, save for a short period, and the fact that it remains practically unknown, little use has been made of its wealth of material. The historian will find in the depositions and testimony a vivid picture of life and social conditions in the earliest times following the settlement, while the records of each successive Court

illustrate the development of the Colony and the Province. The genealogist and biographer will soon appreciate the fact that nearly every person in the Colony at some time came before the various Courts as plaintiff, defendant, or witness. The depositions usually preserve the age and occupation of the deponents and oftentimes show family connections, while not infrequently the English origin appears. The lawyer will find interesting matter relating to the Court and its procedure, and also to the development of practice and testimony.

It is proposed to publish these records in abstracted form in which every essential particular is retained. They will be issued, a volume a year, in octavo volumes, each containing over five hundred pages of text, with an exhaustive index of names, places, and subjects. For a prospectus, printed on the quality of paper to be used, and specimen pages showing the size of the printed page, the style of type, and the nature and arrangement of the subject matter, address The Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

**Bennett.**—John, who died at Middleborough, Mass., in 1717-18, by William Bradford Brown, North Adams, Mass.

**Brown.**—William of Stafford Co., Va., who died subsequent to 1782, by James Edgar Brown, 59 Clark Street, Chicago, Ill.

**Cook.**—Walter, who died at Mendon, Mass., in 1695-6, by Louis A. Cook, South Weymouth, Mass.

**Currier.**—John, who died at Salem, N. H., in 1790, by Edwin M. Currier, 95 Ludlam Street, Lowell, Mass.

**Davis.**—Dolor, who died at Barnstable, Mass., in 1673, by Calvin C. Davis, Dover, N. J.

**Flagg.**—Eleazer, who died at Concord, Mass., in 1722, by Charles A. Flagg, Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

**Frye.**—Adrian, who died at Kittery, Me., about 1700, by John Freeman Frye, 187 Pleasant Street, Marlborough, Mass.

**Mann.**—Matthew, who died at Landaff, N. H., between 1790 and 1795, by Moses Whitcher Mann, 138 Boston Avenue, West Medford, Mass.

**Payne.**—Rev. Abraham, who died at Hamilton, N. Y., in 1801, by Augusta F. Payne White, Franklin, Ind., and Charles T. Payne, New York City.

**Peterson.**—John, who died at Duxbury, Mass., about 1718, by William Bradford Browne, North Adams, Mass.

**Porter.**—Maj. John, who died at Littleton, Mass., in 1834, by H. E. V. Porter, Jamestown, N. Y.

**Skinner.**—John, who died at Hartford, Conn., in 1650, and Thomas, who died at Malden, Mass., in 1708-4, by Mrs. Nathalie R. Fernald, 217 West Utica Street, Buffalo, N. Y.

**Smith.**—Sergt. Joseph, who died at Hadley, Mass., in 1783, by F. N. Smith, 1210 West North Street, Canton, Ohio.

**Stewart.**—John, who died at Haverhill, Mass., in 1784, by George William Stewart, 563 Dutton Street, Lowell, Mass.

**Taft.**—Robert, who died at Mendon, Mass., in 1724-5, by Russell W. Taft, Burlington, Vt.

**Tingle.**—Samuel, who died at Malden, Mass., in 1666, by Raymon M. Tingley, Herrick Center, Pa.

**Willson.**—Alexander, who died at Londonderry, N. H., in 1752, by Earl Farwell Wilson, 603 Bearinger Building, Saginaw, Mich.

**Wolcott.**—Henry, who died at Windsor, Conn., in 1655, by Chandler Wolcott, 99 Park Avenue, N. Y.

## BOOK NOTICES\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

*John' Alden of Ashfield, Mass., and Chautauqua Co., N. Y., his Alden ancestors and his descendants*, compiled by FRANK WESLEY ALDEN, Delaware, Ohio. Printed for private circulation, 1909. 8° pp. 84, port. Price, \$1.65, postpaid; two or more books \$1.50 each, postpaid. Apply to the author.

The ancestors of John of Ashfield started from Plymouth and Duxbury, whence the line advanced through Bridgewater, South Bridgewater, and Greenwich, Mass., to Stafford, Conn., where this John was born. At the time he attained his majority he was living in Ashfield, Mass. The records of the daughters of the house are fully given, and, as the ancestry of the men they married is often printed, many surnames beside that of Alden are to be found in the index. The will of Joseph Alden of Bridgewater, lists of soldiers, and reprints of Mayflower documents are also to be found between the covers of this little book.

*A Genealogy of Eber and Lydia (Smith) Baker of Marion, Ohio, and their descendants, revised to October, 1909*. Arranged by ELWOOD T. BAKER of Brooklyn, N. Y. Published by Lydia Amanda Copeland of Chariton, Iowa. 8° pp. 87, illus. Price 50 cents. Apply to Elwood T. Baker, 1391 Dean Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Hon. Eber Baker, one of the founders of Marion, Ohio, was born in 1780 in Bowdoin, Me., and married Lydia Smith of Mayflower ancestry. This record of their descendants was published for distribution among the family through the generosity of Mrs. Lydia Amanda (Baker) Copeland, who requests that the blank slips at the end of this little brochure be filled out and mailed to the compiler as a means of recording any family "event." Although designed for personal family use, this record will be useful to others, who will be pleased to find it indexed.

*The Bates Bulletin. September 1909. Vol. III. Number 1.* 8° pp. 12, illus.

A portrait and sketch of the late William Clinton Bates is the initial article in this number, which contains among other family data a sketch of the Bates Family of Bellingham by Henry A. Whitney.

*A record of the lands and past descendants of Henry and Anne Clark, who settled in New Jersey in 1728*, collected by HENRY SPENCER CLARK. Paterson, N. J., C. Kamer, Jr., 1909. 8° pp. [15], port.

This sketch of Henry Clark, a Scotchman who settled at the head branches of the Whippany River, Roxitcus, Old Hunterdon County, N. J., records the names of his descendants in the early generations, and gives a good description of the lands owned by him. A pencil sketch of the location of his property is to be found in this volume and adds to its usefulness.

*Dorrance Inscriptions, Old Sterling Township Burying Ground, Oneco, Conn.*, copied by EMMA FINNEY WELCH. 1909. 4° pp. 24.

In addition to the inscriptions from Oneco (which were verified and attested by the town clerk), stones were copied from Dorrance family burying grounds in Foster and Coventry R. I., the Gallup cemetery on the road from Oneco to Portertown, Conn., and the cemetery at Brooklyn, Conn. John and George Dorrance, with their families and the Rev. Samuel Dorrance, all Scotch-Irish Presbyterians, emigrated from the north of Ireland before 1723. John and George settled in Foster, R. I. The Rev. Samuel married Elizabeth Smith in 1736 and settled in Sterling, Conn. The inscriptions are copied line for line in the order in which the stones are found in the yard.

*Genealogy of the Fillebrown Family with biographical sketches*, by CHARLES BOWDOIN FILLEBROWN. Boston, Mass., published by the author, 1910. 8° pp. 16 + 877 + 15, illus.

\* All the unsigned reviews are written by Miss ALICE LUCRETIA WESTGATE of Boston.

All the information that the author has been able to collect concerning the family at large has been incorporated with his early biographical sketches of the family and is presented in this single volume. The remarkable collection of portraits and views of the homesteads of the family fills two hundred pages. The genealogy starts with Thomas, 1680-1713, of Charlestown and Cambridge, Mass., and through his sons Thomas and John the family is carried on and traced from Maine to Wisconsin, a record which indicates considerable labor and research, although the author modestly apologizes in the preface for the incompleteness of his work. The biographical sketches are unusually full, that of Mr. C. B. Fillebrown giving an extended account of his activities in the Single Tax League. The volume, printed on heavy paper, is indexed, and furnished with an appropriate binding in brown cloth.

*The Frost family in England and America, with special reference to Edmund Frost and some of his descendants*, by THOMAS G. FROST, Ph.D., LL.D., and EDWARD L. FROST, M.D. Buffalo [N. Y.], Russell Printing Company, 1909. 8° pp. 165+12, illus.

The pedigrees of the Frost families found in Suffolk, Norfolk, and Yorkshire, England, are given in Part One of this genealogy, which received the direction of Thomas G. Frost. Part Two gives an account of nine generations of the descendants of Edmund Frost of Cambridge, in 1635, and was compiled by Dr. Edward L. Frost. Biographical sketches of interest to the families of John Edward Frost, Thomas Gold Frost, William George Frost, Dan Frost, and Edward L. Frost, comprise the third part of this genealogy. The book is indexed, contains an unusual number of portraits, and will be useful to many people, as this particular branch of the Frost family has seemed to receive but scant attention heretofore.

*Ancestry and descendants of Josiah Hale, fifth in descent from Samuel Hale of Hartford, Conn., 1637; to which is added an appendix showing other lines of descent*, compiled by OSCAR FITZALAN HALE. Rutland, Vt., The Tuttle Company, Printers, 1909. 8° pp. 133, illus.

The work of collecting this record of the descendants of Samuel Hale, who settled in Hartford, Conn., in 1637, was begun, as the compiler states in the preface, with the intention of getting in closer touch with the various lines of descent. A "Relationship Chart," originated by Mr. Hale, is also added to the genealogy, with careful directions for finding the nearest common ancestor and thereby discovering the closest degree of consanguinity. The REGISTER plan is used in arranging the material. The volume is a good example of book-making, being clearly printed, indexed, and well bound in crimson cloth.

*The Descendants of Rev. Thomas Hooker, Hartford, Conn., 1586-1908*, by EDWARD HOOKER, Commander, U. S. N. Edited by MARGARET HUNTINGTON HOOKER. [E. R. Andrews Company, Rochester, N. Y., 1909.] 8° pp. 558.

This large genealogy, recording more than five thousand descendants of this famous New England preacher, is a fine specimen of careful, accurate, painstaking labor, and the many who knew that material for such a publication was being collected by the late Commander Hooker (whose blindness compelled him to leave the work incomplete) will be glad indeed to see the finished product. The arrangement of the genealogy is very similar to the REGISTER plan. The biographical sketches are concise paragraphs of well-condensed facts. The book is indexed, printed handsomely on heavy paper, and bound in half morocco, making a volume on which the editor is to be congratulated.

*The Lakin Family of Groton, Mass.*, by WILLIAM H. MANNING. Boston, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1909. 4° pp. 11.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for October 1909.

*Elijah Longley and his descendants*, by ARTHUR WILLIS STANFORD. Kobe [Japan], Printed by the Fukuin Printing Company, Limited, 1909. 8° pp. 31, port.

John Longley, the great-grandfather of Elijah, whose descendants are here enumerated, was the son of William and Deliverance Longley, who, with five of their children, were killed by the Indians 27 July 1694 in Groton, Mass. John was one of the three children taken captive by the Indians, with whom he



lived nearly five years before being ransomed. Elijah Longley was born in Shirley 15 July 1778. This pamphlet is described by the author as a contribution toward a Longley genealogy.

*Family record of our line of descent from Maj. John Mason of Norwich, Conn.,* by THEODORE WEST MASON. New York, The Grafton Press, 1909. 8° pp. 59+8, illus.

The military service performed by John Mason in the English army fitted him for his duties in New England, where he was a successful Indian fighter, the commandant of the fort at Saybrook, Conn., and Deputy-Governor and Assistant at Norwich. The line is traced through his youngest son, Daniel Mason, born in 1652 at Saybrook, and then through the latter's son, Daniel, who married Dorothy, daughter of Rev. Jeremiah Hobart of Haddam, Conn. The biographical sketches are very well filled out, and will be of especial interest to the family. The illustration is a photographic reproduction of the statue erected in memory of Maj. John Mason at Pequot Hill, Mystic, Conn.

*Peabody Genealogy*, compiled by SELIM HOBART PEABODY, LL.D., edited by CHARLES HENRY POPE. Boston, Mass., Charles H. Pope, publisher, Pope Building, 1909. 8° pp. 596, illus.

John Paybody, who came to Plymouth as early as 1636 but soon settled in Duxbury, mentioned three sons in his will, Thomas, Francis, and William. No record of Thomas has been found. Two-thirds of this work is devoted to the descendants of Francis Peabody of Ipswich, Mass., of whom the author says that though there is no documentary evidence for the theory that Francis of Ipswich was the son of John of Duxbury, that theory has been acted on in this work. The descendants of William of Duxbury occupy about one hundred pages, and there is some account of the Newport, Dartmouth, and New London families. The English research recently made by the editor is also reported. Among the illustrations is a portrait of George Peabody, the philanthropist, and the facsimile of a personal letter to him from Queen Victoria in her own handwriting.

*The Reads Record. Number II. 1909. Reads Historical and Genealogical Association.* 8° pp. 8, port.

Brief items of special interest to the family association make up this leaflet, which gives no unusual emphasis to any of the contributions.

*Thomas Remington of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants (supplement),* by LOUIS MARINUS DEWEY, of Westfield, Mass. 8° pp. 2.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for January 1910.

*James Rising of Suffield, Conn., and some of his descendants*, by LOUIS MARINUS DEWEY. Boston, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1909, 8° pp. 11.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for October 1909.

*Donald Robertson and his wife Rachel Rogers of King and Queen County, Virginia; also a brief account of the ancestry of Commodore Richard Taylor of Orange County, Va., and his naval career*, by WILLIAM KYLE ANDERSON. [Detroit, Mich., Winn and Hammond.] 8° pp. 268+26, illus.

Donald Robertson was born September 1717, in the Highlands of Scotland, and came in 1753 to Virginia, where he soon established a private school or academy of his own. Among his pupils were James Madison and George Rogers Clark. In 1764 he married Rachel Rogers whose ancestor Giles Rogers emigrated from Worcestershire, Eng., to Virginia in 1686. Five generations of their descendants are recorded here.

A brief account of the Taylor family of Virginia describes the ancestry of Commodore Richard Taylor, and also gives the record of his naval services in the Revolution. The book is printed on deckle-edge paper, the illustrations are half-tones, and there is an index.

*Luther Sisson of Easton, Mass., his ancestry and descendants*, compiled and printed by ARTHUR A. WOOD. Slocum, R. I., 1909. 12° pp. 13. Price 50 cents. Apply to the compiler, Slocum, R. I.

A single line is carried from Richard Sisson, who was admitted freeman at Portsmouth, R. I., in 1653, down to Luther Sisson of Easton, whose children and grandchildren are here recorded. An annual reunion of the family is held on Labor Day at Easton.

*A history of the American and Puritanical family of Sutliff or Suttiffe, and a genealogy of the descendants of Nathaniel Sutliff, Jr.,* by SAMUEL MILTON SUTLIFF, JR. Downers Grove, Ill., The Klemmco Press, 1909. 8° pp. 199, illus.

"First American Family connected with New England 1614-1909" is the subtitle found on the cover. This has reference to Dr. Sutcliffe, Dean of Exeter, who was associated with Sir Ferdinando Gorges and interested in Capt. John Smith's exploration of the New England coast, which Smith described in his letter of 1614 addressed to the "Adventurers for the country of New England," and containing direct mention of Dr. Sutcliffe. Abraham Sutliff, the emigrant ancestor, was of Plymouth and Scituate, Mass. The line is carried through Abraham, Jr., and Nathaniel, Sr., to Nathaniel, Jr., of Deerfield, Mass., and Durham, Conn., whose descendants are enumerated to the number of two thousand and more in this volume. A genealogy of the descendants of John, the brother of Nathaniel, Jr., has already been published by Bennett H. Sutcliffe.

*Peter Talbot of Dorchester, Mass., and some of his descendants*, compiled by SOLOMON TALBOT of Sharon, Mass. Published by Eugene Solomon Talbot, M.D., Chicago. Columbus, Ohio, Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly, 1909. 8° pp. 65-74. Price \$1.25. Apply to Edward A. Claypool, 309 Rush Temple, Chicago, Ill.

The record of Peter Talbot and some of his descendants, by the late Newton Talbot, furnishes the data in this article down to Jabez Talbot, from which point all the lines are filled out to date, making a very useful record.

*Genealogy of the Wickware Family, containing an account of the origin and early history of the name and family in England, and the record of John Wickware of New London, Conn., 1875, and his descendants in America*, by ARTHUR MANLEY WICKWARE. [New York and Meriden. The Curtiss-Way Company, 1900.] 8° pp. 283.

Attractive, well-compiled, and useful, this account of a family of early English origin is presented in a scholarly manner, and is clearly arranged in a style similar to the REGISTER plan. The statements made are the results of research among original records of good authority, and eight generations of the American descendants are given, which, although the emigrant ancestor settled in Connecticut, are found to be scattered throughout the United States and Canada. A view of the Wickwar Parish Church, built in Gloucestershire about 1300, heads the list of illustrations, which are good. Maps, facsimiles, and a family chart help complete this work, which is printed on excellent paper, indexed and suitably bound.

*Bay State Historical League. Publication IV. Proceedings 1908-1907.* Boston, Mass., Published by the League, 1909. 8° pp. 44.

The records of the sixth to the eighteenth meetings of this League are given here, and occasionally include a résumé of the papers read before the League, which was formed in order to bring together all the local historical societies in the state.

*Clark's Boston Blue Book, 1910. Private address, carriage and club directory, visiting list and shopping guide for Boston, Jamaica Plain, Brookline, and Cambridge, alphabetically arranged.* Boston, Mass., Sampson and Murdock Company, 1909. 16° pp. 864, illus.

A curious and interesting collection of miscellaneous information is to be found in this book, which is really a social register of the residential districts of Boston, Brookline, and Cambridge. The illustrations are typical of the districts with which this directory is most concerned.

*Stage days in Brimfield, a century of mail and coach.* [By] MARY ANN TARBELL. [Springfield, Mass., The E. A. Bassette Company, Printers, 1909.] 8° pp. [84], illus.

The electric railway and the old stage coach have met in Brimfield, to the vanquishing of the latter, which for nearly sixty years had transported the United States mails and carried passengers to and from Brimfield, east and west. The different routes which led through the town and the fascination of tracing the old abandoned roads, the stage driver, and the characteristics of some of the towns and villages through which the coach passed, are some of the topics treated here. The book is illustrated with many charming views.

*The Cambridge Historical Society. Publication IV. Proceedings January 26 and October 26, 1909.* Cambridge, Mass., published by the Society, 1909. 8° pp. 108.

The celebration of the Oliver Wendell Holmes Centenary by this Society affords the most interesting subject for the general reader in this publication, although addresses on Dr. Benjamin Waterhouse, the Lawrence Scientific School, and several letters also printed will be found of value.

*Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada, Third Series, Volume II. Meeting of May 1908.* For sale by James Hope and Son, Ottawa, The Copp-Clark Company, Limited, Toronto, 1908. 8° variously paged, illus.

The various official lists of the Society, business measures and reports are contained in the Proceedings, while the Transactions include many learned papers on scientific and historical subjects.

*Five Johns of Old Dartmouth*, by WILLIAM ARTHUR WING. [No title-page.]

John Smith, John Russell, John Akin, John Shepherd, and John Howland are the five men who each receive a short sketch in this paper, which was read before the Old Dartmouth Historical Society of New Bedford 30 June 1909.

*Inscriptions on the gravestones in the old "New England Town" Burying Ground, Fairton, Fairfield Township, Cumberland Co., N. J., with a historical sketch, a list of the signers of the "Cohansey Compact," 1697, and the names of some of the early settlers of Fairfield*, compiled by FRANK D. ANDREWS. Vineland, N. J., 1909. 12° pp. 18.

The contents of this little pamphlet are well described in the title page. The gravestone inscriptions are arranged alphabetically and contain many New England names, as a number of the early inhabitants came from Connecticut.

*Vital Records of Farmingdale, Maine, in the year 1892.* Editor, HENRY SEWALL WEBSTER, A.M. Committee on publication, Asbury Cohe Stilphen. Published under authority of the Maine Historical Society. Gardiner [Me.], The Reporter-Journal Press, 1909. 8° pp. 96. Price \$1.00, postpaid. Apply to the editor, Gardiner, Me.

Every volume of vital records from the State of Maine is a boon to genealogists and equally welcome to every son and daughter of that community. It is also gratifying to those who are interested in the preservation of such valuable records to see that a state sufficiently appreciates its treasures to assist in printing them, but it is to be regretted that a larger appropriation cannot be made under this act (which places the maximum at five hundred dollars). As the state takes five hundred copies of any volume of vital records at one cent per page, it would seem as if larger towns, whose records must amount to more than one hundred printed pages, would be deprived of the benefit of the act. The volume reflects great credit on its editor, who has added information found in church, grave, and private records.

*Old Hallowell on the Kennebec*, by EMMA HUNTINGTON NASON. Augusta, Me., 1909. 8° pp. 359, illus. Price \$2.50. Apply to the author, 51 Green Street, Augusta, Me.

Charming as Mrs. Nason's books always are, a particularly rich and happy vein of pleasure seems to have been struck by her delving into the history of this remarkable town, of which the late John Ward Dean said that "There was here a state of society that can never be reproduced." The story of the progress of the town from the time of its earliest settlement to its incorporation as a city in 1852 is well described, and much attention is given to biographical sketches. There is a good collection of full-page half-tone illustrations,

including portraits of the famous men and women that maintained the social and intellectual status for which the town was widely known, views of fine old houses and picturesque scenery. The volume, printed on good paper, is indexed, and attractive in appearance.

*The first siege of Louisburg, 1745*, by HENRY M. BAKER. Concord, N. H., The Rumford Press, 1909. 8° pp. 17.

This address, which was delivered before the New Hampshire Society of Colonial Wars 2 September 1909, gives first a general outline of the struggle between England and France for possession on this continent, and leads up to a detailed account of the famous and successful expedition of 1745, which the author truly describes as "a strange mixture of religious enthusiasm, commercial greed, and national hatred."

*Manchester Historic Association Collections. Vol. IV. Part 2.* Manchester, N. H., Manchester Historic Association, 1909. 8° pp. 149-228, port.

The Mills of Manchester, Amoskeag Pioneer Days, and an article on Maj. John Moor precede a group of essays on the Battle of Bennington, Gen. John Stark, and Stark's Independent Command at Bennington. The Recollections of the Old Hanover Street Church and Notes from an American Geography by Rev. Jedidiah Morse close the number.

*History of Newburyport, Mass., 1764-1909*, by JOHN J. CURRIER. Volume II. Newburyport, Mass., printed for the author, 1909. 8° pp. 679, illus.

The first volume of the History of Newburyport was published in 1906, and gave the civil history of the town from 1764 to 1905. In this second volume such subjects as shipwrecks, fire and police protection, Revolutionary War soldiers, and literary and benevolent societies, are discussed, and many personal sketches appear of lawyers, doctors, authors, artists, engravers, philanthropists, revivalists, foreign travellers, and eccentric characters. Of the last there is a motley crew, led by the most famous of all, Lord Timothy Dexter. The appendix contains considerable addenda to previous works published by the same author, a list of the soldiers stationed at Plum Island, and members of the Massachusetts Senate elected from Newbury, Newburyport, and West Newbury. There is also an account of Henry Lunt and some of his descendants.

*The New Haven Colony Historical Society. Reports presented at the annual meeting 22 November 1909. Also a list of officers and members for 1909-10.* New Haven [Conn.], published by the Society, 1910. 8° pp. 27.

*History of New York Ship Yards*, by JOHN H. MORRISON. New York, Press of W[illia]m F. Sametz and Company [1909]. 8° pp. 165, illus.

Following his "History of American Steam Navigation," the author has brought out this collection of data regarding the development of shipbuilding, from the colonial period to the decline of wooden shipbuilding in 1860. The progress made in the colonial period is treated in a general manner only, as no records of advancement in this industrial pursuit in New York City were made until after 1788. The text is well illustrated by views of vessels of different periods, and a record is given of some of the prominent clipper ships that sailed from New York from 1841 to 1860.

*Officials of the parish of Trinity Church, Portland, Conn., from its organisation in 1789 to 1909 inclusive*, compiled by JOHN HALL SAGE. [Portland, Conn., Middlesex County Printery, 1909.] 8° pp. 10.

These lists give the names and years of service of those who have been connected with the parish in an official capacity.

*Ye Olde Mint, being a brief description of the first U. S. Mint established by Congress in 1792, at Seventh Street and Sugar Alley (now Filbert Street), Philadelphia.* Philadelphia, Frank H. Stewart Electric Co., 7th and Filbert Streets [1909]. 8° pp. 24, illus.

It is not often that the purchaser of a historic old landmark spends the thought and effort displayed in this pamphlet to give to history an accurate, well-illustrated account of the building before it is demolished to make way for a structure

more suited to present needs. Numismatists will be interested in the illustrations shown here of the coins discovered in and about the building.

*Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina.* No. 16. Published by order of the Society. Charleston, S. C., Press of Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., 1909.

The publication of Huguenot wills is continued in this magazine, and an instructive address on the condition of French Protestants after 1685, by Charles E. Lart, is reprinted here from the proceedings of the Huguenot Society of London. In recording the transactions by which the Society recently became owner of the site of the French Huguenot Church of the Parish of St. James, Goose Creek, a brief but comprehensive account is given of the history of the church and those who probably were its early members. A list of the present members of the Society, at the end of the magazine, contains the names of the original Huguenot families from which the member derives descent.

*Twenty years of the Westborough Historical Society.* An address by the president, Rev. S. I. BRIANT, 27 October 1909. Westborough, Mass., Chronotype Printing Company, 1909. 8° pp. 11.

The historical addresses delivered before this Society, which was formed in 1889, are first enumerated in this address, which also gives account of the field days and entertainments of the Society, its publications, membership, and future needs.

*Harvard College. Record of the Class of 1894. Secretary's Report No. 5. For the Fifteenth Anniversary.* Cambridge [Mass.], printed for the use of the Class, Caustic-Clafin Company [1909]. 8° pp. 3+406.

The sketches of the members of the Class are alphabetically arranged, and are to be praised especially for containing such clear statements of primitive facts. Too seldom in such reports does one find full names, parentage, and complete dates given. The omission of such essential data greatly impairs the usefulness of the volume for future reference.

*Supplement to the Register of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames of America, 1905-1909.* Boston, Printed for the Society, 1909. 8° pp. 432-548.

Supplementary claims to membership in this Society, as well as the ancestor on which each member is admitted, are printed in this issue.

*Register of Members of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, with the constitution and by-laws and an account of its work.* Boston, printed for the Society, 1909. 4° pp. 208, portraits.

Several interesting addresses and portraits are added to the list of members, military records of new members, and constitution and by-laws.

*Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Missouri, 1907-1909.* Compiled by HENRY CADLE, Registrar. [St. Louis, Press of Woodward and Tiernan Printing Company.] 4° pp. 146, illus.

The Register is distinguished by an unusual number of portraits, which greatly increase the value and interest of the report. The roll of membership gives the colonial descent of each member, and the book also includes the usual list of officers and by-laws of the Society.

*Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Ohio.* 1909. 8° pp. 96.

A "List of Ancestors and Descendants," the necrology of the Society, and several addresses delivered before the Society, are printed in this pamphlet in addition to the constitution, by-laws, and officers of the Society.

*Master Minds at the Commonwealth's Heart,* by PERCY H. EPLER. Worcester, Mass., F. S. Blanchard & Co., 1909. 8° pp. 317, illus.

It should not be forgotten that lives of international greatness have made their start in life in what the writer of these remarkable biographies is pleased to term "the zone of inventive genius" located near the heart of the Commonwealth, Worcester County. Eli Whitney and Elias Howe, Gen. Artemas Ward

of the American Revolution, Dr. William Morton, the discoverer of anesthesia, Dorothea Lynde Dix, the friend of the world's insane, Clara Barton, George Bancroft, George Frishie Hoar, Luther Burbank, the discoverer of a new plant world, and John B. Gough, comprise a famous and wonderfully varied group. Careful, conscientious, sympathetic treatment of each sketch produces a group of biographies which are readable, unusually authentic, and inspiring. The illustrations are good, the print and paper excellent, and the substantial brown cloth binding is most serviceable.

*The evolution of the American Flag, from materials collected by the late George Canby*, by LLOYD BALDERSTON. Philadelphia, Ferris and Leach, 27 South Seventh Street, 1909. 12° pp. 144, illus. Price \$1.00 net; postage 8 cents; apply to the publishers.

This collection of authentic data regarding all the events connected with the construction of the Stars and Stripes will certainly prove an authoritative reference in any further discussion of this subject. The truth of the essential features of the Betsey Ross story claims to have been established. Elizabeth Griscom was the daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (James) Griscom, and when the widow of John Ross, her first husband, made the flag. Subsequently she married Joseph Ashburn, and later John Claypoole. During her whole life, however, she was in the upholstering business.

*The controversy over the proposition for an American Episcopate, 1767-1774. A bibliography of the subject*, by WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J., The Paterson History Club, 1909. 8° n. p.

Political capital was made of this controversy of which John Adams wrote, "The apprehension of Episcopacy contributed fifty years ago, as much as any other cause, to arouse the attention not only of the inquiring mind, but of the common people, and urge them to close thinking on the constitutional authority of parliament over the colonies." This is a careful bibliography, of which a limited edition has been printed. It is a finely made little volume, bound in full blue morocco.

*French Catholics in the United States*. Reprinted from the Catholic Encyclopedia, Vol. VI. New York, Robert Appleton Company, 1909. 4° pp. 271-7.

This contribution to the Encyclopædia is signed by J. L. K. Laflamme, director of *La Revue Franco-Américaine*, Quebec, David E. Lavigne, editor of *La Tribune*, Woonsocket, R. I., and J. Arthur Favreau, Secretary of the Société Historique Franco-Américaine, Boston, Mass. This reprint is distributed by the last-named society.

*A Battery at close quarters*, by HENRY M. NEIL. Columbus, Ohio, 1909. 8° pp. 30.

This brief, well-written account of the engagement of the Eleventh Ohio Battery at Iuka and Corinth was read by the author, a captain in the Twenty-second Ohio Battery, 6 October 1909, before the Ohio Commandery of the Loyal Legion.

*Twenty-second Report on the custody and condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns, and Counties*, by HENRY E. WOODS, Commissioner. Public Document No. 52. Boston, Wright and Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 18 Post Office Square, 1910. 8° pp. 7.

This brief report of a busy year shows that inspection of public records has been made by the commissioner in ninety-one cities and towns, resulting in improved housing for many valuable records of the commonwealth.

*The Acts and Resolves of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, to which are prefixed the charters of the Province, with historical and explanatory notes, and an appendix. Volume XVI, being volume XI. of the Appendix, containing Resolves, etc. 1757-1760.*

Boston, Wright and Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 18 Post Office Square, 1909. 4° pp. 858.

*A list of geographical atlases in the Library of Congress, with biographical notes.* Compiled under the direction of PHILIP LEE PHILLIPS, F. R. G. S., Chief,

**Division of Maps and Charts.** Vol. I. Atlases; vol. II. Author list, index, 4° pp. 1659. Price for two volumes \$2.35. Apply to Superintendent of Documents, Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C.

*One hundred and fifteen colonial ancestors of Cornelius Cadle, Muscatine, Iowa,* compiled by Mrs. CHARLES FRANCIS CADLE. No title-page. 4° n. p.

This is an indexed descriptive list of the colonial ancestors of Cornelius Cadle, a member of the Missouri Society of Colonial Wars.

*Dedication of the statue of the Hon. GEORGE FRISBIE HOAR, Worcester, 26 June 1908.* [Worcester, Mass., Bellis Printing and Publishing Company.] 8° pp. 62, illus.

Addresses by Hon. Curtis Guild, Jr., Governor of Massachusetts, Hon. James Logan, Mayor of Worcester, and Hon. William H. Moody, Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, were delivered at the dedication of this statue and are here reprinted.

*Almon Danforth Hodges and his neighbors. An autobiographical sketch of a typical old New Englander.* Edited by ALMON D. HODGES, JR. Presented by Amory G. Hodges and Almon D. Hodges, Jr. Boston, Mass., privately printed, 1909. 8° pp. 353, illus.

The reading of the diary and other personal documents belonging to this fine old New England gentleman furnished his son with the inspiration to put in permanent form the record of a truly exemplary life. The book also gives an intimate account of the domestic life of that generation whose traditions and customs have passed entirely away. It is to such faithful and sincere memorials that the historians of the future will turn to gain a true picture of one of the most formative stages in the development of American society. Technically the book gives keen pleasure, because of its make-up and the excellence of the illustrations. It will delight any reader, for the narrative is told simply and frankly, with a dignified charm well in keeping with the upright, helpful, cheerful life which it portrays.

*Memorial of Elder Ebenezer Lamson of Concord, Mass., his ancestry and descendants, 1635-1908.* Originally compiled by OTIS E. LAMSON, Cleveland, Ohio; revised and extended by FRANK B. LAMSON, Buffalo, Minn. [Delano, Minn., press of The Eagle Printing Co.] 4° pp. 121, illus.

A surprising and unusual amount of frankness is displayed in the biographical sketches which enliven this well-compiled, useful genealogy. For a time many of the family lived in Mt. Washington, Mass., and a sketch of the natural beauty of the town, illustrated by a view of Mt. Everett, is found in the first part of the volume. The genealogy is well arranged and indexed. The illustrations are chiefly portraits, and the book is printed on heavy linen paper.

*Abraham Lincoln. An American Migration. Family English not German.* By MARION DEXTER LEARNED. Philadelphia, William J. Campbell, 1909. 8° pp. 149, illus. Price. \$3.00 net. Apply to the publishers, 1623 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia.

Starting with the purpose of proving that Abraham Lincoln was not of German descent (a theory that had gained such general acceptance among the Germans of America as to give rise to German poetry on Lincoln the German President) this scholarly, documentary treatise not only establishes the English origin of the family unquestionably (also giving reference to the Ancestry of Abraham Lincoln, by J. Henry Lea, for a complete genealogy), but also makes a careful scientific study of the migrations of the Lincoln family. This family the author considers one of the most typical and significant in American history, as the motive prompting every new move reflects in each instance an important fact in the history of our early settlements. A map showing the progression of these pioneer settlers, numerous illustrations, and an index increase the usefulness of this volume which has real historical value.

*Cyrus Hall McCormick, his life and work,* by HERBERT N. CASSON. Chicago, A. C. McClurg and Company, 1909. 8° pp. 264, illus.

To Russia, Roumania, Algeria, South America — to all parts of the world the

McCormick reaper has made its way, a boon to the agriculturist and a benefit to mankind in reducing the cost of the production of bread. The writer of this history has brought unbounded enthusiasm to his task, sketching clearly the life of this Scotch-Presbyterian, and following closely the development of his invention in all its stages. The illustrations are unusually interesting, the print large, and the volume important to all who care to study the story of the commercial and industrial progress of the United States.

*Presentation of a portrait of Gov. Abner Nash to the State of North Carolina, by the North Carolina Society of the Sons of the Revolution. Address by J. G. DE ROULHAC HAMILTON. [No title-page.] 8° pp. 15.*

Abner Nash, lawyer, legislator, and second governor of the state of North Carolina, was a son of John Nash and his wife Ann, daughter of Sir Hugh Owen of Tenby, Pembrokeshire, Wales, who came to Virginia about 1730. Nash was born about 1740, and became governor in 1780—displaying at once great military zeal and ability in procuring stores and ammunition for the army. This sketch commemorates a patriot of whom very little is generally known.

*Col. William Prescott, and Groton soldiers in the Battle of Bunker Hill, by SAMUEL ABBOTT GREEN. Cambridge [Mass.], John Wilson and Son, University Press, 1909. 8° pp. 10.*

From the "Winslow Papers" is printed a record of the men enlisted by William Prescott to remove the French in 1755, and this is followed by several other original letters and papers relating to Groton men. The article is a reprint from the Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings for November 1909.

*A memorial of Eugene Tappan, Esq., edited by JOHN GODDARD PHILLIPS. Publications of the Sharon Historical Society, Sharon, Mass., No. 6, January 1910. 12° pp. 70, port.*

Mr. Tappan was one of the founders of the Sharon Historical Society, its corresponding secretary, and at all times one of its most loyal and enthusiastic supporters. This little volume is a warm appreciation of him by the society for which he labored so devotedly.

*Memoir of Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, by EDWARD S. SEARS. Boston, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1909. 8° pp. 6.*

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for January 1910.

*Biographical sketch of Samuel Tyler, Major and Lieut.-Col. Eighth Connecticut Regiment, Revolutionary War, by HENRY BILLINGS BROWN. Printed for private distribution, 1909. 8° pp. 11.*

This sketch of a Revolutionary soldier and officer was written by his great-grandson, an ex-justice of the Supreme Court of the United States. Samuel Tyler was born 2 Aug. 1734, in Preston, New London Co., Conn., and was descended from Job Tyler, who is said to have been the first settler of Andover, Mass. Some general account is given of the family, no generation of which has been without its representative in the military or naval service of the United States.

*Concerning Roger Williams, by WILLIAM A. MOWRY, LL.D. [No title-page.] 8° pp. 16.*

This address on the character of Roger Williams, considered primarily from his work as a political reformer, was delivered before the Hyde Park Historical Society 25 October 1909.

#### ERRATA

Vol. 64, p. 18, l. 3, *after* from add Vol. 63.

Vol. 64, p. 34, last l. *for* second read *this*.

Vol. 64, p. 41, l. 20, *for* (51) read (52).

Vol. 64, p. 41, l. 28, *for* 19 Aug. 1773 read 9 Dec. 1799.

Vol. 64, p. 43, l. 29, *for* death record not found read died 7 Mar. 1821.

Vol. 64, p. 44, l. 2, *for* parents read grandparents.

Vol. 64, p. 102, 2d l. from bottom, *for* 228 read 288.



123456789



Francis Heath Allen

# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

---

JULY, 1910

---

FRANCIS OLCOTT ALLEN

By JAMES ALLEN KIBBE of Warehouse Point, Conn.

FRANCIS OLCOTT ALLEN was born in Hartford, Connecticut, 14 March 1840, and died in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 3 December 1909. He married in Chicago, Illinois, 7 October 1862, Isabelle C. Jones, who died in Philadelphia 21 December 1868. His second marriage, in Philadelphia 10 November 1870, was to Elizabeth Horner Dulles, who belonged to a prominent and wealthy family from Charleston, South Carolina. Six children were born to him, three by each marriage. These in the order of birth were Harris Hall, who died at the age of four months; Clarence Jones, born 7 June 1865, now in the insurance business in Milwaukee, Wisconsin; Bessie Cynthia, killed at the age of twenty-two years in a railroad accident at Quincy, Massachusetts, 19 August 1890, as was her father's mother; Margaret Dulles, born 14 May 1872, married Josiah H. Barton, a Philadelphia banker; Francis Olcott, born 15 October 1874, a graduate of Princeton, resident physician at the Pennsylvania Hospital, Philadelphia; Joseph Heatly Dulles, born 11 February 1879, a graduate of Princeton, proprietor of the Enfield Stock Farm at Laverock, near Philadelphia, and designer and manufacturer of ornamental tiles.

Mr. Allen was in the eighth generation from Samuel<sup>1</sup> Allen of Windsor, Connecticut, through his son John<sup>2</sup> who was killed at the battle or massacre of Bloody Brook, South Deerfield, Massachusetts, 18 September 1675, leaving two sons, John<sup>3</sup> and Samuel, both of whom settled in Enfield, Connecticut. From this John<sup>3</sup>, who came to Enfield in 1696, the subject of this sketch is descended through Azariah,<sup>4</sup> Moses,<sup>5</sup> Moses,<sup>6</sup> and Olcott.<sup>7</sup> In that town Mr. Allen's father, Olcott Allen, was born, reared, and twice married. His mother, Lucy Ann (Parsons) Allen, was also of a pioneer Enfield family. Three or four years before the birth of Francis Olcott Allen, his father removed to Hartford, Connecticut, where he became a widely-known business man, and for many years treasurer of the Society for Savings, commonly known as the Pratt Street savings bank.

The son went to school in Hartford, to the Williston Seminary at East Hampton, Massachusetts, and entered Yale College in the class

of 1862, but owing to ill health had to abandon his studies before graduating. In Hartford, under the care of his most excellent father, the son grew to manhood and began his business life. After several ventures in other directions he made insurance his principal business. His choice will not seem strange if we bear in mind that Hartford is pre-eminently an insurance city. He removed to Philadelphia in the early part of his business career, and there for many years was manager of the American and Foreign Fire Insurance Company, retiring from business in 1892 in somewhat impaired health. His active life did not make him notoriously rich, but enabled him to retire with a satisfactory competence, which could not have been placed in better hands. He had also gained and kept the respect and confidence of his fellow men.

The Presbyterian Church, of which Mr. Allen was a member, honored him with the office of elder, and made him a director in its Board of Ministerial Relief, and in many other ways showed its trust in him. He was a member of the following societies, holding office in most of them: New England Historic Genealogical Society (life member), Connecticut Historical Society (life member), Pennsylvania Historical Society, New Hampshire Historical Society, Pennsylvania Genealogical Society, Society of Mayflower Descendants, Society of Sons of the Revolution, Society of Colonial Wars, and the New Hampshire Society of the Cincinnati.

Mr. Allen was an enthusiastic genealogist, but utterly refused to accept unsupported assertions and vain traditions, demanding chapter and verse from the record; or, failing that, he would only accept such evidence as seemed satisfactory to him, regardless of what others had asserted. This characteristic came out strongly in his long and expensive search for the facts as to Samuel Allen of Windsor, who died there and was buried 28 April 1648, and about whom many incorrect things had been stated and printed. The latest and best results of this search can be found in Orrin Peer Allen's "Descendants of Samuel Allen of Windsor, Conn.," published in 1907 and dedicated to the subject of this memoir.

His best gift to the genealogical world is his documentary "History of Enfield, Conn.," in three volumes. No other town, except Boston, has in print a record so extensive and complete. It is not a narrative history but a literal transcript of the records. He also inserted in this work, as an introduction, the crude effort of John C. Pease to write a history of Enfield. This history also contains fifty-eight pages on the almost forgotten Strict Congregational or Separate Church of New England, from documents that are rare and practically inaccessible, but which he collected or transcribed with much patient labor. It is perhaps the best account of the principles of this church to be found in print.

Mr. Allen's whole life was correct and honorable, and his death leaves a large place to be filled. He was a kind-hearted, public-spirited, Christian gentleman. The world has need of such.

## THE WOODS FAMILY OF GROTON, MASS.

By HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M., of Boston

[Continued from page 154]

57. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Amos*,<sup>4</sup> *Amos*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 17 Aug. 1782, died at Lowell, Mass., 12 Mar. 1859.

He married first at Dunstable (now Nashua, N. H.), 29 Nov. 1808, BETSEY SPRAKE, or SPRAGUE, born about 1787, died at Nashua 20 Nov. 1852, aged 65, whose parentage is not known; and secondly at Nashua, 2 Mar. 1854, SALLY FLETCHER, born at Alstead, N. H., 3 Feb. 1792, died at Nashua 1 Jan. 1868, daughter of Peter and Sally (Piper) of Alstead.

Children by first wife, all but the fourth born at Dunstable (Nashua):

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1809.
- ii. LOUISA, b. 13 Aug. 1811; d. unm. 10 Aug. 1832.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 2 Mar. 1813.
- iv. DAVID, b. at Derry, Vt., 2 Nov. 1814.
- v. FILINDIA, b. 27 Dec. 1819; m. at Tyngsborough, Mass., 26 Aug. 1841, CHARLES STEVENS of Lowell, Mass.
- vi. MARY WELD, b. 27 May 1821.
- vii. JULIA ANN, b. 6 Aug. 1823.
- viii. AMOS, b. 29 Sept. 1825.
- ix. ELVINA, b. 10 June 1828.
- x. SARAH ANN, b. 8 Feb., d. 20 Aug., 1832.

58. JESSE<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Amos*,<sup>4</sup> *Amos*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), said to have been born at Groton, died at Bennington, N. H., but the dates are not recorded. He also resided at New Boston and Hancock, N. H.

He married, date and place not found, ESTHER BURTT, born at Andover, Mass., 11 Oct. 1808, died at Bennington 20 Dec. 1876, daughter of Warren and Esther (Burtt) of Andover and Hancock.

Children, all born at Hancock:

- i. WALTER DANA,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Dec. 1829; m. 15 Apr. 1856, JOSEPHINE SYLVIA WHITTEMORE; d. 16 Apr. 1905.
- ii. ANN JANE, b. 19 May 1832; m. 21 Oct. 1851, WILLIAM CUMMINS WOOD of Bennington, and Ayer, Mass.; d. 12 Feb. 1863.
- iii. EBEN FRANCIS, b. 14 Oct. 1834; m. in 1855, MARY FRANK BULLARD of Antrim, N. H.; d. 22 June 1907.

59. DEA. DAVID<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Amos*,<sup>4</sup> *Amos*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Dunstable, Mass., 28 Oct. 1797, died at Gardner, Mass., 21 June 1875. He resided at Hancock, N. H., Lowell, Mass., and Concord, Minn., and is buried at Concord.

He married at Hancock, 31 Jan. 1828, MARY BROOKS, born there 10 Feb. 1802, died at Concord 7 Oct. 1867, daughter of Lieut. John and Betsey (Woods, 32, iii) of Hollis and Hancock.

Children, all born at Hancock:

- i. DAVID LANGDON,<sup>6</sup> b. 31 Mar. 1829; m. 17 June 1855, SARAH B. LITTLE of Castine, Me.; living at Concord, Minn.
- ii. ADDISON BROOKS, b. 27 Nov. 1830; m. 22 Aug. 1857, LOUISA M. STEARNS; living at Wasioja, Minn.

He married at Groton, 15 Oct. 1778, MRS. MARY (BUTTERFIELD) PARKER, born at Dunstable, Mass., 3 Oct. 1748, died at Farmington 16 Oct. 1844, daughter of Ebenezer and Alice (Taylor) of Dunstable, and widow of Peter, Jr., of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton except the last:

- i. LUCINDA,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 June 1780; m. at Farmington, 10 Feb. 1801, DAVID MORRILL; d. 1 Oct. 1857.
- ii. JOHN FRENCH, b. 11 Sept. 1783; m. at Farmington, in 1806, ELIZABETH ADAMS; d. 5 May 1865.
- iii. ALICE TAYLOR, b. 30 Aug. 1786; m. at Farmington, 28 Mar. 1805, JOHN GOULD; d. 25 Oct. 1859.
- iv. NATHANIEL, b. at Sandy River (now Farmington) 14 Dec. 1789; m. (1) at Farmington, 15 Oct. 1811, HANNAH ADAMS; m. (2) 18 July 1841, MRS. LURANA (MORRILL) WEATHERN; m. (3) MRS. MARY MOORE (CRAIG) FELLOWS; d. 26 May 1885.

67. PETER<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>5</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*) was born at Groton 29 May 1763. The records of his and his wife's death have not been found. He resided at Pepperell, Mass., and Hollis, N. H.

He married, intention recorded at Pepperell 17 Oct. 1786, PATTY REED, born at Hollis 12 Nov. 1767, daughter of Capt. William and Priscilla (Emery) of Hollis.

Children, all born at Hollis:

- i. PATTY,<sup>6</sup> b. 1 Mar. 1787.
- ii. PETER, b. 9 Apr. 1789.
- iii. ALICE, b. 24 Sept. 1791.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. 27 Mar. 1793.
- v. MARY, b. 3 Apr. 1795.
- vi. LUCRETIA, b. 24 Dec. 1796.
- vii. WILLIAM P., b. 27 Oct. 1798.
- viii. PRISCILLA, b. 14 Nov. 1800.
- ix. JEREMIAH, b. 22 July 1803.
- x. LUTHER, b. 30 Mar. 1805.

68. EBER<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 27 June 1774, died there 9 Nov. 1845.

He married at Groton, 8 Aug. 1793, NANCY FLETCHER, born at Westford, Mass., 2 Sept. 1772, who survived him, daughter of Ezekiel and Bridget (Parker) of Westford.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. NANCY,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 Dec. 1793; m. WINSLOW SNELL; d. — Nov. 1823.
- ii. EBER, b. 18 Sept. 1795; m. 7 Apr. 1825, DORCAS V. BROWN of Tewksbury; d. — Sept. 1873.
- iii. ACHSAH, b. 17 June 1798; m. 3 Jan. 1821, WILLIAM HINCKLEY of Chelsea, Mass.; d. at Quincy, Mass., 7 Apr. 1864.
- iv. WILDER, b. 6 Mar. 1801; d. unm. 28 June 1872.
- v. RUFUS, b. 26 Feb. 1803; d. in 1878.
- vi. HARRIET, b. 12 Aug. 1805; m. 10 Feb. 1823, as his second wife, WINSLOW SNELL (see i).
- vii. MIRANDA, b. 5 Apr. 1807; m. HORACE BACON.
- viii. ZEBEDEE, b. 9 Apr. 1810.
- ix. LAURA, b. 4 Mar. 1814; m. at Lowell, Mass., 2 Aug. 1835, ANDREW JOHNSON PARKER; d. 16 Sept. 1844.
- x. ELIPHALET, b. 6 Apr. 1818; m. 11 Apr. 1844, RELIEF NUTTING; d. 26 July 1896.

69. JOHN<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 31 July 1776, moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died.

He married at Groton, 20 Feb. 1804, BETSEY FARNSWORTH, born there 25 Sept. 1777, died at Brooklyn 13 Dec. 1859, daughter of Ezra, Jr., and Betsey (Sheple) of Groton.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. ELIZA,\* b. 5 Apr. 1805.
- ii. CHARLES, b. 1 Feb. 1807.
- iii. HARRIET, b. 15 Feb. 1809.
- iv. WILLIAM FARNSWORTH, b. 7 May 1811.
- v. GEORGE GOODHUE, b. 24 July 1813.
- vi. FREDERIC AUGUSTUS, b. 24 June 1815.
- vii. FRANCIS GILBERT, b. 29 Nov. 1817.
- viii. LUCY ANN, b. 30 Sept., d. 14 Nov., 1820.

70. DAVID\* WOODS (*David,\* John,\* Nathaniel,\* Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 25 Apr. 1771, died at Fredonia, Ohio, 19 Oct. 1848. He also lived at Hollis, N. H., and Westford, Vt.

He married at Hollis, 15 June 1798, PATTY, or MARTHA, BROOKS, born there 23 Aug. 1776, died at Fredonia 20 June 1828 (another record 1830), daughter of Capt. William and Abigail (Kemp) of Hollis.

Children, the first three born at Hollis, the last at Fredonia, and the others at Westford:

- i. LOUISA,\* b. 8 Dec. 1798; m. CHARLES SAWYER; d. in 1831.
- ii. DAVID, b. 15 Oct. 1800; m. at Granville, Ohio, LUCETTA SHEPHERDSON; lived in Michigan, and at Pioneer, Ohio.
- iii. LEONARD BROOKS, b. 12 Sept. 1802; m. MARY SMITH; d. in 1865.
- iv. CALVIN, b. 28 Aug. 1804; m. (1) in 1829, CORDELLA THURSTON; m. (2) 5 Sept. 1865, MRS. SARAH ROSETTA (THURSTON) CAMPBELL; lived at Homer, Ohio, and Marshalltown, Ia.; d. — Aug. 1873.
- v. LUTHER, b. 18 Sept. 1806; m. HARRIET LOVELAND.
- vi. GARDNER, b. 28 May 1808; m. in Licking Co., Ohio, ABIGAIL SHEPHERDSON.
- vii. JOHN, b. 19 June 1811; m. CAROLINE BROWN; lived in Indiana.
- viii. HARRIET, b. 28 May 1813; m. GEORGE DUDEN; lived in California.
- ix. CLARISSA, b. 13 June 1816; d. unm.
- x. LAURA, b. 25 Sept. 1818; m. THOMAS PEASE; lived in Licking Co., Ohio.

71. WILLIAM LEARNED\* WOODS (*David,\* John,\* Nathaniel,\* Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 7 Jan. 1776, died at Henniker, N. H., 29 Mar. 1847. He also lived a short time at Deering, N. H.

He married at Hillsborough, N. H., 27 July 1806, BETSEY DUTTON, born there 11 Apr. 1783, died at Henniker 31 Oct. 1849, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Spaulding) of Hillsborough.

Children, all born at Henniker:

- i. FREDERICK,\* b. 10 Sept. 1806; m. (1) — — — —; m. (2) 30 Jan. 1844, MRS. LUCY (MARSH) STUART; m. (3) CAROLINE — — — —; lived at White Pigeon, Mich.; d. 5 Feb. 1897.
- ii. MARIA, b. 21 Jan. 1808; m. 16 Mar. 1830, DAVID NELSON PATTERSON; d. 10 May 1873.
- iii. DUTTON, b. 19 Oct. 1809; m. (1) 21 Dec. 1837, HANNAH LESLIE CHASE; m. (2) 9 May 1848, MARIA PEABODY; lived at Concord, N. H.; d. 2 May 1884.
- iv. FIDELIA, b. 11 Dec. 1811; m. 13 Jan. 1835, FREDERICK WHITNEY; d. 2 June 1857.
- v. JEANETTE, b. 12 Oct. 1814; m. 7 May 1840, as his second wife, JESSE WEBSTER; d. 10 Mar. 1847.
- vi. LOVILLA, b. 26 June 1816; m. — Sept. 1847, as his third wife, JESSE WEBSTER (see v); d. 4 May 1893.

- vii. JULIANA, or JULIA ANN, b. 1 Oct. 1818; m. 5 Sept. 1848, as his second wife, GEORGE WILLIAM PATTERSON; lived at Lowell, Mass.; d. 9 Aug. 1854.
  - viii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 8 Aug. 1820; m. at Acworth, N. H., JANE MURDOCK; lived at West Cambridge (now Arlington), Mass.; d. 16 July 1893.
  - ix. WILLIAM LEWIS LAWRENCE, b. 17 June 1823; m. at Rochester, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1860, LILLIAS WATSON; lived at Port Hope, Can.; d. 10 Nov. 1900.
  - x. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 29 July 1826; m. (1) MARY ELIZABETH WHITNEY; m. (2) 9 July 1856, LIVONIA SMITH; lived at Port Hope, Can., and Arlington, Mass.; d. at Port Hope 28 May 1902.
72. EZRA<sup>a</sup> WOODS (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 12 Jan. 1778, died at Antrim, N. H., 6 Nov. 1866. He also lived at Deering, Hillsborough, and Hancock, N. H. The record of his marriage, and date of his wife's death, have not been found.
- He married ABIGAIL LYON, born at Deering 31 Jan. 1779, daughter of John and Eleoner of Deering.
- Children:
- i. IRAM,<sup>6</sup> b. at Deering 23 May 1800; m. — June 1826, LAURA FLINT; d. at Washington, N. H., 31 May 1891.
  - ii. MARY, b. at Deering 27 June 1802.
  - iii. DAVID, b. at Hillsborough 8 May 1804; m. at Hollis, N. H., 22 Dec. 1831, ESTHER WHEELER.
  - iv. WILLIAM LEARNED, b. at Hillsborough 15 Mar. 1806; m. at Washington, N. H., 26 Nov. 1830, ADELINE B. JONES; lived at Unity, N. H.
  - v. CHARLOTTE.
  - vi. LAURA F.
  - vii. CAROLINE E.
  - viii. OLIVE.
73. EMERSON<sup>a</sup> WOODS (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 21 Mar. 1783, died at Hillsborough, N. H., 10 July 1862.
- He married first at Deering, N. H., 23 Dec. 1807, SALLY GREENLEAF, born there 24 Nov. 1786, death record not found, daughter of Israel and Sally of Deering; and secondly at Hillsborough, 16 Mar. 1825, LOIS RICHARDSON, born 16 Mar. 1807, died at Hillsborough 7 Dec. 1858, daughter of Thomas.
- Children by second wife, all but the third born at Deering:
- i. SARAH ROSINA,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 Dec. 1829; m. at Hillsborough, 10 Oct. 1854, MARK J. SPAULDING.
  - ii. ALFRED HARVEY, b. 24 Jan. 1831; d. unm. at Knoxville, Tenn., 3 Nov. 1862.
  - iii. CLARISSA AMANDA, b. at Hillsborough 21 May 1832; d. 28 Feb. 1838.
  - iv. IMRI VAN BUREN, b. 28 Feb. 1838.
  - v. MAHALA FRANCES, b. 5 July 1839; m. (1) at Nashua, N. H., 20 July 1859, AUGUSTUS JOHNSON; m. (2) at Hillsborough, JOHN FOOTE; d. at Hillsborough 18 Sept. 1890.
  - vi. ZIBA STILLMAN, b. 29 Oct. 1844; m. at Manchester, N. H., 18 May 1889, KATE BATES.
74. COL. ZIBA<sup>a</sup> WOODS (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 22 Feb. 1787, died at Monmouth, Ohio, 4 Aug. 1869. He also resided at Deering, N. H., Burlington and Westford, Vt., and Granville, Ohio; served in the War of 1812, and later was a colonel of militia.
- He married at Swanton, Vt., in 1813, HARRIET M. SMITH, died at Monmouth 4 Aug. 1874, daughter of Orange and Lucy (Allen) of Swanton.



Children, the first born at Burlington, the last at Granville, and the others at Westford:

- i. LAURA ANN,<sup>s</sup> b. 22 Jan. 1815; m. 9 May 1832, WILLIAM D. RICE; lived at Westford and Winooski, Vt.; d. at Burlington 7 Mar. 1889.
- ii. HIRAM SMITH, b. 6 Dec. 1816; m. at Madison, Ind., 13 July 1854, EMELINE WILSON; lived at Alliance, Cal.
- iii. LUCY MANDANA, b. 17 May 1819; d. 24 Sept. 1820.
- iv. LUCY MANDANA, b. 24 Mar. 1821.
- v. HERMAN ALLEN, b. 28 Oct. 1823.
- vi. SARAH ROSALTA, b. 2 May 1826; m. ——— MOORE; d. in 1861.
- vii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 6 Apr. 1834; m. (1) ———; m. (2) ———; m. (3) at Sacramento, Cal., S. L. RICHARDS.

75. COL. IMRI<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*David,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>s</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Groton 14 June 1789, died at Henniker, N. H., 10 Feb. 1868. He also lived at Deering and Hillsborough, N. H.; was a colonel of militia, and a member of the legislature of New Hampshire.

He married at Henniker, 13 Sept. 1813, HANNAH PATTERSON, born at Henniker 27 Aug. 1787, died there 22 July 1867, daughter of Alexander and Mary (Nelson) of Henniker.

Children, the first born at Deering, the second at Hillsborough, and the others at Henniker:

- i. MARY MELISSA,<sup>s</sup> b. 7 Aug. 1814; m. 16 Apr. 1839, as his second wife, DAVID PAGE PERKINS of Manchester, N. H.; d. 5 Dec. 1886.
- ii. IMRI NELSON, b. 23 Oct. 1815; m. at Rockport, Mass., 3 May 1845, MARIETTA NORWOOD; lived at Rockport; d. at Washington, D. C., 22 Oct. 1855.
- iii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 27 Feb. 1818; m. 25 Nov. 1841, ALONZO PATTERSON; d. 13 Nov. 1898.
- iv. JOHN CHASE, b. 16 June 1820; m. 25 Sept. 1848, SUSAN BOWMAN PATTERSON of Mount Morris, N. Y.; lived at Port Hope and Patterson, Can.; d. 27 Jan. 1898.
- v. MARIA SWALLOW, b. 2 Dec. 1822; m. at Port Hope, 6 June 1865, HENRY ADAMS; d. 23 Jan. 1874.
- vi. MARGARET PATTERSON, b. 24 Jan. 1825; d. unm. 10 June 1845.
- vii. JAMES HERVEY, b. 23 Dec. 1826; d. unm. 26 June 1871.
- viii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 10 Mar. 1831; m. 28 July 1857, ANNA ANGENORA MATTHEWS; d. 1 Oct. 1869.

76. JACOB<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>s</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Pepperell, Mass., 20 Aug. 1770, died at Franchestown, N. H., 22 May 1852.

He married at Hollis, N. H., 7 Dec. 1796, LUCY POWERS, born at Dunstable (now Nashua, N. H.) 24 June 1775, died at Franchestown 30 Apr. 1859, daughter of Jonathan and Susannah of Dunstable (Nashua).

Children, all born at Franchestown:

- i. LUCY,<sup>s</sup> b. 28 Nov. 1797; m. 19 Jan. 1819, JOHN FERSON of Frances town; d. at Nashua, N. H., 3 Feb. 1885.
- ii. NANCY, b. 29 Oct. 1799; m. 10 Apr. 1823, ELLIS LEONARD of Foxborough, Mass.; d. at Mansfield, Mass., 8 Apr. 1863.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 16 July 1801; m. 8 Aug. 1826, MARY W. HEALEY of Washington, N. H.; d. at Lowell, Mass., 18 Apr. 1889.
- iv. NHEMIAH, b. 9 Apr. 1803; m. (1) EUNICE PARKER of Greenfield, N. H.; m. (2) 25 Oct. 1853, FRANCES B. WHEELER of Nashua, N. H.; d. at Suncook, N. H., 3 Nov. 1882.
- v. SALLY, b. 28 Mar. 1807; m. 12 Feb. 1829, AMASA PRATT of Mansfield, Mass.; d. at Mansfield 4 Mar. 1876.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 26 Nov. 1808; m. 22 Jan. 1828, JOHN STARRETT.

- vii. JOSEPH (twin), b. 21 Feb. 1811; m. LYDIA HODGMAN; d. at Foxborough, Mass., 17 Oct. 1889.
- viii. MARY (twin), b. 21 Feb. 1811; m. FRENCH KEYES; d. at Ashland, N. H., 18 Dec. 1852.
- ix. JACOB, b. 26 Mar. 1813; m. (1) at Deerfield, N. H., 16 Sept. 1834, CYNTHIA K. ROWELL of Allenstown, N. H.; m. (2) 8 Jan. 1885, MRS. SARAH ANN (MAJERSON) DIXON of Lawrence, Mass.; lived at Concord, N. H.
- x. CLARISSA, b. 30 Dec. 1816; m. 1 Aug. 1839, FORBES PRATT of Mansfield, Mass.

77. JAMES<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Pepperell, Mass., 1 June 1772, died at Stoddard, N. H., 21 July 1831. He married at Groton, 16 Sept. 1798, POLLY, or MARY, CAPELL, born at Watertown, Mass., 22 Jan. 1777, died at Walpole, Mass., 28 Mar. 1844, daughter of John and Mary (Perkins) of Groton.

Children, the first seven born at Pepperell, the others at Stoddard:

- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 May 1799; d. unm. 10 May 1863.
- ii. JAMES CAPELL, b. 5 Mar. 1801; m. at Medfield, Mass., 22 Aug. 1825, LUCY SMITH; lived at Dedham and Walpole, Mass.; d. at Walpole 9 Sept. 1855.
- iii. MATILDA, b. 24 Oct. 1802; m. (1) (int. rec. at Dedham 2 Sept. 1823) BENJAMIN FISHER, 2D.; m. (2) ——— SESSIONS of Alabama; d. at Boston, Mass., 26 Mar. 1855.
- iv. CHARLES, b. 20 July 1804; m. (1) at Dedham, 28 Oct. 1829, EMELINE MARY SUMNER; m. (2) ———; lived at Dedham; d. — July 1856.
- v. AUGUSTUS, b. 3 July 1806; m. ELIZA SNOW; lived at Providence, R. I.; d. there.
- vi. ELIZA ANN, b. 19 Mar. 1808; m. JOHN MOULTON of Tamworth, N. H.; d. at Tamworth.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 8 Dec. 1809; m. (int. rec. at Dedham 25 July 1830) ELIZABETH ANN JACKMAN; lived at Dedham, and Pelham, N. H.; d. at Pelham.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. 4 Aug. 1812; m. at Walpole, Mass., 20 Sept. 1838, DIANA LOWELL of Lempster, N. H.; lived at Cambridge and Medfield, Mass.; d. at Medfield 11 Oct. 1897.
- ix. WILLIAM, b. 11 Apr. 1814; d. unm. in Minnesota 21 Feb. 1836.
- x. NANCY C., b. 10 Jan. 1816; d. 21 Sept. 1818.
- xi. JOHN, b. 13 Feb. 1818; m. at Boston, Mass., 5 Dec. 1839, ABBY ANN FESSENDEN of Providence, R. I.; lived at Boston and Somerville, Mass.; d. at Somerville 3 Feb. 1907.
- xii. CAROLINE, b. 17 Oct. 1820; m. GILBERT SHELDON; d. at Providence, R. I.

78. ENS. JONAS<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Nehemiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hollis, N. H., 4 Sept. 1759, died at Nashua, N. H., 25 Nov. 1847. He served in the Revolution, and later was an ensign of militia.

He married at Hollis, 26 Apr. 1781, LYDIA HOBART, born there 24 Feb. 1760, death record not found, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia of Hollis.

Children, all born at Hollis:

- i. JONAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1782; m. (1) 3 June 1811, PATTY HUBERT; m. (2) — Aug. 1820, DORCAS KILLICUTT; d. 26 Sept. 1869.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 31 Aug. 1784. Perhaps she m. at Mason, N. H., 27 Mar. 1806, THOMAS JAQUITH of Hollis.
- iii. SARAH, b. 8 Feb. 1787; m. ELIJAH LEACH.
- iv. ISAAC, b. 16 Feb. 1792; m. ———; d. 26 Feb. 1874. His dau. Mary Ann<sup>7</sup> m. Nehemiah<sup>6</sup> Woods (80, viii).
- v. DAVID, b. 21 July 1794; d. unm. at Nashua 14 Apr. 1845.
- vi. ASA, b. 20 Aug. 1796; m. ——— LEIGHTON.

vii. BETSEY, b. 8 June 1801; m. at Nashua, 4 Jan. 1827, JOSIAH W. GREEN of Dunstable.

79. NEHEMIAH<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Nehemiah*,<sup>s</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>s</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>s</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>) is said to have been born at Hollis, N. H., but the record of birth, and date and place of his and his wife's death, have not been found. He lived some years at Lincoln, Mass.

He married at Lincoln, 5 Apr. 1795, MARY RICHARDSON, born at Watertown, Mass., 9 Aug. 1772, daughter of Edward and Abigail (Cheney) of Watertown and Lincoln.

Children, the first nine, and perhaps all, born at Lincoln:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>s</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1796; lived in Arkansas.
- ii. MARY, b. 14 June 1798; m. ——— JEWELL of Haverhill.
- iii. SALLY, b. 20 Mar. 1800.
- iv. NEHEMIAH, b. 11 Feb. 1802.
- v. BETSY, or ELIZABETH, b. 6 May 1804.
- vi. EDWARD (twin), b. 20 May 1806; went South.
- vii. MOSES (twin), b. 20 May 1806; lived in Arkansas.
- viii. GIDKON P., b. 14 June 1808; d. 10 Jan. 1810.
- ix. GEORGE, d. 13 Aug. 1818, aged 6 y.
- x. PARK, lived in Arkansas.
- xi. JAMES, lived in Utah.
- xii. JOHN, lived in Texas.

80. LIEUT. EPHRAIM<sup>s</sup> WOODS (*Nehemiah*,<sup>s</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>s</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>s</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hollis, N. H., 11 Sept. 1771, died there 28 Mar. 1845.

He married first at Mason, N. H., 20 Nov. 1796, DORCAS JEWELL, born at Dunstable, Mass., 14 Sept. 1773, died at Hollis 20 Jan. 1798, daughter of Benoni and Dorcas (Hadlock) of Dunstable; and secondly at Hollis, 29 Jan. 1799, EUNICE WRIGHT, born at Hollis 19 Mar. 1783, died there — Apr. 1866, daughter of Uriah and Eunice (Jewett) of Hollis.

Children by second wife, all born at Hollis:

- i. EPHRAIM,<sup>s</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1800; m. 3 May 1827, MARY ANN COLE of Beverly, Mass.; d. at Salem, Mass., 29 Jan. 1871.
- ii. EUNICE, b. 15 July 1802; d. 20 Dec. 1817.
- iii. NOAH, b. 16 July 1804; m. CHARLOTTE ———; lived in Texas; d. 26 June 1861.
- iv. URIAH, b. 10 Apr. 1806; m. LUCINDA HALE; lived at Augusta, Me.; d. 2 Feb. 1868.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 7 Aug. 1807; m. ESTHER THOMAS.
- vi. DORCAS C., b. 17 July 1809; m. (1) at Dunstable (now Nashua), N. H., 14 July 1835, DANIEL BEARD of Tewksbury, Mass.; m. (2) SAMUEL HAMBLETT.
- vii. AARON, b. 4 May 1811; m. at New Boston, N. H., 22 Sept. 1837, LYDIA R. WALLACE; d. at Nashua, N. H., 7 Nov. 1850.
- viii. NEHEMIAH, b. 9 Apr. 1813; m. 25 Apr. 1847, MARY ANN WOODS (see 78, iv); d. at Nashua 16 May 1868.
- ix. MARY, b. 17 Mar. 1815; m. 28 Dec. 1836, GEORGE W. PARKER; d. at Salem, Mass., 19 Mar. 1854.
- x. FANNY, b. 9 Mar. 1817; m. at Nashua, 17 Dec. 1838, SAMUEL WALLACE of New Boston, N. H.; lived in Texas.
- xi. LEONARD, b. 15 Mar. 1819; d. unm. 20 Dec. 1842.
- xii. GEORGE, b. 30 July 1821; m. 4 July 1864, LIZZIE PERLEY; d. at Springfield, Mass., 27 July 1898.
- xiii. NANCY, b. 29 Sept. 1823; m. in 1844, N. W. FOLSOM; lived at Nashua.
- xiv. SARAH JANE, b. 19 Feb. 1826; m. 4 Jan. 1870, COL. JOSEPH STEWART; lived at Columbus, Ohio.

[To be concluded]

## EMIGRANTS FROM ENGLAND

Transcribed by **GERALD FOTHERGILL** of New Wandsworth, London, England, and communicated by the Committee on English Research  
[Continued from page 115]

PORT OF LIVERPOOL, 12 <sup>th</sup> TO 19 <sup>th</sup> SEPT. 1774.						
<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
John Jones	27	Watchmaker	Staffordshire	Liverpool	Philadelphia	To work at his Trade
W <sup>m</sup> Whiteside	25	Merchant	London	"	"	To Trade

PORT OF LONDON, 12 TO 19 <sup>th</sup> SEPT. 1774.						
<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
Thomas Brown	22	Blacksmith	Westminster	Nancy	Maryland	Indentured Servant
Peter Credy	25	Taylor	London	"	"	"
Charles Cook	23	Box and Trunk Maker	"	"	"	"
Williams Elkins	25	Sawyer	Middlesex	"	"	"
Joseph Law	21	Husbandman	Worcester	"	"	"
George Hamilton	19	"	Lincoln	"	"	"
Henry Halworth	23	Weaver	Westminster	"	"	"
John Gordon	28	Husbandman	Surry	"	"	"
George Ward	22	Carpenter	Greenwich	"	"	"
Robert Watson	28	Shipwright	Middlesex	"	"	"
John Lucas	23	Cordwainer	Surry	"	"	"
Thomas Rubidge	37	Leather Dresser	London	"	"	"
William Lyon	30	Surgeon & Apothecary	Liverpool	"	"	"
Edward Davis	25	Cooper	London	"	"	"
Thomas Edwards	19	Cordwainer	Westminster	"	"	"
John Neave	25	Farmer	Lincoln	"	"	"
John Paterlange	21	Clerk & Bookkeeper	London	"	"	"
Thomas Charnock	26	Brickmaker	"	Neptune	Philadelphia	"
Samuel Wherrett	25	Watch Movement Maker	"	"	"	"
Edward Jones	21	Labourer	"	"	"	"
John Christian Hafner	28	Taylor	"	"	"	"
Ephraim Christian Mickell	34	Butcher	"	"	"	"

PORT OF HULL, 19<sup>th</sup> TO 26<sup>th</sup> SEPT. 1774.

Thomas Layton	32	Horse Jockey	Malton	Jamaica Packet	Jamaica	To seek a better livelihood
John Fletcher	15	Native of the Country	Hull	"	"	Going to his Friends
Daniel Bridges	25	Merchant	"	"	"	To settle in business

PORT OF PLYMOUTH, 26<sup>th</sup> SEPT. TO 3<sup>rd</sup> OCT. 1774.

Cousin Richard Esq <sup>r</sup>	29	Gentleman	London	Proudfoot	Grenada	Going to reside
Clozier Esq <sup>r</sup>	21	Planter	"	"	"	"
Duval Esq <sup>r</sup>	16	"	"	"	"	"
Deglapion Esq <sup>r</sup>	23	"	"	"	"	"
Mr Niel	18	Merchant	"	"	"	"
Monbrun	26	Servant	"	"	"	"
Antoine	25	"	"	"	"	"
Francois	15	"	"	"	"	"
Rosette	25	"	"	"	"	"
John Henry	30	Clerk	"	"	"	Going to Settle
Peter Bossile	21	"	"	"	"	"
Stephen Clerk	26	"	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 3<sup>rd</sup> TO 10<sup>th</sup> OCT. 1774.

Rachel L'Fabeure	40	Lady	London	London	Carolina	Going for Pleasure
Jane Bignell	47	Severt of Do	"	"	"	Going with Mr L' Fabeure
Ann Bowie	36	"	"	"	"	"
Elise Barry	16	A Native of Carolina	"	"	"	Going home
Ann Weston	30	Lady	"	"	"	Going for Pleasure
John West	28	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
John Auldjo	15	"	"	"	"	"
Alexr Auldjo	16	"	"	"	"	"
Robert Dee	33	"	"	"	"	"
Henry Houseman	35	"	"	"	"	"
Hezekiah Johnson	22	Land Surveyor	"	Standlinch	Jamaica	Going for Encouragement
William Finch	11	A Youth	"	"	"	Going under the care of Mr Johnson

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
John Forbes	25	Blacksmith	Scotland	Standinch	Jamaica	Indented Servant
William Middleton	23	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
John Lindsey	23	Mercer	"	"	"	"
George Allender	22	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
William Brown	21	Blacksmith	"	"	"	"
Thom' Craig	22	Mason	"	"	"	"
James Flanagan	21	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
William Lamb	21	"	"	"	"	"
Hugh Price	15	Labourer	London	London Packet	Philadelphia	"
John Sollicoffe	17	Cabinet Maker	"	"	"	"
Charles Foggett	17	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Charles Wallis	22	Baker	"	"	"	"
William Sparrow	22	Worsted Weaver	Northampton	"	"	"
William Chester	24	Gardener	London	"	"	"
Abraham Bryant	22	Buckle Maker	"	"	"	"
Daniel Briarly	45	Plasterer	Lancaster	"	"	"
Joseph Savage	22	Bookkeeper	London	"	"	"
John Mason	21	Baker	"	"	"	"
George Jones	21	Ironfounder	"	"	"	"
Willm Hayman	22	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
John Clare	22	Servant	Colchester	"	"	"
John Williams	22	Sawyer	London	"	"	"
William Good	21	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"
Richard Briggs	25	Shipwright	"	"	"	"
Richard Jones	21	Labourer	"	"	"	"
William Jones	38	Printer	"	"	"	"
James Poyton	40	Woolcomber	Somerset	"	"	"
John Stallard	32	Cook	London	"	"	"
Thomas Williamson	23	Taylor	"	"	"	"
Robert Colbrook	28	Miller	Kent	"	"	"
Aaron Bowler	21	Labourer	London	"	"	"
Joe Wyatt	27	Woolcomber	Essex	"	"	"
Richd Mitchell	15	Labourer	London	"	"	"
William Davenport	15	"	"	"	"	"
John Wetherel	15	"	"	"	"	"

16	"	"	"	"	"
16	"	"	"	"	"
16	"	"	"	"	"
17	"	"	"	"	"
16	"	"	Lincoln	"	"
16	"	"	Northampton	"	"
18	"	"	London	"	"
18	"	"	York	"	"
22	Brass Founder	"	London	"	"
21	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
35	Gardener	"	"	"	"
29	"	"	"	"	"
27	Stone Mason	"	Kent	"	"
21	Musician	"	London	"	"
23	Pavior	"	"	"	"
28	Breeches Maker	"	"	"	"
26	Tobaccoonist	"	"	"	"
21	Baker	"	Surry	"	"
25	Dyer	"	Dublin	"	"
21	Brickmaker	"	London	"	"
18	Joiner	"	"	"	"
38	Taylor	"	"	"	"
16	Labourer	"	Kent	"	"
15	Letter Founder	"	London	"	"
22	Labourer	"	Suffolk	"	"
17	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	Northumberland	"	"
23	Boat Builder	"	Newcastle	"	"
21	Blacksmith	"	London	"	"
26	Stocking Weaver	"	"	"	"
24	Cabinet Maker	"	Warwick	"	"
25	Husbandman	"	London	"	"
24	"	"	"	"	"
15	Labourer	"	Norwich	"	"
15	Blacksmith	"	London	"	"
15	Labourer	"	"	"	"
15	"	"	"	"	"
19	Net Maker	"	"	"	"
15	Labourer	"	"	"	"
15	Thread Maker	"	Birmingham	"	"

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
William Leonard	16	Pavior	London	London Packet	Philadelphia	Indentured Servant
Joseph Wright	16	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Robert Merryfield	15	"	"	"	"	"
Andrew Flodgen	18	"	Norfolk	"	"	"
Thomas Bissell	17	"	Lincoln	"	"	"
James Mooring	17	Brick maker	Suffolk	"	"	"
John Lee	16	Rope Maker	Durham	"	"	"
Owen Williams	18	Husbandman	Durham	"	"	"
Robert Jones	22	House Painter	London	"	"	"
Alexander Abrahams	23	Clerk	"	"	"	"
Thomas Rolph	21	Cordwainer	"	"	"	"
John Alexander	23	Hatter	"	"	"	"
George Smith	21	Baker	Liverpool	"	"	"
James Elliott	32	Cordwainer	London	"	"	"
William Johnston	26	Gardener	Herts	"	"	"
Benjamin Palmer	23	Footman	London	"	"	"
Thomas Dailey	24	Baker	"	"	"	"
Joseph Watley	22	Cloth Weaver	Wilts	"	"	"
John Frost	25	Woolcomber	London	"	"	"
Patrick Boylan	24	Cordwainer	Dublin	"	"	"
Dean Taylor	28	Surgeon	London	"	"	"
John Baldry	22	Gardener	"	"	"	"
Thomas Salver	30	"	Nottingham	"	"	"
William Lye	18	"	"	"	"	"
John Heap	15	Labourer	London	"	"	"
John Forster	17	Gardener	"	"	"	"
Thomas Walter	19	Labourer	"	"	"	"
William Hodeon	15	"	Bristol	"	"	"
John Ford	17	Taylor	"	"	"	"
William Dodd	17	Watch Gilder	London	"	"	"
William Dawson	17	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
William Chapman	18	"	Essex	"	"	"
John Tyre	16	"	"	"	"	"
Joe Medget	16	"	Norwich	"	"	"
James Hooper	22	Printer	Dorset	"	"	"





Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
William Stone	18	Husbandman	Oxford	Mary	Philadelphia	Indented Servant
Joseph Harris	15	Labourer	Warwick	"	"	"
Michael McDonald	21	Plasterer	London	"	"	"
Jane Tiberson	21	Spinster	"	"	"	"
Wm Burt	18	Husbandman	Somerset	Two Friends	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 17<sup>th</sup> TO 24<sup>th</sup> OCT. 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Rebecca Wilde	22	Spinster	London	Briannia	Barbadoes	Going to Settle
Thomas Evans	26	Servant	"	"	"	Going to his Master
Wiloughby Day	14	Lad	"	Newmarket	Carolina	Going to his Friends
Stephen Eglin	26	Draper	"	"	"	Going to Settle
Jasper Scouler	30	Carpenter	"	Suekey	Salem	Going on business
Thomas Wilcox	25	Currier	"	George Booth	Jamaica	Going to his Master
James Berry	15	Servant	"	"	"	Going home
Andrew Wright	22	Millwright	Jamaica	"	"	"
Mary "	22	His Wife	"	James	Carolina	Going to Settle
James Brookson	18	Gentleman	Surry	"	"	Going to Settle
Robert Maxwell	18	Clerk	Scotland	"	"	Going to Settle
Willson Dabral	25	Jeweller	"	"	"	"
Berobert Forsyth	22	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
Sarah Eastwood	16	Spinster	London	Lowther	St Carolina	Indented Servant
Joseph Dyer	21	Waiter	"	"	"	"
William Kennedy	26	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"
Ralph Richardson	35	Gardener	Surry	"	"	"
John Ayliffe	17	Husbandman	Suffolk	Sims	Maryland	"
Elizabeth Magguire	17	Spinster	Westminster	"	"	"
Ann Tapp	16	"	London	"	"	"
James Read	20	Bricklayer	Middlesex	"	"	"
James Yeo	21	Carpenter & Joiner	"	"	"	"
Francis Sedly	21	"	Ireland	"	"	"
Joe Gibbs	26	Surgeon	London	"	"	"
Thomas Wood	23	Glasier & Painter	Middlesex	"	"	"
Ja <sup>s</sup> Scarborough	26	Perukemaker	London	"	"	"
Thomas Morgan	27	Skinner	"	"	"	"

William McCall	37	Gardener	Kent	"	"	"
Jesse Soudder	21	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
William Williams	16	Gardener	Bristol	"	"	"
Mary Le Fount	19	Spinster	London	"	"	"
John Salmon	15	Taylor	"	"	"	"
Charles Savin	24	Painter & Glazier	Westminster	"	"	"
John Hipaley Standen	29	Brewer & Clerk	"	"	"	"
John Freeman	23	Butcher	Oxford	"	"	"
Charles Ferrier	31	Taylor	London	"	"	"
Penelope Anderson	23	Book Binder	"	"	"	"
Jane Smart	23	Spinster	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 24<sup>th</sup> TO 31<sup>st</sup> OCT. 1774.

John Somersall	22	Clock Maker	London	Sophia	Maryland	Indentured Servant
George Finlayson	21	Taylor	Southampton	"	"	"
Edward Burchal	21	Labourer	London	"	"	"
Ralph Hague	24	Painter	Edinburgh	"	"	"
Anthony Paine	23	Groom	Worcester	"	"	"
Thomas Butcher	22	Gardener	"	"	"	"
Joseph Lawton	30	Dyer	Somerset	"	"	"
James Masterson	36	Gardener	London	"	"	"
John Barnard	24	Weaver	"	"	"	"
William Dunster	40	Taylor	"	"	"	"
Elizabeth Dunster	21	His Wife	"	"	"	"
John Peacock	39	Husbandman	Kent	"	"	"
Elizabeth Peacock	34	His Wife	"	"	"	"
Mary Alford	21	Spinster	London	"	"	"
Mary Thompson	26	"	"	"	"	"
John Parkinson	34	Joiner	"	"	"	"
Thomas Titcomb	26	Stone Mason	Bristol	"	"	"
William Wintant	22	Groom	London	"	"	"
John Remonda	30	Hair dresser	"	"	"	"
Robert Ambrose	22	Surgeon	"	"	"	"
Thomas Anderson	22	Husbandman	Bristol	"	"	"
George Graham	17	"	Cumberland	"	"	"
John Oliver	17	"	"	"	"	"

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Saml Davidson	15	Watch Maker	London	Sophia	Maryland	Indented Servant
John Davidson	22	Surgeon	"	"	"	"
John Wilson	39	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"
John Chandler	19	Clock Maker	Suffolk	"	"	"
C. Spingen	21	Linen Weaver	London	"	"	"
John Turner	22	"	"	"	"	"
William Cook	24	Paper Hanger	"	"	"	"
Christopher Roun	22	Weaver	"	"	"	"
William Banks	24	"	"	"	"	"
William Slason	21	Cordwainer	"	"	"	"
William Alford	26	Printer	"	"	"	"
Nathaniel Norton	26	Taylor	"	"	"	"
John Wright	30	Book Keeper	"	"	"	"
Samuel Mashman	36	Clock Maker	Wiltshire	"	"	"
Daniel Smith	38	Wire Drawer	London	"	"	"
Amos Blackwell	43	Weaver	"	"	"	"
Henry Perriman	22	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
James Bencroft	27	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
Mathias Bonner	28	Taylor	"	"	"	"
Hannah Butler	27	Cook & Dairy Maid	"	"	"	"
Mathew Simpson	48	Joiner	"	"	"	"
James Goaling	34	Whitesmith	"	"	"	"
Thomas Glichrst	27	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
John Furger	19	Book Keeper	"	"	"	"
Jonathan Ridge	22	Joiner	"	"	"	"
William Willoughby	22	Cordwainer	"	"	"	"
John Reynolds	22	Weaver	"	"	"	"
John Cooper	29	Schoolmaster	"	"	"	"
Samuel Freeman	27	Book Keeper	Essex	"	"	"
Edward Steed	25	Husbandman	Ireland	"	"	"
Charles Field	21	Engraver	Plymouth	"	"	"
William Cook	21	Husbandman	London	"	"	"
Peter Descon	25	Breeches Maker	"	"	"	"
Charles Stone	21	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
Walter Prior	32	Carpenter	"	"	"	"

Elizabeth Hillint	21	Spinster	"	"	"	"
Andrew Russel	24	Gardener	Kent	"	"	"
Robert Henry	36	Cooper	"	"	"	"
John Griffiths	26	Groom	"	"	"	"
Samuel Vincent	23	Plasterer	London	"	"	"

PORT OF PORTSMOUTH, 24<sup>th</sup> TO 31<sup>st</sup> OCT. 1774.

John Robinson	50	Planter at Dominica	Gosport	Aurora	Dominica	To Superintend his plantation
---------------	----	---------------------	---------	--------	----------	-------------------------------

PILL A CREEK A PORT OF BRISTOL, 31<sup>st</sup> OCT. TO 7 NOV. 1774.

			Westbury	Sampson	Maryland	Indentured Servant
James Nash	18	Labourer	Hereford	"	"	"
John Phillips	16	"	Bath	"	"	"
William Pope	18	"	Cork	"	"	"
N. Murray	30	Weaver	Newport	"	"	"
John Foster	26	Shoemaker	"	"	"	"
John Knight	19	"	Scotland	"	"	"
James Straham	18	Labourer	Bristol	"	"	"
William Whitehead	27	"	"	"	"	"
John Lane	17	"	"	"	"	"
William Lane	19	"	Salop	"	"	"
Robert Aston	18	"	Dublin	"	"	"
B. Murphy	26	"	Leicester	"	"	"
James Grace	19	"	Wiltshire	"	"	"
Robert Ward	17	Barber	Falmouth	"	"	"
James Butler	29	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Edward Bennett	27	"	Bristol	"	"	"
John Williams	18	Shoemaker	Wales	"	"	"
Thomas Reece	19	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Robert Evans	15	"	Bath	"	"	"
John Stallard	19	"	"	"	"	"
William Read	16	"	London	"	"	"
John Felley	17	"	"	"	"	"
Samuel Trotman	16	"	"	"	"	"

PORT OF WHITEHAVEN, 31<sup>st</sup> OCT. TO 7<sup>th</sup> NOV. 1774.

William Birbeck	16	Merchants Clerk	Cumberland	Prince George	Jamaica	To keep a Store
-----------------	----	-----------------	------------	---------------	---------	-----------------

PORT OF LONDON, 7<sup>th</sup> TO 14 NOV. 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
William Ripley	22	Farmer	York	Mary & Hannah	Carolina	Going to Settle
John Sanderson	45	"	"	"	"	"
John Blyth	32	Gentleman	London	"	"	On Pleasure
James Downing	20	Surgeon	"	Turnbull	Tortola	to Settle
Nicholas Purcell	23	Planter	"	"	"	"
John Burke	16	"	"	"	"	"
John Belinder	45	Merchant	"	Good Intent	Antigua	On Business
Jane Ross	21	—	"	Harlequin	Nevis	To see her Friends
John Arthurton	22	Merchant	Nevis	"	"	Going home
James Flatt	25	Taylor	London	Mary & Hannah	Carolina	Indented Servant for two Years
James Trenham	22	Butcher	York	"	"	"

PORT OF PORTSMOUTH, 7<sup>th</sup> TO 14<sup>th</sup> [Nov.] 1774.

Mr Beckford & his family	London	New Duckinfield	Jamaica	To settle on his Estate at Jamaica
--------------------------	--------	-----------------	---------	------------------------------------

PILL A MEMBER OF THE PORT OF BRISTOL, 7<sup>th</sup> TO 14<sup>th</sup> NOV. 1774.

William Hensley	40	Gentleman	Jamaica	Charlotte Pegg	Jamaica	to return Home
John Saunders	36	Gentleman	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 14<sup>th</sup> TO 21<sup>st</sup> NOV. 1774.

John Sanbatch	13	—	London	Marquis of Rockingham	Grenades	Going to his friends
Jos Nappier	16	A Native of the	Grenades	"	"	Going home
Mary Powell	23	"	London	Dawes	Jamaica	Going to her husband
David Smith	21	Clerk	Scotland	"	"	To Settle
Thomas Banister	19	"	London	"	"	"
James Pringle	16	Gentleman	"	"	"	On Pleasure
James Afflick	35	Carpenter	"	"	"	To Settle
James Meldram	42	Doctor	America	Catharine	America	Going home
Charles Constable	19	Gentleman	London	"	"	To Settle

			William & Eliza- beth	Antigua	
Robert Martin	23	"	Jamaica	Jamaica	"
Thomas Powell	15	Youth	Catharine	"	Going to their Friends
George Forster	11	"	"	"	"
Henry Forster	12	"	"	"	"
John Thompson	17	Clerk	"	"	"
Richard Clark	30	Cooper	Mars	"	As a Clerk
William Kettle	30	Blacksmith	"	"	To Settle
William Barker	30	"	"	"	"
James Giddons	25	Millwright	"	"	"
George Hearton	27	Gentleman	Crook	St. Vincent	On Business
Robert Carson	20	Surgeon	Simond	Grenades	To Settle
George Nicholson	27	Merchant	"	"	"
William Francey	30	Woolcomber	Elisabeth	Virginia	Indentured Servant
Marten Mills	22	Husbandman	"	"	"
Thomas Hamerton	23	Dyer	"	"	"
Daniel Sabouren	21	Weaver	"	"	"
Robert Simpson	31	Taylor	"	"	"
Charles May	22	Poulterer	"	"	"
Alexander Watson	44	Baker	"	"	"
John Tucker	39	Cloth Weaver	"	"	"
Charles Humphry	25	Cochman	"	"	"
John Bates	21	Baker	"	"	"
Edward Coombs	21	Skinner	"	"	"
John Bailey	21	"	"	"	"
Richard Green	18	Husbandman	"	"	"
Samuel Brown	19	Labourer	"	"	"
Robert Pearce	15	"	"	"	"
Ann Wright	20	Spinster	"	"	"
Elizabeth Wright	20	"	"	"	"
Mary Hooper	18	"	"	"	"
Charles Bush	18	Labourer	"	"	"
Thomas Thomson	18	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	"	"
William Gray	17	Labourer	"	"	"
Robert Salter	21	Groom	"	"	"
John Flower	21	"	"	"	"
William Williamson	21	Baker	"	"	"
John Williamson	31	"	"	"	"

<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
William Hillier	21	Baker	Portsmouth	Elizabeth	Virginia	Indented Servant
John Tolson	30	Taylor	London	"	"	"
James Fromny	32	Weaver	"	"	"	"
Samuel Poulter	39	Gardener	"	"	"	"
John Pele	21	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Dore	23	Groom	"	"	"	"
Joe March	21	Labourer	Gloucester	"	"	"
Alexr McDaniel	26	Rope Maker	Liverpool	"	"	"
Benjamin March	29	Husbandman	Portsmouth	"	"	"
George Gibbs	21	Labourer	London	"	"	"
Patrick Thomas	27	Sawyer	Berks	"	"	"
Joseph Smith	24	Painter	Herts	"	"	"
William Lee	25	Cooper	London	"	"	"
John Clark	28	Groom	Kent	"	"	"
Joe Bromley	22	Husbandman	Bucks	"	"	"
John Shine	31	Perukemaker	London	"	"	"
Amos Beck	28	Husbandman	Norfolk	"	"	"
John Wood	27	Bricklayer	London	"	"	"
Henry Stone	21	Surgeon	"	"	"	"
Francis Turner	33	Cordwainer	Somerset	"	"	"
William Brazier	19	Labourer	London	"	"	"
William Brock	23	"	"	"	"	"
John Bowen	34	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
William Ramsey	22	Baker	"	"	"	"
Hugh Reed	23	Woolcomber	Scotland	"	"	"
Charles King	21	Groom	Herts	"	"	"
John Newton	21	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	"	"	"
William Smith	26	"	Waterford	"	"	"
Owen Keefe	27	Husbandman	London	"	"	"
Henry Honsdon	21	Cordwainer	"	"	"	"
John Proudfoot	24	Hairdresser	Scotland	"	"	"
Robt Wetherhead	26	Weaver	London	"	"	"
Thomas Parsons	25	Carpenter	Kent	"	"	"
John Morris	30	Husbandman	Berks	"	"	"
John Curtis	27	"	"	"	"	"



23	William Stephens	23	Gardener	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	Dorothy Stephens	22	His Wife	"	"	"	"	"	"
23	John Colgrove	23	Labourer	Ireland	"	"	"	"	"
22	Thomas Doyle	22	"	London	"	"	"	"	"
22	Charles Stevens	22	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
19	Wm Molling	19	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
17	John Leach	17	Cordwainer	Surry	"	"	"	"	"
34	Thomas Himler	34	Sawyer	Durham	"	"	"	"	"
36	George Darling	36	Hair dresser	London	"	"	"	"	"
23	John Brown	23	Husbandman	Huntingdon	"	"	"	"	"
17	John Head	17	"	London	"	"	"	"	"
16	Mary Read	16	Spinster	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	Ann Refane	22	Glove Maker	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	Jane Paterson	22	Spinster	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	Ann Leverston	22	Glove Maker	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	Ann Philips	22	Spinster	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	Mary Jones	22	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	James Wright	22	Baker	Birmingham	"	"	"	"	"
23	James Phillips	23	Groom	London	"	"	"	"	"
30	John Parlow	30	Hatter	"	"	"	"	"	"
29	Alexander Andrews	29	Bricklayer	"	"	"	"	"	"
22	George Thomas	22	Butcher	"	"	"	"	"	"
38	George Davidson	38	Husbandman	"	"	"	"	"	"
24	Samuel Penn	24	Baker	Deptford	"	"	"	"	"
John Pyc		24	Clock Maker	London	"	"	"	"	"
John Peyerden		32	Sugar Baker	"	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Hayler		35	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"	"	"
Patrick Clarke		21	Husbandman	Essex	"	"	"	"	"
David Payne		38	Dyer	"	"	"	"	"	"
Robert Samuel		22	Printer	"	"	"	"	"	"
Lawden Halliburton		26	Hairdresser	London	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Phipps		21	Husbandman	Middlesex	"	"	"	"	"
Philip Clarke		21	"	Essex	"	"	"	"	"
John Bell		36	Ship Carpenter	Cumberland	"	"	"	"	"
John Thornton		30	Pewterer	London	"	"	"	"	"
James Povey		29	Tallow Chandler	"	"	"	"	"	"
Justice Walker		40	Seaman	"	"	"	"	"	"
Mr. Walker		30	His Wife	"	"	"	"	"	"

[To be continued]

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF LISTS OF NEW ENGLAND SOLDIERS

By MARY ELLEN BAKER, B.A.

[Continued from page 135]

### [NEW HAMPSHIRE]

#### (3) LOCAL

- 974.27 **Merrill, J. L.** History of Acworth [N. H.]...Acworth, 1869.  
Ac9 Soldiers of the civil war residents or natives of the town, p. 169-71.
- 974.28 **Secomb, D. F.** History of the town of Amherst, Hillsborough  
Am4 county, N. H. Concord, 1883. Soldiers and sailors of Amherst in  
the revolution, p. 403-7. War of 1812, p. 411-13. Civil war, p. 421-4.
- 974.28 **Cochrane, W. R.** History of the town of Antrim, N. H., from  
An8 its earliest settlement to June 27, 1877... Manchester, 1880.  
Revolution, p. 199-201. War of 1812, Mexican and civil, p. 206-11.
- 974.24 **Jewett, J. P.** History of Barnstead...1727-1872... Lowell,  
B26 1872. French war and the revolution, p. 142. Soldiers of 1812, p. 142. Mexi-  
can war, p. 144. Rebellion, p. 219-22.
- 974.28 **Bedford (N. H.).** History...being statistics comp. on the occa-  
B391 sion of the 100th anniversary of the incorporation of the town,  
May 19, 1850. Bost., 1851. Revolutionary Soldiers, p. 127-8.
- 974.27 **Hurd, D. H.** ed. History of Merrimack and Belknap counties,  
qH93 N. H. Phil., 1885. Military lists under the names of the towns.
- 974.27 **Coffin, C. C.** comp. History of Boscawen and Webster [N. H.]  
B65 from 1733-1878... Concord, [N. H.] 1878. Revolutionary lists,  
p. 249-68. War of 1812, p. 269. Civil war, p. 276-8.
- 974.27 **Price, Ebenezer.** Chronological register of Boscawen in the  
B652 county of Merrimack and state of N. H...to 1820. Concord,  
1823. Boscawen soldiers, p. 104.
- 974.23 **Musgrove, R. W.** History of the town of Bristol, Grafton  
B77 county, N. H. 2 vols. Bristol, 1904. New Chester men in the  
revolution, vol. 1, p. 180. Bristol men and men on the quota of Bristol during  
the civil war, p. 200-25.
- 974.28 **Sawtelle, I. B.** Oration delivered at the centennial celebration  
B79 in Brookline, N. H., Sept. 8, 1869. Fitchburg, Mass., 1869.  
Brookline men in N. H. or Mass. regiments and in the navy during the rebellion,  
p. 38-40.
- 974.23 **Campton (N. H.).** Centennial celebration of the town...Sept.  
C15 12, 1867. Concord, 1868. Campton's roll of honor, civil war, p. 117-12.
- 974.26 **Eaton, F. B.** History of Candia, once known as Charmingfare...  
C16 Manchester, N. H., 1852. Soldiers of Candia who served at various  
times during the revolution, p. 141-3.
- 974.26 **Moore, J. B.** History of the town of Candia, Rockingham  
C161 county, N. H... Manchester, 1893. Revolution, p. 95-6. War of  
1812, p. 128. Civil war, short lists, p. 168-80.
- 974.27 **Saunderson, H. H.** History of Charlestown, N. H., the old No.  
C38 4...to 1876. Claremont, N. H., c1876. Revolutionary patriots, p.  
642-3. War of 1812, p. 643. Civil war, p. 643-8.
- 974.26 **Bell, C.** Facts relating to the early history of Chester, N. H...  
C421 1720 until...1784. Concord, 1863. List of soldiers of the revolution  
drafted from Chester, p. 52-4.

- 974.26 Chase, B:** History of old Chester from 1719—1869. Auburn, N. H., 1869. Revolutionary lists and muster rolls, p. 371—86. Civil war, 386—407. Covers several towns.  
**C42**
- 973.765 Hazelton, G: C.** comp. Dedicatory proceedings of the soldiers' monument at Chester, N. H., Aug. 22, 1904. [N. Y.] 1905. Officers of Bell Post No. 74, G. A. R. (1904), p. 17. Names on the monument, p. 22—5.  
**H33**
- 973.3442 Walte, O. F: R.** Claremont war history, April 1861 to April 1865; with sketches of N. H. regiments and a biographical index of each Claremont soldier... Concord, 1868. Index; pref. p. 7—11.  
**C1**
- 974.27 Walte, O. F: R.** History of the town of Claremont, N. H... 1764—1894. Manchester, 1895. Revolutionary lists, p. 234—41. War of 1812, p. 243—4. Mexican war (one name), p. 245. Civil war, p. 280—302.  
**C54**
- 974.27 Bouton, Nathaniel.** History of Concord [N. H.]...1725—1853... Concord, 1856. Revolutionary soldiers, p. 751—3. Soldiers who lived and died in Concord, p. 764. Soldiers in war of 1812, p. 765.  
**C741**
- 974.27 Concord (N. H.)—City history commission.** History of Concord, N. H... 2 vols. Concord, 1903. Revolution, vol. 1, p. 282—3. Civil war, vol. 1, p. 614—21.  
**qC74**
- 974.27 Wheeler, Edmund.** ed. Croydon, N. H., 1866, proceedings at the centennial...1866. Claremont, N. H., 1867. Croydon citizens in the revolution, war of 1812, and the rebellion, p. 160—2.  
**C881**
- 974.26 Cogswell, E. C.** History of Nottingham, Deerfield, and Northwood... Manchester, 1878. Military record during the revolution, war of 1812, and the rebellion, p. 610—21.  
**N84**
- 974.26 Parker, E: L.** History of Londonderry, comprising the towns of Derry and Londonderry, N. H... Bost., 1851. Soldiers from Londonderry in the army of the revolution from 1775 to 1783, p. 336—40.  
**L84**
- 973.3442 Derby, S: C.** comp. Early Dublin, a list of the revolutionary soldiers of Dublin, N. H... Columbus, Ohio, 1901. Has an index of names, p. 33—4.  
**D44**
- 974.29 [Leonard, L. W.]** History of Dublin, N. H... Bost., 1855. Revolutionary war, p. 149. War of 1812, p. 152.  
**D85**
- 974.27 Stark, Caleb.** History of the town of Dunbarton, Merrimack county, N. H., 1751—1860. Concord, 1860. Soldiers from this town in the revolution, war of 1812, and Mexican war, p. 269—70.  
**D91**
- 974.27 Curtis, Jonathan.** Topographical and historical sketch of Epsom, N. H. Pittsfield, N. H., 1885. Names of Epsom men in the regular army during the revolution, with their rank when discharged, p. 12.  
**Ep8**
- 974.26 Bell, C: H:** History of the town of Exeter, N. H. Exeter, 1888. Exeter in the French and Indian wars, revolution, war of 1812, and civil war, various lists, p. 233—78.  
**Ex3**
- 973.3442 Nason, Elias.** Brief record of events in Exeter, N. H., during the year[s] 1861—[68], together with the names of the soldiers of this town in the war. 3 vols. Exeter, 1862.  
**C**
- 974.29 Norton, J: F.** History of Fitzwilliam, N. H., from 1752—1887... N. Y., 1888. Fitzwilliam in the revolution, various lists, p. 235—46. Civil war, p. 279—303.  
**F58**
- 974.28 Cochraue, W. R., and Wood, G: F.** History of Francestown, N. H., Apr. 1758—Jan. 1891... Nashua, N. H., 1895. Revolution, p. 262—4. War of 1812, p. 272. Civil war, p. 273—6.  
**F84**
- 974.24 Lancaster, Daniel.** History of Gilmanton...including what is now Gilford to the time when it was disannexed. Gilmanton, 1845. Pay roll of Capt. Wilson's company, Col. Stickney's regiment, Gen. Stark's brigade, July 22—Sept. 22, 1777, p. 90—1.  
**G42**

- 974.29 **Hayward, Silvanus.** History of the town of Gilsum, N. H.,  
qG42 from 1752 to 1879... Manchester, 1881. Gilsum in the revolution,  
p. 36-9. War of 1812, p. 40. Rebellion, p. 44-6.
- 973.767 **[Greenland (N. H.).]** (The) graves we decorate, Storer Post,  
F81 No. 1., Dept. of N. H., G. A. R., [a list] prepared for memo-  
rial day 1907, with an apx. containing a list of graves and ad-  
ditional records prepared in 1893, comp. by Joseph Foster.  
Portsmouth, 1907.
- 974.26 **Hall, M. O.** Rambles about Greenland [N. H.] in rhyme.  
G84 Bost., 1900. Soldiers during the rebellion, p. 227.
- 974.26 **Noyes, H. E.** Memorial of the town of Hampstead, N. H... 2  
H182 vols. Bost., 1899. War of 1812, vol. 1, p. 296. Civil war, vol. 1, p. 296-  
300.
- 974.26 **Dow, Joseph.** History of the town of Hampton, N. H...1638—  
H181 1892... Salem, [Mass.] 1893. Hampton men in the Indian wars,  
revolution, war of 1812, and civil war, various lists, p. 219-320.
- 974.26 **Brown, Warren.** History of the town of Hampton Falls,  
H188 N. H...1640-1900. Manchester, 1900. Louisburg expedition, p.  
240. Revolution, p. 243-4. War of 1812, p. 250-1. Mexican, p. 256. Civil war,  
p. 261-6.
- 974.23 **Bittinger, J. Q.** History of Haverhill, N. H. Haverhill, 1888.  
H29 Haverhill soldiers in the several wars, p. 237-53.
- 974.27 **Cogswell, L. W.** History of the town of Henniker, Merrimack  
H39 county, N. H... Concord, 1880. Revolutionary lists, p. 171-56.  
War of 1812, p. 196-200. Civil war, p. 214-24.
- 974.28 **Hurd, D. H.** ed. History of Hillsborough county, N. H. Phil.,  
qH93 1885. Military lists given under the name of each town.
- 974.28 **Fox, C. J.** History of the old township of Dunstable, including  
N17 Nashua, Nashville, Hollis, Hudson, Litchfield, and Merrimac,  
N. H., Dunstable and Tyngsborough, Mass. Nashua, 1846.  
List of revolutionary soldiers from that part of Dunstable which is now in  
N. H., p. 254-6.
- 974.28 **Worcester, S. T.** History of the town of Hollis, N. H...  
H 72 Bost., 1879. Revolutionary rolls, showing length of service, p. 203-6. Civil  
war lists, p. 221-4.
- 974.27 **Lord, C. C.** Life and times in Hopkinton, N. H. Concord,  
H77 1890. Soldiers in the war of the rebellion, p. 158-69.
- 974.28 **Fox, C. J.** History of the old township of Dunstable, including  
N17 Nashua, Nashville, Hollis, Hudson, Litchfield, and Merrimac,  
N. H., Dunstable and Tyngsborough, Mass. Nashua, 1846.  
List of revolutionary soldiers from that part of Dunstable which is now in  
N. H., p. 254-6.
- 974.29 **Cutter, D. B.** History of the town of Jaffrey, N. H...1749—  
J18 1880... Concord, N. H., 1881. Revolution, p. 137-8. War of 1812,  
p. 140. Mexican war, p. 140. Civil war, p. 140-4.
- 974.29 **Griffin, S. G.** History of the town of Keene [N. H.]...1782...to  
K251 1875... Keene, 1904. Capt. Stiles's company, Aug. 1, 1775, p. 193-4.  
Keene in the civil war, brief history of regiments with lists of soldiers in each,  
p. 475-524.
- 974.21 **Somers, A. N.** History of Lancaster, N. H... Concord, 1899.  
L221 Men in actual service in the French and Indian, revolutionary, 1812, and civil  
wars, p. 553-60.
- 974.28 **Fox, C. J.** History of the old township of Dunstable, including  
N17 Nashua, Nashville, Hollis, Hudson, Litchfield, and Merrimac,  
N. H., Dunstable and Tyngsborough, Mass. Nashua, 1846.  
List of revolutionary soldiers from that part of Dunstable which is now in  
N. H., p. 254-6.

- 974.23 **Jackson, J. R.** History of Littleton, N. H. 3 vols. Cambridge, Mass., 1905. Soldiers in the various wars at some time resident in Littleton. Members of Marshall Sanders Post No. 48, G. A. R., p. 667-719.  
L731
- 974.26 **Parker, E. L.** History of Londonderry, comprising the towns of Derry and Londonderry, N. H... Bost., 1851. Soldiers from Londonderry in the army of the revolution from 1776 to 1783, p. 336-40.  
L84
- 974.28 **Donovan, D[cnnis], and Woodward, J. A.** History of the town of Lyndeborough, N. H., 1735-1905... [Tufts college, Mass.] 1906. Revolution, p. 161-206. Wars of 1812, p. 230-1. Civil war, p. 234-41.  
L991
- 974.28 **[Clarke, M. D.]** Manchester, a brief record of its past and a picture of its present... Manchester, 1875. Manchester soldiers in the civil war, p. 347-70.  
M21
- 974.28 **Gilmore, G. C.** comp. Manchester men, soldiers and sailors in the civil war, 1861-66. Concord, N. H., 1898.  
qM31
- 974.28 **Manchester (N. H.) historic association.** Collections. 1896-date. Vol. 1-date. Manchester 1897-date. Capt. Moore's company at the Battle of Bunker Hill, vol. 1, No. 1, p. 33-4. Charter members of the N. H. branch of the Society of the Cincinnati, vol. 1, No. 1, p. 67.  
M313
- 974.29 **Bemis, C. A.** History of the town of Marlborough, Cheshire county, N. H... Bost., 1881. Revolutionary lists, p. 47-63. War of 1812, p. 74-6. Rebellion, p. 164-7.  
M34
- 974.28 **Mason (N. H.)** Proceedings at the centennial celebration of the 100th anniversary of the incorporation of the town... 1868, prepared for publication... by J. B. Hill. Bost., 1870. Civil war soldiers, p. 108-11.  
M381
- 974.28 **Fox, C. J.** History of the old township of Dunstable, including Nashua, Nashville, Hollis, Hudson, Litchfield, and Merrimac, N. H., Dunstable and Tyngsborough, Mass. Nashua, 1846. List of revolutionary soldiers from that part of Dunstable which is now in N. H., p. 254-6.  
N17
- 974.27 **Hurd, D. H.** ed. History of Merrimack and Belknap counties, N. H. Phil., 1885. Military lists under the names of the towns:  
qH93
- 974.28 **Ramsdell, G. A.** ed. History of Milford... Concord [N. H.] 1901. Soldiers in the revolution, p. 58-9. Milford men in the civil war, p. 142-3. Members of G. A. R. Post, Oliver W. Lull, No. 11, 1868-94, p. 164-8. Soldiers, not members, living in the town in 1894, p. 168.  
M391
- 974.28 **Fox, C. J.** History of the old township of Dunstable, including Nashua, Nashville, Hollis, Hudson, Litchfield, and Merrimac, N. H., Dunstable and Tyngsborough, Mass. Nashua, 1846. List of revolutionary soldiers from that part of Dunstable which is now in N. H., p. 254-6.  
N17
- 974.28 **Parker, E. E.** ed. History of the city of Nashua, N. H., from the earliest settlement of Old Dunstable to... 1895... Nashua, 1897. Revolution, p. 296-302. War of 1812, p. 304. Mexican, p. 307-8. Civil war, p. 324-92.  
qN17
- 974.28 **Cogswell, E. C.** History of New Boston, N. H... Bost., 1864. Volunteers from New Boston in the war of the rebellion, p. 226.  
N42
- 973.767 **[Newcastle (N. H.).]** (The) graves we decorate, Storer Post, No. 1., Dept. of N. H., G. A. R., [a list] prepared for memorial day 1907, with an apx. containing a list of graves and additional records prepared in 1893, comp. by Joseph Foster. Portsmouth, 1907.  
F81
- 973.767 **[Newington (N. H.).]** (The) graves we decorate, Storer Post, No. 1., Dept. of N. H., G. A. R., [a list] prepared for memorial day 1907, with an apx. containing a list of graves and ad-  
F81

- ditional records prepared in 1893, comp. by Joseph Foster. Portsmouth, 1907.
- 974.28 [Kidd, Frederic, and Gould, A. A.] History of New Ipswich,  
qN43 from...1736... Bost., 1852. Capt. Towne's company to Aug. 1, 1775, p. 76. Capt. Parker's company, July 19, 1777, p. 96-7. Additional list, p. 102.
- 973.7442 Obear, Mrs. L. A. New Ipswich in the war of the rebellion,  
D what its men and women did... Worcester, 1898 [?]. Names of soldiers claimed by Ipswich, p. 66-71.
- 974.27 [Lord, Mrs. M. B. (Horne).] History of the town of New  
N42 London, Merrimack county, N. H., 1779-1899. Concord, 1899. Civil war soldiers, p. 417.
- 974.27 Wheeler, Edmund. History of Newport, N. H., from 1766-  
N47 1878... Concord, 1879. Soldiers of the revolution, war of 1812, and civil war, p. 26-36.
- 974.26 Cogswell, E. C. History of Nottingham, Deerfield and North-  
N84 wood... Manchester, 1878. Military record during the revolution, war of 1812, and the rebellion, p. 610-21.
- 974.23 Orford (N. H.) Centennial celebration of the town... Sept. 7,  
Or3 1865... Manchester, N. H., 1865[?]. Soldiers of Orford who served in the civil war, p. 143-4.
- 974.27 Carter, N. F., and Fowler, T. L. History of Pembroke, N. H.,  
P36 1730-1895. 2 vols. Concord, 1895. Pembroke soldiers in the revolution, vol. 1, p. 136-7. War of 1812, vol. 1, p. 169-70. Pembroke soldiers 1861-6, vol. 1, p. 210-23.
- 974.27 Brown, D. A. History of Penacook, N. H... Concord, 1902.  
P37 Penacook in the civil war, p. 239.
- 974.28 Smith, Albert. History of the town of Peterborough, Hills-  
P44 borough county, N. H... Bost., 1876. Revolution, p. 150-8. War of 1812, p. 158. Civil war, p. 160-73.
- 974.23 Stearns, E. S. History of Plymouth, N. H., 2 vols. Cam-  
P74 bridge, Mass., 1906. Soldiers of the civil war who were born or at some time lived in Plymouth, vol. 1, p. 506-34.
- 973.767 [Portsmouth (N. H.).] (The) graves we decorate, Storer Post,  
F81 No. 1., Dept. of N. H., G. A. R., [a list] prepared for memorial day 1907, with an apx. containing a list of graves and additional records prepared in 1893, comp. by Joseph Foster. Portsmouth, 1907.
- 923.57 Foster, Joseph. Record of the soldiers, sailors, and marines...  
F81 buried in Portsmouth, N. H., and neighboring towns...who served...in the rebellion and previous wars. Portsmouth, 1893. Graves decorated, p. 8-10. Officers of the U. S. frigate *Raleigh*, 1775, p. 63-4.
- 927.26 Fullonton, Jos[eph]. History of Raymond, N. H. Dover,  
R21 [N. H.] 1875. War record, 1764-1861, p. 133-43.
- 974.29 Bassett, W: History of the town of Richmond, Cheshire county,  
R41 N. H... Bost., 1884. Short revolutionary lists, p. 60-6. War of 1812, p. 107-8, 113. Civil war, p. 211-13.
- 974.29 Stearns, E. S. History of the town of Rindge, N. H...1736-  
R47 1874... Bost., 1875. Various revolutionary lists, p. 106-64. Civil war soldiers, p. 316-8, 321.
- 974.25 McDuffee, Franklin. History of the town of Rochester, N. H...  
R58 1722-1890, ed...by Silvanus Hayward... 2 vols. Manchester, 1892. Revolutionary lists, vol. 1, p. 56-72. Civil war, vol. 1, p. 209-33.
- 974.26 Hurd, D. H. comp. History of Rockingham and Strafford  
qH93 counties, N. H... Phil., 1882. Military lists under the names of the towns.

- 973.767 [Rye (N. H.).] (The) graves we decorate, Storer Post, No. 1.,  
F81 Dept. of N. H., G. A. R., [a list] prepared for memorial day  
1907, with an apx. containing a list of graves and additional  
records prepared in 1893, comp. by Joseph Foster. Ports-  
mouth, 1907.
- 974.26 Parsons, L. B. History of the town of Rye, N. H... Concord,  
R98 [N. H.] 1905. Rye in war times, French and Indian, revolution, war of  
1812, and civil wars, p. 253—81.
- 974.27 Dearborn, J: L. History of Salisbury, N. H... ed. by J. O.  
Sa3 Adams and H: P. Rolfe. Manchester, 1890. Roll at Bennington  
1777, p. 250—60. War of 1812, p. 267. Civil war, p. 271—5.
- 974.24 Runnels, M. T. History of Sanbornton, N. H. 2 vols. Bost.,  
Sa5 1881—2. [vol. 1, 1882.] Sanbornton soldiers in the revolution, war  
of 1812, and civil war, several lists, vol. 1, p. 151—92.
- 974.26 Hurd, D. H. comp. History of Rockingham and Strafford  
qH93 counties, N. H... Phil., 1882. Military lists under the names of the  
towns.
- 974.27 Wadleigh, Erastus, and Worthen, Mrs. Augusta (Harvey).  
Su8 comp. History of Sutton, N. H... 2 vols. Concord, 1890.  
Civil war, vol. 1, p. 506—9, 511—21. Includes rosters of Robert Campbell Post  
No. 68, G. A. R.
- 974.29 Read, B: History of Swanzey, N. H., from 1734—1890.  
Sw2 Salem, 1892. Various revolutionary rolls and lists between p. 104 and 125.  
Civil war lists, p. 128—43.
- 974.28 Blood, H: A. History of Temple, N. H. Bost., 1860. Several  
T24 revolutionary lists, p. 104—17.
- 974.29 Stone, M. T. Historical sketch of the town of Troy, N. H...  
T751 1764—1897. Keene, [N. H.] 1897. Revolutionary soldiers, p. 68.  
Civil war lists, p. 207—26.
- 974.27 Harriman, Walter. History of Warner, N. H., for 144 years...  
W24 1735—1879. Concord, 1879. Revolutionary roll, p. 479—80. War  
of 1812, p. 483—6. Rebellion, p. 486—92.
- 974.27 Washington (N. H.). History, from...1768—1886. Claremont,  
W27 N. H., 1886. Soldiers in the revolution, p. 155—6. War of 1812, p. 165.  
Complete lists of Washington men who served in the rebellion, p. 224—4.
- 974.28 Little, W: History of Weare, N. H., 1735—1888. Lowell,  
W37 Mass., 1888. Revolutionary lists, in foot-notes, p. 192—245. Weare's sol-  
diers in the civil war, arranged by regiments, in foot-notes, p. 473—88.
- 974.27 Coffin, C: C. comp. History of Boscawen and Webster [N. H.]  
B65 from 1733—1878... Concord, [N. H.] 1878. Revolutionary lists  
p. 249—68. War of 1812, p. 260. Civil war, p. 275—8.
- 974.28 Livermore, A. A., and Putnam, Sewall. History of the town  
W71 of Wilton, Hillsborough county, N. H... Lowell, Mass., 1888.  
Several revolutionary lists, p. 88—101. Civil war lists, p. 206—12.
- 974.26 Morrison, L. A. History of Windham in N. H. (Rockingham  
W72 county), 1719—1883... Bost., 1883. Book contains various lists of  
soldiers in the different wars, with a general index to names.
- 974.24 Parker, B. F. History of Wolfeborough, N. H. Cambridge,  
W83 Mass., 1901. Soldiers in the civil war who enlisted from Wolfeborough, p.  
419—23.

## VERMONT

- 353.97436 Vermont—Adjutant-General. Reports...1862—date. Mont-  
A pelier, 1862—date. Not analyzed.
- 974.3 Vermont antiquarian. Has many lists. Not analyzed.  
V595

- 974.3 **Vermont historical gazetteer.** Has lists. Not analyzed.  
H37

## (1) REVOLUTION

- 974.3 **Forbes, C: S.** Second battle of Bennington, a history of Vermont's centennial and the 100th anniversary of [the]...battle...  
F74 St. Albans, 1877. Military organizations are described and lists of members [civil war] are given.
- 973.3443 **Vermont.** ...Rolls of the soldiers in the revolutionary war, 1775  
A2 to 1783...comp. and ed. by J: E. Goodrich... Rutland, 1904.
- 974.3 **Vermont historical society.** Collections. Vols. 1—2. Montpelier, 1870—71. List of officers of the Green mountain boys, vol. 1, p. 16.  
V591

## (2) WAR OF 1812

- 973.524 **Clark, B. N.** ed. List of pensioners of the war of 1812, with an  
C54 apx. containing names of volunteers for the defense of Plattsburg from Vermont towns...names of U. S. officers and soldiers at Burlington, Vt., as shown on army, pay, and muster rolls. Burlington, 1904.

## (3) CIVIL WAR

## (a) GENERAL

- 973.7443 **Vermont—Adjutant-General.** Register of commissioned officers of the Vermont volunteers in the service of the U. S. [Montpelier] 1863.  
A2
- 353.97436 **Vermont—Adjutant-General.** Revised roster of Vermont  
qA2 volunteers who served in the army and navy of the U. S. during the war of the rebellion, 1861—66... Montpelier, 1892.
- 973.7377 **Walker, A. F.** Vermont brigade in the Shenandoah valley, 1864.  
W15 Burlington, Vt., 1869. Names of those who died of wounds received in action in the Shenandoah campaign, 1864, p. 168—9.

## (b) REGIMENTAL

- 973.7443 **Vermont—Artillery—1st regiment.** Roster, Society 1st Artillery 11th regiment Vermont volunteers, 1890... Burlington, 1890.  
F1
- 973.7417 **Ripley, W: Y. W.** Vermont riflemen in the war for the union...  
R48 a history of Co. F, 1st U. S. sharpshooters. Rutland, 1883. Organization in 1861 and 1864, p. 7, 143. Lists of killed and wounded, p. 201—2.
- 973.7443 **Fourth Vermont infantry association.** Constitution and roster.  
J04 Rutland, 1908.
- 973.7443 **Holbrook, W: C.** Narrative of the services of the...7th regiment of Vermont volunteers...1862—66. N. Y., 1882. List of deaths from Feb. 12, 1862 to Apr. 6, 1866, p. 208—19.  
J07
- 973.7443 **Carpenter, G: N.** History of the 8th regiment of Vermont volunteers, 1861—65. Bost. 1886. Promotions, list of dead and original roster, p. 276—318.  
J08
- 973.7443 **Haynes, E. M.** History of the 10th regiment Vermont volunteers, with...a complete roster...showing all changes... Ed. 2. Rutland, 1894. Roster and names of survivors, p. 444—509.  
J10
- 973.7443 ——— [Lewiston, Me.] 1870. Roster, p. 205—42.  
J10a



- 973.7443 **Vermont—Infantry—14th regiment, Co. F.** Short history...  
 J14a by G. C. Benedict...also roster of the regiment... Bennington,  
 1887. Roster, p. 87—97.

## (4) LOCAL

- 974.35 **Smith, H. P.** ed. History of Addison county, Vt.... Syracuse,  
 qSm5 1886. Military lists, chiefly civil war, under name of each town.
- 974.39 **Hayes, L. S.** History of the town of Rockingham, Vt., including...  
 R59 Bellows Falls, Saxtons River, Rockingham, Cambridgeport,  
 and Bartonville, 1753—1907. Bellows Falls, 1907. Several  
 revolutionary lists, p. 213—26. Graves of soldiers of the revolution and war of  
 1812, p. 234. Civil war soldiers credited to Rockingham and other towns, p.  
 502—19.
- 974.36 **McKee, Silas.** History of Bradford, Vt....1765...to 1874...  
 B72 Montpelier, 1875. Bradford soldiers of 1861—65, p. 101—9.
- 974.36 **Bass, H. R.** History of Braintree, Vt.... Rutland, 1883.  
 B78 Military record (revolutionary, 1812, and civil), p. 104—6.
- 974.39 **Hayes, L. S.** History of the town of Rockingham, Vt., including...  
 R59 Bellows Falls, Saxtons River, Rockingham, Cambridgeport,  
 and Bartonville, 1753—1907. Bellows Falls, 1907. Several  
 revolutionary lists, p. 213—26. Graves of soldiers of the revolution and war of  
 1812, p. 234. Civil war soldiers credited to Rockingham and other towns, p.  
 502—19.
- 974.33 **Child, Hamilton.** comp. ...Gazetteer of Caledonia and Essex  
 C43 counties, Vt., 1764—1887... Syracuse, 1887. Roster of field,  
 staff, and company officers, war of the rebellion, p. 117—24.
- 973.76 **Currier, J. M.** comp. Memorial exercises held in Castleton,  
 C93 Vt., in...1885 including the...roster of the veterans...and an ac-  
 count of the relics exhibited. Albany, 1885. Roster, p. 65—6.
- 974.36 **Chelsea (Vt.)** Chelsea centennial... Proceedings...with the  
 C41 Orange county veteran soldiers' reunion, Sept. 4, 1884. Keene,  
 N. H., 1884. Soldiers enlisted from Chelsea from 1861—65, p. 107—10.
- 974.35 **Matthews, Lyman.** History of the town of Cornwall [Vt.].  
 C81 Middlebury, 1862. Citizens who did service in the war of 1812, p. 344—6.  
 In the rebellion, p. 346.
- 974.37 **Williams, J. C.** History and map of Danby, Vt. Rutland,  
 D19 1869. Revolutionary soldiers, p. 40, 291—2. War of 1812 and Mexican war,  
 p. 292—3. Civil war, p. 297—9.
- 974.32 **Butler, L. C.** Memorial record of Essex, Vt... Burlington,  
 B97 1866. Civil war list, 2 p. at end of book.
- 974.33 **Child, Hamilton.** comp. ...Gazetteer of Caledonia and Essex  
 C43 counties, Vt., 1764—1887... Syracuse, 1887. Roster of field,  
 staff, and company officers, war of the rebellion, p. 117—24.
- 974.34 **Hemenway, A. M.** ed. History of the towns of Plainfield,  
 qP69 Roxbury, and Fayston... Montpelier, 1882. Fayston in the civil  
 war, p. 194—6.
- 974.36 **Tucker, W. H.** History of Hartford, Vt., July 4, 1761—Apr.  
 H25 4, 1889... Burlington, 1889. Roll of honor, revolutionary, 1812, Mexi-  
 can, and civil wars, p. 336—6.
- 974.31 **Lane, E. H.** comp. Soldiers' record of Jericho, Vt... Bur-  
 J47 lington, 1868. Contains several lists.
- 974.34 **Hemenway, A. M.** ed. History of the towns of Plainfield,  
 qP69 Roxbury and Fayston... Montpelier, 1882. Middlesex in the  
 civil war, p. 248.
- 974.34 **Hemenway, A. M.** pub. History of the town of Montpelier  
 M762 including...East Montpelier... Montpelier, 1882. Montpelier in

- the war of 1812, p. 298. Revolution, Mexican and civil, p. 341—9. East Montpelier in the four wars, p. 587—90.
- 974.36 **Wells, F. P.** ed. History of Newbury, Vt., from the discovery  
N42 of the Coös country... St. Johnsbury, [Vt.] 1902. Muster rolls of the revolution and war of 1812, p. 403—10. Newbury in the civil and Spanish wars, p. 347—64.
- 974.39 **Newfane (Vt.).** 1774—1874, centennial proceedings... Brat-  
N45 tleboro, [Vt.] 1877. Soldiers of 1861—65, several lists with much biographical material, p. 227—42.
- 974.36<sup>\*</sup> **Goddard, M. E.** History of Norwich, Vt... Hanover, [N. H.]  
N83 1905. Roster of the revolutionary soldiers at Norwich, p. 80—90. War of 1812, p. 94. Mexican war, p. 96. Civil war, p. 97—102.
- 974.37 **Hollister, Hiel.** Pawlett for 100 years. Albany, 1867. Soldiers  
P28 of the revolutionary war, war of 1812, Mexican and civil wars, p. 20—7.
- 974.37 **Caverly, A. M.** History of the town of Pittsford, Vt. Rut-  
P68 land, 1872. Revolutionary pay rolls, p. 123—64. War of 1812, p. 350—64. Rebellion, p. 482—92.
- 974.34 **Hemenway, A. M.** ed. History of the towns of Plainfield,  
qP69 Roxbury, and Fayston... Montpelier, 1882. Plainfield in the civil war, p. 733—4.
- 974.36 **Davis, G. A.** ed. Centennial celebration...with an historical  
R22 sketch of Reading, Windsor county, Vt... Bellows Falls, 1874. Rebellion record of Reading, p. 86—90.
- 974.36 **[Williams, W. W.]** History of the town of Rochester, Vt...  
R58 Montpelier, 1869. Names on the civil war soldiers' monument, p. 77—8.
- 974.39 **Hayes, L. S.** History of the town of Rockingham, Vt., including...  
R59 Bellows Falls, Saxtons River, Rockingham, Cambridgeport, and Bartonville, 1753—1907. Bellows Falls, 1907. Several revolutionary lists, p. 213—26. Graves of soldiers of the revolution and war of 1812, p. 234. Civil war soldiers credited to Rockingham and other towns, p. 502—19.
- 974.34 **Hemenway, A. M.** ed. History of the towns of Plainfield,  
qP69 Roxbury, and Fayston... Montpelier, 1882. Roxbury in the civil war, p. 764—6.
- 923.57 **Goulding, J. H.** Official military and naval records of Rutland,  
G73 Vt., in the...rebellion...men credited to town, residents since the war or buried in cemeteries within the limits of the original town... Rutland, 1891.
- 974.37 **Smith, H. P. and Rann, W. S.** ed. History of Rutland county,  
qSm5 Vt... Syracuse, 1886. Roster of civil war officers, p. 127—39. Contains also short lists under the names of the towns.
- 974.39 **Hayes, L. S.** History of the town of Rockingham, Vt., including...  
R59 Bellows Falls, Saxtons River, Rockingham, Cambridgeport, and Bartonville, 1753—1907. Bellows Falls, 1907. Several revolutionary lists, p. 213—26. Graves of soldiers of the revolution and war of 1812, p. 234. Civil war soldiers credited to Rockingham and other towns, p. 502—19.
- 974.36 **Hubbard, C. H. and Dartt, Justus.** History of the town of  
Sp8 Springfield, Vt...1752—1895. Bost., 1895. Soldiers from Springfield in the war of the rebellion, p. 166—87.
- 974.39 **Phelps, J. H.** Collections relating to the history and inhabi-  
T66 tants of the town of Townshend, Vt. 3 pts. n.p. 1877. Pensioners residing in Townshend, p. 90—1. Civil war lists, p. 96—9.
- 974.39 **Brown, Leonard.** History of Whitingham... Brattleboro,  
W59 [Vt.] 1886. Nine months men in the 16th Regiment, company F, civil war, p. 61.
- 974.36 **Windsor (Vt.).** Centennial... July 4, 1876... Windsor, 1876.  
W72 Soldiers of the war of the rebellion, p. 8.

974.86 Aldrich, L. C. and Holmes, F. R. ed. History of Windsor  
qA12 county, Vt... Syracuse, N. Y., 1891. Roll of soldiers, 1861-65, p.  
148-77. Book contains several short lists also.

[To be continued]

## THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF REV. OBADIAH HOLMES

Communicated by COL. J. T. HOLMES, Columbus, Ohio,\* at the request of the  
Committee on English Research

THE principal facts known on this side of Rev. Obadiah Holmes's English career were that he was born in Lancashire, England, about 1607, that of his father's children three sons were "brought up at the University in Oxford," that his mother was dead, and that he married his wife Catherine before his emigration to New England in 1638 or 1639.

In an autobiography Holmes refers to a field called "the Twenty Acres," evidently in the neighborhood of his English home.

I had ascertained from Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" that Obadiah Holmes was not on record as a student of Oxford University, but that two brothers of the name of Hulme, born at Reddish, near Manchester, had matriculated there. In the face of a persistent tradition that Holmes came from the neighborhood of Preston, I could not safely draw any conclusions.

Mr. Axon also referred to Foster's "Alumni," followed the clue by obtaining wills from the Probate Registry of Chester, and supplemented the information given there by searching the Parish Registers of Manchester, Stockport, Didsbury, and other places. The following is a summary of the results that he obtained, and I think that there can be little doubt as to the identity of the Rev. Obadiah Holmes, the early Baptist Confessor, with Obadiah who is named in the will of Robert Hulme of Reddish (1640). It will be seen that the dates correspond pretty closely, that the mother died before the emigration, and that two sons were certainly at Oxford. The third son may have been Obadiah himself, it being well known that the admission registers of the University are not complete. Further it may be noted that the Robert Hulme of Reddish (d. 1697) attended Gorton Chapel, and that there was a locality called "Twenty Acres" in Gorton. A point not settled by the evidence is the connection with Preston, no mention of Obadiah having been found in the records there. Possibly he was there for a short time before his emigration, or he may have sailed from there. There really seems to be no room to doubt this latter fact.

Besides this family of Hulme of Reddish, who were not land owners, there were in succession two families of Hulme of Reddish who were owners of a considerable part of the township. One of these families flourished in the 15th and 16th centuries and sold the property early in the 17th century to Ralph Hulme of Manchester, gent., founder of the second family of

\*Ten years ago searches made on my behalf by Mr. Ernest Axon, of Manchester, England, resulted in the discovery of evidence bearing on the English ancestry of Rev. Obadiah Holmes. I was then working on the history of my family and still continue to do so. Professional engagements have prevented me from publishing my work, but the English ancestry is so interesting to Rev. Obadiah Holmes's descendants that I am glad to have an opportunity of placing on record the condensed result of the search.

Hulme of Reddish. The latter family became extinct by the death in 1691 of William Hulme, Esq., the munificent founder of the wealthy Hulme Charity in Manchester. The relationship of these two families with each other and with the family to which Obadiah Holmes belonged has not been satisfactorily settled. It may be mentioned that the family with which we are more intimately concerned held their lands not under their namesakes but under the Reddish and Coke families, the largest owners in Reddish township.

### HULME OF REDDISH

ROBERT<sup>1</sup> HULME of Reddish in the Parish of Manchester. Probably the Robert Hulme mentioned as a tenant in the will of John Reddish, esq., 1569, and almost certainly the Robert Hulme who in 1598 witnessed the will of "Otiwell Hulme of Redytch, husbandman." He was buried at Stockport 14 Jan. 1604-5 as "Ould Robert Holme of Redich." His will, dated 11 Aug. 1602 and proved at Chester 28 Jan. 1604-5, bequeathed his lands to his eldest son Robert and his widow Alice. His widow was buried at the Collegiate Church (now cathedral), Manchester, 7 Sept. 1610 as "Alyce wydow to Robt<sup>e</sup> Hulme of Reddiche."

#### Children :

- i. ROBERT, see below.
- ii. JOHN, named in father's will, and an executor.
- iii. JANE, named in father's will and then unm.
- iv. A DAUGHTER, whose child *George Hoyd* is named in her father's will.

ROBERT<sup>2</sup> HULME of Reddish, husbandman, inherited his father's lands. He was buried at Stockport 12 Nov. 1640. His will, dated 20 Aug. 1640, was proved at Chester 24 Nov. 1649 by Robert Hulme, one of the executors, power being reserved to the other executor, Hugh Johnson, whom the testator styles "brother-in-law." By this will Robert Hulme bequeathed to his son Robert "my estate and interest," etc., "in the message in which I now dwell and which has been held," etc., "by my predecessors tyme out of mynd," hoping "my right worshippfull master Edward Cooke esq. will dale mercifullie with him."

He married at Stockport, 8 Oct. 1605, KATHERINE JOHNSON, who was buried at Stockport 8 Sept. 1630.

#### Children :

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, bapt. at Stockport 3 May 1607; matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, as son of "Robert Hulme of Reddish, pleb.," 18 Nov. 1625, aged 17. As he is not named in his father's will it is probable that he d. bef. 1640.
- ii. OBADIAH, the emigrant, bapt. at Didsbury 18 Mar. 1609-10 as "Obadiath s. of Robert Hulme"; was living at Reddish in 1633, and is mentioned in his father's will, his legacy of £10 being dependent on the death, under age, of a younger brother. It is evident from this that he had already received his filial portion. In the Stockport register, under date 20 Dec. 1626, is recorded the burial of "Obadia son of Robert Hulme of Rediche." This cannot relate to our Obadiah as the will proves that Obadiah was living in 1640. Hulme was a very common name in the district. He m. at the Collegiate Church, Manchester, 20 Nov. 1630, KATHERINE HYDE.<sup>b</sup> Child: *John*,<sup>4</sup> "infant of Obadiah Hulmes of Redich," bur. at Stockport 27 June 1633.

<sup>b</sup>The statement is ventured that this is the first publication of the wife's maiden surname on this side of the ocean. A wide and somewhat careful search among the books, carried on since 1899, has found it printed with great uniformity, "Catherine

- iii. JOAN, dan. of Robert Hulme," bapt. at Didsbury 2 Feb. 1610-11. Not named in her father's will, and perhaps the infant of Robert Hulmes of Redliche bur. at Stockport 5 Nov. 1612.
- iv. SAMUEL, "son of Robert Hulme of Redliche," bur. at Stockport 2 Nov. 1613.
- v. SAMUEL, perhaps bapt. at Didsbury 23 Feb. 1616-17, but if so erroneously registered as "Robert s. of Robert Hulme." Matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, as "son of Robert of Redliche, pleb.," 15 Feb. 1632-3, aged 16; B.A. 17 May 1636. To him his father bequeathed "6s. 8d. and no more in regard of the former great charges I have been putt unto in and about his education."
- vi. NATHANIEL, "s. of Robert Holme of Redich," bapt. at Didsbury 12 July 1618, bur. at Stockport 10 Sept. 1631.
- vii. ROBERT, bapt. at Stockport 25 Mar. 1621 as "Robert s. of Robert Hulme of Redliche." Inherited his father's holding at Reddish, appears also to have been a tanner, with tan yards and tan pits at Meadowcroft in Middleton, and possibly also had a place of business in Manchester, for in his will he mentions "my great coffer in Manchester." He was a ruling elder of the church at Gorton during the Commonwealth, being approved 11 Dec. 1649; a member of the First Classis, 1651 to 1660; and several times a delegate to the Provincial Assembly at Preston. He was bur. at Groton 17 Nov. 1697. His will, in which he is described as "of Reddish yeoman," was proved at Chester 11 Oct. 1698. He m. at the Collegiate Church, Manchester, 6 Nov. 1641, ANN THORPE, who was bur. at Gorton 16 Nov. 1672. He had sons *John*<sup>1</sup> and *Obadiah*, and other children.
- viii. JOSEPH, bur. at Stockport 13 June 1623, as "son of Robert Hulmes of Redich."
- ix. JOSEPH, youngest son, named in father's will 1640, and then under twenty-one. To him his father left £40 and all his books.

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research<sup>1</sup>

[Continued from page 140]

The will of ANN HETT of Folkingham in the County of Lincshier, widow, 10 May 22 James I [1624]. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Folkingham. To Thomas Hett, my eldest son, £4 at the age of twenty-one. To eldest daughter Ann Hett, and to my youngest daughter Sarrah Hett, £8 apiece to be paid them at their ages of twenty-one years, or day of marriage, whether shall be the first. To my second son John Hett £3 to be paid him at his age of twenty-one years. To youngest son William Hett £15 to be paid him at his age of twenty-one years. If any of my children die before their legacies are paid, reversion to the survivors, equally divided. All the rest of goods not bequeathed, my debts and funeral expenses being paid, I give to my brethen Henry Searcye and John Wright, whom I make joint executors and to whose care as to guardians I commit the bringing up and good education of my children. Nathaniell Foster and John Sayle to be supervisors. [Signed] Ann Hett, her mrk. Witnesses: Lo: Marll, Curat de Folking., Robert Barnam and John Linely. Proved 8 June 1624

<sup>1</sup> The Committee on English Research desires to state that, although the Society has no official representative in England, the Committee is employing Miss French as a record searcher there along special lines for the benefit of the REGISTER.

by the executors named in the will. (Consistory of Lincoln, 1624, f. 300, original will.)

[Thomas Hett, cooper, was a proprietor of Cambridge in 1632, was in Hingham in 1637, probably in Rehoboth in 1645, in Hull in 1647, and in Charlestown in 1658. He died in 1668. "10 (7) 1647, The Att<sup>r</sup>: from Tho: Hett of Hull, Coop. late of Stockingham in Lincolnshire unto Ephraime Child of Watertowne. to receive all rents & arreirages of rents for a certaine house of his in Stockingham Leased to Henry Taylor as also his writeings and evidences left in the hands of Henry Searsey or any else" (Aspinwall's Notarial Records, p. 85). E. F.]

The Will of THOMAS ALDOWSE of Stradbroke, 30 Nov. 1499. My body to be buried in the churchyard of all halowes of Stradbrook, and the people at my burial to have bread, ale, and cheese to the value of 40s. To the high altar of the said church 12d. To the Cathedrall Church of Cryst in Norwych 8d. To the four orders of Fryers to pray for my soul 3s. 4d. each. To every one of my godchildren to pray for my soul 4d. Whereas my son Robert standeth bound by an obligation to me and my wife in £20 for certain lands which I sold to him, he is to pay the money to my executors to the fulfilling of my will, they to occupy the residue of my lands till my debts be paid. Agnes my daughter to have Humpys and bralie close during her life time, and then to my son Robert. Wife Johane to have 40s. yearly, the chamber above the "deyse", eight loads of wood wherever she dwell in the town of Stradbroke, half the fruit of the garden, and six kene. To son Robert all my lands, he paying the pension before rehearsed during the life of Johane my wife and 3s. 4d. beside. And after the decease of Robert I will that John his son have the place and land that longeth thereto, and I will that Thomas my godson, the son of the said Robert, have Goodwynnes or the value thereof. The residue of goods and stuff of household, except such as wife Johane had before that I married her, to be equally divided by my executors between son Robert and daughter Agnes. Executors: Robert Aldowes and Robert Herry, and to either of them for their labor 6s. 8d. No witnesses. Proved at Horhm 3 Nov. 1504 by the executors named. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1501-6, 164.)

The Will of JOHAN ALDOWS of Stradbrook, 24 Apr. 1505. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Stradbrook. To the church of Stradbrook, to "saynt Annys gylds," and to Brusyred Abbey, 6s. 8d. apiece. To four orders of Fryers, to each 10s. To Weybred church and litell Plumstede church, 13s. 4d. apiece. To daughter Agnes all my stuff and two heffers. The rest of my goods unbequeathed I give unto my executors, Willm Clerke, Vic. of Stradbrook, and Robert Harvey, and to each 3s. 4d. Witnesses: Robert Swan and Robert Fyrmage. Proved 2 June 1505 by the executors named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1501-6, 207.)

The Will of ROBT ALDOWE of Stradbrook, 4 July 1507. My body to be buried in "the cherche yarde of all the halwyn in Stradbrook, to which high alter I give 12d." My wife Margaret to have my tenement in Wotton grene, with all lands that belongeth thereto, till John my son come to the age of twenty-one years, then he to enter all my lands and tenements, and if he die before that age, then son Thomas to have them when he come to the full age of twenty-one, and if he die before that age, then to son

Robert, and so on to every son till one remain, then he to have all lands. And I will that Thomas my son have Goodwyns according to my father's will or else the value thereof, when he come to the age of twenty-one years, and if he fortune to sell it, one of his brothers to buy it before any other man, if they be able. He that hath my tenement in Wotton green to pay every year for ten years 6s. 8d. to the poor folk in Stradbok, and 6s. 8d. to be "waryd in hey weye for the welth of my Fathers soule, my mothers sowle, my sowle, my wyffs soull, and all my frendys sowlys." Wife Margaret to have my tenement Fynches during the term of her life, paying the purchase money that is to pay, and after her decease to son Robert with all the lands I bought of my father, and bredche [sic] close after the decease of Agnes Furmage my sister, he paying to his two sisters, if they live, when he enters, 10 marks, and every year 20s. until the sum be paid, and if one of them die, then George my son, if he be living, to have her part, and if son Robert die, then George to have his part and 10 marks of him that hath the place in Wotton grene. My wife to have all my moveables, both corn, cattel, and household stuff, giving to every child when they are married two kine; household stuff after her decease to be evenly "departed" among my children. Wife to take and to pay all debts, and all residue of goods to my executors, whom I make my wife and Robt Herry of Stradbok, they to dispose it to the most pleasure of god for the helthe of my soul and all my frendys soullys. No witnesses. Proved at Bedyngfeld 23 Nov. 1507, and commission issued to the widow Magaret and John Herry, executors named in the will, and to John Aldowes, son of the deceased. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1507-36, 15-16).

The Will of THOMAS ALDOWS, the elder, of Fresingfelde in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, yeoman, "for as much as I am now fallen into age," etc., 1 Apr. 1566. My body to be buried in the parish church of Fresingfelde or in the churchyard there. To wife Agnes all my tenement that I now dwell in with the appurtenances and all lands freehold, charterhold, and indenture hold as customary, and copyhold in Fresingfelde now occupied by me with my said tenement, except a certain close of 14 acres called Wakelynd, during her widowhood, upon condition that she bring up, nourish, and keep all my children now in nonage with meat, drink, clothes, and other things necessary till they accomplish their ages of twenty years. If she die or be married before such children as are in nonage come to the age of sixteen, then eldest son James to keep such children until they come to the age of sixteen, he to have my lands and pay to wife Agnes £6 13s. 4d. a year in satisfaction of her dowry [with penalty for failure to pay]. On death or re-marriage of wife reversion of above mentioned tenements and lands to son James, and if he die without male issue, then to son Thomas, he to pay to each of the daughters of said James £20; if said Thomas die without male issue, then to son William, he to pay any sums unpaid due to the daughters of James; if he die without male issue, then to son Francis on like condition. To son James and his heirs a close in Fresingfelde lying in two pieces containing four and a half acres holden by indenture of Nicholas Barbor, the said James to pay to my son William £20 [with penalty for failure to pay]. To son James lands called Wakelyns, containing 14 acres in Fresingfelde, which I lately purchased of Richard Barbor, he to permit its use to wife Agnes during the time assigned. All lands and tenements, both freehold and copyhold in Wingefelde and Sileham, Co. Suffolk, to son Thomas and his heirs, he

to deliver to the use of Francis my son, and his heirs forever, at the age of twenty-one, a good and lawful surrender of all my lands and tenements lying in Stradbroke [with penalty for non-fulfilment]. To son Francis all lands and tenements called Talboot, a close containing 4 acres, and one wood and a meadow adjoining called pristes containing 9 acres, at the age of twenty-one. To godson Thomas Aldows, son of Richarde Aldows of Wingfelde, 20s.; to his other son George, and to his daughter Frances, 20s. apiece. To my daughters Anne, Margaret, and Johane, to each £30, two milch kine, and a pair of sheets at day of marriage or age of twenty-one. If any die before said age reversion to the survivor. To son Thomas certain timber and all my part in a lease of Wakelyns which I have together with William Aldows of Wittingham, belonging to the manor of Wittingham. To Thomas, Roberte, James, Agnes, and Marye Aldows, children of son James, 20s. each at twenty-one. To servants Richard Calver and Elizabeth Girling. To every one of my godchildren unnamed 20d. each. To the poor people of Fresingfelde 13s. 4d. To the poor people of Wingfelde and Pulham magdalen, 5s. to each town. The residue of all goods moveable and unmoveable, half to wife and half to sons William, Thomas, and Francis, to the two latter at twenty-one. If either of these two die reversion to the survivor; if both die reversion to my daughters, equally divided. Executors: wife Agnes and son James. Supervisor: brother-in-law Nicholas Barbor. Witnesses: Nicholas Barbor, James Wollnonghe, Richarde Alldows, and John Lawsell, with others. Proved at Hoxne, 28 Sept. 1569, by the executors named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1569-71, f. 59.)

The Will of ROBERT ALDUS thelder of Fresingfelde in the dyoces of Norwicht, 4 Apr. 1558. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Fresingfelde. To wife Elisabethe all lands and tenements both free and bond, except only my tenement with lands belonging thereunto called Gorchms, and all my household stuff, milche keene, horses, corn, and other moveables for three years, "keeping therwithe hospitalitey and sufferinge my sonnes suche as be singlemen [later named as William, John, and Robert] to have the newe chamber in the howse wherin I nowe dwell during the tyme that they be single and vnmayed." After the said term she to have for life the parlor and the chamber over it, the "Browerne" with the cellar over the same, the easement of the chimney in the old hall and of the oven in the backhouse when she will, fruit growing on lands given to son William, pasture and "wynter meate" for four kine, etc. To son William, his heirs and assigns forever, my tenement wherein I now dwell called Bourney, and lands belonging thereto both free and bond, and a horse mill with the stones and appurtenances, and after wife's decease the rooms given her for life. Also at the end of the said term my close called Bardenes in Freshingfeld and all my tenements, sometimes builded, called Cotwyns with the lands thereto belonging in Freshingfield, except two parcels hereafter given to my other son. "I will and geue to Thomas my sonne his heyres and assigneis foreuer Imedyatyee after my decease all that my Tenement called Gorchms w<sup>th</sup> all the lands belongynge thereto lying in wetinghm." Also at the end of the said term of three years the greater part of my close called Bellysuale Closse as it is divided with an hedge lying next unto Gockis Close. To son John, his heirs or assigns forever, at the end of the said term, my meadow called Chippenhale grene meadow with the appurtenances, containing two acres, and the two garden plots next adjoining



being parcel of said tenement Cotwyn before excepted, and my meadow containing half an acre as it lyeth next the meadow of my brother Thomas the elder, called Brydge meadowe, also my close lying next the old parke containing five acres, all my part of wood called Bellisuale wood, containing 20 acres, together with the "sponge" lying up to Bellisuale Closse, lying next to the pightels of John Owles, adjoining the part given, to my son Thomas. To son Robert, his heirs and assigns forever, at the end of the said term, my close called Carlowe with the appurtenances, my close with appurtenances called Didrocke fylde, with a little meadow adjoining called grenes meadow, containing one acre, being part of the tenement Cotwyns before excepted, and one-half an acre of land called Wallys slade, and one acre lying in the park close of Fresingfeld between the lands of Willm Toppisfelde, Gent., and Thomas Gowynge. My son William, after the term of three years, to pay to my wife Elisabethe during her life a yearly rent of 33s. 4d., son John a yearly rent of 20s., and son Robert a yearly rent of 13s. 4d. [with penalty for failure to pay]. To daughter Alice 20 marks at the day of her marriage or age of thirty years, whichever shall happen first. At the end of three years certain cattle and horses to wife, daughter Alice, and sons Robert, William, and John. Wife to have said lands only on condition that she "do not labour traveyle go or ryde out of the said town of Fresingfelde." To daughters Agnes Burbor and Johan Foxe 4 marks apiece. To wife all her apparel, jewels, and ornaments belonging to her body and at the end of three years half the household goods, the other half to children William, John, Robert, and Alice. Residue of goods, cattle, money, plate, corn, and moveables to my executors, whom I ordain my sons William and John, and my wife. Witnesses: Willm Foxe, Robert Barbor, Andrewe Todde, and others. Proved at Horhm 13 Dec. 1560 by sons John and William, executors named in the will, power being reserved for the other executor. At Ipswich, 30 April 1567, a commission issued to Elizabeth the relict and one of the executors named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1560-64, f. 21.)

The Will of ELIZABETH ALDOWES, wedowe, of Fresingfelde in the County of Suffolk within the Diocese of Norwich, 4 Apr. 1566. My body to be buried in the church of Fresingfelde. To sons Willm and Thomas £7 and a cow apiece, furniture, and kitchen and farming utensils. To son John £8 which he oweth unto me, a cow, furniture, and kitchen and farming utensils, etc. To son Roberte £12, a cow, furniture, and kitchen and farming utensils, etc. To daughter Johan £3 and a cow. To Elizabeth Aldowes, my goddaughter and belchild, a cow and my coral beads. To Frances Aldowes and John Aldowes, my belchildren, to each of them 5s. To father Baker and father Indye 12d. apiece. To Roberte Warms and Roberte Krispe 12d. apiece. The residue of my goods unbequeathed to be at the disposition of my executors, my sons Thomas and Roberte. Witnesses: Richard Aldowes, Nicholas Pottell, Thomas Gowym, and others by me, Rychard Aldowes. Proved 11 Apr. 1576 by the executors named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1501-6, f. 164.)

The Will of JOHN ALDOWES of Wittingham in Fressingfeld in the County of Suffolk, 10 Sept. 1595. To my brother Thomas Aldowes the profits of a tenement called Laurences, late in the tenure of the said Thomas, with lands, meadows, etc., both freehold and copyhold, and two closes called the Lodge Closes containing 14 acres, the Park Close containing 4 acres, and Wakelings pightle containing 2 acres, and Chepenhall meadow

with the garden and a little meadow called Bunes meadow containing half an acre. To Frauncis Aldous, son of the said Thomas my brother, and to Sarah now his wife, and the longer liver of them and the heirs of the said Frauncis, said tenement called Laurences (except Chepenhall meadow with the garden and common to the same belonging) on my death, yielding profits of the same for two years to my said brother Thomas, on condition that the said Frauncis pay within one year after my death to the churchwardens of Fressingfield and Metfield, to each town £3 6s. 8d. to be distributed among the poor of the said parishes, and also to Elizabeth Gooche and Finett Smythe, sisters of the said Sara, 40s. apiece within two years after my death, and unto the said Elizabeth 20 marks within ten years after my decease, and also pay to John Smythe, son of the said Finett, at the age of twenty years the sum of £6 13s. 4d., and if the said John die under age, reversion to his brother Nicholas Smythe at the age of twenty. To Frauncis Aldous, son of the aforesaid Frauncis, a meadow called Chepenhall meadow at the age of twenty-one, and my brother Thomas Aldous to hold the same for his use until his said age. And if the said Frauncis die under age, Frauncis his father to have it. To Afra Gooche, daughter of Emē my late wife, my little tenement called Hunts for the term of her life, and after her death to Robert Aldous, son of my brother Robert Aldous. To the said Robert, son of my brother Robert, my tenement called Barbers with all the lands belonging to the same, he paying to Elizabeth his sister 20 marks, to my brother Robert his father £4, and to his brother John, son of my said brother Robert, £30 at the age of twenty-four. To John Aldous, my nephew and godson, 40s. at the age of twelve. To the children of Frauncis Aldous, Nicholas Gooche, Thomas Gooche, James Gooche, and John Smythe, and to the child of William Fiske, 30s. each at the age of fourteen. The said James Gooche and Afra Gooche his sister the profits of my tenements and lands called Gooches, Semans, Dowees, and Martins meadowe (except two closes called Lodge Closes) for one year after my decease, and then to go to Nicholas Gooche, Thomas Gooche, and James Gooche on condition that they pay any moneys unpaid at my death mentioned in a pair of indentures made between Robert Gooch their father, deceased, and me, the said John Aldous, to persons named in the said indentures; if the said Nicholas, Thomas, or James make default, then the same to go to their sister Afra Gooch on the same conditions. Simon Childrens to occupy my tenement and lands in Linstead in his tenure for one year rent free, and I bequeath said tenement and lands to John Aldous, son of my brother Thomas Aldous, he paying to his sister Anne Aldous £13 6s. 8d., and to his sister Elizabeth Kettle £4. To James Barbar of Warners and William Braham of Elmeham, 40s. apiece. To Ann, daughter of Edward Thompson of Harleston, 10s. To Jane and Ellen, the two daughters of Bartholomew Stiles, clerk, 10s. each. To Afra Gooch a dozen silver spoons. To my nephew Mr. John Braham a "starr ryll." To brother Thomas Aldous wearing apparel. To every child that I have answered for as a witness of their baptism 20d. To servant John Smythe 40s. To Nicholas Gooche, Thomas Gooche, James Gooche, Finett Smythe, and Afra Gooche all my moveable goods, implements, utensils, corn, cattel, plate, jewels, money, etc., unbequeathed, on condition that they pay their sister Elizabeth Gooch 40s. To Mr. William Hall and Mr. William Goldinge, preachers, each 40s., and Mr. Swett and Mr. Rawlie, ministers, each 10s. To Frauncis Aldous, son of my brother Thomas, my tenement in Harleston, and if my brother Thomas will not do all necessary acts to assure the same

unto him, then the said Thomas to have no benefit under this will, and the said Frauncis to have all bequeathed to the said Thomas. The said Thomas Gooch and James Gooch to be executors, and if they refuse then my brother Thomas to be executor. Bartholomew Stiles, clerk, to be supervisor, and he to have 40s. and his charges. To John Gooche and George Gooche 10s. each, and to James Stiles 5s. to be paid by my brothers' sons, Frauncis Aldous and Robert Aldous, out of the tenements and lands bequeathed to them. To every poor household in this parish 12d. To the poor at my burial bread, cheese, and beer, and to the poor of other towns that shall be there some relief in money. [Signed] John Aldows. Witnesses: Bartilmew Styles, Thomas Aldows, and James Stiles. Proved at Norwich 16 Nov. 1596 by Thomas Gooche and James Gooche, the executors named in the will. (Consistory of Norwich, 1596, f. 202.)

The Will of ROBERT ALDHOUSE thelder of Fressingfield in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 7 Dec. 19 James I [1624]. My daughter Elizabeth Aldhouse to be executrix. To Francis Aldhouse the elder, my kinsman, 20s. To the children of Robert Aldhowse, my son deceased, viz. his eldest daughter Grace Aldhouse, second daughter Alice Aldhouse, third daughter Clemence Aldhouse, and to his eldest son Robert Aldhouse, second son William Aldhouse, and third son John Aldhouse, 10s. apiece, all at twenty-one. If any die before that age, reversion to the rest. [Signed] Robert Aldhouse. Witnesses: Samuell Aldous, Fr. Aldhowse, signum. Proved at Stradbroke 26 Apr. 1625 by Elizabeth Aldhouse, the executrix named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1625, No. 4.)

The Will of JOHN ALDUS of Fressingfield in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, yeoman, 12 Apr. 1610. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Fressingfield. To Ro: Aldus, my good and natural father, £11. To sister Elizabeth £20. To brother Robert £4. To Grace, daughter of brother Robert, £5 at twenty-one. To Alice, daughter of brother Robert, £4 at twenty-one. To Thomas Fiske, son of Thomas Fiske, 10s., which is already in the hands of the said Thomas. My debts and money to my executor towards the paying of charges of burial, and all other goods to my father. Brother Robert Aldus sole executor, giving bond; if he refuse, then my father to be executor. [Signed] The mke of John Aldus. Witnesses: John Rawlins, Richard Aldowse, and Thomas Fiske. Proved 16 Apr. 1610 by Robert Aldus, the executor named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1610, f. 303.)

The Will of FRANCIS ALDous of Toftmonks in the County of Norfolk, yeoman, 7 Oct. 1625. My wife Mary to have the best parlour in my house in Fressingfield, wherein my son Nathan now dwelleth, during her natural life. "I give unto my sonne Nathan Aldous three parts of my meadow called Launces meddow And also one little Pightell thereunto Adjoyunge being pasture all coppiehold and lying in the parish of Fressingfeild to him and his heirs forever, yeildinge and payinge unto his mother yearely and everie yeare the some of sixe pounds." Whereas I have heretofore by deed given to my two sons John Aldous and Nathan Aldous my free lands in Fressingfield, they are to pay £100 as follows: to my daughter-in-law Elizabeth Aldous, widow, £40, and to my three grandchildren Mary Aldous, Eldous [*sic*], and Annis Aldous, the daughters of Nathaniell Aldous, deceased, and Elizabeth his wife, £20 each at the age of twenty years. To my daughter-in-law Elizabeth Aldous £4. To my

son John Aldous one-quarter of my copyhold meadow called Lances, on condition that he join with his brother Nathan in paying £6 to his mother and in the £100 before specified. To son John the livery bedstead, furnished, the great brass pot now at his brother's in Fressingfield, a cheese press, etc., and a chest that was my daughter Annes. To wife Mary my black mare, a cow, a brass pot, etc. My two grandchildren Mary Andrewes and Fraunces Andrewes, daughters of Robert Andrewes, deceased, £5 each at the age of twenty. To grandchild Thomas Cannell [*sic*] 20s. at the age of twenty. To Mary Aldous, daughter of Nathan Aldous, my son, 40s. at the age of twenty. To my son Nathan my "Greate cupboarde" standing in the hall at Fressingfield, and a chest there, on the death of his mother, also a long table. To servant Elizabeth Barker 40 [*sic*]. All the residue to my wife Mary. My sons John and Nathan to be executors, and "to perform all these duties in truste reposed unto them in the feare of god and care of conscience, and they to live in mutuall Love & Amitie as becometh brothers." [Signed] Francis Aldous X. Witnesses: Godfrey Pendleton and Edw: Barwick. Proved 5 Nov. 1625 at Beccles by the executors named. (Consistory of Norwich, 1625, f. 261.)

The Will of JOHN ALDUS of Mendham in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 29 July 1639. To Margaret my now wife and her assigns the use and occupation of this house with the appurtenances, where I now dwell, with all the lands thereto belonging during her natural life, and after her decease to descend to the use and occupation of John Fiske and Elizabeth his wife during their natural lives, and after the decease of the longest liver of them to the right heirs of the said Elizabeth. "Item I doe give and bequeath vnto Nathan Aldus my brother and his heires the some of Threescore pounds of lawfull money of England to be paid by myne executrix into the hande of my kinsman Eliazer Duncken w<sup>thin</sup> Three Yeares next after my deceas To and for the vse & benefitt of the said Nathan Aldus and his heires So as he the said Eliazer Dunkon Doe give a sufficient discharge in writinge vnder his hand & seale vnto myne Executrix for the same, And further I will accordinge to my trust reposed in my said kinsman Eliazer Dunkon that the same some of Threescore pounds be by the next safe opptunity transported over sea vnto the said Nathan and his heires," the said Eliezer to give a receipt in writing for the said sum and the receipt in writing which he shall of any persons take shall remain to him and be a sufficient discharge in law against any person or persons claiming any legacy in the name of the said Nathan Aldus or his heires. To kinswoman Marye Aldus, one of the daughters of my brother Nathaniell, deceased, 40s. yearly for life. To Elizabeth, wife of John Fiske, after the death of wife Margaret, £5 a year for life, and a bed. To my sister Cannon and her children Mary, Frances, Thomas, and Margaret, £100 to be equally divided, to be paid after the death of my wife [with penalty for failure to pay]. If any of these five legatees die before day of payment, reversion to the survivors. To Ann Aldus, sister of the said Elizabeth Fiske, £20 to be paid by the said John and Elizabeth after wife's decease. My wife executrix, she to enter into a bond of £500 to my friends Eliazer Dunkon and John Bedwall. If she fail to do so, the said John Fiske to be executor. To Mr. Fenn, minister of Mendham, 40s. To kinswoman Elizabeth Dunkon and her daughter 5s. a piece. To the wife of Mr. John Bedwall 5s. To the poor of Mendham 5s. To the poor of Harleston and Needham 10s. a town. To kinsman Eliazer Dunkon, whom I make super-

visor, 40s. for his pains. Residue of moveable goods to wife towards my debts and funeral expenses. [Signed] The marke of John Aldus. Witnesses: Eliazer Dunkon and J<sup>no</sup>. Bedwalle. Codicil dated 18 Dec. 1639. To John Fiske, my wives brother (now inhabiting with me), 2 milch kine, a brass caldron, and my down bed with appurtenances. [Signed] Signum John Aldus. Witnesses: Richar Vttinge, mark, and Tho: Vttinge. Proved at Beccles 15 Feb. 1639 by Margaret, the relict and executrix named in the will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Ipswich), 1639, file 2, No. 1, original will.)

[The foregoing wills of the Aldus family of County Suffolk, selected from extensive gleanings on that family, show the following pedigree for Nathan Aldus, or Aldis, who emigrated to New England and settled at Dedham, Mass.:

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> ALDUS of Stradbrook,<sup>2</sup> born about 1440, the testator of 1499; had wife JOHAN, the testatrix of 1505.

Children:

2. i. ROBERT,<sup>2</sup> b. abt. 1470.
- ii. AGNES, m. ROBERT FIRMAGE.

2. ROBERT<sup>2</sup> ALDUS (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) of Stradbrook, born about 1470, the testator of 1507; had wife MARGARET.

Children:

- i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. abt. 1495.
- ii. THOMAS of Fressingfield, the testator of 1566.
3. iii. ROBERT, b. abt. 1500.
- iv. GEORGE.
- v. A DAUGHTER.
- vi. A DAUGHTER.

3. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> ALDUS (*Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) of Fressingfield, born about 1500, the testator of 1558; had wife ELIZABETH, the testatrix of 1566.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>4</sup> b. abt. 1530.
- ii. AGNES, m. ROBERT (?) BARBER.
4. iii. THOMAS, b. abt. 1535.
- iv. JOANE, m. WILLIAM (?) FOX.
- v. JOHN, the testator of 1595.
- vi. ALICE.
- vii. ROBERT, the testator of 1624; had *John*,<sup>5</sup> the testator of 1610, who d. without issue, *Robert*, and *Elizabeth*.

4. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> ALDUS (*Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1535, was living in 1595, as shown by the will of his brother John, which also gives his

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. abt. 1560; m. ——— KETLE.
5. ii. FRANCIS.
- iii. JOHN.
- iv. ANN.

5. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> ALDUS (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) of Fressingfield, born about 1565, the testator of 1625; had a wife SARAH in 1595 (probably mother of all his children), and a second wife, MARY, in 1625.

<sup>2</sup>Stradbrook and Fressingfield are adjoining parishes.

## Children :

- i. FRANCIS,<sup>6</sup> probably d. young.
- ii. NATHANIEL, b. abt. 1590; d. bef. 1625, leaving widow ELIZABETH and children *Mary*,<sup>7</sup> *Annis*, and *Eldous* (*sic*; probably the Elizabeth who m. John Fiske).
- iii. JOHN, the testator of 1639.
- iv. NATHAN, b. probably abt. 1595; came to New England abt. 1638 with wife MARY, son *John*,<sup>7</sup> and dau. *Mary*, and settled at Dedham, Mass.
- v. ANNE, m. (1) ROBERT ANDREWES, who d. before 1625, leaving children *Frances* and *Mary*; m. (2) THOMAS CANNELL, or CANNON, and had children *Thomas* and *Margaret*.

E. F.]

## THOMAS COPLEY OF SUFFIELD, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By LOUIS MARINUS DEWEY, of Westfield, Mass.

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> COPLEY<sup>a</sup> was of Springfield at the time of his marriage in 1672; subsequent to which he lived at Westfield, Mass., until about 1679, when he settled at Suffield, now in Connecticut but then in Massachusetts. At Suffield he was highway surveyor in 1681 and 1689, and constable in 1688. Thomas Copley, John Burleson, William Holleday, and James Lawton of Suffield were sent to keep garrison at Deerfield, 12 Apr. 1697. "Old Thomas Copley" died at Northampton, Mass., 29 Nov. 1713.

He married first at Westfield, 15 Nov. 1672, RUTH DENSLOW, born 19 Sept. 1653, died 5 Oct. 1692, daughter of Henry, the first settler at Windsor Locks, Conn.; secondly, 25 May 1693, widow RUTH TAYLOR, who died 3 Nov. 1724.

## Children :

1. i. MATHEW,<sup>2</sup> b. 11 Nov. 1673 (?); d. 28 May, 1673 (?).
  2. ii. THOMAS, b. at Westfield, 28 July 1675 or 6.
  3. iii. MATHEW, b. at Suffield, 14 Apr. 1679.
  4. iv. SAMUEL, b. 20 Sept. 1682.
2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> COPLEY (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Westfield, Mass., 28 July 1675 or 6, died 30 Aug. 1751, aged 75, according to his gravestone at Suffield, where he lived. His will, dated 19 Aug. 1751, and signed with a mark, mentions son Ebenezer, grandson Thomas Copley, and daughter Mary Copley, who was perhaps the Mary Copley whose inventory was taken at Wethersfield, Conn., 17 Dec. 1775. Division of his estate was made 5 Mar. 1754.

He married, 24 Oct. 1717, MARY MARSHALL, who died 15 Aug. 1751, aged 72, according to her gravestone at Suffield.

## Children :

5. i. THOMAS,<sup>3</sup> b. 9 Jan. 1718-19.
- ii. MARY, b. 6 Oct. 1720.
6. iii. EBENEZER, b. 22 Feb. 1722-3.

<sup>a</sup>He was the son of widow Elizabeth Copley, who married at Windsor, Conn., Nathaniel Phelps. They moved to Northampton, Mass., in a few years, where her daughter Elizabeth Copley m. (1) 26 Jan. 1664-5, Praisever Turner; m. (2) in 1676, Samuel Langton; m. (3) David Alexander. A Mary Copsey (perhaps Copley, and another daughter of widow Elizabeth) m. at Springfield, Mass., 30 Oct. 1666, Hugh Dudley.

3. **MATHEW<sup>2</sup> COPLEY** (*Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Suffield, 14 Apr. 1679, there lived, and died 18 Feb. 1763.

He married, 20 Feb. 1701-2, **HANNAH HUXLEY**.

Children :

- i. **NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>**, b. 25 Nov. 1702. Suffield records give a Nathaniel m. in 1704 (?) to a Hannah Huxley. Farmington, Conn., records give a Nathaniel Copley m. 27 Jan. 1761 to Abigail Norton.
- ii. **MATHEW<sup>2</sup>**, b. 8 Mar. 1703-4.
- iii. **THOMAS**, b. 27 July 1706; d. 9 Sept. 1706.
- iv. **HANNAH**, b. 8 Nov. 1707; m. 12 June 1734, **WILLIAM SPENCER**.
- v. **THOMAS**, b. 19 Oct. 1710.
- vi. **MOSES**, b. 28 Dec. 1712.
- vii. **NOAH**, b. 12 Feb. 1713-14; d. same month.
- viii. **SARAH**, b. 19 Aug. 1715; had a son Joel Copley, by Samuel Smith, b. 27 Aug. 1737.
- ix. **ELIZABETH**, b. 16 Feb. 1718-19.
- x. **NOAH**, b. 28 Nov. 1721.

4. **SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> COPLEY** (*Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Suffield 20 Sept. 1682, where he was constable in 1715.

He married, 4 Feb. 1713-14, **ABIGAIL KENT**, born at Suffield 28 Sept. 1690, daughter of John and Abigail (Dudley).

Children :

- i. **SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>**, b. 16 Jan. 1715-16.
- ii. **DANIEL**, b. 13 July 1718; m. in 1744-5, **MARY WRIGHT** of Long Island, N. Y.
- iii. **ABIGAIL**, b. 26 Apr. 1723.
- iv. **ELISHA**, b. 26 Aug. 1728.

5. **THOMAS<sup>2</sup> COPLEY** (*Thomas<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), called 2d, born at Suffield, 9 Jan. 1718-19, was drowned 15 Apr. 1744, aged 25, at Hartford according to one account. He married at Suffield, 22 Dec. 1742, **JERIMA BARKER**.

Child :

9. i. **THOMAS<sup>2</sup>**, b. 28 Dec. 1743.

6. **EBENEZER<sup>2</sup> COPLEY** (*Thomas<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Suffield 22 Feb. 1722-3, lived there and died in 1783.

Abigail Copley and Joseph Kent were appointed administrators of his estate 24 July 1783, and an inventory, taken 12 Sept. 1783, showed a value of £478 18s. The will of Abigail Copley, widow of Ebenezer, dated 14 Mar. 1799, mentions grandchildren Abigail, Tripheny, Mary, Joseph, and Cynthia Kent; and grand-daughters Rebecca and Ruth Chaplin (probably children of daughter Ruth).

He married, about 1753, **ABIGAIL RISING**, born at Suffield 31 Aug. 173-, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Bodurtha). (See REGISTER, vol. 63, p. 335.)

Children :

- i. **ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>**, b. 24 Feb. 1754.
- ii. **RUTH**, b. 4 May 1757. Perhaps she m. ——— Chaplin.
- iii. **TRYPHENA**, b. 16 May 1760; d. 12 July 1798; m. 2 Apr. 1783, **JOSEPH KENT, Jr.**, and had five children, b. at Suffield.

7. **MATHEW<sup>2</sup> COPLEY** (*Mathew<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Suffield, 8 Mar. 1703-4, there died 8 Feb. 1788.

He married, 28 Apr. 1736, **REBECCA OWEN**.

Children :

- i. **REBECCA<sup>2</sup>**, b. 28 Jan. 1737-8; m. 19 Jan. 1758, **JAMES HALLIDAY**.

- ii. ANN, b. 30 June 1739; d. 15 Apr. 1834; had a son Walter Pyncheon, by Walter Pyncheon, b. 7 Apr. 1770.

8. NOAH<sup>8</sup> COPLEY (*Mathew*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born 28 Nov. 1721, was of Suffield 11 Apr. 1777, when he deeded land in West Suffield to Amos Remington, and of Westfield 12 June 1778, when he deeded land to Joseph Hastings. On 19 Mar. 1783, Noah Copley of Westfield deeded to Benjamin Copley, yeoman, land on the east side of East Mountain. This land is now in the northwest part of Feeding Hills,<sup>b</sup> town of Agawam, having been a part of Westfield until 3 Mar. 1802. On 6 July 1784 Noah Copley deeded to Joseph Copley of West Springfield, blacksmith, his "farm in Westfield, house, barn and blacksmith shop, on the east side of East Mountain." On 3 Mar. 1790 he deeded to the First Baptist Church and congregation of Westfield one-quarter of a grist mill on Two-mile Brook.

Noah Copley appears as a private in Capt. David Moseley's company from Westfield in the Revolution, and is described as 55 years old, height 5 feet 9 inches, black hair, and as having enlisted for nine months on 5 Apr. 1779. He probably had the following children:

- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>4</sup> m. at Feeding Hills, 1 Jan. 1787, HANNAH (LOOMIS) KILLAM, dau. of Jonathan and Hannah (Selden) and widow of John, b. probably at Feeding Hills 19 Apr. 1752.
  10. ii. MATHEW, b. abt. 1755.
  - iii. JOSEPH, a blacksmith at Feeding Hills and West Springfield.
  - iv. THADDEUS, who appears in Capt. Preserved Leonard's company, Col. Ellisha Porter's Hampshire County regiment, from 28 July to 2 Sept. 1779, in service at New London.
  - v. HANNAH, m. at Westfield, 26 Sept. 1780, NOAH DEWEY, JR., who lived in the present northwest part of Feeding Hills. On 5 Feb. 1799 he was appointed guardian of James Copley of West Springfield, aged 14, heir of Joseph Copley of Westfield (now Feeding Hills), deceased (Hampshire Co. Probate Records, vol. 20, p. 368).
  - vi. WILLIAM, of Westfield; enlisted for nine months, 16 June 1778, in Capt. David Moseley's company, Col. John Moseley's regiment, age 16 yrs., height 5 ft. 8 in., light complexion, and brown hair.
9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> COPLEY (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Suffield 28 Dec. 1743, where he lived until about 1774, when he appeared at Granby, Conn. He died at North Granby 4 Jan. 1797.

He married first, 17 July 1765, PHENIX LANE, born 3 Jan. 1740-1, died 17 Feb. 1773, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Adams); and secondly at Granby, Conn., 11 July 1774, MARY HOLCOMB, born at Simsbury, Conn., 6 Apr. 1749, daughter of John and Mary (Kent) of Suffield.

Children by first wife:

- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1766.
- ii. ANNE, b. 3 Mar. 1768.
- iii. LUCY, b. 14 Jan. 1771; d. 23 Feb. 1771.

<sup>b</sup> The present parish of Feeding Hills was a part of Springfield until 23 Feb. 1774, when West Springfield was incorporated as a town; then a part of West Springfield until 17 May 1856, when Agawam was made a town. The northwest corner of Feeding Hills, consisting of a strip of land about three-quarters of a mile wide, running from Westfield River south to an eastern extension of the present southern boundary of Westfield and Southwick, was described as "The Lots on the East Side of East Mountain" in Westfield records. Feeding Hills is bounded on the south by Suffield, and on the west by Westfield and Southwick.



Children by second wife, born at Granby:

- iv. THOMAS, b. 11 Apr. 1775; d. 8 Mar. 1782.
- v. OLIVER, b. 27 Dec. 1776.
- vi. BILDAD, b. 22 Jan. 1778; d. 5 Mar. 1782.
- vii. BELENDE (twin), b. 1 Oct. 1780.
- viii. LUCENDE (twin), b. 1 Oct. 1780.
- ix. THOMAS, b. 26 Sept. 1782.
- x. BILDAD, b. 1 Apr. 1786.
- xi. EBENEZER, b. 19 Dec. 1787.
- xii. ALEXANDER, b. 23 Nov. 1790.

10. MATHEW<sup>4</sup> COPLEY (*Noah,<sup>3</sup> Mathew,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1755, died after 1833. He lived in that part of West Springfield now Feeding Hills, town of Agawam. He was a Revolutionary soldier at Ticonderoga, 25 Dec. 1776, to 3 Apr. 1777, and also served in the North, 9 Aug. to 22 Oct. 1780.

He married first (intention recorded at West Springfield 5 May 1779) CAROLINE KENT; and secondly, 13 Mar. 1794, KEZIA ELLSWORTH, born at Windsor, Conn., 1 Oct. 1766, died at Westfield, Mass., — June 1839, daughter of Gustavus and Kezia (Leonard) of West Springfield.

Children by first wife:

- i. PHEBE,<sup>5</sup> b. abt. 1785; m. at Suffield, 30 Nov. 1809, AARON SMITH, who d. at Feeding Hills 19 Dec. 1857, aged 76. Their dau. *Harriet Mary Elizabeth*, b. 13 Oct. 1810, m. ——— Fosset.
- ii. ELIZABETH, d. of consumption, aged abt. 20 yrs.

Children by second wife:

iii. ELIHU.

11. iv. HIRAM, b. 27 May 1799.

12. v. LESTER, b. 8 Jan. 1807.

11. HIRAM<sup>6</sup> COPLEY (*Mathew,<sup>4</sup> Noah,<sup>3</sup> Mathew,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Feeding Hills, Agawam, 27 May 1799, died at Southwick, Mass., 6 Mar. 1865, where he was a farmer, having previously lived at West Suffield, Conn., Feeding Hills and Westfield, Mass.

He married at West Suffield, 2 Mar. 1819, LUCY SMITH, born at Hartland, Conn., 1 Apr. 1801, died at Westfield 13 Jan. 1860, daughter of Russell and Lucy (Gates).

Children:

- i. LYDIA EVELINE,<sup>6</sup> b. at West Suffield 12 Feb. 1820; d. at Spencertown, N. Y., 27 May 1850; m. at Canaan, Conn., 14 Sept. 1846, JOSEPH DENSLOW; lived at Tyringham, Mass.; had children *Lewis* and *Alma*.
- ii. HENRY LORENZO, b. 21 Jan. 1822; d. at Cairo, Ill., 1861; a Union soldier; m. at Hartford, Conn., 8 Oct. 1846, ESTHER A. LOOMIS, dau. of Thomas and Sally; had children: 1. *Jasper*,<sup>7</sup> of Bridgeport, Conn., in 1904. 2. *Frank*, who was travelling in Ireland when last heard from. 3. *Fred*, d. at New Haven, Conn.; m. Galsy Barnes, and had *Fred*,<sup>8</sup> of New Haven.
- iii. LOVICA MARGARET, b. 9 Jan. 1824; d. at Roseland, Fla.; m. at Elizabethtown, N. J., 27 Apr. 1848, GEORGE PETERS, who was an oil-cloth printer, and d. at Roseland. They had at Elizabethtown: 1. *Jennie*. 2. *George*. 3. *Stephen*. 4. *Minnie*.
- iv. LEWIS DAVIS, b. at Feeding Hills 28 Mar. 1826; killed at Spencertown, N. Y., by the bursting of a cannon 4 July, abt. 1852.
- v. HUMPHREY ELIHU, b. at Southwick 30 Apr. 1828; m. at Waterbury, Conn., REBECCA FOREST, English by birth; had *William Watch*<sup>9</sup> at Waterbury, Conn.
- vi. NELSON SMITH, b. 8 May 1830; a sea-captain; was lost on a voyage from China; m. at East Chatham, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1854, ———.

- vii. JANE ELIZABETH, b. at Southwick 19 Sept. 1833; living at Westfield in 1909, widow of MOSES ASHLEY AVERY, who d. in 1908; no children.
  - viii. HIRAM MILTON, b. at Westfield 2 Apr. 1836; d. — June 1843, at West Suffield.
  - ix. LUCINDA ELLEN (twin), b. 4 Mar. 1838; d. at Westfield 9 Feb. 1875; m. 29 June 1858, OVID NEWTON of Claremont, N. H., later a whip-maker at Westfield; no children.
  - x. LUCY ELEANOR (twin), b. 4 Mar. 1838; d. at Chesterfield, Mass.; m. at Granby, Conn., 21 Jan. 1869, SAMUEL DADY, a farmer at Chesterfield.
  - xi. HARRISON W., b. at West Suffield 6 July 1840; d. there 23 May 1842.
  - xii. HIRAM HARRISON, b. 16 Aug. 1842; living in 1909 at Westfield, an organ-pipe maker; m. abt. 1870, Mrs. JANE STEVENS; had: 1. *Louis*.<sup>7</sup> 2. *Alsie*.
  - xiii. ALSEMONY LAVINA, b. at Tyringham, Mass., 17 Oct. 1844; d. 24 Mar. 1880; m. WILLIAM MORSE, an Englishman, and whipmaker at Westfield.
12. LESTER<sup>5</sup> COPLEY (*Mathew*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Mathew*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Longyard, Southwick, Mass., 8 Jan. 1807, died 30 July 1888, aged 81. He was a farmer and Methodist, and lived at West Suffield.
- He married, 14 Feb. 1828, PHILMA MILLER, born at West Suffield 3 June 1805, died in 1876, daughter of John and Roxana (Pease).
- Children:
- i. ALBERT LESTER,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1878; d. unm.
  - ii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 30 Aug. 1830; d. at Warner Hill, West Suffield, in 1905; a farmer and cigarmaker; m. at Suffield, 6 Oct. 1852, CORINTHIA D. PEASE. Their daughter *Emma*<sup>7</sup> m. Levi Warner, and was living in 1906 at Hampden, Conn.
  - iii. EDWIN JETHRO, b. 19 Jan. 1832; m. ———; was living in 1906 with his family at Southwick.
  - iv. HORACE GEORGE (twin), b. 19 Oct. 1835; m. ———; was living in 1906 at Southwick, next to his brother Edwin.
  - v. NORRIS GEORGE (twin), b. and d. 19 Oct. 1835.

## LIST OF EMIGRANTS TO AMERICA FROM LIVERPOOL 1697-1707

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 166]

The Names of all the Servants that Goes to Virginea in the Ship Concord J<sup>no</sup> Walls Commander October y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> 1698 Bound to Ezekiel Parr.

- h Jane Johnson of Wigan Spinster 4 Yeares
- h Isaac Carpenter 4 Yeares
- h John Prescott<sup>so</sup> of Wigan Tayler 4 Yeares
- h Roger Tayler of Abram in y<sup>e</sup> County of Lanc husband 4 Yeares
- h Oliver Whalley als Wood 7 Yeares
- h Alice Catterall of Wigan 4 Yeares
- h Elizabeth Ashton of Wigan Spinster 4 Yeares
- h Sarah Heyes 4 Yeares

<sup>so</sup> John, s. of Thomas Prescott of Daltone, b. 16 Nov., bapt. 22 Nov., 1633 at Upholland, parish of Wigan.

h William Scott of Wigan	7 Yeares
h Francis Cattarall of Wigan	4 Yeares
h John Gasway	4 Yeares
h William Fox	4 Yeares
h James Exx	4 Yeares
h James Butterworth <sup>21</sup>	Weaver 4 Yeares
h John Leyland of Abram	Weaver 4 Yeares
h Mary Moss	4 Yeares
h Joshua Spencer of vpHolland <sup>22</sup>	7 Yeares
h Mary Gibbs of Wigan	4 Yeares
h J <sup>no</sup> Wood	4 Yeares
h Alice Heaton	4 Yeares
h Rich <sup>d</sup> Heaton	4 Yeares
h Edward Heaton	4 Yeares
h Margaret Kearfoote of Wigan	Spinster 4 Yeares
h Eliz : Heaton	4 Yeares
all bound at Wigan y <sup>e</sup> Countnsts [ <i>sic</i> ] writt here	
h Charles Wilkinson of Burnley in Lancashire	7 Yeares
h Eliz : Rollins of Raiby <sup>23</sup> in Cheshire	4 Yeares
h Edward Wilson <sup>24</sup> of Tarleton in Lanc	5 Yeares
h Joseph Stanthrop of Yorkshire	Tanner 4 Yeares
h Ann Eccles of Preston	4 Yeares
h Charles Coop <sup>25</sup> of Bolton	Taylor 4 Yeares
h James Gambell of Nantwich	4 Yeares
h Thomas Clayton of Preston	7 Yeares
h Martha Lloyd of Shroesberry in Shropshire	5 Yeares
h James Boardman <sup>26</sup> of Bolton	Butcher 4 Yeares
h Thomas Turner of Warrington	4 Yeares
h Hester Ford of Wigan	Spinst <sup>r</sup> 4 Yeares
h Daniel Lyon of Rainford	Blacksmith 4 Yeares
h Thursden Mather of Hinly in Lancashire	4 Yeares
h James Dangerfeild of Rapahannock River in Virginea	4 Yeares
h Ellen Peatiason of Fild Lanc'	4 Yeares
h John Lamb of Leverpoole	4 Yeares
h John Ricketts Joyner	4 Yeares
h Eliz : Crompton <sup>27</sup> of Berry in Lanc'	5 Yeares
h William Thomas of Carnarvanshire	4 Yeares
h John Johnson of Ipston in Staffordshr	Shoomaker 4 Yeares
h Edward Houghton of Macclesfield	4 Yeares

servants to M' J<sup>n</sup> Marsden Merc' who went w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Submission  
 2 9<sup>b</sup> 98 Paul Riglie of Hey in Lancashire 7 Yeares

<sup>21</sup> James, s. of Adam Butterworth, bapt. 22 Aug. 1680 at Upholland. Adam Butterworth bur. 25 June 1690 at Upholland.

<sup>22</sup> In the parish of Wigan.

<sup>23</sup> Ribby (?)

<sup>24</sup> Edward, s. of John Wilson of Bretherton, bapt. 10 Apr. 1675 at Croston, of which parish Tarleton was a part.

<sup>25</sup> Charles Coope, s. of Laurence and Elizabeth of Bolton, bapt. 25 Dec. 1674 at Bolton.

<sup>26</sup> James Boardman, s. of Andrew and Deborah of Little Bolton, bapt. 14 May 1676 at Bolton.

<sup>27</sup> Elizabeth, dan. of William Crompton, b. 15 Apr., bapt. 23 Apr. 1690 at Bury. William, s. of William Crompton, b. 3 Mar., bapt. 12 Mar. 1656-7.

2 9 <sup>b</sup>	Jeremiah Jones <sup>22</sup> of Berry	7 Years
7	David Bevis of Burstan in Staffordshire	7 Years
7	J <sup>n</sup> Newton of Bolton	7 Years
7	Wm Fartley of Orrel near Wigan Husband'	4 Years
7	J <sup>n</sup> Winstantly <sup>23</sup> of y <sup>e</sup> sam husband'	4 Years
7 9 <sup>b</sup>	Isaac Firth of Bradford in Yorkshire	5 Years
7	Joseph Parr of Little Hilton <sup>24</sup> Lancashire	5 Years

Decem 8 1698 Nath: Fogg bound to M<sup>r</sup> Abram Dyson for 4 Years

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Servants to Virgin' that went p y<sup>e</sup> Ann & Sarah m' J<sup>no</sup> Marshall M<sup>r</sup> for Virginea & bound to himself<sup>21</sup>  
 Novemb. 4. 98 J<sup>no</sup> Bruin of Chester Shumaker 4 years  
 Novemb<sup>r</sup> 11. 1698.

Tho: Hawkshaw son of George Hawkshaw of Dennam, <sup>22</sup> Cheshire	5 years
Herbert Son of Tho: Patterson late of Chester Chapman	7 years
Walter Cramp Son of W <sup>m</sup> Cramp of Willington in Shropshire	7 years
J <sup>no</sup> Son of J <sup>n</sup> W <sup>ms</sup> of Widdenbury <sup>23</sup> in Cheshire	5 years
Thomas son of Thom <sup>s</sup> Jennison late of Lunt in Lancashire	7 years
J <sup>no</sup> son of J <sup>no</sup> Shaw of Congleton in Cheshire	7 years

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants that went to Virginea in y<sup>e</sup> Ship Lamb of Dublin. m' W<sup>m</sup> Burnsides Mast<sup>r</sup>

9b. 15. 1698	Judith Butterworth of Middleton in Lancas'	5 years
	Sarah Celliam of Manchester	5 years
	Ann Sickley of Chadle in Cheshire	5 years
	Martha Peak of Broden in Lancash'	7 years
	Ann King of Cletherou	5 years
	Matthew Newall of Mincheld <sup>24</sup> in Cheshire	7 years
	W <sup>m</sup> Sheapheard of Manchest	7 years
	Jonath' Preestley of Sneland in the County of York	7 years
	W <sup>m</sup> Guy of Duckenfield in Cheshire	5 years
	Jno Penberry of Manches <sup>r</sup>	7 years
	Rob Leafield of Lancast'	5 years
9b <sup>r</sup> 17	Abigail Burnett of Manches <sup>r</sup>	5 years

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants That went to Virginnia in the Shipp Society of Liverpoole M<sup>r</sup> Jonath Lievsley Master

Octob <sup>r</sup> 23 <sup>d</sup> . 98	And: Martin of Huttale in Lanc	9 Yeares
	John Ramsbotten in County Lanc.	5 Yeares

<sup>22</sup> Jeremiah Jones, s. of Richard Jones of the Lees, b. 4 June, bapt. 13 June, 1675 at Bury.

<sup>23</sup> John, s. of Henry Winstanley of Billing, bapt. 11 Apr. 1680 at Upholland, parish of Wigan.

<sup>24</sup> Little Hulton.

<sup>21</sup> This heading and the seven entries under it are crossed out in the original. *Vide infra*, where the list is repeated in somewhat changed form.

<sup>22</sup> Dunham.

<sup>23</sup> Wybunbury.

<sup>24</sup> Minshull.

Novem <sup>r</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup>	John Brown of Cledle <sup>25</sup> Parish Nea Stockport	5 Yeares
2 <sup>d</sup>	Isaac Taylor of Newton in the County of Lanca <sup>r</sup>	5 Yeares
	Eliz <sup>a</sup> : Williams of Clutton in y <sup>e</sup> County of Chester	8 Yeares
	Geo: Wisson of Inglewhite in y <sup>e</sup> County of Lancaster	5 Yeares
4 <sup>th</sup>	Mary Clowd of Brewerton <sup>26</sup> in County of Chester	6 Yeares
	Jane Banks of Chorley in Lancasher	6 Yeares
11 <sup>th</sup>	John Tayler of Coulden in County of Lancashire	5 Yeares
	Rob <sup>t</sup> Noblett of Aston Bank in Lancashire	6 Yeares
30 <sup>th</sup>	Ayley Blackwell of Brewerton in Cheshire	6 Yeares
Dec <sup>r</sup> 13 <sup>th</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Briggs of Waddington in Yorkshire	5 Yeares

Acc <sup>t</sup> of Serv <sup>ts</sup> : y <sup>t</sup> Went to Virginia in y <sup>e</sup> Globe M <sup>r</sup> Simpson Master		
Dec <sup>r</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup>	John Strachine of Scotland	4 Years
3	Alexander Marsh of Aughton Lancashire	8 Yeares
	Homer Rodan of Scotland to M <sup>r</sup> Neilson	4 Yeares
Pd for {	James Douglass of Scotland D <sup>o</sup>	4 Yeares
5 {	Peter Holland of Middle Witch	6 Yeares
15	James Corry of Scotland	4 Years

1698 An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants Thatt went to Virginia in the good Shipp  
Called the S<sup>t</sup> John Baptest: M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Franch.

October 24 <sup>th</sup>	John Thompson of Cumberland	7 Yeares
	John Rudd of Liverpoole Webster	4 Yeares
	Peter Winstanley <sup>27</sup> of Oriell	4 Yeares
	Abram <sup>o</sup> Rudd of Rachdale Clothier	4 Yeares
	John Gilburt of Holtbridge in Essex	4 Yeares
	John Morgan of Apsom <sup>28</sup>	4 Yeares
	John Fisher of Holmes Chappell	4 Yeares
	Samuell Williams of Wrixham	10 Yeares
	William Collins of Bristoll	4 Yeares
	Thomas Williams of Wrixham	10 Yeares
	Robert Lewis of Denbyshire	4 Yeares
	John Redding of Canterbury	4 Yeares
	Daniell Child of Whitechappele	4 Yeares
	Richard Lewis of Branford	4 Yeares
	Robert Finch of Wrixham	10 Yeares
	Elizabeth Holding of Lanc Spinster	4 Yeares
26 <sup>th</sup>	Caelia Woods of Berry in Lanc	6 Yeares
	Elizabeth Hunt of Wrixham	4 Yeares
	Ruth Davies of Wrixham Spinster	4 Yeares
	Henry Woods of Derry	4 Yeares
28	Alexander Challinor of Macclesfield	4 Yeares
	Ann Evans of Wrixham	4 Yeares
Novem <sup>r</sup> y <sup>e</sup> 18	Edward Clark of Uttertter <sup>29</sup> in Stafford	4 Yeares
	Edward Williams of Rixam	4 Yeares
	John Taylor of Wellington in Shropshire	4 Yeares

<sup>25</sup> Cheadle(?)

<sup>26</sup> Brereton(?)

<sup>27</sup> Peter Winstanley, s. of John of Orrel, bapt. 26 Dec. 1669 at Upholland. John, s. of Thomas Winstanley of Billing, bapt. 13 Sept. 1646 at Upholland.

<sup>28</sup> Epsom, Surrey(?)

<sup>29</sup> Uttoxeter(?)

28	John Cheetum of Oldham in the County of Lancaster	4 Yeares
	Jam <sup>e</sup> Pye of Lyddgate in the County of Lancaster	4 Yeares
29 <sup>th</sup>	Marg <sup>t</sup> Renndle of Pilling, Indent <sup>d</sup> to John Fox, Mate of the s <sup>d</sup> shipp,	7 Yeares
Dec <sup>r</sup> 5	Newman Steward of the County of Norfolk	4 Yeares
31	William Hodgkins to m <sup>e</sup> Conly of Blackly in Worcetsh <sup>r</sup>	4 Yeares

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Serv<sup>ts</sup> That Went to Virginnia in the Ann and Sarah M<sup>r</sup> John Marshall Master  
Novem : 4<sup>th</sup> : 98

	John Bruin of Chester	4 Yeares
7	Mich <sup>l</sup> Godwin of Winchester	4 Yeares
11	Jn <sup>o</sup> Shaw of Congleton in Cheshire	7 Yeares
	Tho : Jennyon of Lunt in Lancashire	7 Yeares
	Jn <sup>o</sup> Williams of Cheshire	5 Yeares
	Walter Crampton <sup>40</sup> of Willington in Shropshire	7 Yeares
	Herbert Patterson of Chester Chapman	7 Yeares
	Thos : Hawkshaw of Dannam <sup>41</sup> in Cheshire	5 Yeares
16 <sup>th</sup>	Jn <sup>o</sup> Hoague of Cload in Cheshire	9 Years
19 <sup>th</sup>	Wharton Fallowfield of Pennyroth <sup>42</sup> in Cum-berland	4 Years
24	William Wood of Tarvin in Cheshire	5 Yeares
26	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lloyd of Weppen in Flintshire	8 Years
Dec <sup>r</sup> 2	Jn <sup>o</sup> Lyon of Huntspear in Somersetshire	4 Yeares
5	Jn <sup>o</sup> Baker of Astberry in Cheshire	5 Yeares
7	Jn <sup>o</sup> Shaw of Millhouse in Lancashire	4 Yeares
9	W <sup>m</sup> Heaton of Heaton in Lancashire	4 Yeares
10	Job : Howard of Sawford by Manchester	5 Yeares
	Ann Dumbile of Middle Witch in Cheshire	4 Yeares
	Sarah Pinkston of D <sup>o</sup>	4 Yeares
16	Jn <sup>o</sup> Rothell of Toddington <sup>43</sup> in Lancas <sup>r</sup> :	5 Yeares
16 <sup>th</sup>	Sam <sup>l</sup> McCreky of Carlisle in Cumberland	5 Yeares
	Elis <sup>a</sup> : Valentine of Leverpoole	6 Yeares
20 <sup>th</sup>	Dan : <sup>44</sup> Walker of Stand of Polkington in Lancashire	4 Yeares
22 <sup>d</sup>	Joseph : Brosents of Burnby in Lancashire	4 Yeares
	Adam Mottershed <sup>44</sup> of Macclesfield in Cheshire	4 Yeares
23	John Milener of Holebrook in Yorkshire	5 Yeares

An Acc<sup>t</sup> : of Servants That went to Virginnia in the Ship Called the Eleanor of Liverpoole Nicholas Reynolds Master  
Septem<sup>r</sup> : 5 : 1698

Charles Barber of Kilkenny

5 Yeares

<sup>40</sup> The ton of Crampton has been added and crowded in. *Vide ante* for the original form of the list.

<sup>41</sup> Dunham.

<sup>42</sup> Penrith.

<sup>43</sup> Tottington.

<sup>44</sup> Adam, s. of Roger Mottersheade of Mottram, bapt. 7 Aug. 1677 at Prestbury, of which parish Macclesfield was also a part.

	Elizabeth King of Dublin	4 Yeares
	Martha Jackson bound but remaned	4 Yeares
24 <sup>th</sup>	John Pennant of flintshire	7 Yeares
27	Mary Terpin of Lathom in field	5 Yeares
October 18	John Posthous of Harding in Wales	5 Yeares
19	Ralph Haliwale of Bolton falsified his name it was Thoms	4 Yeares
22	Diana Johnson <sup>46</sup> of Presberry in Chesshire	4 Yeares
	Marg <sup>t</sup> Bantum of Coppl in Lancashire	4 Yeares
	Mary Smallwood of Bartumlee in Chesshire	4 Yeares
Novem <sup>r</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup>	Peter Shellom of Presberry in Chesshire	7 Yeares
	Thomas Upton of Presberry d <sup>o</sup>	4 Yeares
Gone [ <i>crossed out</i> ]		
	Martha Jackson <sup>46</sup> of Presberry d <sup>o</sup>	5 Yeares
	John Upton <sup>47</sup> of D <sup>o</sup>	5 Yeares
	Elizabeth Upton of D <sup>o</sup>	4 Yeares
4 <sup>th</sup>	Susanna Pound of Devon Widdowe	4 Yeares
7 <sup>th</sup>	John Haggarty Ireland	4 Yeares
19 <sup>th</sup>	William Beck of Underbarraugh in Westmoreland	4 Yeares
	Rob <sup>t</sup> Lawson of Burnick in Lancashire	4 Yeares
	Rich <sup>d</sup> Holmes of Preston in Lanca :	4 Yeares
	Peter Jones of Anglesey	4 Yeares
	Hugh Owen of Anglesey	4 Yeares
	William Owen of Anglesey	4 Yeares
22 <sup>d</sup>	James Morden of Bristoll	7 Yeares
28	Elizabeth Wilson of Carleton in County of Lancas :	4 Yeares
29	John Hartopp of Coventry	4 Yeares
30	John Porter of Wimsley <sup>48</sup> Parish in Chesshire	4 Yeares
Novem <sup>r</sup> : 17 <sup>th</sup>	James Barbur bound to John Tyrer	7 Yeares
Dec <sup>r</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup>	Katherine Ritchley of Ayre in Scotland	
3 :	W <sup>m</sup> Blundell of Cheedley Holme <sup>49</sup> in Chesshire	5 Yeares
9 <sup>th</sup>	Rp <sup>h</sup> . Relshaw of Lendy in Yorkshire	7 Yeares

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants that went to Virginea in the Ship Barbadoes Merc<sup>t</sup>  
and were bound to m<sup>r</sup> Cuthbert Sharples

23-9b 98	Josiah Mayeres of Macklesfield in Chesshire	4 Yeares
23	Jane Swindle of Maxfield Mem <sup>d</sup> She was bound to Aldem <sup>n</sup> Houghton	5 Yeares
25	Thomas Yates of Whiston	5 yeares
25	Aaron Summers of Kellen in Lancash <sup>r</sup>	5 yeares
25	W <sup>m</sup> Davies of Mosteyn in Flintshire	5 yeares
1 x b	J <sup>no</sup> France of Huddorsfield in Yorkshire	4 yeares
1 :	Elizabeth Dickin of Denby in Wales	4 yeares
1 :	Mary Holme <sup>50</sup> of Bolton	4 yeares
2. 9b.	Joyce Cooper of Carnarvanshire	4 yeares

<sup>46</sup> Dyana, dau. of John Johnson of Falibroome, bapt. 4 Feb. 1678-9 at Prestbury.

<sup>47</sup> Martha, dau. of Peter Jackson, bapt. 1 Feb. 1681 at Prestbury.

<sup>48</sup> John, s. of James Upton of Newton, bapt. 28 Jan. 1679-80 at Prestbury.

<sup>49</sup> Wimersley.

<sup>50</sup> Cheadle Hulme.

<sup>50</sup> Mary Holme, dau. of Timothy of Little Bolton, bapt. 25 Apr. 1680, Marah Holme, dau. of Jas. and Margaret of Bolton, b. 29 Nov., bapt. 2 Dec., 1677 at Bolton.

1. xb	Mary Case <sup>61</sup> of Bolton	4 yeares
1	Sarah Gibbons of Macclesfield	4 yeares
2	Benjamin Roy <sup>62</sup> of Macclesfield	7 yeares
28.8b	Samuel Dagnell of S <sup>t</sup> Hellen in Lancash <sup>r</sup>	5 yeares
xb. 5	W <sup>m</sup> Cragge of Dent in Yorkshire	5 yeares
12	Rob <sup>t</sup> Ward of Bolton in Lancashire	6 Yeares

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Serv: <sup>ts</sup> That Went to Virginnia in the Shipp Called the  
Submission of Leverpoole Thomas Seacome Master  
Octob<sup>r</sup>: 7: 1698

	William Relict of Gattle- mellit in Flintshire	} Bound	4 Yeares
	John Young of Wandsor in Surrey		
	William Bradshaw of Long Green in Chesshire	} To M <sup>r</sup> John Hughes	4 Yeares
12 <sup>th</sup>	John Adams of Shotten in Flintshire		
14 <sup>th</sup>	John Thompson of Coalrain in Ireland	} Bound to M <sup>r</sup> Jn <sup>o</sup> Hughes	4 Yeares
	Henry Woods of Chester		
24 <sup>th</sup>	Mary Standish of Stafford, Spinster		4 Yeares
	Mary Faulkner of Manchester, Spinster		4 Yeares
	Martha Newton of Macclesfield		4 Yeares
25 <sup>th</sup>	Joan Witter of Tapperly in Chesshire		4 Yeares
28 <sup>th</sup>	Philip Finn of Harding Parish in Wales		4 Yeares
	John Finn of D <sup>o</sup>		6 Yeares
Novem <sup>r</sup> : 2 <sup>d</sup>	Robert Middleton of Oaks Parish in Derby Shire		4 Yeares
	Ellin Barlow of Macclesfeild in Cheshire		4 Yeares
	Tho: Williams of Carnarvan in Wales		5 Yeares
	Fran: Glanford of Buckinghamshire		4 Yeares
	And: Hamilton of Edenborough		4 Yeares
16 <sup>th</sup>	Rich <sup>d</sup> Fin near harding in Flintshire		4 Yeares
23	William Pelkington <sup>63</sup> of Brindle		5 Yeares

Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants that Went to the West Indies in the Ann and Mary,  
John Dann Master, and bound to him, 169<sup>8</sup>/<sub>9</sub>

March the	Thomas Roper of Wrihtingham in Lancashire	
28: 169 <sup>8</sup> / <sub>9</sub>	Aged (19) Yeares bound for	4 Yeares
April the 4 <sup>th</sup> :	Henry Halewood of Ormskirk in Lancashire	
	Aged (25) Yeares bound for	4 Yeares

Mem<sup>d</sup> if Peter Atherton of Cuerdy aged about Ten Yeares Comes to  
Offer himself he is apprentice to Tho: Richardson of the same place.  
A Gray Wastecoate, & Gray Stockings a Jockey Capp: Flaxen hair'd

<sup>61</sup> Mary Care, dau. of Samuel and Martha of Bolton, b. 29 Nov., bapt. 2 Dec., 1677 at Bolton.

<sup>62</sup> Benjamin Royle, s. of Henry Royle, bapt. 30 Sept. 1673 at Macclesfield.

<sup>63</sup> William Pilkington, s. of John, bapt. 17 Feb. 1680-1 at Brindle. John Pilkington and Agnes Waring m. 24 July 1676 at Brindle. John Pilkington churchwarden of Brindle in 1679.



Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants bound to M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Middleton Master of the Irish Lawrell of Leverpoole bound for Newfoundland as Viz<sup>t</sup>:

		[Age] [Term]	
Feb: 21 1783	Henry Powell of Wells in Sommersetshire	21	- 4
	James Tucker of Wells	20	- 4
	Thomas Jones of Carnervan	20	- 4
Runn	Thomas Jackson of Blakeley in Lanc'	19	- 4
Feb: 27	W <sup>m</sup> Williams of Narbot in Pembrookshire	21	- 4

Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants bound to Cap<sup>t</sup> Edw<sup>d</sup> Tarleton and Went to Newfoundland in the (Yorkshire) Lawrell of Leverpoole as Viz<sup>t</sup>:

Feb <sup>y</sup> : 27: 1783	Evan Owen of Ossesstry <sup>54</sup> in Shropshire	20	- 4
	Thomas Williams of Carnarvan in Wales	12	- 9
28 <sup>th</sup>	Hugh Reddish of Kearsly Near Bolton in Lanc'	19	- 4.
	John Stock of Rachdale in Lanc'	23	- 4
	John Barnes of Hazledine <sup>55</sup> in Lanc'	15	- 7
	John Wood of D <sup>o</sup>	13	- 8
<hr/>			
	John Bretherton of Nantwich in Cheshire	20	- 4

Acc<sup>t</sup> of Serv<sup>ts</sup> that Went to New England in the Virginnia Merch<sup>t</sup> Edmund Ball Master 1699

Imp <sup>ts</sup> : Mar: 3 <sup>d</sup> 99		years	Years
		of Age	to serve
	Jane Radcliff of Rachdale in Lancashire Spinster	20	7
	Mary Gleddale of Hepworth in Yorkshire	20	7
	Danill Clows of Osterfield in Staffordshire	23	6
	John Holgrave of Hazledine <sup>56</sup> in Lancashire	28	7
	James Nuttes of Blakebourne d <sup>o</sup>	18	7
	Paul Widdop of Hallifax in Yorkshire	26	7
	John Walker of Tithrton <sup>57</sup> in Cheshire	19	7
	Christophr Patrick of Great Musgrove in Westmoreland	20	7
	Mathew Moreton <sup>58</sup> of Presbury in Cheshire	20	7
	John Jones of Clanderry Denbyshire Wales	17	7
	James Thompson of the Kingdom of Scotland	19	7
	Josiah Maires of Macclesfield in Cheshire	19	7
	Mary Dawson of Leades in Yorkshire	22	7
	Margaret Jones of Ritchin in Denbyshire	32	7
	James Chaddock of Rotchdale in Lancashire	22	7
	Jane Swindle of Macclesfield in Cheshire	23	7
	Edward Cook of Hope Parish in Derbyshire	19	7
	Richard Thomas of Dublin in Ireland	18	7
	Nicholas Hurd of Possenby <sup>59</sup> in Cumberland	19	7

<sup>54</sup> Oswestry.

<sup>55</sup> Haslingden.

<sup>56</sup> Haslingden.

<sup>57</sup> Titherington.

<sup>58</sup> Matthew, s. of Matthew Moreton, bapt. 22 Nov. 1676 at Prestbury.

<sup>59</sup> Ponsonby.

	Thomas Stringer of Buckton in Yorkshire	22	7
	John Beaver of Hepworthe in Yorkshire	22	7
	Jonath: Hartly of Martown in Yorkshire	18	7
	Edward Glover of Manchester in Lancashire	20	7
	Hugh Hughes [ <i>sic</i> ] of Anglesey in Wales	19	7
	Peter Bole of Paynton in Cheshire	20	7
	Margarett Todd of Ingleton in Yorkshire	19	7
	Mary Tayler of Ratchdale in Lancashire	22	7
	James Clarke of Newtown heath in Cheshire	17	7
	Edward Faux of Flint in Wales	19	7
	Math: Williams of Blew Morrice in Wales	26	7
	Humph Salsbury <sup>60a</sup> of Glandiray in Denbyshire	19	7
	Marg <sup>t</sup> Bishop of Loughbourough in Lecest- ershire	25	7
	Peirce Tickle <sup>60a</sup> of Limb in Cheshire	17	10
	John Smith of Craven in Yorkshire	17	7
Turnd off 4 <sup>th</sup> 6	John Williams of Woolwich in Kent	29	7
	John Roadly of the City of Norwich	17	7
	Dan <sup>1</sup> Clew of Manchester in Lancashire	21	7
	John Rothett of Blackburn in Lancashire	19	7
	Maudlin Lewis of Carmarthen Town in Wales	15	7
Turnd off Run	John Mills of Oldham in Lancashire	12	10
	{ Joseph Bell of New Castle upon Tine	23	7
	{ Lawrence Scotland of Scotland	21	7
	Ann Singleton of Firwood <sup>60</sup> in Lancashire bound to M <sup>r</sup> John Moody	23	7

An Acc<sup>t</sup>: of Servants that went to Pensilvania, Virginnea or Marly in the good Ship the Experiment of Leverpoole Cavaleiro Christian Master; all bound to M<sup>r</sup> John Hughes of the s<sup>d</sup> Ship Aug<sup>t</sup>: 16. 1699

		Years of Age	Years to serve
June 20 <sup>th</sup> : 1699	Mary Lee of Peake in Derbyshire Spinster	19	6
	Richard Worrall of Bridget Parish in the City of Chester Tayler	21	5
July 4 <sup>th</sup>	Stephen Fletcher of the City of London Taylor	21	6
	William Windsor of Potters Marson in Leicestershire Blacksmith	18	6
July 11	James Johnson of Sawford in Lancashire Weaver	23	5
	Ellin Acres of Sephton in Lancashire Spinster	22	6
	Ellin Rushton of Whaley Parish in Lan- cashire	18	6
July 20 <sup>th</sup> 22 <sup>d</sup>	George Griffith of Colin <sup>61</sup> in Flintshire	23	6
	Marg <sup>t</sup> Plaise of Stairbourne in Yorkshire	20	6
	John Rhodes of Hallifax Parish in York- shire Weaver	21	5

<sup>60a</sup> Humphry Salsbury and Mary Milborn m. at Boston, Mass., 11 July 1707.

<sup>60a</sup> Peirce Tickle and Jane Ratcliffe m. at Boston, Mass., 26 May 1707.

<sup>60</sup> Firgrove (?)

<sup>61</sup> Colwyn (?)

1910] *Emigrants to America from Liverpool* 261

Aug <sup>s</sup> : 4th	Marg <sup>t</sup> Ellis of Merryonithshire in Wales	28	5
	W <sup>m</sup> Ellis of the same	26	5
	Elizabeth Wharton of Frodsham Parish in Cheshire	22	6
	Jane Lackey of Carrickfargus in Ireland	18	5
Aug <sup>s</sup> : 9th	John Jones of Northey in Flintshire	28	5
15 <sup>th</sup>	John Richard of Clanarman Parish in Denbyshire	16	7

M<sup>dm</sup> Richard Berlow Apprentice to W<sup>m</sup> Hooime of Manchester Dyer.  
Ou [*sic*] Runn his Master Aug 22: 1699. to Send a note to his s<sup>d</sup> Master  
to Enquire whether he is Consenting to his Goeing to Sea or not.

Servants Bound to M<sup>r</sup> Richard Murfey Master of the Lamb of Doblin  
Bound to Verginnia

Septemb <sup>r</sup> 4 <sup>o</sup> 1699:		Age	
	Phebe Leed of Oldham in Lancashire	19-05	
do	Robert Owen of Seale in Cheshire Taylor	18-05	
do	Mary Speakman of Clifton in Lancashire	20-05	
do	Thomas Lindsay of Pendleton in Lancashire	16-09	
do	Ellen Holt of Rachdale in Lancashire	27-05	
6 <sup>o</sup>	John Andrew of Oldham in Lancashire	22-04	

Sept <sup>r</sup> 19 <sup>o</sup> 1699 }	Mary Atkinson of Nottingley in Yorkshire	21-5	
	Bound to M <sup>r</sup> Henry Smith of Liverpoole Merch <sup>t</sup>		
9 br 20 <sup>o</sup> : 99	Joseph Elwood of Garston Taylor To Henry Smith	19-4	

October 7 <sup>o</sup> : 1699	John Nuttong of Burnley in Lancashire to M <sup>r</sup> Robert Fleetwood	12-10	
----------------------------------	---	-------	--

		To M <sup>r</sup> Lewis Jenkins	
9 ber 9 <sup>o</sup> 1699	{	Richard Edwards of Denbyshire	14-7
		John Edward d <sup>o</sup>	18-5
		Rob <sup>t</sup> Powell d <sup>o</sup>	20-6
		Rob <sup>t</sup> Davies	21-6

Sept <sup>r</sup> 12 <sup>th</sup>	John Nicholson of Lancaster bound to M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Tyler to go to new England for Seaven Yeares	} Age	Years
14 <sup>o</sup>	John Thomas of Clandethlow in Carmar- thenshire bound to Cap <sup>t</sup> Clayton for y <sup>e</sup> West Indies		
		20	- 7
		18	- 7

Servants bound to Thomas Bowling of Exton in Lancashire husbandm<sup>r</sup>:  
Octobe 14<sup>o</sup>: And Went in the Elizabeth for Viginniae or Maryland: Gil-  
bert Leivsay Master

		age	
Octob <sup>r</sup> : 14 <sup>o</sup>	James Hall of Exton in Lancashire	11	12
1699	Joshua Holden of Heath Charnock in Lancashire	16	08
p <sup>d</sup>	Thomas Colson of Chorley	18	08
	William Dickinson of Flucton in Yorkshire	14	08
	William Conly of Ouse Walton in Lancashire	09	13

Serv<sup>ts</sup>: Bound to M<sup>r</sup> Bryan Blundele Mast<sup>r</sup> of the Mulberry October the 24<sup>o</sup>: 1699

8ber 24 <sup>o</sup> : 99	{	Isaac Scofield of Chatherton <sup>as</sup> near Manchester	13: 11
		James Scofield his brother	11: 11
		Edward Lunt of Maile <sup>as</sup> in Lanc <sup>t</sup>	13: 11

---

8ber 26: 99 William Scott of Portsm<sup>o</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> John Parker 14: 07

---

9ber. 10 Jacob Rylance of Morley in Cheshire to Richard Singleton 24: 5

---

Servants Bound to M<sup>r</sup> Henry Brown Master of the Loyalty bound for Virginnia or Maryland

	Age
8ber 24 <sup>o</sup> : 99 Francis Boardman of Gorton near Manchester	21-4
Ann Williams of Denbyshire	22-7
Jam: Kershaw of Blakely in Lanc <sup>t</sup>	18-7
W <sup>m</sup> Kinder of disley in Cheshire	16-7
Math Stabbs Sen of Rushton in Staffordshire	44-6
Math Stabbs jun <sup>r</sup> of Ditto	15-9
Edward Stabbs of Ditto	16-8
Ewen Lommas <sup>as</sup> of Bury in Lanc <sup>t</sup>	21-5

---

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants bound to M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Porter of Leverpoole Merchant and went in the Shipp Eleanor for Virginnia or Maryland M<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Reynolds Master 1699

Jan <sup>r</sup> 2 <sup>th</sup> 1699	Constant Jeoffrys of S <sup>t</sup> Asaphs in Wales	16-5
8 <sup>d</sup>	Elizabeth Edwards of Yarmouth	18-5
10	Charles Quarryer of Sandbich in Cheshire	25: 4
	Mary Steele of Beeston Castle in Cheshire	25: 4
	Jane Wright of Skipton in Yorkshire	15: 7
	Mary Aderton of Leverpoole in Lancashire	20: 4
19 <sup>th</sup>	John Travers of Denbyshire	14: 7
	Mary Jones of Carnarvan in Wales	18: 5
20 <sup>th</sup>	Samwell Smallwood of London & his Wife	
	Martha	35: 27: Each 4
	W <sup>m</sup> Huntington of Middlewich in Cheshire	28: 4
	Ellen Masterman of Ornskirk	20: 5
	Eliz <sup>a</sup> . Galliburn of Blackbourn	18: 5

<sup>as</sup> Chadderton (?)

<sup>as</sup> Mill or Meols (?)

<sup>as</sup> The following items refer to Bury: Owen, s. of John Lommas, b. 19 Apr., bapt. 27 Apr., 1679. John, s. of Richard Lomax, Taylor, b. 24 Mar., bapt. 28 Mar., 1680. John, s. of Richard Lomax, Elton, b. 28 July, bapt. 6 Aug. 1648. John, s. of Richard Lomax, Goosford, b. 4 Sept., bapt. 12 Sept., 1647. Wife of Richard Lomax, Taylor, d. 2 Oct., bur. 3 Oct., 1652. Richard Lomax, Taylor, d. 12 May, bur. 13 May, 1651. Anne, w. of Richard Lomax, Cooper, d. 28 June, bur. 30 June, 1651-2. Wife of Richard Lomax, Carpenter, bur. 27 Apr. 1661. Richard Lomax, Shipbotham, d. 15 Mar., bur. 18 Mar., 1671-2. Isabell, wife of Richard Lomax, d. 5 July, bur. 7 July, 1673. John Lomax and Esther Howorth, both of Bury, m. 13 Feb. 1671-2. John Lomax and Elisabeth Greenhalgh, m. 12 Aug. 1672. John Lomax and An Low of Bury m. 7 Jan. 1672-3. Jo<sup>a</sup> Lomax Curate of Bury in 1694. John Lomax Churchwarden in 1685. Richard Lomax of Redwells Churchwarden in 1661. Esther, dau. of James Howorth of Elton, b. 7 Mar., bapt. 13 Mar. 1680. Elisabeth, dau. of John Greenhalgh, Catholic, b. 19 Nov., bapt. 24 Nov., 1663.

	Tho: Hodgkinson of Preston	19:4
	Math. Thorp of the City of York	24:4
	John Thorp of Mossen near Manchester	13:8
	Steph Thomas of Twissock in Denbyshire	15:7
	Edward Jones near Wrexham in Wales	20:7
Feb: 9:	Richard Dalton of Carlisle in the County of	
	Cumberland	26:4
19	David Curran of the City of Dublin	30:4

1699/1700

Serv<sup>ts</sup>: bound to Mr John Rimmer Master of the Good Ship Planter  
bound for Newfoundland Mar: 18<sup>o</sup>: 1699

March y<sup>e</sup> 18<sup>th</sup> James Day of Doublin in Ireland 22-5  
James Garnette of Rainhill in Lanc' 22-5

[To be continued]

## FIRST OWNERSHIP OF OHIO LANDS

By ALBION MORRIS DYER, A.M., of Cleveland, Ohio

[Continued from page 180]

THE fears of Maryland respecting the use that might be made of the vacant land, if the claimant states were not restrained by provisions in the articles of confederation, apply directly to the plans of her neighbor state to seize and hold the whole extent of disputed territory. Virginia laid foundation for the broadest expansion of her dominion, in the beginning, at the moment of transition from the condition of a royal British colony to that of a free American commonwealth, in the assumption of the second charter of King James, issued to the "Virginia" of 1609, as the basis of her rights in America. A number of events in the latter history of the American colonies tend to establish the west boundary line of the claimants' territory at the "sources of the rivers which fall into the Atlantic ocean from the west to the northwest," but Virginia clung to the doctrine of the hinterland as the foundation of her domain, and steadfastly pushed her borders westward; first, over the greater mountains, upon the western waters, and thence across the river to the uttermost reaches of the Illinois, until, in the land cession of 1783, she was forced to drop the prize. The claims in the Virginia constitution, quoted on an earlier page as the initial cause of alarm in the colonies, made the extent of the new-formed commonwealth to stand as fixed in this charter, modified by the more recent limitation of the French Treaty; comprehending

All that space and circuit of land lying from the sea-coast, two hundred miles each way from the Point or Cape Comfort, up into the land throughout from sea to sea [Mississippi River], west and northwest.

Provisions were made in the constitutional paragraph releasing, for prudential reasons, the portions of territory on the eastern waters which were actually covered by her sister colonies, but there were no allowances on the western waters for the claims of other states whose charter limits fall within the area blocked out in the Stuart grant. Virginia had no intention of

recognizing the right of any other colony in that direction. It was the latent purpose of Virginia to enter and occupy this reserved domain of the crown, and to have and to hold the soil exclusively until, peopled by her soldiery, "one or more territories, by act of legislature, shall hereafter be laid off, and governments established, westward of the Alleghany mountains."<sup>14</sup>

The objection heard in Congress respecting the territorial land claims was general and not particular, and no protest against individual state claims was made until towards the last. Maryland made her objections felt in the matter of controlling the Chesapeake waters by an early conference with Virginia and a joint commission,

to consider of the most proper means to adjust and confirm the right of each, to the use and navigation of, and jurisdiction over the Bay of Chesapeake, and the rivers Potomac and Pocomoke.

But no state made local challenge of the proposed rule of the commonwealth of Virginia on the western waters.

The first mark of the purpose of Virginia to occupy the back country is in the prohibitive clause appendant to the description of the charter limits of the commonwealth enacted May 6, 1776:

No purchase of lands shall be made of the Indian nations, but in behalf of the public, by authority of the general assembly.

It was the well established policy of the British crown and colonies that the title of an Indian was not in itself sufficient to convey the right of property,<sup>15</sup> but occasion called for the early application of this principle in Virginia, with respect to the disputed lands, while the convention was still in session, in the following form:

Whereas, divers petitions from the inhabitants on the western frontiers have been presented to this convention, complaining of exorbitant demands made on them for lands claimed by persons pretending to derive title from Indian deeds and purchases.

Resolved, That all persons actually settled on any of the said lands ought to hold the same, without paying any pecuniary or other consideration whatever to any private person or persons, until the said petitions, as well as the validity of the titles under such Indian deeds and purchases, shall have been considered and determined on by the legislature of this country: and that all persons who are now actually settled on any unlocated or unappropriated lands in Virginia, to which there is no other just claim, shall have the pre-emption or preference, in the grant of such lands.

Resolved, That no purchases of lands within the chartered limits of Virginia, shall be made, under any pretense whatever, from any Indian tribe or nation, without the approbation of the Virginia legislature.

<sup>14</sup> The assumption of Virginia respecting her chartered limits was never put to proof. The generous concession of a portion of the territory made in 1784 rendered proof of claims unnecessary, and Congress magnanimously accepted the cession on its face value without insisting on proofs of title. Proof was unnecessary also because the United States held by prior and higher claims the Iroquois deed of 1701, and the definitive treaty of 1783. *Ex parte* statements on the value of the Virginia title have not been lacking from that time to this; the latest is "a communication from the governor of Virginia transmitting certain correspondence and reports in reference to the claims of Virginia against the United States government on account of the cession of the Northwest Territory" (Va. Sen. Doc. No. III, Jan. 24, 1910), wherein it is proposed to the legislature that a demand shall be made upon the United States for a refund of a share of \$119,479,204 due Virginia as reserve interest in ceded lands misappropriated by the United States for education, public improvement, and other local benefits.

<sup>15</sup> Chief Justice Marshall ruled "that a title to lands derived solely from a grant made by an Indian tribe northwest of the Ohio in 1773 and 1775 to private individuals cannot be recognized in the courts of the United States" (8 Wharton, p. 543).

The petitioners referred to in these resolutions are "inhabitants of that part of America called Transylvania," from whom one petition is recorded in the Journal of the Convention under date of May 18. They complain of the unjust and arbitrary proceedings of Richard Henderson and Company, the proprietors of that country in which the petitioners had made settlements under expectation of undoubted title. They doubt the validity of the purchase those proprietors have made of the Cherokees, "the only title they set up to the lands for which they demand such exorbitant sums of money," as it was in conflict with a deed which they had lately seen, executed at Fort Stanwix, in which the confederated Indians of the Six Nations "declared the Cherokee [Tennessee] river to be their true boundary with the southward Indians." As they had purchased from the Henderson Company they asked for relief from the convention of Virginia, or an espousal of their claim in Congress as the cause of the colony.

The proprietors of the Transylvania purchase answered these petitions in a memorial which appears at great length in the convention proceedings of June 15, in which they seek to clear themselves of the heavy charges of injustice, exorbitant, and arbitrary measures. They deny also certain insinuations "of setting themselves up as absolute proprietors of an independent province; and of attempting to dismember the colony by sending delegates or a memorial to Congress." They claim also priority of title to the convention and the commonwealth of Virginia, arguing that a declaration of independence cannot alter the tenure of estates, or a change of government interfere with the rights of private individuals to hold property; and they demand a hearing of the matters charged in the petitions.<sup>16</sup>

The petitions and the memorial were in the hands of committees of the convention, and they passed over as impending business to corresponding committees of the general assembly when that body was organized under the commonwealth. The references to attempts to set up independent governments at different locations along the Ohio were transmitted to the delegates in Congress to forestall action there. The Henderson case called for an inquiry into the nature of the Iroquois claims to the Cherokee country, and commissions were assigned to take depositions of the Indian chiefs at Williamsburg and in the Washington district. Thus matters stood in the middle of the second session of the Virginia assembly when,

<sup>16</sup> Other petitions of this nature are found running through the printed records of the final session of the convention of Virginia, and the succeeding sessions of the general assembly, and elsewhere in the published archives of Virginia. They tell the same story

... of the hardships that would result to the petitioners and others, from grants of large tracts of lands to private companies of gentlemen, which were to be sold out at a moderate price for the encouragement and speedy settlement of the back country, but that agents to the company and their successors, instead of adhering to their first proposals, have demanded, and actually received enormous prices, and have, by various unfair practices, either sold, located or claimed nearly double their first grant.

Certain petitioners set forth that they had

... entered on the lands they occupied many years before and cultivated them with great labor and expense, often at the peril of their lives from savages, in consequence of which they hoped they had obtained a just and equitable title to their possessions, without being obliged to contribute large sums of money for the separate emolument of individuals whose mercenary views are incompatible with the real good of the community.

Petitions are recorded also from companies holding grants to take up and survey lands issued "by the governor and council under the former British government." The purchasers had made investments in explorations and surveys, in roadways and other improvements, and they had sold off much of their lands to actual settlers, but their contracts were impaired and their operations interrupted by the general feeling of unrest in the colonies, and by the uncertainty regarding titles, and all would be lost unless the titles were confirmed.

on the 3d of June, 1777, a memorial appeared from the proprietors of a tract of land on the Ohio, called Indiana.

The memorial of the Indiana Company, known in after proceedings in the land controversy in the Continental Congress, raised the direct point with the commonwealth of the right of title of the Six United Nations to practically all of the back country from the Wisconsin to the central ridges of the Alleghanies, upon which the claims of the New York colony had rested for almost a century. The memorialists claimed property as conveyed by the Six United Nations at a treaty held at Fort Stanwix in the year 1768, setting forth

"That the grant was obtained of the grantors under the immediate superintendence of Sir William Johnson, and executed in the presence of the Governor of New Jersey, and others, among whom were the commissioners then attending in behalf of the colony of Virginia."

They conceive that by the convention resolve of the 24th of June last,

Virginia had laid a foundation for calling in question the title of the memorialists to the lands aforesaid; if the title of the memorialists should be called into discussion, conscious of the equity and validity of their right, they shall never hesitate to submit it to a proper judicature, nor to defend it in the ordinary course of justice; that, under these circumstances, they confide the legislature of Virginia will not, by any act or proceeding whatever, impeach or prejudice their title, so well established, on the principles of reason, equity, and sound policy.

The memorial, when read, was referred to the committee of the whole house upon the state of the commonwealth, the same committee that had charge of the Henderson case. The matter dragged along through the third session, during which the Henderson case was appointed to a hearing and postponed. It must not be supposed that the Virginia general assembly mistook the gravity of the situation. On the last day of the third session action came of a significant character. The record for January 24, 1778, reads:

"The clerk of the house was ordered to transmit a copy of the several papers filed in the office relating to the claim of Richard Henderson and Company and the Indiana Company, to George Mason and Thomas Jefferson, Esquires."

This was done, no doubt, to fortify the assembly with opinions; and on the same day these resolutions were agreed to:

Whereas, it is of the greatest importance to this commonwealth, that the waste and unappropriated lands to which no person having just claim should be disposed of, for the purpose of creating a sinking fund, in aid of the taxes for discharging the public debt, and to the end that the claims to unpatented lands, under the former or present government, may not in the meantime be increased or strengthened.

Resolved, that every entry, with the survey hereafter made in the country upon the western waters under any pretense or title whatsoever, until the land office shall be established and the manner and terms of granting waste and unappropriated lands, shall be void and of no effect; and that no persons hereafter settling in the country upon the said western waters, shall be entitled to any land or pre-emption of land for such settlement, without paying for the same such consideration as shall be hereafter ascertained by the general assembly, so as no family be entitled to more than 400 acres.

Resolved, That all persons claiming any unpatented lands on the said western waters by order of council, shall lay the same before the general assembly on or before the 20th day of their next session, and be at liberty in the mean time to take the depositions of any witnesses they may choose, to examine such claims, giving reasonable notice thereof to the person appointed by the governor and council to attend such examination in the county, on behalf of the commonwealth, in case such person shall be appointed.



Finally, after two years, the Henderson case was heard in the Virginia assembly. The hearing was conducted with dignity, with "the Senate invited to take seats in the House, while the memorials and papers were read and arguments heard at the bar." Richard Henderson, chief promotor of Transylvania, appeared in person. He asked for a separate court of judicature, and proposed as the issue the simple question "whether the title obtained by the claimants from the Cherokees was sufficient to convey the right of property." They argued for the justice of the Cherokee claim as against the claim of the Six United Nations, citing the constant and perpetual occupancy by the Cherokees and the recognition by the Virginia colonial government in treaties and purchases made of the Cherokee nation.<sup>17</sup> Conclusion was reached in the case November 4, 1778. The Henderson purchase was declared void, and the doctrine of invalidity of Indian titles reaffirmed in this form:

Resolved, That all purchases of lands made or to be made of the Indians within the chartered boundaries of this commonwealth, as described by the constitution and form of Government, by any private person not authorized by public authority is void.

Compensation was to be allowed to the claimants "for their great expense in making the purchases and in settling the lands, by which this commonwealth are very like to receive great advantage, by increasing its inhabitants and establishing a barrier against the Indians"; and a commission was ordered, to consider "what compensation it may be just and reasonable to allow for the service rendered this commonwealth in quieting the minds of the Cherokee Indians, and in settling many families upon that tract of land in the back country, commonly called Transylvania."

The way was now clear for the inquiry called for in the memorial of the Indiana Company. A day was set in the May session for a hearing, and public notice was inserted in the *Virginia Gazette* for all concerned to attend. Meanwhile petitions and memorials were accumulating, and the minutes of the assembly were burdened with applications for confirmation of titles obtained in various ways: lands taken up for homesteads, purchases from the Indians, grants of the Dunmore government, army warrants, under the royal proclamation, or under orders of the governor and council. The claims antedate the Virginia constitution, but they are all illegal under the retroactive aspect of the constitution. They must be swept out of the chartered territory of Virginia and all unpatented lands reclaimed, from the boundaries of Pennsylvania southwest to the indeterminate lines of the Carolinas and Georgia. The finding of the Indiana Company case, after a ceremonious hearing June 9, 1779, marks the climax of activity in these expulsions:

Resolved, That the commonwealth of Virginia hath the exclusive right of pre-emption, from the Indians, of all lands within the limits of its own chartered territory, as declared by the act and constitution or form of government in 1776, that no person or persons whatsoever have, or ever had, a right to purchase any land within the same from any Indian nation, except only persons duly authorized to make such purchases on the public account, formerly for the use and benefit of the colony, and lately of the commonwealth; and that such exclusive right or pre-emption will, and ought to be, maintained by this commonwealth to the utmost of its power.

Resolved, That every purchase of land heretofore made by the King of Great Britain from any Indian nation or nations, within the before mentioned limits,

<sup>17</sup> A second Henderson memorial is recorded Oct. 29, 1778, in the House journal. Final agreement, November 30, allows 400,000 acres on Green River to Henderson and Co.

doth and ought to enure forever to and for the use and benefit of this commonwealth, and to and for no other use or purpose whatsoever.

*Resolved, Therefore,* That the deed from the six united nations of Indians, bearing date on the third day of November, 1768, for certain lands between the Alleghany mountains and the river Ohio, above the mouth of the little Kanawha creek, to and for the use and benefit of a certain William Trent, gentleman, in his own right, and as attorney for sundry persons in the said deed named, as well as all other deeds which have been or shall be made by any Indian or Indians, or by an Indian nation or nations, for lands within the limits of the charter and territory of Virginia as aforesaid, to or for the use or benefit of any private person or persons, shall be, and the same are hereby declared utterly void, and of no effect.

In order to remove and prevent all doubt concerning purchases of land from the Indian nations, the general assembly framed the first and second resolution into a bill and enacted the same on the 17th of June at this session, with the title: An act for declaring and asserting the rights of this commonwealth, concerning purchasing land from Indian nations.<sup>18</sup>

While the general assembly was thus striving to establish a jurisdiction over the disputed territory, and to set up a revenue for the benefit of the public exigencies by wholesale reclamations of the soil of the back lands, the Old Dominion unexpectedly gained the chance to expand the government of the commonwealth over the entire area of her claims. Clark had heard the call of conquest in the wilds of Kentucky, and hurrying to the capital secured a commission of secret invasion. He mustered his militiamen in Virginia for an overland crusade to Detroit, and having crossed the Ohio halted at the Kaskaskies, with the result well known to fame. Clark brought as his trophy to the commonwealth a fictitious estate for an empty treasury. When lands were lacking in every colony to satisfy overwhelming requirements of bounty obligations, he opened a way for Virginia to the fabulous wealth of an immeasurable wilderness. All other land claims were as nothing compared with these, and Virginia had secured all. These delusive prospects of profit in the sales of Ohio lands lay in the marvellous fertility of the soil, in the abundance of natural products, in salt springs known to abound, and in traditional mineral deposits of gold, silver, copper, and lead along the river. Here was land for ready sale, an imaginary asset, sufficient to indemnify Virginia for all the past expenditures of war, to pay off all bounty promises, to furnish a means for permanent reduction of taxation, and to leave vast areas untouched for future uses.

Virginia lost no time in securing this new property. It is recorded under date of the 19th of November, 1778, that "the speaker laid before the House, a letter from the governor, enclosing several letters and papers from Lieut. Col. Clarke and Captain Leonard Helm." The letters and papers, being read, were referred to a committee named, to whom leave was given to prepare and bring in a bill "for establishing a county, to include the inhabitants of this commonwealth, on the western side of the Ohio river, and for the better government of those inhabitants." This is the record of the act to establish the county of Illinois, the land of Clark's triumph, and to provide a temporary form of government adapted to the circumstances of the new citizens of the commonwealth, French and Canadians, who had taken the oath of fidelity to Virginia "on the westward side of the Ohio, in the vicinity of the Mississippi." No other description is necessary! The legal bounds of the new county embrace all that remains of the expanse of the King James charter, up into the land through-

<sup>18</sup> Hening's Statutes, vol. 10, p. 97.

out, "from sea to river, west and northwest" from Old Point Comfort.<sup>19</sup>

It was in this session of the general assembly, in which it was ordained to establish this distant dependency of the commonwealth on territory claimed by sister states and on lands still in controversy in the general congress, and while the tenure of land cases were actually depending on the decision of the assembly, that the Virginia house of delegates developed the plan of forcing immediate conclusion of the confederacy. The bill creating the county of Illinois became a law on the 30th of December, 1778. On the same day the plan was formulated in the house to bring the backward states quickly to the terms of a confederation so favorable to Virginia's hopes. The matter was under consideration until the 18th, when the house came to the following resolutions, which the next day were concurred in by the Senate:

*Resolved, nemine contra dicente*, That our delegates in Congress be instructed to propose to Congress, that they recommend to each of the states named as parties in the articles of confederation, heretofore laid before and ratified by the assembly, that they authorize their delegates in Congress to ratify the said articles, together with the delegates of so many other of the said states, as shall be willing, so that the same shall be forever binding on the states so ratifying, notwithstanding that a part of those named shall decline to ratify the same; allowing, nevertheless, to the said states so declining, either a given or an indefinite time, as to Congress shall seem best, for acceding to the said confederation, and making themselves thereby members of the Union.

*Resolved, nemine contra dicente*, That our said delegates now in office, or hereafter to be appointed, be authorized and required, and they are hereby authorized and required to ratify the said articles of confederation on the part of this commonwealth, with so many of the other states, named in them as parties, as shall on their part ratify the same.

*Resolved, nemine contra dicente*, That it be an instruction to the Virginia delegates, to inform Congress of the resolutions of this general assembly, respecting purchases of lands from any Indian nation.

Entered next after this in the journal, in a form indicating that they are part of a single connected action, are these items:

And whereas the assembly hath come to believe that sundry citizens of some of the United States, were, and are, connected and concerned with some of the King of Great Britain's late governors in America, as well as with sundry noblemen and others, subjects of the said King, in the purchase of a very large tract of land from the Indians, on the northwest side of the Ohio river, within the territory of Virginia,

*Resolved, Also*, That the said delegates be instructed to use their endeavors in Congress, to cause an inquiry to be made, concerning the said purchase, and whether any, and what citizens of any of the United States, were, or are, concerned therein.

The more effectually to enable Congress to comply with the promise of a bounty in lands to the officers and soldiers of the army, on continental establishment;

*Resolved*, That this commonwealth will, in conjunction with such other of the United States as have unappropriated back lands, furnish out of its territory, between the rivers Ohio and Mississippi, in such proportion as shall hereafter be adjusted and settled by Congress, its proper quota or proportion of such lands, without any purchase money, to the troops on continental establishment of such of the United States, as already have acceded, or shall within such time, given or indefinite, as to Congress shall seem best, accede to the confederation of the United States, and who have not within their own respective territory, unappropriated lands for that purpose; and that a copy of this resolve, be

<sup>19</sup> The indefinite limits of the county of Illinois as expressed in the act, although actually including the entire northwest, must be understood to mean the limited region defined by Thomas Hutchins in his topographical description of Virginia, issued in 1778, as "that part of my Map called Illinois Country, lying between the Mississippi westerly, the Illinois River northerly, the Wabash easterly, and the Ohio southerly." The act is in Henning's Statutes, vol. 9, p. 553.

forthwith transmitted to the Virginia delegates, to be by them communicated to Congress.

Not all of this volley of resolutions of the Virginia assembly reached the intended mark, as some of the items have not been located in the journals or papers of the Continental Congress; and not one of them produced the results desired. The edict of the commonwealth against Indian grants would serve as a "no trespass" notice to all the states until a land office route to the preserves was open. The warning of a British invasion by colonization fell short of the general congress. The proffer of land from her own abundance, for the bounty dues of landless states, seems like a reward of merit for good behavior. It was read in Congress on the 26th of January and repeated, with protestations of sincerity, in the first land session proposition of 1781. The lands intended for this generosity were in Ohio territory; but as the lands were still claimed by New York and Connecticut, and as the general controversy respecting their ultimate disposition was still pending in Congress, the offer to distribute them to pay off the debts of a few states could not well be entertained in that body. The main resolution proposing confederation without Maryland did not reach the files of Congress at once. Doubtless it found the popular channel of publicity of that day, being privately printed as "broad-sides" and distributed with signatures attached. It cannot be said that it influenced the action of Delaware, and its effect on Maryland was not quite what was expected by the authors of the resolution. One response may or may not be attributed to it: the issue at Hartford on the 7th of April of power to the Connecticut delegates to conclude confederation without the thirteenth state.

But Maryland had made ready for the assault. Fully anticipating the responsibility that must come upon the state as last obstinate objector in the confederation dispute, the general assembly had prepared a justification of past action and had taken counsel of the sense and deliberate judgment of the state for a future course. It was decided that the state should remain independent, continuing in loyalty to the original compact of colonies until liberty was won, but not confederating on the basis proposed.

The declaration of intentions respecting confederation, and the personal instructions to their six delegates in Congress for use of the same, were prepared by the Maryland assembly simultaneously with the Virginia series of resolves. The two instruments bear date of December 15, four days ahead of the Virginia proposition. The Maryland declaration is a restatement of the series of resolves, remonstrance, and instructions<sup>20</sup> of the assembly in the course of the dispute, upon which the amendments and alterations proposed on behalf of the State from time to time were drawn, while the second instrument conveys assurances to the delegates of the sentiments of the state, and explicit directions for their final action on confederation.

The declaration of Maryland was laid before Congress by the delegates of that state on Wednesday, January 6, 1779, but it was not then considered. It is not recorded as read in Congress, nor does it appear anywhere

<sup>20</sup> The instructions here referred to are in the action of the Maryland general assembly of the previous June, which had formed the basis of objections urged in Congress against confederation at that time:

Resolved, That the delegates from this state consider themselves bound by the instructions given in October session last, and that they endeavour to procure from Congress an explicit answer to the propositions therein contained; but that they do not at any time consider themselves at liberty to ratify or confirm any confederation of perpetual friendship and union, until they have communicated such answer to the general assembly of this state and shall receive their express authority to do so.

in the journals,<sup>21</sup> but it is not to be doubted that the sentiments it expressed respecting the confederacy were "made publicly known and explicitly and concisely declared," since the delegates were directed in the instructions

... to have it printed and to present signed copies thereof to each of the delegates of other states to the intent and purpose that copies may be communicated to our brethren in the United States, and the contents taken into their serious and candid consideration.

The old argument appears in the declaration of the injustice and unfairness in the exclusive use of the crown lands by individual states, but additional force and effect is secured by reference to certain preparations for immediate sales of the vacant lands. However, the most interesting feature of the paper is the fresh cry of alarm raised on account of newly discovered dangers in the proposed confederation.

Maryland apprehensions were aroused by the reading of Article III of the confederation, which seems to be merely an expression in fervent language of the "firm bond of friendship" which was to hold the sister states in perpetual amity. By this bond the assembly seemed to fear that Maryland might be "burthened with heavy expenses for the subduing and guaranteeing immense tracts of country, although having no share of the moneys arising from the sales of the lands within those tracts or be otherwise benefitted thereby." It is stated:

We declare that we mean not to subject ourselves to such guaranty nor will we be responsible for any part of such expense, unless the third article and proviso [of article ix] be explained so as to prevent their being hereafter construed in a manner injurious to this state.<sup>22</sup>

There are promises, also, that Maryland will accede to the confederation provided the desired amendments are made,

expressly reserving or securing to the United States a right in common in, and to all the lands lying to the westward of the frontiers as aforesaid, not granted to, surveyed for, or purchased by individuals at the commencement of the present war, in such manner that the said lands be sold out, or otherwise disposed of for the common benefit of all the states; and that the money arising from the sale of those lands, or the quit rents reserved thereon, may be deemed and taken as part of the moneys belonging to the United States, and as such be appropriated by Congress towards defraying the expenses of the war, and the payment of interest on moneys borrowed or to be borrowed on the credit of the United States from France or any other European power, or for any other joint benefit of the United States.

The final paragraph of the declaration pledges Maryland's adherence to the cause of freedom until independence is firmly established, but shifts the responsibility for prolongation of the war upon those "who by refusing to comply with requisitions so just and reasonable have hitherto prevented the confederation from taking place, and are therefore justly chargeable with every evil which have flowed and may flow from such procrastination."<sup>23</sup>

<sup>21</sup> It is stated in the final act of ratification of the Maryland Assembly, adopted February 2, 1781, and read in Congress February 12, that the declaration "stands entered on the journals of Congress," but no such endorsement appears on the original ms. document, which is in the papers of the Continental Congress, No. 70, p. 293.

<sup>22</sup> Article III of the confederation reads as follows:

The said states hereby severally enter into a firm league of friendship with each other, for their common defence, the security of their liberties, and their mutual and general welfare; binding themselves to assist each other, against all force offered to, or attacks made upon them, or any of them on account of religion, sovereignty, trade or any other pretence whatever.

<sup>23</sup> Printed in full in Henning's Statutes, vol. 10, p. 549.

No trace of the instructions appears in the January record of Congress. This document was not filed with the declaration, but was read in secret and held in reserve by the Maryland delegation to answer the call for further powers for ratification, should that be heard. The paper instructs the delegates respecting the use of the declaration, and directs them as to the votes they give and the opinions they deliver in Congress respecting confederation. "We have spoken with freedom as becomes freemen, and we sincerely wish that our representations, may make such an impression on that assembly as to induce them to make such addition to the articles of confederation as may bring about a permanent union."

Maryland's course of opposition is explained at length, and the obstruction of the confederation is fully justified to the delegates on patriotic grounds. The private use of the crown lands, which were secured at common expense, is the main point. The instability of the proposed union, formed on so great an injustice, is argued on the theory that the states which have acceded to the present confederation contrary to their own interests and judgments will consider it no longer binding when the causes cease to operate, and will eagerly embrace the first occasion of asserting their just rights and securing their independence. The preparations of Virginia to sell the lands is cited as to what may be expected.

Suppose Virginia indisputably possessed of the extensive and fertile country to which she has set up a claim, what would be the consequences to Maryland? They cannot escape the least discerning. Virginia, by selling on the most moderate terms a small portion of the lands in question would draw into her treasury vast sums of money, and in proportion to the sums arising from such sales would be enabled to lessen her taxes. Lands comparatively cheap and taxes comparatively low with the lands and taxes of an adjacent state, would quickly drain the state thus disadvantageously circumstanced of its most useful inhabitants, its wealth, and its consequence in the scale of confederated states would sink of course.

The declared intention of Virginia to relinquish at some future period a portion of the country contended for is criticised "as made to lull suspicion asleep, and to cover the design of a secret ambition; or, if the thought were seriously entertained, the lands are now claimed to reap an immediate profit from the sales." The argument of nationalizing the crown lands follows, and then the words:

We have coolly and dispassionately considered the subject; we have weighed probable inconveniences and hardships against the sacrifice of just and essential rights; and do instruct you not to agree to the confederation unless an article or articles be added thereto in conformity with our declaration. Should we succeed in obtaining such article or articles, then you are hereby fully empowered to accede to the confederation.<sup>24</sup>

For reasons not disclosed in official records the Virginia resolutions proposing a confederacy of part of the states were not presented in Congress until the 20th of May. On that day the delegates of Virginia laid before Congress an attested copy of the two resolutions of the assembly pertaining to this subject, which had been in their care since the December previous, and the same were read and entered in the journals. In pursuance of the powers and instructions therein contained the delegates moved to carry the resolutions into immediate effect by recommending ratification on the basis proposed, on a fixed date to be determined in Congress. The delegates of Virginia then delivered a paper signed by them in the following words:

<sup>24</sup> The original ms. Instructions are in the papers of the Continental Congress, No. 70, p. 305. The paper is recorded in the journals of Congress under date of May 21, 1779, and may be found in *Hening's Statutes*, vol. 10, p. 553.

In consequence of the foregoing instructions and powers to us given we do hereby declare, that we are ready and willing to ratify the confederation with any one or more states named therein, so that the same shall be forever binding upon the state of Virginia.

Merewether Smith,  
Cyrus Griffin,

Richard Henry Lee.  
William Fleming.

No action of Congress is recorded on the Virginia proposition. No discussion took place and, apparently, the motion of the Virginia delegates was not put to vote. The next day's business began with the delegates of Maryland "informing Congress, that they had received instructions respecting the articles of confederation, which they were directed to lay before Congress, and to have entered on their journals." The Maryland instructions were read by the secretary and were spread upon the pages of the journal. Following this the Connecticut delegation filed the further powers issued to them authorizing them to ratify the confederation with eleven states, omitting Maryland, "in the most full and ample manner. Always provided, that the state of Maryland be not thereby excluded from acceding to said confederation at anytime thereafter."

Confident in the security of her claims from local interference, and no longer fearing the interposition of Congress, the Virginia assembly now made haste with the legislation necessary for immediate disposition of the property to the best advantage of the commonwealth. The long deferred land office was provided for in a bill enacted soon after the close of the Indiana Company hearing. A second bill "for adjusting and settling the titles of claimers to unpatented lands under the present and former governments, previous to the establishment of the commonwealth's land office," was enacted at the same time to ease the anxiety in the settlements on the frontiers.

The land office was to open in October, the terms and manner of granting waste and unappropriated lands were fixed, and a register was appointed to take office immediately. A special order for record books of sales was made in the assembly so that no time would be lost in the remote counties of Monongahela, Yohogania, Ohio, and Kentucky, bordering upon the river. The lands were to be distributed according to the ancient custom to prospectors making entry and survey by county surveyors commissioned by the College of William and Mary, and warrants issued on proof. Officers and soldiers had the preference, as provided by the several bounty laws, and actual settlers on uncontested claims were also privileged to purchase the lands they occupied. All other waste and unappropriated lands on the eastern or western waters, within the territory of the commonwealth, were for sale to any person in quantity desired at the rate of forty pounds per hundred acres. The laws were printed and distributed to the various counties, and extraordinary means were employed to spread abroad quickly the news of the opening of the land office. On the last day of the summer session of the Virginia assembly it was

Resolved, That the Governor be desired to transmit by the post one hundred copies of the act . . . to the Virginia delegates in Congress, and desire them to take the most speedy and effectual measures for dispensing and publishing the same in the different states.<sup>22</sup>

These laws were intended to apply, until further orders of the Virginia assembly, to lands only as far westward as the Ohio River, but it will not

<sup>22</sup> The acts were passed on the 23d of June. They may be found in Hening's Statutes, vol. 10, pp. 35-66.

be doubted that it was the plan to extend as soon as practicable to the regions across the river. But the time never came for Virginia to sell off Ohio lands. Disapproval of the land office act arose to prevent it. These laws made actual trespassers of the speculators and settlers along the river, most of whom held title from the confederated Indians. As this was an issue of national magnitude the dispossessed memorialists took an appeal to Congress and secured the interposition of the United States to restrain Virginia.<sup>26</sup>

The memorials were presented and read in Congress on the 14th of September. George Morgan, petitioning for the Indiana Company, contends

"that the tract of country claimed by the Indiana Company was separated by the King of Great Britain, before independence was declared, from the dominion, which, in the right of the crown, Virginia claimed over it, and cannot remain subject to the jurisdiction of Virginia, or any particular state, but of the whole United States in Congress, assembled."

Morgan prays for an order to stay Virginia in the sale of the land in question till the case can be heard in Congress, and "the whole rights of the owners of the tract of land called Vandalia, of which Indiana is a part, shall be ascertained in such a manner as may tend to support the sovereignty of the United States and the just rights of the individual therein." The same point was raised by William Trent in a second memorial in regard to the larger tract called Vandalia, and there were other appeals of minor importance.<sup>27</sup>

The delegates of Virginia made instant objection to the consideration of these Papers in Congress, raising for the first time in American politics an issue of state rights. The matter of Virginia's protest does not appear in the records, but from subsequent proceedings in Congress its purport may be known. The objections were based on the doctrine that Congress had no jurisdiction over the subject-matter of the Morgan memorial since it was related to the internal affairs of a sovereign state. The question was put to vote and the reference was ordered. The committee of five delegates elected by vote of states was directed by order of Congress

to enquire into the foundation of the objection formerly made by the Virginia delegates, upon the reading of the petition and the memorial, to the jurisdiction of Congress on the subject matter of the said papers, and first report the facts relating to that point.<sup>28</sup>

The committee took quick action on the protest, with results detrimental to Virginia, declaring

... that they have read over and considered the state of facts given in by the delegates of Virginia, and cannot find any such distinction between the question of jurisdiction of Congress, and the merits of the cause, as to recommend any decision upon the first separately from the last.

And in addition to this, they offer a preamble and a resolution reprobating the action of the commonwealth in opening a land office.

<sup>26</sup> George Crogan appeared on the 5th of June before the Virginia House of Delegates praying to be heard, and on the 9th presented a memorial praying for confirmation of title to three tracts of land on the Ohio purchased in 1749 from the Six Nations. After the decision against the Indiana Company Crogan took his case direct to Congress. Many papers relating to Western claims may be found in the Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 30.

<sup>27</sup> The Morgan memorial is spread on the minutes of Congress. The original Trent memorial is in the papers of the Continental Congress, No. 41, vol. x, p. 79.

<sup>28</sup> The vote was six to five. Connecticut for the first time voted with the non-claimants, New York was divided, and Georgia was not represented.



The delegates were in conflict in Congress for two days over this report. There was apparently no trouble in the decision on the point of jurisdiction, for the members seemed to agree with the committee; but on the wording of the preamble, and the substance of the resolution, there were several divisions. Maryland delegates offered a substitute of more drastic criticism of Virginia's land office programme. On this there was a sharp conflict.<sup>30</sup> The Maryland form carried at first, but on reconsideration a more reasonable resolution was adopted, in these words:

Whereas the appropriation of vacant lands by the several states during the continuance of the war, will, in the opinion of Congress, be attended with great mischiefs; therefore,

*Resolved*, that it be earnestly recommended to the state of Virginia, to reconsider their late act of assembly for opening their land office; and that it be recommended to the said state, and all other states similarly circumstanced, to forbear settling or issuing warrants for unappropriated lands, or granting the same during the continuance of the present war.

Report of this action first reached the Virginia assembly in a letter from the delegates of the commonwealth. The letter and proceedings were read in the house of delegates on the 13th of November and referred to a committee of the whole house on the state of the commonwealth. The committee took up the matter the same day and soon came to resolutions which were at once reported; and, all formalities being suspended in view of the importance of the subject, the resolutions were unanimously agreed to by both house and senate.

*Resolved, nemine contra dicente*, That a remonstrance be drawn up to the Hon. the American Congress, firmly asserting the right of this commonwealth to its own territory, complaining of their having received petitions from certain persons, styling themselves the Indiana and Vandalla companies, upon claims which not only interfere with the laws and internal policy, but tend to subvert the government of this commonwealth, and introduce general confusion; and expressly excepting and protesting against the jurisdiction of Congress therein as unwarranted by the fundamental principles of the confederation.

*Resolved, nemine contra dicente*, That the Governor, with the advice of the council, be empowered and required to use the most effectual means for apprehending and securing any person or persons within this commonwealth, who shall attempt to subvert the government thereof, or set up any separate government within the same, that such person or persons may be brought to trial, according to due course of law.

A remonstrance to Congress was issued by Virginia in pursuance of this action, but not in the belligerent tones of the resolutions. The remonstrance bears date of its adoption in the assembly thirty days after the passage of the resolutions. It doubtless found its way directly to the congressional committee, which was still at work on the memorials. The remonstrance assures Congress that, "Although the general assembly of Virginia would make great sacrifices to the common interests of America . . . and be ready to listen to any just and reasonable propositions for removing the *ostensible* causes of the delay to the complete ratification of the confederation, they . . . expressly protest against any jurisdiction or right of adjudication in Congress, upon . . . any matter or thing subversive of the internal policy, civil government, or sovereignty of this or any other of the United American States." There are other interesting features of the remon-

<sup>30</sup> Mr. Paca of Maryland wished to censure Virginia for opening the land office, because it "has produced much uneasiness, dispute and controversy, and greatly weakened these United States by the emigration of their inhabitants to parts remote from defence against the common enemy." But as the land office had been open less than a month this language was scarcely justifiable.

strance not anticipated in the resolutions: a warning against establishing dangerous precedents in seizing lands of states; a reminder of the effect of congressional interposition, upon the pending negotiations for peace, in which the charters of the states were to be urged as the basis of definition of the United States boundaries;<sup>30</sup> and a reference to the safety clause in the ninth article of the confederation by which "the rights of sovereignty and jurisdiction within her own territory were reserved and secured to Virginia when she acceded to the articles of confederation." There is information, also, of the offer of the general assembly of bounty lands "out of their territory on the northwest side of the Ohio river," and Congress is assured that "the offer when accepted will be most cheerfully made good." No word appears respecting reconsideration of the land office act, nor of a suspension of the distribution of the vacant lands; but in the first paragraph of the document it is announced that "the general assembly have enacted a law to prevent present settlement on the northwest side of the Ohio river."

The law to prevent present settlements on the northwest side of the Ohio River, referred to in the Virginia remonstrance, is easily identified as a paragraph inserted by the Virginia House as an amendment to a bill relating to the location of warrants on the military reservation, then in its final passage in the assembly. The circumstances of this enactment are interesting. Information was received in the House on the 8th of November, in a communication from the Governor, respecting "intrusions on Indian lands upon the Ohio." From reports<sup>31</sup> received the same day in Congress it is learned that these intruders are

... some of the inhabitants from Yoghiaganian and Ohio counties, Virginia, who had crossed the Ohio River and made small improvements on the Indian's lands, from the river Muskingum to Fort McIntosh, and 80 miles up the branches of the Ohio River.

The trespassers had been apprehended and their huts destroyed by the Continentals under Col. Broadhead. In consequence of this news from the frontiers the assembly made haste to enlarge the scope of the pending bill, adding the paragraph prohibiting settlements on the northwest side of the Ohio, and

... desiring the Governor to issue a proclamation, requiring all persons settled on the said land immediately to remove therefrom, and forbidding others to settle in future, and moreover, with the advice of the council from time to time, to order such armed force as shall be thought necessary to remove from the said lands, such person or persons as shall remain on or settle contrary to the said proclamation.<sup>32</sup>

New York, moved by this display of national spirit in Congress, made an immediate surrender of all claims upon the western country. The firm stand of Congress against Virginia, proudest of the claimants, inspired the legislature to relinquish the long standing rights of the state to the Iroquois lands. New York gave up this great property freely, with no thought of reservation, and without suggestion of personal indemnity for the expenses of a century of support of the historic contract with the Six United Na-

<sup>30</sup> Cf. Note 6, *supra*.

<sup>31</sup> In a letter of the 26th of October from Col. Broadhead to the president of Congress, on the basis of which Congress ordered a letter enclosing a copy of the letter of Col. Broadhead sent to the Governor of Virginia, from whose jurisdiction the offenders came, "requesting his excellency to endeavor to prevent a repetition of the trespasses mentioned in it."

<sup>32</sup> This act is printed in Hening's Statutes, vol. 10, p. 159, but there is no trace of the proclamation.

tions, from whom the state derived title. The New York cession of territory is in the form of "an act to facilitate the completion of the articles of confederation and perpetual union among the American States," passed by the legislature on the 19th of February, 1780. The act confers full power and authority upon their delegates in Congress,

... to limit and restrict the boundaries of the state in the western parts thereof, either with respect to the jurisdiction or right of pre-emption of soil, or both, and to relinquish the territory to the north and westward of these boundaries, "to be and enure for the use and benefit of such of the United States as shall become members of the federal union."

The New York act of cession was read in Congress on the 7th of March following its passage, and was referred to a committee of three delegates chosen by a vote of the states to consider the matter. The New York act and the unfinished business of the former committee of five, the Maryland and Virginia papers, and the memorials of the Indian claimants, were reported upon six months later, and the famous recommendations of September 6, calling upon the claimant states to surrender a portion of their claims for the general good, is the report of this committee.<sup>23</sup>

Congress took the report into consideration on that date, and it was agreed to as reported. This document is often printed in full in accounts of the land cessions. The committee conceived it to be unnecessary to take up the matters raised in the papers of Maryland and Virginia. They declared That it appears more advisable to press upon those states which can remove the embarrassments respecting the western country, a liberal surrender of a portion of their territorial claims since they cannot be preserved entire without endangering the stability of the general confederacy.

It was advised to urge upon the legislatures the indispensable necessity of establishing the federal union. The example of the New York act was commended. The states were to be urged to pass the laws for the desired cessions, and the legislature of Maryland was to be earnestly requested to authorize its delegates in Congress to subscribe the articles.

Congress took the necessary measures to carry out the provisions of this resolution. But in order to reassure the states making land cessions, that the territory entrusted to Congress would be held only for the common use and benefit of the United States in the manner contended for from the beginning of the controversy, a pledge was issued October 10, in this form:

Resolved, That the unappropriated lands that may be ceded or relinquished to the United States, by any particular state, pursuant to the recommendation of Congress of the 6th day of September last, shall be disposed of for the common benefit of the United States, and be settled and formed into distinct republican states, which shall become members of the federal union, and have the same rights of sovereignty, freedom and independence as the other states; that each state which shall be so formed shall contain a suitable extent of territory, not less than 100 nor more than 150 miles square, or as near thereto as circumstances will admit; That the necessary and reasonable expenses which any particular state shall have incurred since the commencement of the present war, in subduing any British posts, or in maintaining forts or garrisons within and for the defence, or in acquiring any part of the territory that may be ceded or relinquished to the United States, shall be reimbursed.

<sup>23</sup> The sequence of commitments of these papers is in a tangle on account of omissions in the journals of Congress. The original committee of October 8, John Witherspoon of New Jersey, chairman, seems to have been superseded by this committee of three, Messrs. Sherman of Connecticut, Burke of North Carolina, and Holton of Massachusetts Bay. Later a committee of seven was chosen with John Witherspoon again as chairman, and the final cessions report of November, 1781, was made by another committee of which Elias Boudinot was chairman.

That the said lands shall be granted or settled at such times and under such regulations as shall hereafter be agreed on by the United States in Congress assembled, or any nine or more of them.

Two days after the adoption of this resolution in Congress, October 12, 1780, the Connecticut legislature, without knowledge of the programme therein pledged for territorial disposition, resolved to make a proportionate cession of the land claims of the state in the western country. The Connecticut resolutions proposed to surrender a portion of lands westward of the Susquehanna purchase, in compliance with the earlier recommendation, reserving full jurisdiction of the lands ceded. This was unsatisfactory as compared with the unreserved cession authorized by New York, but the resolution was not officially returned to Congress until the last day of January, by which time the third state had reported a plan of cession even more objectionable.<sup>24</sup>

Virginia's response to the recommendations of Congress is in the form of a resolution of the general assembly bearing date of January 2, 1781. The resolution makes no cession of territory, and confers no authority on the delegates to cede. It is merely a resolve that the commonwealth "will yield all claims" to a portion of the crown lands, on conditions which Congress was compelled to decline, for reasons expressed in the after-report of the committee, "as inconsistent with the interests of the United States, the duty Congress owes to their constituents, or the rights necessarily vested in them as the sovereign power of the United States." By the terms of the act, the assembly pledges

That this commonwealth will yield to the Congress of the United States, for the benefit of the said United States, all right, title and claim that the said

<sup>24</sup> The method of cession proposed by Connecticut was too clumsy to admit of acceptance. The lands were to be granted direct to settlers by Connecticut for the benefit of the confederated United States, in specified estates, on survey warrants issued by Congress to grantees, as agreed to by the delegates, or any three of them. There is an attested copy of the resolution of cession in the Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 66, vol. 2, pp. 178-9. Following is a copy of the record of the action in the ms. vol. ii, Records of the State of Connecticut, October, 1780:

This Assembly taking into their Consideration a Resolution of Congress of the 6th of September last recommending to the several States which have vacant unappropriated Lands lying within the Limits of their respective Charters and Claims to adopt Measures which may effectually remove the Obstacle that prevents a Ratification of the Articles of confederation together with the Papers from the States of New York Maryland & Virginia, which accompanied the same and being anxious for the accomplishment of an Event most desirable and important to the Liberty and Independence of this rising Empire, will do every Thing in their power to facilitate the same, Notwithstanding the Objection which they have to several parts of it. Resolved by this Assembly, that they will Cede and relinquish to the United States who shall be confederated for their Use and benefit their Right or preemption of Soil in or to so much of the vacant and unappropriated Lands Claimed by this State contained and comprehended within the extent and Limits of their Charter and Grant from King Charles the second, and which lies and extends within the Limits of the same Westward of the Susquehanna Purchase so called and Eastward of the River Mississipi, as shall be in Just proportion of what shall be Ceded and relinquished by the other States, Claiming and holding vacant Lands as aforesaid with the Quantity of such their Claim unappropriated at the Time when the Congress of the United States was first convened and held at Philadelphia.

And it is further Resolved that all the Lands to be ceded and relinquished hereby, for the benefit of the Confederated United States with respect to property, but which shall nevertheless remain under the Jurisdiction of this State shall be disposed of and appropriated in such manner only as the Congress of the United states shall direct and that a Warrant under the Authority of Congress for surveying and laying out any part thereof, shall entitle the Party in whose favour it shall issue, to cause the same to be laid out and returned according to the Directions of such Warrant, and thereupon the Interest and Title of This State shall pass and be confirmed to the Grantee for the Estate specified in the said Warrant for which no other fee or reward shall be demanded or received than such as shall be allowed by Congress always provided that said Lands to be granted as aforesaid, be laid out and surveyed in Townships in regular form to a suitable number of Settlers in such manner as will best promote the Settlement and cultivation of the same according to the true spirit and principles of a Republican State. And the Delegates of this State in Congress or any three of them are hereby Impowered & Authorized in behalf of this State to agree to the Location of such Warrants and surveys as shall be made by Congress according to and in pursuance of the Resolves aforesaid and whatever may be further necessary for the same being carried into full Execution.

commonwealth hath to the lands northwest of the river Ohio, upon the following conditions, to wit: . . .

The conditions enumerated in the resolutions aside from those expressed in the resolution of October 10, all of which are restated in the Virginia resolutions, include protection for the French and Canadian inhabitants of the Illinois; reservations of lands for the men of Clark's expedition and, if needed, for other soldiery of Virginia; invalidation of all Indian purchases or royal grants which are inconsistent with the chartered rights, laws, and customs of Virginia; and guaranty by the United States to the commonwealth of "all the remaining territory of Virginia included between the Atlantic ocean and the southeast side of the river Ohio, and the Maryland, Pennsylvania, and North Carolina boundaries." The "cession" was to be void and of no effect unless all the states in the American Union should ratify the articles of confederation, and it was expected in return "that every other state in the Union, under similar circumstances as to vacant territory, will make similar cessions of the same to the United States for the general emolument."

The three cessions of New York, Connecticut, and Virginia, covering practically the same lands and being so fundamentally different, required careful consideration, and Congress ordered a committee of seven to be elected to take them in charge.<sup>25</sup> The whole business of land concessions was relegated to this committee, where it remained until the thorough, comprehensive, and exhaustive report, which was submitted to Congress on the 3d of November, 1781, was finally disposed of in Congress eighteen months later. But while the theory and principle upon which the cessions were to stand remained officially in this prolonged state of abeyance, there was no uncertainty as to the status of the Northwest Territory. Sovereign control of the crown lands of King George was forever secure in the United States, and it remained only for the subscriptions to the definitive Treaty at Paris to make it absolute.

Maryland was now ready to enter the confederation. The cessions were made in part only, and in form wholly unsatisfactory, but with no cessions Maryland would have closed the circle of the confederacy at this juncture. The ultimate surrender of the so-called claims of individual states was inevitable; the manner and form of surrender was immaterial. It was merely a matter of courtesy, from this time on, for Congress to negotiate with particular legislatures for terms of cessions. The natural unity of interests resulting from the near approach of peace, and the certitude of a liberal allowance from the British Commissioners for peace in the boundary settlements, would have given Congress the power of assertion of control over the claimed lands if that had been necessary.<sup>26</sup> Other consider-

<sup>25</sup> This commitment took place January 31, 1781. The journals of Congress for that day read:

A letter of the 18th, from Governor Trumbull, was read, enclosing in a resolution of the general assembly of that State, passed in October last, respecting the cession and relinquishment of the western territory to the United States,

*Ordered*, That the resolution of October, together with the acts and resolutions of the State of New York and the Commonwealth of Virginia, on the same subject, be referred to a committee of seven; the members, Mr. [John] Witherspoon [New Jersey], Mr. [James] Duane [New York], Mr. [Jesse] Eoot [Connecticut], Mr. [Samuel] Adams [Massachusetts], Mr. [John] Sullivan [New Hampshire], Mr. [Thomas] Burke [North Carolina], Mr. [George] Walton [Georgia].

The three papers named and the memorials from the earlier committee were all re-committed in July to a new committee of five, of which Elias Boudinot of New Jersey was chairman.

<sup>26</sup> Congress had already made assertion of supremacy in a number of cases. In addition to the interposition in the Virginia land office matter, there is the example

ations impelled the state at this time—considerations of sentimental or patriotic nature—and, disregarding the cessions, the Maryland assembly ordered the name of the state to be subscribed within the thirteenth space on the scroll of the Act of Confederation. It remained only for Maryland to await with complaisance for the assured congressional control of the National domain.

The act of the Maryland assembly authorizing the ratification of the articles of confederation is in the form of a preamble and a declaration, agreed to on the 2d of February, 1781. The paper was reported to Congress and spread upon the minutes under date of February 12. The preamble tells its own story of the apprehensions which had led Maryland to the act :

Whereas it hath been said that the common enemy is encouraged by this state not acceding to the confederation, to hope that the union of the sister states may be dissolved ; and therefore prosecutes the war in expectation of an event so disgraceful to America ; and our friends and illustrious ally are impressed with an idea that the common cause would be promoted by our formally acceding to the confederation ; this general assembly conscious that this state hath, from the commencement of the war, strenuously exerted herself in the common cause, and fully satisfied that if no formal confederation was to take place, it is the fixed determination of this state to continue her exertions to the utmost, agreeably to the faith pledged to the Union ; from an earnest desire to conciliate the affection of the sister states ; to convince all the world of our unutterable resolution to support the independence of the United States, and to destroy forever any apprehensions of our friends, or hope in our enemies, of this state being again united to Great Britain.

And in order to guard the points of long contention the conditions of ratification are thus positively expressed :

And it is hereby declared, that, by acceding to the said confederation, this state doth not relinquish, nor intend to relinquish, any right or interest she hath, with the other united or confederated states to the back country ; and claim the same as fully as was done by the legislature of this state, in their declaration, which stands entered on the journals of Congress ; this state relying on the justice of the several states hereafter, as to the said claim made by this state. And it is further declared, that no article in the said confederation, can or ought to bind this or any other state, to guarantee any exclusive claim of any particular state, to the soil of the said back lands, or any such claim of jurisdiction over the said lands or the inhabitants thereof.

On this firm foundation Maryland would have placed the final ratification of the confederation. Had it remained on that basis no more would have been required to place Congress in absolute control of all vacant lands and indeterminate boundaries of every state. The back line of Virginia would then have fallen at the water ridge of the Alleghanies, and the states of Kentucky and West Virginia would have had an independent organization and a more general settlement. But a conditional ratification was an impossibility without amendments that would require ratification and subscription of thirteen states. The articles must stand as ratified in Congress ; they could not be affected by the conditional action of any state legislature. Maryland's signature was yet to be placed on the form of ratification, and

---

of the Pennsylvania-Virginia boundary disputes, wherein, on December 27, 1779, Congress resolved :

That it be recommended to the contending parties not to grant any part of the disputed land, or to disturb the possession of any persons living therein, and to avoid every appearance of force until the dispute can be amicably settled by both States, or brought to a just decision by the intervention of Congress ; that possessions forcibly taken be restored to the original possessors, and things placed in the situation in which they were at the commencement of the present War, without prejudice to the claims of either party.

a day was set and a programme arranged for the ceremony—March 1, 1781, at twelve o'clock, in Congress, when the final ratification of the confederation of the United States of America was to be announced to the public. This ceremony was carried out as arranged, and the completed articles of confederation were entered on the minutes of Congress with the signatures transcribed. But before the act of confederation could be completed by such a ceremony it was necessary to perfect the record as to the action of New York. The act of cession of the legislature of that state was accordingly spread upon the minutes. The New York delegation then executed in Congress a declaration, which was likewise entered on the journals. By this instrument the delegates declare that, being uninstructed on the subject of the Virginia guarantee by their constituents, the cession of land and the restriction of boundary of the state of New York which they are about to make on behalf of the state, "shall not be absolute, but, on the contrary, shall be subject to ratification and disavowal by the people of the state," unless the reserved territorial rights of New York shall be guaranteed for her future jurisdiction by the United States in the same manner as stipulated by Virginia as a condition of the cession. Following this in the minutes comes the deed of restriction and absolute cession transcribed as executed in due form with legal seals and signatures all complete. The New York northern and western boundaries are given as they now exist, and the delegates:

... cede, transfer, and forever relinquish to, and for the only use and benefit of such of the states as are or shall become parties to the articles of confederation, all the right, title, interest, jurisdiction and claim, of the state of New York, to all the lands and territories to the northward and westward of the boundaries . . . to be granted and disposed of, and appropriated in such manner only, as the congress of the said United or Confederated States shall order or direct.<sup>37</sup>

The interest now passes to the struggle of Virginia with the committee of Congress to whom was re-committed the acts of cession and the unfinished business of the Trent and Morgan memorials. The Virginia delegation resisted a notice to appear before the committee and confer with the memorialists on the subject of their memorials, conceiving that "it derogates from the sovereignty of a state to be drawn into a contest by an individual or individuals." They inquire if Congress "intended to authorize this committee to receive claims and hear evidence in behalf of the Indiana and Vandalia Companies adverse to the claims or cessions of the states," and requested the committee to forbear the conference until Congress could advise. They appealed to Congress a second time for a ruling "on the authority of the committee to admit council or to hear documents, proofs, or evidence not among the records, nor on the files of Congress, which have not been specifically referred to them." Congress supported the committee on these rulings, and Virginia from this time on found herself deserted by her former friends in the north. Finally, in the last call of the committee for proofs, the delegates on the part of Virginia stood on their state's rights, "declining to make any elucidation of the claim, either to the lands ceded, or to the lands requested to be guaranteed to the state by Congress." The committee delayed no longer, and made final report to Congress on the 3d of November, 1781, on all matters recommitted to them.

The report of the committee of five appears in full in the journals of the Continental Congress for the first of May, 1782, when, after several

<sup>37</sup> The New York deed of cession, one of twelve parchments transferred from the U. S. Department of State, is in the Division of Manuscripts, Library of Congress.

postponements, it was on the order of the day for final discussion. It is an exhaustive report, covering all points under dispute of the right and title of the public domain, laying foundations for the land policy of the United States for all time to come. The report deals primarily with the cessions, but it does not bring the settlement of this vexatious matter. Many years must pass before all that was necessary was said and done in Congress on this subject. But while it seems to fail in securing concessions from the states in the form desired, it removed the subject from controversy, advanced the sovereignty of the United States, and fixed a *modus operandi* in territorial disposition and Indian control.

The report takes up the several cessions and claims on the basis of vouchers examined,<sup>33</sup> and information obtained as to the status of the lands mentioned in each; and gives the results of the findings in the form of recommendations, with reasons itemized. The findings are entirely adverse to Virginia on all points in controversy, and, according to the recommendations of the report the act of cession of the state of New York is to be accepted as based on claims of jurisdiction authentically derived from the Six United Nations of Indians. The claims of Massachusetts and Connecticut are disregarded entirely in the report, and these states are earnestly recommended "that they do without delay release all claims and pretensions of claim to the western country, without any conditions or restrictions whatever." As to Virginia, it is resolved that "Congress cannot accept of the cession proposed to be made, or guarantee the tract of country claimed by Virginia," for the reason that the lands are within the claims of other states and outside the bounds of the late colony of Virginia as it stood at the beginning of the war. It is proposed as a resolution,

That it be earnestly recommended to the state of Virginia, as they value the peace, welfare and increase of the United States, that they reconsider their said act of cession, and by a proper act for that purpose, cede to the United States all claims and pretensions of claim to the lands and country beyond a reasonable western boundary, consistent with their former acts while a colony under the power of Great Britain, and agreeable to their just rights of soil and jurisdiction at the commencement of the present war, and that free from any conditions and restrictions whatever.

Certain of the claims of the memorialists are sustained by the committee and confirmation of their purchases recommended, while others are condemned. The outline of a national Indian policy will be referred to later, as also the pledge of suitable method of opening up the territory for settlement by a new system of quadrilateral surveying based perhaps on the suggestion contained in the Connecticut resolution of cession, adopted at Hartford on the 12th of October, 1780,

Always provided that the said lands to be granted be laid out and surveyed in Townships in regular form to a suitable number of settlers, in such manner as will best promote the settlement and cultivation of the same according to the true spirit and principles of a republican state.

<sup>33</sup> The original ms. report of this commission is in the Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 30, pp. 15-27. There are, apparently, none of the vouchers referred to as submitted by the states in elucidation of their claims among the papers, nor can there be found "the written paper hereto annexed and numbered twenty" which the report states was delivered by the Virginia delegates on their final refusal to submit proof.



## PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

By JOHN ALBEE, Recording Secretary

*Boston, Massachusetts, 2 March, 1910.* A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 p.m., President Baxter presiding. The records of the February meeting were read and approved.

The reports of the Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian, the Historian, and the Council were severally accepted.

The list of candidates for membership was read, and a ballot ordered and taken, by which nine resident members were elected.

Professor William Bennett Munro, LL.B., Ph.D., Assistant Professor of Government, Harvard University, read a paper on *Fort William Henry*, which was a study of the contestants, the theatre of operation, and the methods used in the campaign in which Fort William Henry, which "threatened nothing and commanded nothing," was a feature.

The subject was discussed by President Baxter, who spoke of the *Loulsburg* campaign, by Mr. Moses W. Mann and Rev. Anson Titus.

A vote was taken expressing to Professor Munro the appreciation of the meeting for the instruction and the pleasure derived from his paper.

The meeting dissolved at 3.45 o'clock, after which refreshments, including Labrador Tea, were served.

*6 April.* A stated meeting of the Society was held at Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, at 2.30 p.m., Vice-President Cunningham in the chair.

The minutes of the March meeting were read and approved.

The rule as to proceedings was suspended by vote.

The list of candidates for membership was read, and a ballot ordered taken, by which ten resident members were elected.

The reports of the Librarian, Historian, Corresponding Secretary, and Council were severally accepted.

On motion of William Carver Bates, it was voted that the thanks of the Society be extended to the anonymous donor of the portrait of Henry F. Waters, Esq., for his gift, which shall serve as a memorial of one who has worked so effectively among English records.

Hon. Curtis Guild, Jr., former Governor of Massachusetts, read a paper on *Gustavus Adolphus and his Connection with the Puritan Uprising*, in which he showed that the king was the advocate of freedom of thought, of conscience, and of government, and one who made war for civil and religious liberty, not for territory.

On motion of Hosea S. Ballou, it was voted that the thanks of the Society be given to Ex-Governor Guild for his address, which treated so exhaustively and interestingly the story of Gustavus Adolphus and the Thirty Years War.

The meeting then dissolved.

### NOTES

It having come to the attention of this Society that certain genealogists and publishers have used the name of the Society in connection with their own enterprises, the Society again desires to state that it has NO genealogical representatives in this country or in England, nor is it in any way connected with any publications other than those that it issues over its own name at 18 Somerset Street, Boston.

LAMBERT.—Miss Anne C. Miller of Roxbury owns a very old and imperfect primer, or catechism, on which appears the words: "Jesse Lambert brought from England in 1680. Milford, Conn." The handwriting is of the Colonial period. This confirms Savage's statement that Lambert was of Milford in the year mentioned.

C. K. BOLTON.

*Brookline, Mass.*

THWING, LEVERETT.—The following item may be of interest to the Leverett and allied families. In searching for the birthplace of my ancestor, Benjamin Thwing, I came across the wills of John Thwing of Kingston-upon-Hull, Yorkshire, Eng., and of his wife Helen, or Ellen. John Thwing speaks of his son-in-law Ralph Hudson, and Helen Thwing names her daughter Marie and son-in-law Ralph Hudson. Ralph Hudson, wife Marie and three children, and Benjamin Thwing came in the *Susan and Ellen* in 1635. Their daughter Hannah married Gov. John Leverett, son of Elder Thomas Leverett. Their descendants, including John Leverett, President of Harvard College, are well known.

65 Beech Glen Street, Roxbury.

WALTER ELIOT THWING.

JAMES FAMILY NOTES.—In a copy in my possession, of the Collins Bible octavo size, printed at Trenton, N. J., by Isaac Collins, the Old Testament in 1793, and the New Testament in 1794, I find these entries at the end of the Old Testament:

William James born in East Greenwich In the County of Kent State of Rodelsland in the year of our Lord 1776 in July the 25 of thursday.

Marey James born in East Greenwich In the County of Kent State of Rodelsland in the year of our Lord 1775 in June the 9— of.

WILLIAM NELSON.

Paterson, N. J.

HUNT.—The following memoranda are taken from a bible leaf given to the Society by Mr. George W. Humphrey, 21 Bromfield Street, Boston:

1791 May 16	John Hunt & Sarah Coombs wase marrad
Fev <sup>y</sup> 28	W <sup>m</sup> Hunt Born in the year 1792
Sep <sup>t</sup> 17	Elizebeth Hunt Born in the year 1793
march 21	Mary Hunt Born in the year 1800
May 13	Elizebeth Hunt Died in the year 1802
Sep <sup>t</sup> 21	Sarah Hunt Died in the year 1804
June 24	John Hunt and Martha Burges wase marrad in year 1805
July 11	John Hunt was Born in the year 1806
Fev <sup>y</sup> 24	Sarah Hunt was Born in the year 1809
Decem <sup>r</sup> 25	Sarah Hunt Died in the year 1810

SNOW.—In the REGISTER, vol. 49, p. 202, the author of the Snow Genealogy states that the wife of Joseph<sup>s</sup> (Joseph<sup>s</sup>, Nicholas<sup>s</sup>) Snow was Sarah Smith, that they had several children, of whom one was Nathaniel. and that Joseph the husband died 23 Jan. 1704-5 at Eastham. On the succeeding page mention is made of the marriage of Sarah Snow to Daniel Hamilton of Monomott 9 Aug. 1708, but her identity is left in doubt. That she was the widow of Joseph<sup>s</sup> Snow seems to be established by the following testimony: "Nathaniel Snow of Lawful Age Testifieth and Saith that on or aboute ye year 1709 I went to Chatham to Live with my Father in Law Daniel Hambleton Late of said Chatham Deceased and I saw my said Father, John Atkins, Theophilus Mayo, Thomas Mayo, John Smith and Joshua Higgins Mow and Carry of hay from Monimott Great Beach for seven years together without Molestation. Sworn in Court July 1753. Att. Sam<sup>l</sup> Winthrop Clerk." Files, Superior Court of Judicature, No. 76,149. The first wife of Daniel Hamilton was Mary daughter of Samuel Smith of Eastham.

There is a probability that Isaac and Ellsha Snow, sons of John<sup>s</sup> (Nicholas<sup>s</sup>), may have removed to Duck Creek, Delaware, in 1711. Several families went there from Chatham in that year. (See State Archives, Petition of Monomott for incorporation (1711), and Scharf, History of Delaware, vol. 2, p. 1085.)

Chatham, Mass.

WILLIAM C. SMITH.

SHERMAN: A CORRECTION.—In volume 3, pp. 1993-5, of "Genealogical and Personal Memoirs Relating to the Families of the State of Massachusetts," published by the Lewis Historical Publishing Company, New York, 1910, there is given a faulty record of one line from Hon. Philip<sup>s</sup> Sherman to his grandson, William<sup>s</sup> (Eber<sup>s</sup>, Philip<sup>s</sup>). It states that William<sup>s</sup>'s son, Jacob<sup>s</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1783, in N. Kingstown, R. I., married an Elizabeth Williams and had a family of eleven children, of whom one was a son, Jacob, who married and became the father of Rev. Nathan Drury Sherman of Whitingham, Vt.

This is absolutely wrong. Jacob<sup>s</sup> (William<sup>s</sup>,<sup>s</sup> Eber<sup>s</sup>, Philip<sup>s</sup>), born, Nov. 20, 1783, in N. Kingstown, R. I., married, Dec. 30, 1783, Susanna Blissell, of N.

Kingstown. They went to Scituate in 1766, and thence to Pownal, Vt., in 1779. I have Susanna (Bissell) Sherman's *own* record of her marriage and of her children and their marriages. They were never of Savoy, Mass., where the Rev. Nathan's father is said to have lived, and they had no son Jacob.

Just what sort of editorial supervision the four volumes of this work enjoyed, it is difficult to imagine. Editors cannot, of course, be expected to be familiar with all the genealogical matter that comes before them; but it is to be expected of them that they should know something of the abilities of their contributors.

FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN.

158 West 105th Street, New York City.

WOODS, A CORRECTION.—In "Genealogical and Personal Memoirs Relating to the Families of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts," 4 vols., New York, Lewis Historical Publishing Company, 1906, there is a remarkable pedigree, pages 2114-15, of the Woods family. The line of Benjamin Woods of Unity, Me., who was born there 24 Jan. 1828, is given as follows: Samuel,<sup>1</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Joseph<sup>5</sup>.

Of Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> born at Groton, Mass., 4 June 1715, it is stated that he "probably was among the first of the Woods colony that went into the province of New Hampshire, although the year of his emigration and the place of his settlement in that region is not known"; but inasmuch as he never lived beyond the confines of Groton and its West Parish (Pepperell), and died at Pepperell (see REGISTER, *ante*, p. 39), the statement is extraordinary. As for Jonathan's son Joseph,<sup>4</sup> he died young, in 1751, as records show, and therefore was not "mentioned as one of the early settlers of Mason, New Hampshire, where during the period of his residence he appears to have been a person of considerable importance" and "eventually went into the adjoining province of Maine," and he did not marry "Mary Waugh," as related in the pedigree.

The Joseph Woods who married Mary Waugh (see REGISTER, *ante*, p. 148) was born at Pepperell 3 Jan. 1754, son of Moses<sup>3</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>), and he never moved from Mason, N. H., dying there 11 May 1830, aged 76 (see Hist. of Mason, p. 186).

The Joseph<sup>5</sup> of the pedigree, who "is believed to have been born in Standish, Maine," was not son of Joseph and Mary (Waugh) because their son Joseph was born in Mason, N. H., 27 Oct. 1782, and there married, 6 June 1804, Nancy Dittson.

The father of Benjamin<sup>6</sup> of Unity, Me., was born 22 Sept. 1778, and died 18 Jan. 1872, according to information obtained from his grandson, and I am unable to place him in the Groton family of Woods.

Boston, Mass.

HENRY E. WOODS.

LIBERTY TREE AND THE GREAT ELM.—Referring to the Great Elm, which formerly stood on Boston Common, the following statement is made on p. 141 of the REGISTER for April, 1910: "The tree was used by the Sons of Liberty as a meeting place, and from this it doubtless took its name of Liberty Tree." Is not this statement somewhat ambiguous, and calculated to give the impression that the Great Elm and the Liberty Tree were one and the same? We in Boston of course know that such was not the case, but those at a distance might easily be led astray. The famous Liberty Tree was not on the Common at all, but stood on the east side of Orange (now Washington) Street, just south of Essex Street and directly opposite Frog Lane (now Boylston Street). A representation of the tree, with an inscription, is placed on the outside of the building numbered 630 Washington Street.

I am informed that the statement on p. 141 was based on the following passage in Shurtleff's "Topographical and Historical Description of Boston" (1871):

"Upon its largest limb, now gone, it has been supposed that some of the early executions in the colony took place, and it is certain that during the revolutionary struggles of America this tree [i. e. the Great Elm] was one of the places of constant resort of the Sons of Liberty, who frequently caused it to be illuminated with lanterns on evenings of rejoicing and on festal occasions. It also served the purpose of exhibitions of popular feeling and indignation, for many has been the tory who has been hung in effigy from its branches. Perhaps on this account it acquired the name 'Liberty Tree,' which it bore in 1784 (the tree originally bearing the name having been taken down)" (p. 334).

Presumably Shurtleff refers to the map of Boston published in the *Boston Magazine* for October, 1784. It is worth while to trace the genesis of that map. Shurtleff says that "it is styled 'A New and Accurate Plan of the Town of Boston in New England,' and, like the London Magazine map, and Jeffery's maps, gives to the Great Elm on the Common the name of 'Liberty Tree'" (p. 96). Shurtleff further says:

"In the London Magazine for April, 1774, is published, engraved by J. Lodge, 'A Chart of the Coast of New England, from Beverly to Scituate Harbor, including the Ports of Boston and Salem,' the plate measuring 10 by 7½ inches. A neatly engraved 'Plan of the Town of Boston' occupies one corner of the plate. . . . On the twenty-ninth of November, 1774, Thomas Jefferys, 'Geographer to his Royal Highness the Prince of Wales,' published according to Act 'A Map of the most Inhabited part of New England, containing the Provinces of Massachusetts Bay and New Hampshire, with the Colonies of Connecticut and Rhode Island. Divided into Counties and Townships. The whole composed from actual surveys, and its situation adjusted by astronomical observations.' This contains in one corner the London Magazine Map enlarged. . . . The same plan was copied for 'The American Atlas' by Mr. Thomas Jefferys, Geographer to the King, and printed and sold in London by R. Sayer and J. Bennett, in 1778" (pp. 93, 94).

It thus appears that the map in the *Boston Magazine* for October, 1784, can be traced back directly to the map in the *London Magazine* for April, 1774 (xliii, 165). A map made in England is obviously not authoritative on the point under discussion.

It is extremely surprising, it may be remarked in conclusion, that Shurtleff, though careful to state that in 1784 the Liberty Tree had "been taken down," apparently mentions the Liberty Tree only in connection with the Great Elm on the Common, and nowhere indicates the precise spot where the Liberty Tree stood.

ALBERT MATTHEWS.

*Boston, Mass.*

MESSANGER.—Extracts from an old account book belonging to the Messenger family, and now in the hands of Edgar Messenger of Jamestown, N. Y.

The first entry in this account book appears to be June 9, 1761, and is as follows: "Sheffield, June 9, 1761. Samuel Messenger, Dr. To a part of a kettle and a pair of cards and buckets, 0: 12: 2." It appears from this book that the family lived in Sheffield during 1761, and there is an account dated "Egerimont," February 8, 1762. Several memoranda are dated Great Barrington in 1763.

The book appears to have been owned by Daniel Messenger, who had accounts with Samuel Messenger in July, 1763; with Andrew Messenger in 1771, and with Roderick Messenger in 1763 and 1771, and appears to have settled with him at "Burlinton," Mar. 28, 1779. There is also an account with Roderick Messenger, dated "Ruport," August 21, 1776, where they both signed a settlement. Also an account dated "Lenix," Mar. 17, 1777, and another dated Lenox ye 14, 1779—evidently meant to be May 14, judging from other accounts on the same page. He appears to have been in Lenox in 1783, '84, '89, and there is a settlement with Lemuel Collins.

I find some accounts in this book dated Pompey, January and February, 1803, and it is presumed that this is Pompey, N. Y., as the family afterwards lived in Onondaga County, N. Y. Mention is made of these dates and places, as possibly they may be of some assistance to those who have been looking up the history of the Messenger family.

The following are records which I find in this book:

Daniel Messenger and Dorcas Bronson married October ye 21 AD 1762.

Peter Messenger was born October ye 31 AD 1763.

Leady Messenger was born March ye 17 AD 1765.

Eliza Messenger was born December ye 27 AD 1766.

Daniel Messenger was born October ye 24 AD and died ye 4 of November 1768.

Having another born January ye 24 A D 1769 and called his name Daniel.

Hannah was born November ye 14 A D 1771.

Martin was born October ye 23 A D 1773.

Dorcas was born October 21 A D 1775.

Dora (?) was born September ye A D 1777 (?)

Anoxie died ye 12 of June A D 1778

Cloe was born ye 23 of December A D 1778.

Stephen Messenger and Clarissa Downer was married Feb. 26th, 1809.

Lois Ann, born July 30th, 1811.

Elvira born October 27, 1812.

Laury born Octo 2nd, 1814.

George D. born Augt. 19th, 1816.

Eveline born August 17th, 1818.

Sarah Doud was born the 12 of October 1774.

Marah Doud was born the 17 of January 1777.

Rebecca born November 14, 1784.

Stephen was born 30 of October 1786.

Lucy was born 28 of August 1790.

I also note the following:

Aug. 5. 1784. Then Daniel went to live with Elijah Gates.

May 5, 1785. Then Daniel began with Elijah Gates for 6 months more at 18s per month.

There was also an account with Cyrus Messenger, dated February 16, 1809. From the nature of the accounts Daniel Messenger appears to have been a farmer, and the account book has a great many names of people that he had accounts with in the different places where he lived.

Kansas City, Mo.

J. B. WHITE.

VALLOTTON.—In presenting to the Society the manuscript of which the following is a copy, Dr. Samuel A. Green of Boston writes: "This manuscript was found in a lot of old junk in Boston, and given to me some months ago. It contains genealogical facts of considerable interest and value, and should be preserved. They relate to a family in Savannah, as I infer; and in the paper are several references to the Rev. John J. Zubly, before he came to this country from Switzerland. . . . Perhaps the original record, of which this is in part a translation, may be found in Switzerland."

The birth days and Baptizelng of the children of Jeremiah Oliver Vallotton & Elizabeth Landry his wife.

First Born, David Moses, July 6th, 1745. Thursday at 3 O Clock in the Morning the Moon 18 days old, and Babtiz'd Sept. 15th. Following Gossips David Truan and M<sup>rs</sup> Terrian by the Reverend M<sup>r</sup> John Jeholkam Zubly.

The Second Being a daughter was Born on Tuesday June the 8th. 1747. Between 3 & 4 o'clock. In the Afternoon Babtiz'd 11th. September by M<sup>r</sup>. Zouberbehler. Gossips David Sablet & Rose Cook her Name is Rose Elizabeth R. C. Wife of Tho<sup>s</sup> Cook.

Third, Jeremiah Born on Monday Sept. 11th 1749. Moon 11 Days old was Babtiz'd. 22d May 1750 by M<sup>r</sup> Chiffle at his house Gossips, John Peter Generlat & Teresa De Jean, daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup> De Jean.

Fourth, The Fourth was Born on Wednesday The 8th day of Aug<sup>t</sup> 1753 the 10th. day of the Moon Between Ten & 11 O Clock at Night Babtiz'd Jan<sup>y</sup> 3d 1754 Gossips Jeansack & M<sup>rs</sup> Coffee. Minister M<sup>r</sup> Zouberbehler his Name is James.

Fifth, the Fifth a daughter Margaret was Born Aug<sup>t</sup>. 31. 1756 at 5 O Clock in the Morning 6th Day of the Moon. Gossips Anthony Paget & his wife Margaret Paget. died, Sept. 10th the Same Year. Sixth, Namd Mary. was Born Oct<sup>r</sup>. 15th 1758 the 14th day of the Moon. baptizd 29th, by R<sup>d</sup>. M<sup>r</sup>. Zubly at my house. The Seventh was Born Aug<sup>t</sup>. 21 1762 at 3 O Clock in the Morning the Third day of the Moon babtiz'd by M<sup>r</sup> Zouberbehler Gossips Peter Grinare his name is Francis.

The above a True Copy From the Original in the French Translated by

David M. Vallotton

Copy from

Mal [illegible]

David M. Vallotton & M. Du Bois was Married the 30th day of March 1767 by the Rev<sup>d</sup> J. J. Zubly & have had the following children.

[176]9 Had a still born daughter 15th Dec<sup>r</sup>.

[17]71 Had a son born June 9th Babtiz'd by the Rev<sup>d</sup> J. J. Zubly nam'd Moses

1773 Had a son born Sept<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> Babtiz'd by the Rev<sup>d</sup> J. J. Zubly. call'd Will<sup>m</sup> d<sup>i</sup>d the 11<sup>th</sup> October hav<sup>e</sup> liv'd 18 days

[177]4 Had a daughter born Nov<sup>r</sup> 24th Babtiz'd by the Rev<sup>d</sup> J. J. Zubly her name's Mary

[17]76 Had a son born July 18th Babtiz'd by the Rev<sup>d</sup> J. J. Zubly nam'd. Jere<sup>h</sup>. Oliver

[1]779 Had a daughter born Feb<sup>y</sup> 14th Babtiz'd by the Rev<sup>d</sup> J. J. Zubly  
nam'd Damarus Elizabeth

[17]81 Had a son born the 1st Sept<sup>r</sup>. the 12 day of the moon's age about a  
quarter after 12 O Clock y<sup>e</sup> morning Babtiz'd by the Rev<sup>d</sup> Will<sup>m</sup>  
Brown nam'd Paul Jon<sup>a</sup>.

[Illegible from water stain]

[ ] O Clock in [ ] moons age

21 days babtiz'd 12 day of March by the Rev<sup>d</sup> J. Holmes nam'd Benj<sup>a</sup>

1786 Had a daughter born about 2 O Clock past midday Babtiz'd by Dav<sup>d</sup>

[ ]ontaguts, J. P. of the town of [Sav]annah the 11th day of June  
died 13 day & interr'd 14th day [na]m'd Jeremiah the Omnipotent's  
will be done & Immaculate Jesus'

John Glass and Mary Vallotton Was Married 1791 June 26th & Have had the  
following Children

1st Born. Mary Glass, a Daughter 1792 June 18th, babtiz'd by Rev<sup>d</sup>  
B. Lindsey

2<sup>d</sup> Born. a Son Named John. July 29th 1794. babtized by the Reverend  
McCall

M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Vallotton died 20th April 1804.

Virtue and truth will ne'er expire

For God will tune the living lyre

CUTTER.—Supplementary to the "Cutter Family of New England," Boston,  
1871, p. 254.

1. CRANSTON<sup>a</sup> CUTTER (*Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>2</sup> *Richard*<sup>1</sup>),  
born at Menotomy (now Arlington), Mass., 29 Oct. 1785, died at Boston in the  
fall of 1826. He married Ann Hinkling of Halifax, Nova Scotia, who died about  
Dec. 1831. She was an Episcopalian, and a member of the Bedford Street  
Chapel. Cranston Cutter was a chairmaker.

Children:

i. ADELIN<sup>e</sup>,<sup>7</sup> b. at Halifax, N. S., 1814; d. at Boston in 1843; m. SAM-  
UEL AVERILL, a shipjoiner. Children: 1. *Samuel*, scalded to  
death, aged 6. 2. *Matilda*, d. aged 3. 3. *Ann*, lived in Boston.

ii. OLIVIA MARY, b. at Halifax, N. S., 11 June 1816; d. at Beverly,  
Mass., 21 July 1858, where she had moved in 1849; m. JONAS REED  
of Newton, Mass., a blacksmith and farmer. Child: *Katie F.*,  
b. 12 May 1846; d. at Cambridge, Mass., Oct. 1865, of consump-  
tion, at the house of her aunt, Mrs. Murdock.

iii. ANDREW, b. at Boston abt. 1818; whaler; went on a three years'  
cruise, when aged eleven years, and was not directly heard from  
after he was eighteen years old.

iv. MATILDA AUGUSTA, b. 1820; d. in London, Eng., Sept. 1854; m. SHEL-  
DON EDGAR HUBBARD. They went from Boston to New York  
about 1842, and he was captain and part owner of some of the  
New York, London, and Liverpool liners, and in the employ of  
Grinnell, Minturn & Co., for many years. Children: Two sons,  
who d. when they were five or six years old, and two daus., the  
youngest of whom, *Minnie*, survived.

v. PHEBE ANN, b. 1822; d. unm. at Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 1849, of  
consumption, at Daniel Draper's.

2. vi. SAMUEL, b. at Boston 1 Oct. 1824.

2. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> CUTTER (*Cranston*,<sup>6</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>2</sup> *Richard*<sup>1</sup>),  
born at Boston 1 Oct. 1824, married at Beverly (intention dated  
15 Jan. 1848) REBECCA OBER STANDLEY, born 13 July 1828, daughter of Sands  
and Rebecca (Thissel) of Beverly.

Samuel, being the youngest of six children, was left when seven years of age  
without father or mother, and was sent by his elder sisters to the Boston  
Asylum, and went thence to the Thompson's Island Farm School, Boston Harbor,  
where he remained until 16 March, 1839, when he was bound out as an appren-  
tice to Paul Hall, shoemaker, of Wenham. At the age of nineteen and a half  
he attempted to buy out his time for \$100, and was assisted in doing so by  
Deacon Moses Grant of Boston. In 1840 he went to Beverly. For two years  
he went fishing on the Banks. In 1856 he resided in Westborough, being em-

played at the State Reform School. In 1859 he resided at Hampton Falls, N. H. In 1860 he was again in Beverly, and served also from 11 Aug. 1862 to 7 Aug. 1863 (9 months troops), in Company E, 8th Mass. Regiment. His health failed owing to exposure in the war, and for a number of years he was able to do light work only.

Children:

- i. MATILDA ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. at Beverly 5 Jan. 1849; m. JOHN E. FOSTER of Beverly. Children: 1. *Clarence*, d. young. 2. *Clinton S.*, b. 8 Sept. 1872.
- ii. MARY EMELINE, b. 18 May 1852; d. at Westborough 11 July 1858.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 20 Aug. 1856; shoemaker, resides at Beverly.

Woburn, Mass.

WILLIAM R. CUTTER.

TWO SETH CHAPINS.—Up to the present time it has been accepted as a fact that there was but one Lieut. Seth Chapin in the American army during the Revolution, and that he was of Mendon<sup>1</sup>. My investigations show conclusively that there were two Lieut. Seth Chapins, one of Mendon, and one of Newport.

The following two items prove the existence of a Lieut. Seth Chapin of Newport:

(1) "Sheth Chapin, 28 years old, Enlisted 12 May 1775, born at Newport, R. I. Blacksmith. Capt. Topham's Co., Col. Churches Regt." (REGISTER, vol. 55, p. 82).

(2) "Seth Chapin, appointed July 19, 1777, Lieutenant, of Newport, Newport Co., family resides at Tiverton, Newport Co." Dated 1 Aug. 1779, Bristol (R. I. Rolls, vol. 5, p. 19).

The fact that he was of Newport (which word occurs so often that it can not have been other than intentional), that he had a family living at Tiverton, and that he was a blacksmith, entirely destroys the theory of his identity with the Lieut. Seth of Mendon, who at this time was of Mendon, with a family living there, and who was a yeoman and not a blacksmith. The separate existence of Seth of Newport is further brought out by a suit in the Washington County (R. I.) Court, in 1773 (H., p. 425).

That this Lieut. Seth Chapin of Newport, who was "appointed July 19 1777," was the Lieut. Seth Chapin of Col. Sherborn's regiment, the following clearly shows:

"Seth Chapin, 1st Lieut in 3rd Co., Capt. James Webb, Col. Henry Sherborn's Regt. from 1 June to 31 July 1778. Appointed 19 July 1777." Dated White Plains July 21 (R. I. Rolls, vol. 4, p. 114, also pp. 99, 119-120).

Furthermore it is much more likely that Seth of Newport should be lieutenant in Sherborn's Rhode Island Regiment, than that Seth of Mendon, Mass., should be an officer in it.

Now it follows that it was Lieut. Chapin of Newport, who captured the English brig in Narragansett Bay in December of 1778, for the only authority we have for this, the *Providence Gazette* of Dec. 19, 1778, states that it was Lieut. Chapin of Col. Sherborn's regiment. Several other things point to its being Seth of Newport. In the first place there is no tradition in the family of Seth of Mendon that he performed such a feat, and tradition seizes upon less remarkable events to perpetuate where the excuse exists. Secondly, we know that Seth of Newport was in the army at the time (R. I. Rolls, vol. 4, pp. 98, 103, 116; and Pension Office, Washington), while we do not know that Seth of Mendon was then serving. Thirdly, as the scene of the capture was near Newport, where he doubtless knew his ground, it is more likely to have been Seth of Newport who was concerned, and not Seth of Mendon, who lived inland.

The next question that confronts us is, which Seth was spy in Rhode Island in 1778-9. Crowell's "Spirit of '76," p. 181, states that it was Lieut. Chapin of Col. Sherborn's regiment. This seems the most probable, as it did in the preceding case, and for the same reasons, namely that the spy service was carried on near Newport where Seth of Newport had a chance to know the lay of the land; that it required a knowledge of boating, and that Seth of Newport probably was more proficient in this respect than the Mendon lieutenant; that we

<sup>1</sup> See Field's "Esek Hopkins," p. 208. This also contains a picture of Lieut. Seth Chapin of Mendon, not Lieut. Seth Chapin of the *Providence*, as is stated under the picture.

know that Seth of Newport was serving apparently continuously in the army during the spy service period of 1778-9 (R. I. Rolls, vol. 4, pp. 98, 108, 116, etc.), and that he was *paid* for being absent from his regiment in July, August and November, 1779 (R. I. Archives, Council of War, pp. 23, 30), while we have good reason to believe that Seth of Mendon was not continually in service (Mass. Rolls, vol. 26, p. 130; 28, p. 54). Besides, a Mr. Barker of Newport assisted the spy Chapin in his work, and if the spy was the Newport man he would doubtless have been acquainted with Barker before the war—a point which would have tended to induce the American general to pick him out rather than a stranger from Massachusetts.

On the other hand we have the statement of the son of Lieut. Seth Chapin of Mendon that his father was a spy in Rhode Island in 1778-9, when in 1840 this son applied to the United States Government for the pension due to his deceased father. The pension was not granted, because the other services were not of sufficient duration, and there were "no particulars" given concerning the spy service (Letter from Pension Office). Certainly the son would have given some "particulars" if he had known them, since by so doing he might have obtained the pension—the more as he paid his brothers and sisters quit claims amounting to \$25.00 for their share of their father's pension. The question now arises how he came to have the idea that his father was a spy, if his father had not really been one. This, however, can easily be explained by the fact that in 1833, several years before he made his application, evidence had been submitted to the Pension Office from Providence (where the son of Seth Chapin of Mendon was then living) showing incidentally that a Lieut. Chapin had been a spy in Rhode Island in 1778. It is more than probable that Seth Chapin's son heard of this and, knowing that his father served in Rhode Island in August 1778 (Mass. Rolls, vol. 26, p. 130), drew the conclusion, quite naturally, that the spy must have been his father. This would explain why he could give "no particulars" of the spy service. That in the pension claim Seth of Mendon is not mentioned as being of Col. Sherborn's regiment adds weight to this hypothesis. Furthermore there is no tradition among the other branches of the family that Seth of Mendon served as a spy. A tradition, of course, proves nothing, but the absence of a tradition is, circumstantially, good negative evidence for supposing that a remarkable occurrence did not happen; for the unusual is generally magnified and but rarely ignored.

If we should admit for the moment that Lieut. Seth of Mendon was the spy we would be confronted with the fact that during the winter of 1778-9 there were two 1st Lieut. Seth Chapins acting as spies in command of a small boat and a half-dozen men cruising on the Sakonnet River. The possibility of this, considering the danger due to the season of the year and the condition of the war, is too slight to be considered, so that Seth of Newport must be accepted both as the hero of the brig and as the spy.

Having proved that Lieut. Seth of Newport was accustomed to boats, it certainly seems more probable that he, a Rhode Islander too, would be commissioned lieutenant on board the ship *Providence* in 1776. At that time Seth of Newport was apparently not serving in the army, so that he would have been free to serve in the marines, while on the other hand we know that Seth of Mendon was then in the army (Mass. Rolls, vol. 43, p. 222; vol. 28, pp. 25, 119; R. I. Ser., vol. 1, p. 135). Furthermore the signature of Seth of Mendon differs materially from that of Seth of the *Providence*, while there is no tradition in the family that Seth of Mendon ever served on shipboard.

In 1780 a Seth Chapin was commissioned captain in Rhode Island. (R. I. Col. Rec., pr. vol. 9, p. 197). This was doubtless Seth of Newport, who as a Rhode Islander and a spy was certainly in line for advancement in Rhode Island. Lieut. Seth Chapin of Mendon was habitually so called throughout his life, which seems to show that it was not he who was commissioned captain.

We have in general outlined the military service of Seth of Newport, and as Seth of Mendon has many descendants<sup>1</sup> we subjoin a brief sketch of his military career.

He first enlisted as a corporal in Capt. John Albee's (1st) company of volunteers, which marched from Mendon to Roxbury on the Lexington alarm, 19 April 1775, serving 9 days (Mass. Arch, vol. 2, p. 181); as 2d lieutenant in Capt. Sam. Craggins' (1st) company, Col. Ezra Woods's (Worcester Co.) regiment,

<sup>1</sup> See ms. genealogy of his descendants in the possession of this Society.



being commissioned July 9, 1776 (Mass. Arch., vol. 28, pp. 25, 119; vol. 48, p. 232). This company served under General Sullivan at the battle of Long Island, 27 Aug. 1776, and Seth Chapin was also paymaster (*ex inform.* D. E. Fisk).

He was advanced to the office of 1st lieutenant and, enlisting Dec. 8, 1776, served in Rhode Island till January 21, 1777 (Mass. Arch., R. 1. Ser., vol. 1, p. 135). It was probably at this time that he was quartered in University Hall, Brown University. He was in service 15 May 1778 (Rev. Res., vol. 202, p. 196), and again in July 1778, when he joined Gen. Sullivan's expedition against Newport (Mass. Arch., vol. 26, p. 130; and Pension Office, Washington). He served twice in 1779, once in August (Mass. Arch., vol. 28, p. 54), and once in September. His last service was in Rhode Island on the alarm of July 27, 1780, when he served 16 days (Mass. Rolls, vol. 1, pp. 2, 30).

H. M. CHAPIN.

84 Keene Street, Providence, R. I.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

ENGLISH SURNAMES.—Mr. Charles A. Berneau, Walton-on-Thames, England, announces the contemplated publication of "References to English Surnames in 1601," by F. K. and S. Hitching. This volume is an index giving about 19,650 references to surnames contained in the printed registers of 778 English parishes during the first years of the 17th century. For particulars address the publisher.

#### BOOK NOTICES\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

*The family of Best in America, of Holland descent, with copious biographical notes, 1700-1901*, by CHARLES BEST BENSON. [New York, The Knickerbocker Press, 1909.] 8° pp. 189, illus.

Jacob Best was a volunteer from Annesburg, now Germantown, N. Y., for the expedition against Canada in 1711. This record of his descendants is brought down to the twentieth century, and adds to the list of genealogies of families of Dutch descent one that will be of interest and value to many genealogists. The work is clearly printed and well indexed.

*A genealogy of the descendants of Thomas Carter of Reading and Weston, Mass. and Hebron and Warren, Conn., also some account of the descendants of his brothers Eleazer, Daniel, Ebenezer, and Ezra, sons of Thomas<sup>2</sup> Carter and grandsons of Rev. Thomas Carter, first minister of Woburn, Mass.*, compiled by HOWARD WILLISTON CARTER. Norfolk, Conn., published by the author, 1909. 8° pp. 341, illus. Price \$5.00. Address the author, Norfolk, Conn.

The title-page gives a careful description of the contents of this large and useful genealogy, which is arranged on the REGISTER plan and also indexed. It will be very helpful in tracing this numerous family, although the author's regret is shared that a complete record of all the descendants of the Rev. Thomas Carter, first minister of Woburn, could not have been included in this work. (In 1887 was published a genealogy of two of the sons of Samuel, oldest son of the Rev. Thomas.) This volume is well illustrated, and the appendices contain some interesting facsimiles. It is the result of years of effort in collecting the data of the family, and proves to be a welcome publication.

*The descendants of Elisha Cole who came from Cape Cod to what is now Putnam County, New York, about 1745*, compiled by JOSEPH O. CURTIS. New York, Tobias Wright, 1909. 8° pp. 237, illus.

From Daniel Cole of Yarmouth, Mass., in 1643, the line is carried down through William and Elisha to Elisha who was born in 1719 and settled in

\* All the unsigned reviews are written by Miss ALICE LUORETIA WESTGATE of Boston.

Dutchess, now Putnam, County, N. Y. His wife was Hannah Smalley, and the record of their descendants is here brought down to date. The arrangement is fairly simple, and there is an index. It will be a helpful genealogy for those interested in New York families. There is a brief account of the colonial families into which the early Coles married, e.g. Brewster, Prince, Freeman, Hopkins, Denison, and Leete.

*The Conkling-Prosch Family, with some reference to the Dotter, Roe, Reynolds, Brooks, Mapes, Elder, McCarver, and other connections*, by THOMAS W. PROSCH. Seattle [Wash.], Press of the General Lithographing and Printing Company, 1909. 8° pp. 141, illus.

Ananias Conkling and his brother John were interested in the glass works in Salem, Mass., as early as 1638. A son of Ananias is supposed to be the John Conkling who led the family west into the state of New York. The line is brought down to Susan Conkling, who married, in 1846, Charles Prosch, whose father William, of Hanoverian parentage, was born in Europe in 1786. William Prosch had married Christiana Dotter of Thuringen, and these two young Germans came to America in 1811. Charles Prosch was a painter by trade. He became one of the pioneer settlers of the Pacific coast, and the interesting details of his experiences during the early days form the most valuable feature of this narrative, which contains an unusual amount of information besides the genealogy of the family.

*A genealogical history of the Dupuy family* by CHARLES MEDTITH DUPUY, late of New York City, with additions by his son, HERBERT DUPUY. Philadelphia, printed for private circulation by J. B. Lippincott Company, 1910. 4° pp. 165, illus. charts.

This Huguenot family is claimed anciently to have been of Italian origin—Del Poggio of Lucca. The American record begins with Dr. John Dupuy, who settled in New York in 1715, having lived previously in the island of Jamaica. He became a well-known physician and was a member of Trinity Church. The fully-written history of his descendants makes a large, handsome volume, clearly printed on excellent paper, with frequent illustrations, including portraits, silhouettes, facsimiles of deeds, maps, and several pedigree charts. The families of Haskins, Richards, Evans, Richardson, Loockermans, Hostetter, and Rickey receive considerable attention, and among other matters contained in the appendixes there is reprinted an excellent address on "St. Bartholomew's Day" by Charles M. Dupuy, vice-president from Pennsylvania of the Huguenot Society of America.

*Universal International Genealogy and of the ancient Fernald Families with chronology from creation found in the discovered lost rolls, primitive Bible, squares Hebrew, Egyptian and other languages*, by CHARLES AUGUSTUS FERNALD. M.D. 2° pp. 432, illus. Price \$5.00, \$10.00, and \$15.00, according to binding. Apply to the author, 1483 Washington Street, Boston, Mass.

It is impossible in a brief notice to give an adequate description of this remarkable collection of universal information, which the author states was gleaned from a study of thirty-four languages, ancient and modern coins, monuments, mounds, Moabite genealogy stone, and other sources, and which traces the Fernald family back to Adam and Eve who, the author tells us, were created December 6 and 7, 4376 B.C. William Shakespeare's familiar autograph appears as the non-de-plume of Samuel Washington, who he really was, and George Washington's portrait and signature are often given. In George Washington's name the author finds the words Fernel and Fernal, which he says the signature itself shows. Readers are sure to find similar unexpected and diverting statements throughout this unique work.

*The Frost genealogy*, by ALFRED A. DOANE. [Reprinted from the Yarmouth Herald, February 1910.] 8° pp. 8.

This is a record of some of the descendants of John and Jeremiah Frost, sons of James and Margaret (Goodwin) Frost of Kittery, Maine, who went from Kittery to Argyle, N. S., in 1761.

*The Gimm Family history and genealogy*, by MRS. RALPH E. JOHNSON. Lincoln, Neb., published by Gillespie and Phillips [1909]. 8° pp. 45, illus.

If others, who are descendants of German stock of comparatively recent American adoption, would make as determined and persistent an effort as the author of this book shows to establish authentically the connection with the family in the Fatherland, and get accurate records from parish registers in doing so, they would be producing a work whose value and usefulness would be constantly increasing. Johann Christoph Voigt and his wife Johanna Elisabeth (Gimm) were both in America in 1848. One of their grand-daughters, Augusta Virginia (Voigt) Johnson, has succeeded in tracing the Gimm line back several generations in Germany, and is at work on the Voigt family. The book is artistically bound in limp green leather. It is to be hoped that Mrs. Johnson will continue to bring out the records of various branches of her family.

*Genealogy of the descendants of Thomas Gleason of Watertown, Mass., 1607-1909*, published by JOHN BARBER WHITE, edited by LILLIAN MAY WILSON. Haverhill, Mass., press of the Nichols Print, 1909. 8° pp. 672, illus. Price \$7.50. Apply to Mrs. J. B. White, 518 Wisconsin Avenue, Madison, Wis.

More than five thousand descendants of Thomas Gleason are recorded in this large volume, which includes the immense genealogical collections made by the late Daniel A. Gleason of Boston, the late Joseph Meade Gleason of Cincinnati, and Albert H. Gleason of Chicago. The arrangement of the material is simple, and it is well indexed. Many extracts from wills and deeds are given in the biographical sketches, which are scholarly and concise presentations of facts. The first part of the book contains the report by J. Henry Lea of the research made by him in England. The edition is limited to two hundred and fifty copies.

*A family history*. [Hyder and Delaplaine.] Taneytown, Md., The Carroll Record Print, 1909. 8° pp. 44.

John Hyder of Uniontown, Carroll County, Md., was born in 1787, the son of John William Hyder who came from Anspach, Franconia, Germany. Catharine Delaplaine, the wife of John Hyder, was born in 1788. This reminiscent sketch consists chiefly of anecdotes concerning the children and their acquaintances. The accomplishments, costumes, and customs of the early part of the nineteenth century are depicted with a quaint, intimate, and unerring touch that makes the sketch a delightful picture of the period. A considerable amount of genealogical data is scattered through the pamphlet which, however, is not indexed.

*The Kendalls of Austrey, Twycross and Smithsby*. [Entered at Stationers' Hall, London.] 4° pp. 64, illus. Price 3 guineas. Apply to the publishers, W. P. Griffith and Sons, Limited, Old Bailey, London, E. C.

The data gathered by Henry John Broughton Kendall is here printed by him especially that the immediate family may have the benefit of his years of research. This family settled on the borders of Leicestershire, Warwickshire, and Derbyshire, and the connection is also shown with the branches of the family in Westmoreland and Hertfordshire. All the statements made are supported by documentary evidence, and the book is consequently reliable and valuable.

*Lindsay Family Association of America, annual report for 1909*, edited by Mrs. MARGARET LINDSAY ATKINSON. 8° pp. 105-140.

The results of research made both in America and England are contained in this report, which gives the usual official lists.

*A study of the origin and signification of the surname McAleer, and a contribution to a McAleer Genealogy*, compiled by GEORGE MCALEER, M.D. Worcester, Mass., published by the author, 1909. 8° pp. 103, port., chart.

Several articles from Irish journals, and letters from Irishmen on the original form of the name McAleer, are here reprinted by the author after a study of the changed conditions of Ireland. The genealogy is concerned with the descendants of Lawrence, son of Hugh McAleer and Catharine (Keenan), who emigrated to Canada in 1831. A chart published with the book will be found helpful.

*Moffat genealogies: descent from Rev. John Moffat of Ulster County, New York*, by BURNHAM MOFFAT. Privately printed [Press of L. Middleditch Co., New York], 1909. 8° pp. 158, map.

Beginning with some description of the early divisions of Ulster and Orange counties, N. Y., and following with a brief account of the early Moffats, this nar-

rative soon reaches the history of Rev. John Moffat. A "Genealogical Table" of his descendants fills sixty pages at the end of the book, which also contains copious biographical sketches of some of the interesting members of the family. The book is attractive in appearance and has been printed, the author states, that others may have the benefit of the information he has collected concerning Rev. John Moffat and his branch of the family. His example is worthy of being followed.

*Eighteenth annual report of the Reynolds Family Association, held at Morris Cove, New Haven, Conn., 19 August 1909.* Middletown, Conn., Press of Pelton and King. 8° pp. 22.

An extract from the record of the Visitation of Warwickshire in 1619, and the necrology of the Association, furnish all the genealogical items in this number, which gives a brief notice of the reunion itself and the usual official lists.

*Memorials of the family of Shelly of Great Yarmouth, their ancestors and descendants*, compiled by JOHN SHELLEY of Plymouth. London [Eng.], printed for private circulation and issued by Phillimore and Co., 124 Chancery Lane, 1909. 4° pp. 47, illus. chart.

A brief account of the Shellys of Ely, with a pedigree chart, precedes the more complete record of the Shellys of Great Yarmouth, who settled in that place before 1651 and doubtless were direct descendants of the Ely branch. Some charming family portraits and a liberal amount of biographical material appear in this volume, which certainly should accomplish the author's mission in issuing it and reviving the family interest.

*Genealogy of the Shumway Family in the United States of America*, compiled by ASAHIEL ADAMS SHUMWAY. New York, Tobias A. Wright, 1909. 8° pp. 478, illus.

Peter Shumway, the son of Peter the emigrant, was born in 1678, and in 1750 presented for a second time a petition to the General Court wherein he recited that he was of Oxford, the son of Peter of Topsfield, and asked for some gratuity for the service rendered by his father during the Narragansett War. Although there is no absolute proof of the fact, the tradition that Peter Shumway was a French Huguenot is undoubtedly true. The genealogy is not grouped by generations, as is usually done in works of this size, but the preface states that the plan is "to run out the line of posterity through the oldest child in each successive family." There is a good index, however. The genealogy is a valuable and useful addition to any library, and of interest to genealogists and thousands of descendants.

*A brief sketch of the ancestry of Alden Spooner, late of Brookline, L. I., with a record of his descendants to August 1909*, compiled by ALDEN S. HULING. Topeka, Kan., 1909. 8° pp. [27], port.

This family of printers was allied with the Greens, a family well known in the printing trade. Alden Spooner was born in 1783 in Westminster, Vt., but moved with his family to Brooklyn in 1811. The record of the descendants, although brief, is brought down to date. There is no index. The book, which is bound in full morocco, seems to be designed especially for the use of the family.

*Taft Family News. Volume I, Number 1. May 1910.* Burlington, Vt., published by Russell W. Taft. 8° pp. 16. Price \$1.00 per year.

A sketch of Robert Taft of Mendon, Mass., was begun in this number, which also contains an unusually bright paragraph on the use of coats-of-arms by Americans. It is to be regretted that a "paster" slip has been added to this first number stating that lack of sufficient support compels its discontinuance.

*Viele. Two hundred and fifty years with a Dutch family of New York*, compiled by KATHLYNE KNICKERBOCKER VIELE. New York, Tobias R. Wright, 1909. 8° pp. 149, illus. Price \$5.00, address the author, 357 Park Avenue, Yonkers, N. Y.

This record of seven generations of a well-known New York family of Dutch stock is issued by Miss Viele primarily to replace the one made by her father,

Gen. Egbert L. Viele, about 1875. In addition to the genealogy, which is well compiled and clearly arranged, there is a monograph on Aernhout Cornelisen Viel, the interpreter, and also sketches of Gen. Viele and his two gifted sons—the late Herman Knickerbocker Viele, and Francis Viele-Griffin, editor of the *Mercure de France* and a French poet of distinction. The volume is a pleasing and valuable addition to Knickerbocker genealogy. The edition is limited.

*Memoir of Philippe Maton Wiltsee and his descendants, with a historical introduction referring to the Wiltsee Nation and its colonies*, by JEROME WILTSEE, SR. [Printed by G. W. Myers, Atchison, Kan., 1908.] 8° pp. 294, illus. Price \$5.00, postage 18 cents. Apply to the author, Falls City, Neb.

The great amount of material in this "genealogical and psychological" memoir makes the ordinary reader, who is unacquainted with the history of the family, regret that the book contains no index. The family is of Dutch descent, and the record is brought down to the present time. The author has shown indomitable energy and perseverance in collecting records of a family so scattered.

*Materials for a history of the Withers Family*, by the Rev. REGINALD F. BIGGS-WITHER, M.A. Winchester [Eng.], Warren and Son, 85 High Street, 1907. 4° pp. 271, illus. Price £1:1:0, net. Apply to the publishers.

Extracts from ancient documents, wills, domestic state papers, historical manuscripts, as well as extensive entries from about twenty parish registers in the county of Hampshire, are contained in the appendices, and are but a slight indication of the valuable material here presented. Many pedigree charts illustrate the connections of different branches of the family, and a long chapter is devoted to a history of the principal estates held by the Withers and Biggs. Facsimiles of ancient papers and family portraits enrich the volume, although the chapter on the Withers of the United States will be the feature that will most attract the attention of the American student to this superior book.

*Abram English Brown, a memorial. Born 21 January 1849, died 20 February 1909*. Privately printed [The Bedford Print Shop, Bedford, Mass.], 1909. 8° pp. 21+ port.

The sketch that appeared in the REGISTER is reprinted here with several memorial addresses on Mr. Brown, together with a bibliography of his works.

*In memoriam Sereno Dwight Nickerson, 1829-1909*. Boston, The most worshipful Grand Lodge of Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, 1909. 4° pp. 20, illus.

This is an appreciation of the character and services of Mr. Nickerson, who was for twenty-seven years Recording Grand Secretary for the Grand Lodge. He was born 16 October 1823, in Boston, the son of Capt. Ebenezer Nickerson, and was graduated from Yale College in 1845 and from the Harvard Law School in 1849. He soon relinquished the practice of law, and entered mercantile life with his father. A portrait of him serves as a frontispiece.

*Dr. Benjamin Gott. A family of doctors*. By HORACE DAVIS. Cambridge, John Wilson and Son, University Press, 1909. 8° pp. 214-219.

This brief account of a physician who had a successful medical career in Marlborough, Mass., about the middle of the eighteenth century, was reprinted from the Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts.

*Fiftieth anniversary of Samuel Abbott Green's membership. Massachusetts Historical Society, 13 January 1910*. Boston, John Wilson and Son, University Press, 1910. 8° pp. 14.

Some of the witticisms and felicitations exchanged at this anniversary are here reprinted from the Proceedings of the Society.

*Third inaugural address of Hon. James Logan, mayor of Worcester, Mass., 3 January 1910*. Worcester, Mass., Belisle Printing and Publishing Co., 1910. 8° pp. 59, port.

A general outline of the work accomplished by the city government during the past year, as well as some suggestions for the future, are to be found in this address.

*The Henry Wadsworth Longfellow Memorial Statue. Exercises at the unveiling 7 May 1909, Washington, D. C.* Printed for the subscribers by the Longfellow National Memorial Association. [Boston, Mass., The Southgate Press, 1909.] 4° pp. 31, illus.

Miss Erica Thorp, a granddaughter of the poet, unveiled the statue after addresses had been made by Rev. Alexander Mackay-Smith, Maj.-Gen. A. W. Greely, Bliss Perry, and Hamilton W. Mabie. A list of the committees and the subscribers is given, and a photographic reproduction of the statue forms the frontispiece.

*Lowell vs. Faxon and Hawkes. A celebrated malpractice suit in Maine.* By JAMES ALFRED SPALDING, M.D. Reprinted from the American Academy of Medicine, Vol. XI. No. 1. February 1910. 8° pp. 28, illus.

The states of Maine and Massachusetts were both roused by this lawsuit for malpractice in the treatment of a dislocation of the hip joint, which was fought stubbornly from 1821 to 1826, and drew into court medical opinions of men who stood highest in the profession. After much patient work the story of the case has finally been discovered, although an attempt to unearth it, made by the Maine Medical Association forty years ago, failed to disclose it.

*The Meade Claim.* by FRANK WARREN HACKETT. Washington [D. C.], R. Beresford, Printer, 1910. 8° pp. 26.

As the sub-title of this pamphlet states, it contains a brief survey of the facts attending the ratification by Spain with the United States of the treaty of 22 February 1819, and of the obligation assumed by the United States to pay the claim of Richard W. Meade against Spain as part consideration of the purchase of the Floridas. The subject is presented in a direct manner, chronologically, and shows a clear understanding of the case. It seems a good thing to have these facts in print.

*An old American publisher [Abraham Shearman Jr.],* by FREDERIC FAIRCHILD SHERMAN. New York, privately printed, 1910. 8° pp. [10], illus.

Born in that part of Dartmouth, Mass., which is now called Fairhaven, this devoted, scholarly member of the New Bedford Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends was at one time the publisher of *The Columbian Courier*, a weekly journal. Ultimately he turned his attention to book-selling and book-making. A list of some of his publications may be found at the end of this pamphlet, of which but twenty-five copies have been made.

*Memotr of Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast,* by CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON. Reprinted from the Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Cambridge, John Wilson and Son, University Press, 1910. 8° pp. 359-363, port.

This sympathetic sketch of the late state librarian is drawn by one who knew him well and had often been associated with him in carrying forward projects that engaged their common interest. Although brief, it shows a true appreciation of Mr. Tillinghast's rare qualities, which made him a unique yet forceful figure among the men of the present day.

*Sir Henry Vane, Jr., Governor of Massachusetts and friend of Roger Williams and Rhode Island,* by HENRY MELVILLE KING. Providence, R. I., Preston and Rounds Company, 1909. 12° pp. 207.

Of all the figures of Puritan times young Sir Henry Vane is generally held to be the most winning, the most gifted, and the most lovable recipient of unreserved admiration. He was one of the gravest and ablest of English statesmen, of unswerving rectitude, and an enthusiastic lover of liberty. Wendell Phillips pronounced him the noblest human being that ever walked the streets of Boston, at the same time not forgetting Franklin, Washington, Garrison, or John Brown. This account of his life will help, perhaps, in attracting the attention of young students to his inspiring character.

*Lives of the bishops of North Carolina from the establishment of the episcopate in that state down to the division of the diocese,* by MARSHALL DELANCEY HAYWOOD. Raleigh, N. C., published by Alfred Williams and Company, 1910. 8° pp. 270, illus. Price \$1.50. Apply to the publisher, Raleigh, N. C.

Following a history of the foundation of the American episcopate, the lives of four bishops of North Carolina are given in the order of their service—John Stark Ravenscroft, Levi Stillman Ives, Thomas Atkinson, and Theodore Benedict Lyman. Portraits of all of them are added to the volume, which has a good index. The record of their labors is largely the same as the story of the growth of the diocese, and will therefore interest all Churchmen.

*The Loyalists of Massachusetts and the other side of the American Revolution*, by JAMES H. STARK. Boston, James H. Stark, 17 Milk Street, 1910. 8° pp. 509, illus.

The spirit in which this work has been projected is well shown in its dedication, which is addressed to the Loyalists of Massachusetts, "whose faithful services and memories are now forgotten by the nation they so well served." The discussion aroused by some of the general statements made here has been abated until their authenticity can be proved. More than two-thirds of the volume is filled with biographical sketches of some of the Loyalists, and the author states that he has yet enough material to fill another volume if he receives sufficient encouragement in the sale of this one. It is probable, however, that the student will continue to refer to Sabine's Biographical Sketches. The illustrations are chiefly portraits, but there are also some interesting views of old houses. The book is indexed, and bound in red cloth.

*History of the east side of Tremont Street [Boston]*. 16° n. p., illus.

This pamphlet contains three views of Tremont Street, Boston, taken in 1859, near the corner of Court Street.

*Report of the State Librarian of Connecticut for the two years ended 30 September 1908*. Hartford [Conn.]. Published by the State, 1909. 8° pp. 54, illus.

A view of the Connecticut State Library and Supreme Court Building, and another of the statue erected to the memory of Theophilus Eaton, first governor of the New Haven Colony, are the illustrations that embellish this report.

*Dorchester Day, celebration of the two hundred and seventy-ninth anniversary of the settlement of Dorchester, 5 June 1909, under the auspices of the Dorchester Historical Society*. City of Boston Printing Department, 1909. 4° pp. 116, illus.

This volume also includes the exercises and addresses which celebrated Dorchester Day the 6 June 1908, and the dedication of a flagstaff at Upham's Corner 19 April 1909. It was printed under an order of the City of Boston dated 4 October 1909, and includes about twenty illustrations.

*Old Home Day. Proceedings of the one hundred and twenty-fifth anniversary of the incorporation of the town of Dover, Mass., 7 July, 1909*. Printed by the Dover Historical and Natural History Society, 1910. 8° pp. 73.

The addresses, original poems, music, official programme of sports, literary exercises, and other features of this celebration are faithfully recorded in this publication, which gives at the end of the pamphlet a bibliography of material relating to Dover.

*Fall River Indian Reservation*, by HUGO A. DUBUQUE. Fall River, Mass., 1907. 4° pp. 100, illus.

In order to make proper provision for the water supply of Fall River certain interests in the Indian Reservation lands were required. In investigating the title various interesting documents came to light. They are here printed, and furnish some material regarding the Indians which has been but little known. Some of the papers from the Massachusetts Archives have never been published before. It is the most valuable monograph on the subject that has appeared, and is presented in a scholarly manner well suited to its dignified character.

*The Old and the New. An occasional magazine devoted to the institutions and history of the town of Hartford, Vt.* No. 3. Hartford, Vt., 1910. 8° pp. 60, illus.

The last number of this magazine appeared in 1901, and the life of the community since that date is reflected in the articles here contained. A paper on the Second Congregational Society, by Kate M. Cone, which was read at the

annual meeting of the church, 7 January 1909, is the most important contribution.

*Descriptive and historical memorials of Heilman Dale, Penn., read before the Lebanon County Historical Society 16 April 1909*, by REV. U. HENRY HEILMAN, A.M. Vol. IV. No. 13. 8° pp. 407-459, illus.

This pamphlet is full of the reminiscences of one who is warmly attached to the country where his German ancestors made their early homes. There is some account of the Heilman families that have settled in this beautiful dale, which increases the records of German settlers.

*Annual report of the president of the Ipswich Historical Society for the year ending 1 December 1909*. [No title-page.] 8° pp. 7.

This is a brief report of the work done by the Society in its different branches during the year.

*Candlewood, an ancient neighborhood of Ipswich, with genealogies of John Brown, William Fellows, Robert Kinsman*, by T. FRANK WATERS. *Proceedings of the annual meeting of the Ipswich Historical Society, 1 December 1908. Publications of the Ipswich Historical Society, XVI.* Salem, Mass., The Salem Press, 1909. 8° pp. 163, illus. maps.

A diagram showing the early division of the locality, sometimes called "Candlewood" and also known as "The South Eighth," precedes the abstracts of title for all the lots on the plan. Reliable information of unusual value is contained in this contribution, which shows exhaustive, painstaking labor. The Kinsman Genealogy (of twenty pages) brings down to the present time those branches of the family that lived in Ipswich, copying the earlier generations from the Kinsman Genealogy of 1876. A record of nine generations of the descendants of William Fellows is contained in the next seventeen pages. A few less than forty pages are filled with an account of the Ipswich descendants of John Brown, many of their homesteads being shown on the Candlewood plan. An exceptionally good index includes the whole pamphlet, which is also noteworthy for an artistic cover of appropriate design.

*A brief history of the Middle Temple*, by C. E. A. BEDWELL. London [Eng.], Butterworth & Co., 11 and 12 Bell Yard, Temple Bar, 1909. 8° pp. 132.

Although the author modestly disclaims any pretense of offering a systematic history of the Inn to his readers, yet there will be found in this small volume a most valuable and interesting account of this venerable foundation. The references to the original authorities for many of the statements are given, and the chapter on the connection between the Middle Temple and Virginia is of special interest to the American student.

*Lynn in the Revolution, compiled from notes gathered by HOWARD KENDALL SANDERSON*. Two volumes. Boston [Mass.], W. B. Clarke Company, 26 and 28 Tremont Street, 1909. 8° pp. 504+25, illus.

The diary of Henry Hallowell, a Revolutionary soldier of Lynn whose services in the Continental Army began at Winter Hill after the Battle of Bunker Hill and ended in 1780, furnished the inspiration for gathering the material which was finally presented in these two well-illustrated useful volumes regarding Lynn and her soldiers in the Revolutionary War. The diary itself is here printed, and is an exceptionally instructive narrative, affording the reader a picture of the times as well as giving a contemporary's chronicle of events. More than three hundred pages are filled with an alphabetical list of sketches of the soldiers from Lynn, which contain much biographical data as well as military services. The illustrations are chiefly portraits and old houses. The book is printed in rather large type on heavy paper, is indexed, and bound in dark blue cloth.

*Origin of the name of Maine*, by ALBERT MATTHEWS. Reprinted from the Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vol. XII. Cambridge [Mass.], John Wilson and Son, University Press, 1910. 8° pp. 366-382.

It is indeed a pleasure to have Mr. Matthews investigate the oft-occurring mistake about the origin of the name of Maine and give the benefit of his research and deductions to other scholars and historians. He proves conclusively



that the word "main," in the sense of mainland, had been in common use among the early explorers along the New England coast long before the appearance in 1623 of the title Province of Maine.

*The oldest paint shops in Massachusetts*, by WILLIAM E. WALL, Somerville, Mass., published by the author [1910]. 8° pp. 74. Price 25 cents.

This paper was read at the nineteenth annual convention of the Society of Master House Painters and Decorators of Massachusetts, held 13 January 1910 in Boston. It divides the subject into two parts, treating first those that have ceased to exist, and secondly those now in operation. The obituary notices of deceased master painters contains some biographical material.

*The first century of the Merrimack Bible Society, its founders, workers, and early friends, with a glance at the wider field. 1810-1910.* By Rev. HORACE C. HOVEY, D.D. Newburyport, Press of the Herald Publishing Co., 1910. 8° pp. 34.

To place the Bible within the reach of the common people and to distribute it to countries that were nearly destitute of a single copy, the first Bible Society was formed in 1804 in London, Eng. In 1810 a Bible Society was formed in Newburyport, and the record of the work done by it in canvassing the city at different times, and the names of its officers past and present, are published in this pamphlet.

*Nantucket Lands and Land Owners*, by HENRY BARNARD WORTH. Nantucket Historical Association, Vol. 2, Bulletin 6. Published by Nantucket Historical Association, 1910. 8° pp. 285-335+24.

Chapters thirteen and fourteen are presented in this issue, the first giving some account of the Indian names of the region, and the second, abstracts of items relating to the estates of deceased persons as found in Book Two in the Registry of Deeds. Both these contributions are exceedingly valuable and useful, and continue the excellent work begun by this Association. This issue also contains the index.

*Dictionary of American-Indian place and proper names in New England*, by R. A. DOUGLAS-LITHGOW, M.D., LL.D. Salem, Mass., The Salem Press Co., 1909. 8° pp. 400, port.

Warm appreciation greets the arrival of this volume, which fills a long-felt want among students, librarians, and others interested in any way in the traces left by the Indians in New England. It is pleasant to note that the learned compiler states in his preface that he has in preparation, as a companion volume, an English-Indian dictionary, in which the existing localities are given in English, followed by their American-Indian equivalent. The names in this present volume are grouped alphabetically under states.

*Folk-lore sketches and reminiscence of New Hampshire life.* Boston, published and arranged by the Folk-lore Committee, New Hampshire's Daughters. 8° pp. 47, port.

The folk-lore committee was inaugurated by Mrs. Eliza Nelson Blair while she was president of the New Hampshire's Daughters, in 1904. Many quaint old customs, traditions, and sayings are gathered into this little pamphlet, which also contains a memorial sketch of Mrs. Blair and her portrait. Some pages are devoted to the origin of place-names, and there is a brief account of Richard Potter, a son of Sir Charles Henry Frankland.

*The law and practice of New Jersey from the earliest times concerning the probate of wills, the administration of estates, the protection of orphans and minors, and the control of their estates; the Prerogative Court, the Ordinary and the Surrogates*, by WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J., Paterson History Club, 1909. 8° pp. 113.

Few treatises contain more useful results of historical research than this scholarly little work, which not only deals with the probate customs in New Jersey but also touches the methods of procedure prevalent in early times in the New England and the Dutch settlements. The book is well indexed, and the illustrations show the forms of early legal documents and some of the seals used.

*The James Sprunt Historical Publications, published under the direction of the North Carolina Historical Society, J. G. DE ROUILLAC HAMILTON, Editor. Vol. 9, No. 1. Raleigh, N. C., Commercial Printing Company, 1910. 8° pp. 59.*

A paper on The Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in the Province of North Carolina, which won the first prize for 1909 offered by the North Carolina Society of Colonial Dames, is the opening article in this pamphlet, which also contains some of the correspondence of John Rust Eaton.

*Memorials and other gifts in Trinity Church, Portland, Conn., by JOHN HALL SAGE. [Portland, Conn., Middlesex County Printery, 1910.] 8° pp. 35, illus.*

Copies of the inscriptions on the different gifts, with the names of the donors, and a diagram showing the location of the windows and other memorials, are found in this pamphlet.

*Vital Records of Randolph, Me., to the year 1892. Editor, HENRY SEWALL WEBSTER. Gardiner [Me.], published under authority of the Maine Historical Society, The Reporter-Journal Press, 1910. 8° pp. 144. Price \$1.25. Address the editor, Gardiner, Me.*

This is the second in the series of Vital Records in Maine, and it is pleasant to learn from the editor that the third, Pittston, is already in preparation. It is hoped that such good work will receive the appreciation it deserves, and that encouragement and support will be forthcoming to continue the publication of the series.

*Early Rhode Island, a social history of the people, by WILLIAM BABCOCK WEEDEN, A.M. New York, The Grafton Press [1910]. 12° pp. 381, illus. Price \$3.50 net, postage 20 cents. Apply to the publishers, 70 Fifth Avenue, New York City.*

In discussing the value of the political structure of Rhode Island in advancing the democratic form of government, the author has chosen to quote frequently and extensively from many writers on this subject. The story of the daily life and customs of the early settlers has been drawn from inventories, diaries, and other original sources. Full references to the authorities cited are given throughout the volume, which is also indexed, and bound in dark green cloth.

*Somerset Club Brasses, by EMANUEL GREEN, Esq., F.S.A., F.R.S.L. Reprinted from The Journal of the British Archaeological Association, September 1909. 8° pp. 57-69, illus.*

A plate showing the brasses used by this Club, which has now almost ceased to be, is given as a frontispiece in this pamphlet. The Club seems to have been an early form of insurance for old age.

*Vital Records of Athol, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849. Systematic History Fund. Worcester, Mass., published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund, 1910. 8° pp. 230.*

*Vital Records of Bolton, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849. Systematic History Fund. Worcester, Mass., published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund, 1910. 8° pp. 233.*

*Vital Records of Danvers, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849. Volume II. Marriages and Deaths. Salem, Mass., published by The Essex Institute, 1910. 8° pp. 491.*

*Vital Records of Haverhill, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849. Volume I. Births. Topsfield, Mass., published by the Topsfield Historical Society, 1910. 8° pp. 328.*

*Vital Records of Natick, Massachusetts, to the year 1850. Compiled by THOMAS W. BALDWIN. Boston, Mass., 1910. 8° pp. 249.*

*Vital Records of Tisbury, Massachusetts, to the year 1850. Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1910. 8° pp. 244.*

*Vital Records of Warren (formerly Western), Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849.* Systematic History Fund. Worcester, Mass., published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund, 1910. 8° pp. 196.

*Vital Records of Wayland, Massachusetts, to the year 1850.* Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1910. 8° pp. 160.

*Vital Records of Weymouth, Massachusetts, to the year 1850. Volume I. Births. Volume II. Marriages and Deaths.* Boston, Mass., published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund, 1910. 8° pp. 359; 376.

*Vital Records of Wrentham, Massachusetts, to the year 1850. Volume I. Births. Volume II. Marriages and Deaths.* Compiled by THOMAS W. BALDWIN. Boston, Mass., 1910. 8° pp. 518.

*The Journal of the American Irish Historical Society,* by THOMAS ZAUSLAUB LEE. Volume 9. Providence, R. I., published by the Society, 1910. 8° pp. 558, illus.

The papers and essays on timely subjects by the members of this Society are printed here in full in the hope that they will enliven and increase public interest in "the Irish chapter in American history." The secretary-general is fortunate to be able to report the most prosperous year in the history of the Society. The illustrations are portraits; and biographical sketches of new members are also given.

*The Magazine of History, with notes and queries. Extra numbers 9 and 10.* New York, William Abbatt, 141 East 25th Street. 4° pp. 213; 74.

The first-mentioned of these numbers contains a reprint of "Thirty years from home, or A Voice from the Main Deck, being the experience of Samuel Leech," which appeared in 1843, published by a Boston firm. An article on Ephraim Douglas, which also includes the recently discovered Journal of Capt. George McCully, and various letters are found in the second of these numbers.

*Appendix to the second supplement to the history of the Yale Class of 1873, 1 March 1910.* 8° pp. 489-494+ illus.

Portraits that were received too late to be inserted in their proper order, and some additional notes regarding class members, are to be found in this pamphlet, copies of which may be procured from the class secretary.

*Boston Tea-party Chapter Daughters of the American Revolution, Chartered 26 June 1895, organized 12 October 1895.* Boston, American Bank Note Company, 1910. 16° pp. 21, illus.

The calendar of this year's meetings, official lists, and committees, and a list of the members of the original Boston Tea Party are to be found in this booklet.

*Papers and addresses of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut, together with the constitution and by-laws, register of officers and members and necrologies, forming Volume II of the Proceedings of the Society.* 8° pp. 380.

Of the addresses presented in this volume there are noted several on Indian fights and the Dutchman in Connecticut, also sketches of Gen. Robert Sedgwick, Jonathan Edwards, and Benjamin Franklin. Weapons used in colonial times and the game of wicket are also discussed, and there is an address on Colonial Literature by Prof. Barrett Wendell.

*Society of Mayflower Descendants in the state of New York. Constitution and by-laws, officers and members.* New York City [Eagle Press, Brooklyn-New York], 1910. 16° pp. 47.

The contents of this annual booklet for the current year are adequately described by the title.

*Ohio Society of New York. Reports of proceedings of the twenty-fourth annual banquet and of the twenty-fourth annual meeting, constitution and by-laws,*

*officers and members, 1910.* New York, Rooms of the Society Waldorf-Astoria [1910]. pp. 138+, illus.

In addition to the contents described in the title there are full accounts of all the after-dinner speeches given before the Society on 29 November 1909, and 10 January 1910. The illustrations are portraits of officers of the Society.

*Some desiderata in the science of Eugenics and a bibliography of Historiometry,* by Dr. FREDERICK ADAMS WOODS. Reprinted from Vol. 5 of the American Breeders' Association. Bibliography of Historiometry reprinted from *Science* 19 Nov. 1909. 8° pp. 8.

"The inheritance of ability in American families has never been studied scientifically. Yet genealogies there are by the thousands, genealogical societies by the score, and plenty of biographical dictionaries and histories with the needed material." Considering the fact that Dr. Woods regrets that very little of what has been published on the subject of heredity is of real use to future investigators, it would seem that genealogical work has found a new sphere of usefulness in furnishing material for this infantile science.

*American men of science and the question of heredity,* [by] FREDERICK ADAMS WOODS. [Reprinted from *Science*, N. S., Vol. XXX. No. 763, pages 205-210, 18 Oct. 1909.] 4° pp. 6.

This article continues the discussion of the relative importance of heredity and environment which has been carried on by Dr. Woods and Prof. Cattell in preceding numbers of *Science*, and shows that valuable deductions may be gleaned from genealogies and biographical dictionaries.

*The birthplaces of leading Americans and the question of heredity,* [by] Prof. FREDERICK ADAMS WOODS. [Reprinted from *Science*, N. S. Vol. XXX. No. 757, pages 17-21, 2 July 1909.] 4° pp. 4.

Genealogies will soon be found to contain material that may be used in developing the study of heredity scientifically.

*City boys versus country boys,* [by] FREDERICK ADAMS WOODS, M.D. [Reprinted from *Science*, N.S. Vol. XXIX. No. 745, pages 577-9, 9 April 1909.] 8° pp. 4.

This is a reply to a statement that the 39 per cent. of our population living on farms furnishes about 70 per cent. of the leaders in every phase of activity in this country. Dr. Woods bases his reply on statistics obtained from "Who's Who in America."

*Manual for the use of the General Court, containing the rules of the two branches, prepared under section 10 of chapter 9 of the revised laws,* by HENRY D. COOLIDGE and JAMES W. KIMBALL. Boston, Wright and Potter Printing Company, State Printers, 18 Post Office Square, 1910. 16° pp. 666.

*Supplement to the Revised Laws of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, containing General Laws enacted in the years 1902 to 1908, inclusive, an amendment to the Constitution of the Commonwealth, annotations, and a table of change in the revised laws and in the laws subsequent thereto. 1902-1908.* Boston, Published by the Commonwealth, Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 18 Post Office Square, 1910. 4° pp. 18+1686.

*Report of the Commissioner of Education for the year ended 30 June 1909. Volume II.* Washington, Government Printing Office, 1910. 8° pp. 599-1373.

*Report of the Librarian of Congress and report of the Superintendent of the Library Building and Grounds for the fiscal year ending June 30, 1909.* Washington, Government Printing Office, 1909. 8° pp. 220, illus.

---

#### ERRATUM

Proceedings, page lix, 11th line from bottom, for Committee read Commission.

2000

2000

EDWARD N. WHARF



*Edward N. Wharf.*

# THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

---

OCTOBER, 1910

---

## EDWARD HENRY WHORF

By WALTER FAXON of Lexington, Mass.

EDWARD HENRY WHORF, a member of this Society since the year 1903, died in Boston on the fifteenth of March, 1910. He was the only child of Sylvanus Henry and Henrietta (Faxon) Whorf, and was born at Winchester, Mass., on the sixth of May, 1851. He was a descendant, in the ninth generation, of John<sup>1</sup> Waffe or Whorf of Charlestown, Mass. (1645); later generations of his paternal ancestors were, I believe, seafaring people who had homes in Provincetown at the extremity of Cape Cod. Through his mother he was a descendant, in the ninth generation, of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Faxon who settled as a farmer in Braintree, Mass., before 1647.

After the death of her husband, in 1858, Mrs. Henrietta Whorf resided chiefly in the village of Jamaica Plain, Mass., the home of her nearest kindred, and there her son received such education as was furnished by the suburban public schools of that period. On leaving the high school in 1867 he was employed as clerk and salesman by Thomas E. Proctor, a leather merchant of Boston, remaining in his service until the year 1875, when he was appointed treasurer's clerk of the then newly-built Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn Railroad. His connection with this railway lasted till 1882. During this period he held in succession the offices of assistant treasurer, assistant superintendent, and (from 1877 to 1882) superintendent.

Mr. Whorf was married at Boston on the twelfth of December, 1877, to Eliza Frances Cutler. He then built himself a house on the heights of Revere, overlooking the sea, where he resided during the term of his connection with the Lynn railway.

In 1882 he was called to superintend the building of the Tampico division of the Mexican Central Railway. He lived in Tampico until 1886, and in San Luis Potosi from 1886 to 1889, when he removed to the City of Mexico as assistant manager of the whole Mexican Central Railway system. From 1895 to 1898 he served as general manager of the Mexican Industrial Railways, City of Mexico.

On the death of his maternal uncle Edwin Faxon, in 1898, Mr. Whorf returned to Boston, where he resided, in the Dorchester dis-

trict, concerned with matters pertaining to real estate and trust, up to the time of his fatal illness toward the end of February, 1910.

It was during these later years in Boston that Mr. Whorf found the time and means to indulge his taste for historical and genealogical research. He brought together a valuable library composed of books and pamphlets relating to Mexico and the rest of Spanish North America. Many of these volumes he gave to the Cambridge Public Library during his lifetime, and he bequeathed the rest of them to the same library, together with money for keeping the collection up to date. He was active in furthering the work of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and the Society of Mayflower Descendants. In the former he served on the Committee on Collection of Records and on the Library, and in the latter he held the office of historian general.

He was of a calm and even temper, and exceedingly kind to those who had occasion to draw upon his stores of special knowledge. The only impatience he ever showed (and that was of a gentle sort) was called forth by cases of inexcusable superficiality and inaccuracy in research. He himself belonged to the *tenax propositi* type of man. His persistence in his chosen lines of investigation was extraordinary, and yet his mind quickly kindled in response to the intellectual interests of his friends, who found in most cases, to their amazement, that these transmitted interests were not superficial and transitory with him, but deep and abiding. To those who were closely bound to him by ties of friendship or of blood his loss is overwhelming and irreparable.

Mr. Whorf is survived by his widow, two sons, a daughter, a daughter-in-law, and a grandson.

Mr. Charles T. McCotter of Boston, who was associated with Mr. Whorf in Mexico, has kindly furnished me with the subjoined account of his career as a railway manager:

"It was in 1880, through the telephone, that the writer became acquainted with Edward H. Whorf. The lines of the telephone company, to the north, ran along the right of way of the Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn Railroad, with a testing station in the dispatcher's office. One wire was devoted to the service of the railroad, and Mr. Whorf was undoubtedly the first person to use the telephone in place of the telegraph to direct the movement of trains. It was in this service, as assistant to Mr. Whorf, that an official relationship began which lasted for ten years, during which time the writer was his immediate subordinate.

"Mr. Whorf's career as a railroad man began in April, 1875, as clerk to the treasurer of the Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn Railroad, which was then under construction, and which was opened for traffic on July 29, 1875. On November 1, 1876, he was appointed assistant superintendent, and on January 13, 1877, he became super-



intendent. He compiled the first book of rules and regulations for the railroad, and the systematizing of the service was his work.

"Although the 'Narrow Gauge,' as it is familiarly called (never without a protest from Mr. Whorf), is a short line, its operation is much more of a problem than that of some other railroads many times its length. At that time it had but a single track, limited rolling stock and motive power, and the successful operation of the road was further complicated by its ferry service. The great crowds on Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays were handled successfully only by attention to every detail, and Mr. Whorf was a master of detail. He believed that efficient railroad service could best be obtained by discipline like that of an army with an absolute head. This responsibility he was willing and able to assume, and it used to be said that everything on the railroad, including shovels and spikes, had a string attached to it which ran to the superintendent's office.

"His successful management of the Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn Railroad attracted the attention of the president of the Mexican Central Railway Company, and on June 22, 1882, Mr. Whorf resigned his position to become superintendent of the Tampico division of the Mexican Central Railway. This division was about 275 miles in length, with 30 miles of a very rugged character. A great deal of money had been spent on its construction with very unsatisfactory results.

"Tampico is situated on the Panuco River a few miles from the Gulf of Mexico. The first twenty miles of the railroad lay through low swamp land with a rich soil, the upturning of which during the rainy season resulted in a great deal of sickness and many deaths. Labor was scarce, and the inhabitants of the higher altitudes could not be induced to come to the coast. Negroes from Jamaica were brought, but as a rule they were worthless as laborers. The result was that when Mr. Whorf took charge he found himself with a lot of tangled affairs which had its parallel in some degree in the early days of the Panama Canal construction.

"There had been a great lack of system, and Mr. Whorf discovered that his first task was to inaugurate an adequate one. Everything for the construction of the road had to be brought from Europe or the United States. A bar at the mouth of the river prevented vessels drawing over six feet from bringing in their cargoes. This necessitated the purchase of tugs and lighters. Steamers loaded with rails, drawing too much water to pass the bar, were collecting charges for damages almost equal to their freight charges. The vessels anchored in an open roadstead, and on the day the writer arrived in Tampico a sudden 'Norther' had blown two lighters down the coast where they were wrecked with their cargoes.

"The company's outfit consisted of thousands of head of live stock, carts, scrapers, ploughs, etc., employed in the construction of the

road. There could hardly have been a greater contrast than there was between the duties of Mr. Whorf's former position and those of his present one. They brought him into contact at times with federal and state officials, men of the highest character; yet the next day he might be under the necessity of having intimate dealings with some man who would not hesitate to kill another for a hundred dollars if he thought it possible to escape detection. The company itself had in its employ many men who would hardly pass the requirements of a bonding company. Examples of this could be found in the company of guards employed by the railway company. All payments had to be made in silver which was brought by pack trains down the mountains from the interior. To protect these money trains, which carried on some trips very large sums, it was necessary to have a company guard. A man was secured for captain whose courage and honesty were undoubted, and he was allowed to pick his own men. He followed the principle which President Diaz is said to have followed in ridding the centre of the country of bandits and in forming his Rurales. He hired the desperadoes as members of the guard, and paid them to protect the company's money. For the company the idea was a success, as not a dollar was lost. On one occasion, however, when the captain was escorting the money train the lieutenant was left in charge of the storehouses, corrals, etc. Being found asleep at his post he was discharged. A few days afterwards the money train delivered \$18,000 to a contractor ten miles above the end of track. That night a band of robbers, with the lieutenant at its head, robbed the camp. They were all arrested, but the money was never recovered. The lieutenant served his term, and when the writer left Mexico was chief of police of one of the principal cities.

"Mr. Whorf's experience with the Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn Railroad had been almost wholly in railroad operation, but in Mexico it included every phase of railroad construction from preliminary survey to operation. The variety of the work was much to his liking. Weeks of office work would be followed by a month on horseback, camping at night in tents. There were strenuous days of mountain climbing during which he followed the preliminary surveys of the engineers. Without detracting from the credit due to the engineers who laid out the line through the Tamasopo Cañon, it may be said that it was the work of many men, one replacing another, but almost from the first survey until the last spike was driven the final decisions were made by Mr. Whorf. Into all this out-of-door work he entered with zest. His horse was always in the lead, and in the climbs he was next to the guide. He took especial pleasure in exploring some of the Aztec mounds, and some of his 'finds' are now deposited in the Peabody Museum at Cambridge, Mass. He made several horse-back trips in search of coal and oil through the parts of Mexico rarely visited. One party of railroad men included the late Henry B. Stone, general manager of the Chicago,

Burlington and Quincy Railroad, who, after the trip, said that he would not have missed it for ten thousand dollars and would not make it again for one hundred thousand.

"During his first years in Mexico Mr. Whorf was in absolute control of the Tampico division, and reported directly to the Boston office. When Mr. Edward Jackson became general manager of the main line Mr. Whorf was made assistant general manager of the whole Mexican Central Railway system, 1700 miles in length, with headquarters in the City of Mexico, with the Tampico division still under his immediate supervision while in charge of the operation of the whole system. Here his remarkable capacity for details was again demonstrated, and if the spikes and shovels did not have strings attached to them there was little of value on the entire system about which direct information could not be obtained from the files in his office.

"While very exacting in his demands of service from his subordinates, he was a man of very even temper, and every employee was treated as an individual and not as part of a machine. In his endeavors to get the best service from his men he tried some strange experiments. On one occasion he notified the conductors that the company was going to discontinue all spotter service and depend upon the conductors as a body to see that the members were honest in their dealings with the company. They were members of the Order of Railway Conductors, and he thought they knew who were the dishonest ones. The Company was going to leave it to them as a body either to make the men honest or to oblige them to resign.

"A friend from the interior called on Mr. Whorf one day and was asked by him why he had not applied for a pass as usual. He replied that he had come very hurriedly and did not have the time even to buy a ticket, but had paid his fare on the train. The conductors report did not show any cash fare, and when he was questioned he admitted that he had kept the money. He said that he had never done so before, and Mr. Whorf told him that he would give him another chance. Some time afterwards Mr. Whorf had reason to think that another fare had not been turned in. He sent again for the conductor, who again admitted that he had kept the money. He handed in his keys, punch and badge, but Mr. Whorf handed them back to him and said: 'I think you can be honest if you try, and I am going to give you another chance, with the proviso that if you are tempted to steal again do not wait for me to find it out—resign.' In a short time the conductor came into the office and turning in his company property, said, 'It's no use, Mr. Whorf, I can't do it.' It is hard to say what the moral is in this case, but Mr. Whorf thought he had brought out the manly part of the individual. He firmly believed that a man who had made a slip or mistake might be a more valuable man in the future because of it, if he was dealt with in the right way.

"When Mr. Whorf severed his connection with the Mexican Central Railway, in 1894, he remained in Mexico for some time, and his last railroad work was on the Mexican Industrial Railway, which was promoted and built by him and Mr. S. W. Reynolds, the former president of the Mexican Central Railway Company, to which it was afterwards sold and of which it is now a part.

"Mr. Whorf was a man of great patience and persistency, with ideas of loyalty and fidelity to his employers that are not common. He followed them in the smallest matters. He thought no employee ought to call the Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn Railroad the 'Narrow Gauge,' as it implied inferiority. One employee who, in a spirit of fun, made an elaborate pen and ink drawing, with a skull and crossbones at the head, showing the death rate of the principal cities of the world with that of Tampico leading all the rest, nearly lost his position. Mr. Whorf told him that if he did not like the conditions he could leave, but it was disloyal to call attention to anything that made the company's task more difficult.

"Opportunities for profitable investments in Mexico were frequent, but Mr. Whorf dealt with these opportunities as he did with an offer from the proprietor of one of the large plantations on the line of the road. This man, who was an intimate friend, offered him the opportunity to invest a small sum of money in raising corn, for which there was an active demand. Mr. Whorf replied that he had certain old fashioned ideas of which he could not divest himself, and one was that when a man received a salary for his services, if there was no proviso to the contrary, his employer was entitled to his whole time, and he ought not have an interest in anything that could in any way divide his attention. On another occasion, when a subordinate was made an offer to become a member of a contracting firm just finishing one contract with the company and about to take another, Mr. Whorf notified him that if he became a member of the firm a new contract would not be given to it. His reason was that the relations between him and his subordinate had been so intimate that the public might believe that he represented Mr. Whorf's interest.

"Mr. Whorf's aversion to anything that might be interpreted as self-advertising was such that he paid no attention to repeated requests for data about his life for a Who's Who directory. He turned over the request to the writer with instructions to limit himself to dates and facts, and to 'cut it short.' It was perhaps the same feeling that led him to speak but rarely of his official life in Mexico, and many of his intimate friends and relations have no idea of the importance of his work there. Among the builders of modern Mexico, however, his ability and worth are recognized and esteemed, and the influence of his character and example upon his subordinates will be reflected in the railroad service of Mexico long after his name is forgotten."

## THE WOODS FAMILY OF GROTON, MASS.

By HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M., of Boston

[Concluded from page 213]

81. CAPT. HENRY<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Henry*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 11 Dec. 1756, died near Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 2 Sept. 1813, in the War of 1812. He served in the Revolution, and was a captain in the War of 1812; and lived some years at Eaton and Nottingham, N. H., removing in 1806 to Belgrade, Me.

He married at Bedford, Mass., 3 May 1780, ALICE FITCH, born there 10 Nov. 1759, died at Belgrade 16 Mar. 1829, daughter of Zachariah and Elizabeth (Grimes) of Bedford.

Children, all but the first and last born at Eaton :

- i. HENRY,<sup>6</sup> b. at Pepperell 13 June 1781; m. (1) at Mount Vernon, Me., 25 May 1808, SALLY BARTLETT; m. (2) at Mount Vernon, 1 May 1817, MRS. HANNAH (CRAM) CHOATE; lived at Mount Vernon; d. (drowned) 14 May 1837.
- ii. MERARI, b. 18 June 1783; served in the War of 1812, captured, and sent to Dartmoor Prison, England; released, and returned to Mount Vernon; m. at Readfield, Me., ——— LUCE; lived at Readfield; d. there in 1871.
- iii. ALICE, b. 5 July 1785; m. at Nottingham, N. H., 30 Sept. 1804, JAMES ATTWOOD; d. at Nashua, N. H., 7 Dec. 1856.
- iv. ELIZABETH GRAHAM, b. 26 Apr. 1787; m. at Lee, N. H., 3 Apr. 1806, JOHN RANDALL, JR.; lived at Lee, and Mount Vernon, Me.; d. 22 Jan. 1873.
- v. FITCH, b. 11 May 1789; m. DOLLY SHERBURNE; d. 3 Jan. 1840.
- vi. SAMSON, b. 25 July 1791; d. (drowned) in 1793.
- vii. SAMSON, b. 31 May 1794; m. in 1814, DOROTHY WADLEIGH; lived at Belgrade and Mount Vernon, Me.; d. 14 Aug. 1865.
- viii. SARAH, b. 10 June 1796; m. at Belgrade, JOSIAH BARTLETT of Mount Vernon; d. 26 May 1868.
- ix. AMELIA, b. 8 July 1799; m. 16 June 1825, THOMAS KNOWLTON LORD; lived at West Gardiner, Me.; d. there 28 Feb. 1862.
- x. LUCY ANN, b. at Nottingham 11 Mar. 1802; m. (int. rec. 21 Oct. 1829) TIMOTHY J. FAIRBANKS of Lancaster, Mass.

82. COL. SAMSON<sup>6</sup> WOODS (*Henry*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Pepperell, Mass., 13 Sept. 1760, died at Groton 8 Feb. 1826. He served in the Revolution, and later was a colonel of militia.

He married first, intention recorded at Pepperell 24 Dec. 1785, ALICE TARBELL, born at Groton 23 Dec. 1763, died there 18 Nov. 1816, daughter of John and Hannah (Farnsworth) of Groton; and married secondly at Groton, 23 June 1822, MARY BURGESS, who died at Groton 15 Oct. 1832, daughter of John and Mary of Groton.

Children by first wife, all born at Pepperell :

- i. NANCY,<sup>6</sup> b. 19 Feb. 1787; m. 30 May 1810, THOMAS CHAMBERLAIN of Worcester; d. 25 July 1831.
- ii. LUTHER, b. 26 June 1791; d. unm. 19 Mar. 1821.
- iii. BETSY, b. 30 May 1794; d. unm. 18 Feb. 1830.
- iv. HANNAH PARKER, b. 31 Oct. 1797; m. 4 Feb. 1823, FRANCIS LAWRENCE of Pepperell; d. 28 July 1865.
- v. HENRY, b. 4 Feb. 1802; m. at Hollis, N. H., 8 Apr. 1828, HANNAH MARIA THAYER of Hollis; d. 12 Jan. 1841.\*

\* Their eldest son, Henry Thayer<sup>7</sup> Woods of Groton and Boston, m. Ellen Thayer of Boston, and had three sons, the eldest being *Henry Ernest*<sup>8</sup> Woods, the compiler.

Child by second wife, born at Groton :

vi. MARY CALHOUN, b. 27 Mar. 1824.

83. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Henry*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Pepperell, Mass., 6 Jan. 1769, was living there in 1804. The records of his and his wife's death have not been found.

He married at Pepperell, 13 Sept. 1792, SUKEY TARBELL, born there 24 Jan. 1772, daughter of William and Dolly (Brooks) of Pepperell.

Children, all born at Pepperell :

- i. INDIANA,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1793.
- ii. POLLY, b. 1 Oct. 1794.
- iii. ROYAL, b. 5 June 1796; m. 23 Oct. 1821, CATHERINE LOVEJOY; lived at Hollis, N. H.
- iv. ELIZA, b. 26 Feb. 1799.

84. CALEB<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 4 Sept. 1768, died at Dunstable, Mass., 1 Mar. 1809.

He married at Pepperell, Mass., 25 June 1789, ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup> WOODS, born there 21 Oct. 1766, died at Dunstable 3 Aug. 1839, daughter of Brig.-Gen. Henry<sup>4</sup> (33).

Children, the fourth to sixth born at Groton, the others at Dunstable :

- i. HENRY,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 June 1790; m. (1) 31 July 1823, JERUSHA KEMP; m. (2) 25 Oct. 1827, OLIVE CUMMINGS; d. 2 Nov. 1833.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Apr. 1792; m. ——— DASHWOOD; d. 3 May 1846.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 24 Jan. 1794; d. unm. at Tyngsborough, Mass., 3 Sept. 1870.
- iv. JEPHTHA, b. 25 Mar. 1796; m. 30 Mar. 1820, RHODA NUTTING; d. 27 June 1846.
- v. MATILDA, b. 27 Feb. 1798; m. at Boston, Mass., AARON MASON; d. at Nashua, N. H., 17 Apr. 1868.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. 10 Dec. 1799; d. at Groton 28 Sept. 1800.
- vii. DEBORAH, b. 14 Nov. 1801; m. WILLIAM MACLENNA; d. at Tyngsborough, Mass., 3 Nov. 1882.
- viii. MARIA, b. 14 Aug. 1803; d. unm. 6 Oct. 1837.
- ix. BETSEY, m. ——— HINKS.
- x. REBECCA, b. 25 Aug. 1807; d. unm. 3 Sept. 1825.
- xi. CALEB, b. 16 Oct. 1809; m. SUSAN LOVEJOY; d. at Nashua, N. H., 23 Oct. 1853.

85. STEPHEN JEWETT<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 24 Nov. 1771, died there 17 Feb. 1858. He also resided at Dublin, N. H., and Dunstable, Mass.

He married, record not found, MARTHA EATON, born at Lancaster, Mass., 22 May 1774, died at Groton 29 Apr. 1849, perhaps daughter of Nathaniel and Martha of Lancaster.

Children, all born at Dublin :

- i. MARTHA,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1802; m. 17 May 1827, WILLIAM BOUTELL of Leominster, Mass.; d. 18 Dec. 1873.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 21 Jan. 1804; d. unm. at Boston, Mass., 12 July 1858.
- iii. ELIZA, b. 16 Dec. 1805; d. unm. at Boston.
- iv. ENOCH, b. 17 Mar. 1808; m. PHILANDA TAYLOR; d. at Englewood, Ill.
- v. ALETHEA EMILY, b. 7 Aug. 1810; d. unm. at Englewood, after 1863.
- vi. STEPHEN JEWETT, b. 8 Feb. 1813; m. 1 May 1845, MARY ELIZABETH BRXBY; d. at Groton 10 Jan. 1899.
- vii. NANCY, b. 29 Oct. 1815; d. unm. at Groton 17 Jan. 1861.

86. JONAS<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 24 Mar. 1779, died at East Canterbury, N. H., 7 Oct. 1858.

He married first at Pepperell, Mass., 25 Nov. 1802, EUNICE LAKIN, born at Groton 24 Apr. 1783, died at Dunstable, Mass., 27 Sept. 1816, daughter of Levi and Hannah (Lakin) of Groton; and secondly at Groton, 31 Mar. 1818, SALLY, or SARAH, SAWTELL, born there 10 Sept. 1782, died at East Canterbury 2 Feb. 1851, daughter of Elnathan and Ruth (Patch) of Groton.

Children by first wife, the third and fifth born at Groton, the seventh at Tyngsborough, Mass., and the others at Dunstable:

- i. CATARINE<sup>6</sup> (twin), b. 2 Feb. 1804; m. 12 May 1825, MARSHALL CUTLER of Lexington, Mass.; d. at New Orleans, La., 10 June 1855.
- ii. CAROLINE (twin), b. 2 Feb. 1804; m. SAMUEL STONE; d. 4 Sept. 1842.
- iii. JONAS, b. 30 Mar. 1806; m. 30 Nov. 1837, NANCY HILL of Stoneham, Mass.; d. at Winchester, Mass., 6 Sept. 1873.
- iv. EUNICE, b. 24 Dec. 1808.
- v. NOAH, b. 26 Sept. 1811; m. (1) at Gardiner, Me., SARAH W. BALLARD; m. (2) at Hallowell, Me., 5 Oct. 1846, HARRIETTE ELIZABETH BLISH; m. (3) at Bangor, Me., 26 Dec. 1862, MRS. FRANCES ANN (CURTIS) BLAKE; d. at Fitchburg, Mass., 13 June 1891.
- vi. BETSEY CUMMINGS, b. 12 Oct. 1813; d. unm. at Pass Christian, La., 6 Oct. 1841.
- vii. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 28 Jan. 1816.

Children by second wife, all born at Dunstable:

- viii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 6 Feb. 1819; d. unm. at Santa Barbara, Cal., 6 Nov. 1895.
- ix. SARAH SAWTELL, b. 9 May 1821; d. unm. at East Canterbury 9 Oct. 1904.
- x. JOSEPH, b. 10 Dec. 1822; d. unm. at East Canterbury 11 Aug. 1886.
- xi. MARY, b. 3 Mar. 1825; d. 17 Jan. 1829.

87. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 13 Feb. 1775, died at Dunstable, Mass., 21 Feb. 1849.

He married first at Dunstable, 28 Nov. 1799, PRUDENCE LAKIN, born at Groton 6 Apr. 1774, died at Dunstable 10 Aug. 1808, daughter of Levi and Hannah (Lakin) of Groton; and secondly, intention recorded at Dunstable 9 Oct. 1809, CHARLOTTE FRENCH, born at Dunstable 13 Oct. 1774, died there 11 Dec. 1843, daughter of Ebenezer and Susannah of Dunstable.

Children by first wife, all born at Dunstable:

- i. ISAAC,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 May 1800; m. 26 Mar. 1821, ELIZA SHATTUCK; d. at Groton 29 Oct. 1841.
- ii. GEORGE, b. 17 Aug. 1802; d. 11 Feb. 1815.
- iii. PRUDENCE, b. 8 May 1804.
- iv. DIADAMIA, b. 22 Jan. 1807; m. (1) 22 Jan. 1827, JOHN SHATTUCK, JR.; m. (2) ——— COREY; d. 13 Feb. 1869.

Child by second wife, born at Groton:

- v. SUSAN HAMLET, b. 20 Aug. 1812; m. — May 1833, ELBRIDGE BUTMAN of Dunstable.

88. ASA<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 17 Nov. 1776, died at Dunstable, Mass., 18 Oct. 1870.

He married at Dunstable, 25 Nov. 1802, POLLY CUMMINGS, born at Dunstable 18 June 1778, died there 12 Aug. 1851, daughter of Lieut. Simeon and Sarah (Butterfield) of Dunstable.

Children, all born at Dunstable:

- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 Sept. 1803; m. 1 Apr. 1824, TIMOTHY KENDALL; d. at Dunstable 6 Dec. 1883.
- ii. CUMMINGS, b. 6 Jan. 1805; m. at Nashua, N. H., 5 Jan. 1843, ALMIRA M. WATERS; d. at Nashua 6 Apr. 1856.
- iii. VARNUM, b. 2 Dec. 1806; m. 24 June 1839, MARY D. EMERSON of Thetford, Vt.; d. at Lowell, Mass., 20 Dec. 1883.

89. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Solomon*,<sup>4</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Groton 10 Apr. 1782, died at Westford, Mass., 1 Nov. 1835.

He married three times: first at Dunstable, Mass., 5 Apr. 1808, SARAH FISK, born at Pepperell, Mass., 1 July 1781, died at Westford 19 May 1809, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth of Pepperell; secondly at Westford, 15 Feb. 1810, MARY RAYMOND, whose parentage and death record have not been found; and thirdly at Bedford, N. H., 21 Jan. 1822, MRS. SARAH (PROCTOR) PARKHURST, born at Chelmsford, Mass., 9 Sept. 1779, died at Bedford 6 Dec. 1877, aged 98 yrs. 2 mos. 27 ds., daughter of Elijah and Esther (Adams) of Chelmsford, and widow of Ephraim of Bedford.

Child by first wife, born at Westford:

- i. SARAH FISK,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Jan., d. 29 May, 1809.

Children by second wife, all born at Westford:

- ii. MARY, b. 6 Feb., d. 15 Mar., 1811.
- iii. SARAH, b. 4 Sept. 1812. Perhaps she m. at Nashua, N. H., 31 Dec. 1837, ELIJAH POWERS.
- iv. SOLOMON, b. 1 June 1814. Perhaps he m. at Nashua, 24 Dec. 1837, LUCY SHIPLEY.
- v. WILLIAM RAYMOND, b. 22 Apr. 1816; m. ————; d. at Amherst, N. H., 12 Feb. 1890.
- vi. MARY, b. 11 Dec. 1817.

90. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Lemuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Shirley, Mass., 3 May 1774, died at Pepperell, Mass., 1 June 1824.

He married at Pepperell, 29 Aug. 1797, ASENETH SHEDD, born there 6 Aug. 1769, death record not found, daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Lakin) of Pepperell.

Children, the first three born at Pepperell, the last two at Groton:

- i. LUCINDA,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 Feb. 1798. Perhaps she m. at Groton, — June 1828, JAMES FARNSWORTH of Pepperell.
- ii. CHRISTIANNA, b. — Jan. 1801; m. — Feb. 1823, EMERSON SHATTUCK of Pepperell; d. 4 Mar. 1841.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. 1 Jan. 1803; m. 27 Sept. 1827, MARY ANN HOSLEY.
- iv. ———.
- v. ———.
- vi. CAROLINE (twin), b. 1 Aug. 1814.
- vii. CATHARINE (twin), b. 1 Aug. 1814.

91. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Mason, N. H., 27 Oct. 1782. The parentage of his wife, and the records of their deaths, have not been found.

He married at Mason, 6 June 1804, NANCY DITSON.

Children, all born at Mason:

- i. ELIZA BLANCHARD,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 May 1806.
- ii. JOHN EMERSON, b. 8 June 1809.
- iii. MARY DITSON, b. 22 Aug. 1811.
- iv. ELIZA ANN, b. 18 Sept. 1813.
- v. NATHANIEL APPLETON, b. 23 Aug. 1814.



- vi. ANGELINE, b. 15 Nov. 1815.
- vii. LORENZO, b. 17 Jan. 1818.
- viii. GEORGE, b. 6 Aug. 1820.
- ix. HARRIET, b. 19 Feb. 1824.

92. SEWALL<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Mason, N. H.; 6 Oct. 1784, died there in 1860. The parentage of his wife, and date of her death, have not been found.

He married at Mason, 19 Mar. 1812, ANNA WHITAKER.

Children, all born at Mason:

- i. ROENA A.,<sup>6</sup> b. 23 May 1814; m. SIMON G. SMITH.
- ii. ASA ELBRIDGE, b. 9 Nov. 1816.
- iii. LUCY, b. 17 Aug. 1823.

93. REUBEN<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Reuben*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>) was born at Groton 3 Feb. 1779. The parentage of his wife, and the records of their deaths, have not been found.

He married at Groton, 7 Sept. 1809, MAHALA LAWRENCE.

Children, all born at Groton:

- i. REUBEN,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 Feb. 1810.
- ii. ANNA, b. 16 Oct. 1811; d. 29 Jan. 1812.
- iii. MAHALA, b. 28 Nov. 1812.
- iv. A DAUGHTER, b. 5 Mar. 1815.

94. LEVI<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Pepperell, Mass., 20 Dec. 1781, died there 29 Dec. 1857.

He married, in 1807, MARY NEVINS, born at Hollis, N. H., 4 July 1786, death record not found, daughter of Joseph and Lucy (Sawtell) of Hollis.

Children, all born at Pepperell:

- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 Feb. 1808.
- ii. LEWIS, b. 26 Jan. 1810; d. unm. 31 Jan. 1888.
- iii. JOHN GILMAN, b. 19 Apr. 1812.
- iv. PHINEAS NEVINS, b. 1 Mar. 1813; m. 17 May 1841, MRS. SALLY (LAWRENCE) CLAPP of Hollis; d. 6 July 1894.
- v. LUTHER, b. 18 Jan. 1816; d. unm. 29 July 1862.
- vi. ROZILLA.
- vii. JANE.
- viii. MARIA.
- ix. WILLIAM.

95. DAVID<sup>5</sup> WOODS (*Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), born at Pepperell, Mass., 11 June 1801, died there 5 Apr. 1874. The parentage of his wife, and record of her death, have not been found.

He married at Pepperell, 3 July 1823, SARAH PARKER.

Children, all born at Pepperell:

- i. DAVID PARKER (twin), b. 7 Dec. 1823.
- ii. ALMIRA (twin), b. 7 Dec. 1823. Perhaps she m. JAMES W. SHATTUCK of Pepperell.
- iii. ANDREW JACKSON.
- iv. SARAH.

## EMIGRANTS FROM ENGLAND

Transcribed by GERALD FOTHERGILL of New Wandsworth, London, England, and communicated by the Committee on English Research  
 . [Continued from page 227]

PORT OF LONDON, 21<sup>st</sup> TO 28<sup>th</sup> NOV. 1774.

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Robert Anderson	16	Clerk	Edingbrough	Warnees	Antigua	Going to his Uncle
Joseph Wesley	16	Cabinet Maker	Norfolk	Britannia	Philadelphia	Going to settle
Mary Wesley	22	Spinster	"	"	"	"
Ann Wesley	48	Mother to the Above	"	"	"	"
Elizabeth Wesley	13	Spinster	"	"	"	"
Charles Wesley	25	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
Thomas Foulger	42	"	"	"	"	"
Mary "	40	His Wife	"	"	"	"
Rebecca "	18	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas "	18	&	"	"	"	"
Benjamin "	14	Children	"	"	"	"
John Rant	40	Woollen draper	London	"	"	"
John Graven	40	Gentleman	"	Catharine	St Kitts	Going on pleasure
Thomas Bradshaw	35	"	"	"	"	"
Robert Guld	21	Clerk	"	"	"	As a Clerk
John Young	24	Merchant	"	"	"	On Business
John Robinson	15	Youth	"	Westerhall	Grenades	As a Clerk
Thomas Boyse	15	"	"	Active	Virginia	"
Thomas Wood	25	Groom	Middlesex	"	Indented Servant	"
George Morris	23	Carpenter & Joiner	London	"	"	"
Catharine Simpson	23	Milliner and Mantua Maker	London	"	"	"
William Tilley	21	Tinker	Kent	"	"	"
Andrew Haines	16	Labourer	Middlesex	"	"	"
Robert Perry	20	"	Southwark	"	"	"
Archibald Miller	27	Gardener	Kent	"	"	"
Patrick Rinney	22	Husbandman	London	"	"	"

James Gogin	22	"	Essex	"	"
Joseph Cooper	26	Schoolmaster	London	"	"
John Baptist	26	Husbandman	"	"	"
James Johnson	42	Silk Weaver	"	"	"
Charles Bruing	23	Groom	"	"	"
Stephen Rust	28	Gardener	Middlesex	"	"
Reuben Longust	36	Tallow Chandler	London	"	"
Joseph Cobudge	22	Husbandman	Essex	"	"
Thomas Felton	22	"	Middlesex	"	"
J Burges	21	"	London	"	"
Susanna Staples	22	Spinster	"	"	"
Jane Budgman	29	Widow	Kent	"	"
Sarah Lowe	29	Spinster	London	"	"
Elizabeth Everett	21	"	Kent	"	"
James Elgian	23	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Scotland	"	"
George Coles	15	Labourer	Oxford	"	"
John Hadley	26	Cabinet Maker	Gloucester	"	"
Robert Allen	16	Footman	London	"	"
Thomas Newman	16	Stocking Weaver	Leicester	"	"
Thomas Cooper	16	Groom	Durham	"	"
Jeremiah Murphy	23	Gardener	London	"	"
Michael Nugent	22	Paviour	Essex	"	"
John Calaghan	23	Husbandman	Southwark	"	"
William Melson	24	"	Kent	"	"
John Willison	16	Labourer	Surry	"	"
George Gretton	19	Gun Stock Maker	Warrick	"	"
Alexander Ford	26	Cooper	Surry	"	"
Edward Hewkes	36	Butcher	Suffolk	"	"
Thomas Bradshaw	32	Blacksmith	Middlesex	"	"
Thomas Young	29	Carpenter	Somerset	"	"
Joseph Mathershaw	21	Cutler	York	"	"
George King	35	Husbandman	London	"	"
John Catheral	38	Gardener	"	"	"
Joseph Bennett	22	Carpenter	Bristol	"	"
Samuel Fox	22	Bricklayer	Surry	"	"
William Cooke	30	Cordwainer	London	"	"
Solomon Taylor	26	Smith	"	"	"
Ann Taylor	27	His Wife	"	"	"

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
William Peters	16	Labourer	London	Active	Virginia	Indentured Servant
Hannah Burdon	27	His Wife [sic]	"	"	"	"
Elizabeth Poppett	28	Cook Maid	"	"	"	"
Edward Walker	20	Stocking Weaver	"	"	"	"
Jonathan Forster	20	Husbandman	Westminster	"	"	"
Luke Brady	23	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Thomas Etridge	26	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
Stephen Williamson	31	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"

PORT OF PORTSMOUTH, 21<sup>st</sup> TO 28 NOV. 1774.

Basil Cooper Esq <sup>r</sup>	36	Merchant	Georgia	Joh	Georgia	Going to Settle
William Thompson Esq <sup>r</sup>	20	Gentleman	London	"	"	To Settle his private Affairs

PORT OF LONDON, 28<sup>th</sup> NOV. TO 6<sup>th</sup> DEC. 1774.

Nicholas Herbert	34	A Wine Merchant	Surry	Beaufort	Georgia	Going to Settle
Nicholas "	9	His Son	"	"	"	Going with his father
Thomas Forestreet	24	Clerk	London	New Shoreham	Jamaica	Going to settle
John Wellery	20	Gentleman	Jamaica	"	"	Going Home
D Tavyas	14	"	"	"	"	"
W. Clarke	18	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Sabin	16	A Youth	Oxford	Generous Friend	Antigua	Going as a Merchants Clerk
Thomas Secker	14	"	London	"	"	"
Philip Spence	14	"	Kent	"	"	"
Francis Colle	26	Carpenter	Hertfordshire	"	Barbadoes	Going as a Surveyor
Peter Martin	36	Linen Weaver	Scotland	Richmond	Virginia	Indentured Servant
Silvanus Bull	22	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Salop	William	"	"
William Wigley	23	Miller	"	"	"	"
William Jackson	30	Bricklayer	Yorkshire	"	"	"
James Spree	31	Husbandman	Kent	"	"	"
Richard Hodges	22	Perukemaker	London	"	"	"
William Terry	22	Gardener	Essex	"	"	"

William Pelham	34	Sawyer	Kent	"	"	"	"
Mary Pelham	31	His Wife	"	"	"	"	"
John Widdows	31	Groom	Warwick	"	"	"	"
William Thompson	21	Labourer	Kent	"	"	"	"
Thomas Ormond	40	Cabinet Maker	Dorset	"	"	"	"
Thomas Batt	25	Baker	London	"	"	"	"
Thomas Carter	26	Shipwright	Warwick	"	"	"	"
Joseph Croxford	23	Husband	Bedford	"	"	"	"
Dennis Dowlin	27	"	Cork	"	"	"	"
John Rowley	29	"	Stafford	"	"	"	"
John Weedham	16	Cutler	York	"	"	"	"
Samuel Fletcher	16	Husband	Stafford	"	"	"	"
William Alleman	15	Labourer	Liverpool	"	"	"	"
William Dyche	20	"	Stafford	"	"	"	"
Benjamin Agar	27	Breeches Maker	Northampton	"	"	"	"
Cornelius Fogarty	30	Husbandman	Surry	"	"	"	"
James Haiste	34	Linen Weaver	Middlesex	"	"	"	"
Jeremiah Bowley	23	Groom	"	"	"	"	"
John Cookson	26	Sail Maker	Kent	"	"	"	"
Edward Ellis	27	Turner	London	"	"	"	"
James Fogerty	27	Husband	Surry	"	"	"	"
James Smith	30	Gentleman	Natives of Jamaica	William & Mary	Jamaica	"	"
Samuel Cunningham	19	"	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Yatman	18	"	"	"	"	"	"
Willm Saugster	19	Clerk & Bookkeeper	London	"	"	"	"
John Muckenzie	16	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Scotland	Friendship	Monserat	"	"
Alexander Douglas	22	Husbandman	"	Briton	Carolina	"	"
Christopher Smith	49	"	Switzerland	"	"	"	"
Esther Smith	35	His Wife	"	"	"	"	"
Andrew Milborn	7	"	"	"	"	"	"
Christopher Milborn	2	Children	"	"	"	"	"
Richard Hall	16	Labourer	London	William	Virginia	Indented Servant	"
Elizabeth Bly	21	Spinster	"	"	"	"	"
Sarah Parker	19	"	"	"	"	"	"
Elizabeth Lone	21	"	"	"	"	"	"
William Wilson	22	Breeches Maker	Southwark	"	"	"	"
John Smith	22	Husbandman	Berks	"	"	"	"
Mary Smith	22	His Wife	"	"	"	"	"

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Marmaduke Mason	22	Gentleman's Servant	York	William	Virginia	Indentured Servant
George Orrage	29	Husbandman	Essex	"	"	"
John Woodhouse	36	Shipwright	Portsmouth	"	"	"
John Turtle	23	Sawyer	Essex	"	"	"
Thomas Allen	22	Breeches Maker	London	"	"	"
Samuel Taylor	28	Brass Founder	Warwick	"	"	"
John Latham	16	Labourer	London	"	"	"
John Hunt	19	"	"	"	"	"
James Lyon	18	"	"	"	"	"

PORT OF BRISTOL, 28 NOV. TO 6<sup>th</sup> DEC. 1774.

William Hamilton	26	Merchant	Bristol	Campbell	Grenada	Going on Business
------------------	----	----------	---------	----------	---------	-------------------

PORT OF LONDON, 5<sup>th</sup> TO 12<sup>th</sup> DEC. 1774.

Francis Smith	34	Clergyman	Jamaica	Fanny	Jamaica	Going home
Susanna Dawson	16	Seamstress	London	"	"	Going to Settle
Mark Gorden	28	Carpenter	"	Mary	New York	"
Alexander Anderson	26	Gardener	"	Beulah	"	"
Daniel McFasson	38	Taylor	New York	"	"	"
Ralph Sadler	25	Groom	Jamaica	Amity Hall	Jamaica	"

PORT OF LONDON, 12<sup>th</sup> TO 19<sup>th</sup> DEC. 1774.

Thomas Warge	27	Planter	Berwick on	Jamaica	Jamaica	Going to Settle
James House	17	"	Tweed	"	"	"
Thomas Austin	20	Attorney	Dorsetshire	Northampton	"	"
Martha "	18	His Sister	"	"	"	"
Ann "	17	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Wise	19	Surgeon	Jamaica	"	"	"
Charles Shaw	17	Planter	"	"	"	Going Home
Robert Avis	46	Gentleman	London	Woodley	"	Going on Business
George McKenale	22	"	Scotland	"	"	"

Stephens Palmer	26	Husbandman	Berks	Carolina	Virginia	Indented Servant
William Stockley	26	Sawyer	Kent	"	"	"
John Mead	17	Husbandman	London	"	"	"
William Duncan	21	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Scotland	"	"	"
William Bird	29	Dyer	London	"	"	"
Robert Snape	38	Husbandman	Lancaster	"	"	"
John Cooke	21	Groom	Lincoln	"	"	"
Edward Farr	18	Weaver	London	"	"	"
John Gilbert	16	Husbandman	Norfolk	"	"	"
John Godfrey	22	Musical Inst. Maker	London	"	"	"
James Tomling	25	Copper Plate Printer	"	"	"	"
William Jones	22	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	"	"	"
Nathaniel Adams	35	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Timothy Kennedy	21	Schoolmaster	Westminster	"	"	"
Robert Lee	22	Husbandman	Kent	"	"	"
William Goldie	38	"	Scotland	"	"	"
James Wright	28	Printer	London	"	"	"
John Smith	27	Husbandman	Worcester	"	"	"
Robert Edwards	22	Grocer	Chester	"	"	"
John Little	30	Husbandman	Scotland	"	"	"
John Saul	37	Forgeman	Surry	"	"	"
Mary "	21	His Wife	"	"	"	"
S L. "	17	Forgeman His Son	"	"	"	"
Jno. "	13	"	"	"	"	"
Jno Taylor	21	Coach Wheelwright	London	"	"	"
T P Parent	26	Silk Weaver	"	"	"	"
Ethert Parent	24	His Wife	"	"	"	"
Willm Beman	39	Whitesmith	"	"	"	"
Alexander Lee	21	Taylor	"	"	"	"
John Harwood	21	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"
John Gray	21	"	"	"	"	"
James Kelly	26	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
William Bladen	16	Labourer	"	"	"	"
James Marr	17	"	"	"	"	"
John Holt	26	Smith	Surry	"	"	"
John Darry	22	Gardener	London	"	"	"
Thomas Wright	22	Breches Maker	Middlesex	"	"	"
John Green	26	Perukemaker	London	"	"	"

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Martin Doyle	22	Labourer	London	Carolina	Virginia	Indented Servant
Oliver Stevens	18	Groom	Oxford	"	"	"
Edward Mahon	23	Taylor	Ireland	"	"	"
Jos Mahony	23	Groom	"	"	"	"
Dennis Craigen	37	Husbandman	London	"	"	"
James Lilley	23	Schoolmaster	"	"	"	"
Francis Pankhurst	20	Bricklayer	"	"	"	"
George Smith	18	Labourer	Surry	"	"	"
James Lilley	37	Husbandman	Essex	"	"	"
Moses Packridge	29	Watch Case Maker	London	"	"	"
James Doyle	28	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
Robert Brinder	32	Stone Mason	"	"	"	"
Mathew Oliver	32	Bricklayer	"	"	"	"
James Woosencroft	23	Cabinet Maker	Manchester	"	"	"
John Atheridge	37	Carpenter	Sussex	"	"	"
John May	37	Wool comber	Devon	"	"	"
David Stewart	21	Cabinet Maker	London	"	"	"
Elizabeth Allenten	21	Housemaid	"	"	"	"
Richard Clean	34	House Carpenter	"	"	"	"
Elizabeth Speirs	22	Governess	"	"	"	"
William Pace	29	Bricklayer	"	"	"	"
Joseph Reed	23	"	"	"	"	"
Cornelius Crow	48	Turner	"	"	"	"
Morris Maney	23	Bricklayer	"	"	"	"
Thomas Aubony	22	Footman	"	"	"	"
Henry Gibbard	35	Husbandman	Middlesex	"	"	"
Joseph Daniel	29	"	"	"	"	"
Joseph Moore	27	"	Leicester	"	"	"
John Miteon	21	Footman	Middlesex	"	"	"
Martin Mealey	25	Painter Glazier	"	"	"	"
John Jones	26	Clerk & Bookkeeper	London	"	"	"
Joseph Thompson	30	Bricklayer	Exeter	"	"	"
Wm Whiting	24	Sawyer	London	"	"	"
John Hammond	37	Bricklayer	Bucks	"	"	"
Wm Gill	30	Husbandman	Essex	"	"	"



George Gordon	39	Labourer	"	"	"	"	"
Willm Robinson	26	Sawyer	Northumberland	"	"	"	"
Charles Rowland	28	Carpenter	London	"	"	"	"
John Blackwell	33	Sawyer	Bucks	"	"	"	"
Willm Colton	22	Joiner	Oxford	"	"	"	"
James Doves	28	Malster	Kent	"	"	"	"
Valentine Strong	39	Tallow Chandler	Middlesex	"	"	"	"
M. A. Vaines	26	Lady's Maid	"	"	"	"	"
J <sup>no</sup> Hamilton	32	Cabinet Maker	Northumberland	"	"	"	"
Hugh Vaughan	28	Groom	London	"	"	"	"
George Saratt	27	Husbandman	York	"	"	"	"
Benjamin Hambury	16	Labourer	London	"	"	"	"
Edward Pink	32	Husbandman	Kent	"	"	"	"
Willm Barnard	20	Groom	London	"	"	"	"
Tho <sup>s</sup> Cradick	16	Labourer	Somerset	"	"	"	"
John Journ	16	Labourer	Dorset	"	"	"	"
Wm Doulan	24	Perukemaker	Dublin	"	"	"	"
Wm Phillips	21	Buckle Maker	Somerset	"	"	"	"
Jno Follard	20	Husbandman	London	"	"	"	"
Jas Keep	19	Bricklayer	Bedford	"	"	"	"

PILL A CREEK A PORT OF BRISTOL, 19<sup>th</sup> TO 26<sup>th</sup> DEC. 1774.

Thomas Adding	40	Labourer	London	Sally	Maryland	Indented Servant
William Keene	34	Joiner	Wilts	"	"	"
Nathaniel Stacey	36	Labourer	Somersetshire	"	"	"
William Nangle	20	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
John Redding	21	Taylor	"	"	"	"
Michael Casan	23	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Thomas Grant	26	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Johnson	16	"	"	"	"	"
John Stafford	16	"	"	"	"	"
Thomas Sullivan	17	"	"	"	"	"
William Barry	26	Butcher	"	"	"	"
James Nash	18	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Thomas Philps	16	"	"	"	"	"
John Pope	14	"	"	"	"	"

<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
Thomas Forster	18	Labourer	Somersetshire	Sally	Maryland	Indentured Servant
John Knight	16	"	"	"	"	"
Job Whitehead	27	Carpenter	"	"	"	"
John Lane	17	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Richard Aston	24	"	"	"	"	"
James Grosee	16	"	"	"	"	"
John Ward	27	Mason	"	"	"	"
Samuel Butler	16	Labourer	Cornwall	"	"	"
Richard Bond	17	"	"	"	"	"

PORT OF PORTSMOUTH, 19<sup>th</sup> TO 26<sup>th</sup> DEC. 1774.

Sherland Swanson	44	Merchant	London	London Packet	Nevis	To settle his private affairs
Richard Pinney	35	Planter	Nevis	"	"	To superintend their Planta-
William Tucket	37	"	"	"	"	tions

PORT OF PLYMOUTH, 26<sup>th</sup> DEC. 1774 TO 3<sup>rd</sup> JAN. 1775.

Jean Degarne Esq <sup>r</sup>	30	Planter	London	Reward	Grenada	Going to reside
Madam "	27	"	"	"	"	"
John Peechier	31	Planter	"	"	"	"
Madam "	26	"	"	"	"	"
Mr Deschamps	40	Planter	"	"	"	"
Mr Nolsonier	40	Ecclesiastick	"	"	"	"
Mr Grant	40	Planter	"	Laurent	"	"
Mr "	36	"	"	"	"	"
Three Servants belonging to Mr Grant		"	"	"	"	"
Mr Lithgow	34	Planter	"	"	"	"
Mr Bull	40	Gentleman	"	"	"	"
James Clifton	60	"	"	"	"	"
Richard Riddle	26	"	"	Generous Planter	St Kitts	Going to reside
Mary Tayton	18	Spinster	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 3<sup>rd</sup> TO 10 JAN. 1775.

			London	York	New York	Indentured Servant
Paul Simons	18	Carpenter & Joiner	Herts	"	"	"
Thomas Pitkin	15	Labourer	London	"	"	"
James Barton	18	"	Northampton	"	"	"
William Creamer	36	Husbandman	Middlesex	"	"	"
James Gingell	32	Gardener	"	"	"	"
Robt Holliday	30	Sawyer	Yorkshire	"	"	"
Samuel Lockweir	17	Gentleman's Servant	Kent	"	"	"
George Suffrin	18	Labourer	London	"	"	"
John Reiley	19	Groom	Bristol	"	"	"
James Ould	16	Mathematical Ins <sup>t</sup> Maker	Hertford	"	"	"
Thomas Lawrence	18	Labourer	Devon	"	"	"
John Newberry	19	Husbandman	London	"	"	"
Anthony Blank	17	Labourer	Berks	"	"	"
John Jones	16	"	London	"	"	"
Henry Geo Ohlen	16	Footman	London	"	"	"
William Bingley	18	Stocking Weaver	Nottingham	"	"	"
Michael Tobin	18	Labourer	Ireland	"	"	"
Oliver Tate	21	Husbandman	"	"	"	"
William Tear	31	"	"	"	"	"
James Butler	24	Sawyer	"	"	"	"
Thomas Holmes	31	Clerk & Bookkeeper	London	"	"	"
Randal Isley	17	Groom	Middlesex	"	"	"
William Wyer	18	Brass Founder	London	"	"	"
Joseph Dyer	17	Buckle Maker	"	"	"	"
Joseph Boothey	19	Labourer	"	"	"	"
Jacob Byer	17	"	Northampton	"	"	"
John Leathergough	19	Buckel Maker	Worcester	"	"	"
Adam Heindrick	16	Labourer	London	"	"	"
Rich <sup>d</sup> Bennett	16	"	"	"	"	"
John Lyons	29	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Dublin	Adventurer	Virginia	Indentured Servant
Jane Berners	29	Cook Maid	London	"	"	"
Sarah Farley	20	Spinster	"	"	"	"
Catharine Lithman	18	"	"	"	"	"
Sarah Holiday	22	House Maid	"	"	"	"

<i>Names</i>	<i>Age</i>	<i>Occupation</i>	<i>From</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>To</i>	<i>As a</i>
Ann Merritt	20	Spinster	London	Adventurer	Virginia	Indentured Servant
Edward Walker	32	Brickmaker	Rutland	"	"	"
Thomas Cooper	22	Baker	Essex	"	"	"
Joseph Simpson	28	Clerk & Bookkeeper	Salop	"	"	"
Thomas White	42	Husbandman	Bedford	"	"	"
Thomas Smith	19	Footman	Essex	"	"	"
John Collins	26	Carpenter & Joiner	London	"	"	"
William Benson	23	Taylor	Warwick	"	"	"
William Chapman	27	Tavern Waiter	Somersetshire	"	"	"
Thomas Woodward	21	Gardener	"	"	"	"
William Ashton	26	Carpenter & Joiner	London	"	"	"
Abraham Osborn	16	Labourer	Somersetshire	"	"	"
Richard Buck	29	Carpenter	Suffolk	"	"	"
Joseph Moss	21	"	Essex	"	"	"
Thomas Hodges	24	Husbandman	Kent	"	"	"
Thomas Fowler	28	Baker	Somersetshire	"	"	"
Daniel Finana	36	Clerk & bookkeeper	Ireland	"	"	"
William Herring	27	"	Berks	"	"	"
Robert Warner	27	Groom	Westminster	"	"	"
James Nelson	21	Painter	"	"	"	"
Henry Wetheral	40	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	"	"	"
John Jameson	23	Tin Plate Worker	"	"	"	"
Willm Evans	19	Gardener	London	"	"	"
John Davis	26	Weaver	"	"	"	"
Robert Dawson	28	Plasterer	"	"	"	"
James Howard	26	Engraver	"	"	"	"
Edward Mackrell	26	Husbandman	Berks	"	"	"
Jno Arnett	20	Flax dresser	Kent	"	"	"
J W. Cunliffe	22	Schoolmaster	Westminster	"	"	"
Jas Mackrell	21	Husbandman	Berks	"	"	"
Robt Mason	17	Gunsmith	London	"	"	"
Stephen Grange	38	Blacksmith	"	"	"	"
John Connor	19	Clerk	"	"	"	"
Joseph Shute	20	Waiter	"	"	"	"
Josiah Bailey	22	Glover	"	"	"	"

PORT OF LONDON, 10<sup>th</sup> TO 17 JAN. 1775.

23 29	Cosch Maker Clerk & Bookkeeper	" "	" "	" "	Jamaica Tobago Maryland	Going to Settle Going as a Clerk Indentured Servant
Thomas Hodges	26 Shipwright	Bedford	Price Frigate			
Roderick McCloud	17 Clerk	Scotland	Nautilus			
William Dunkley	18 Husbandman	Bedford	Baltimore			
James Bourman	21 Surgeon	Scotland	"			
William Hudson	26 Butcher	York	"			
Simon Taylor	21 Silk Weaver	Middlesex	"			
James Eaton	32 Linen Dyer	London	"			
Thomas Furlong	26 Coach Maker	Hants	"			
Edward Burford	21 Groom	Ireland	"			
Charles Murphy	27 Clerk & Bookkeeper	Gloucester	"			
John Stevens	21 Bricklayer	Kent	"			
Lydia Davis	32 Cook Maid	London	"			
William Jenkins	34 Carpenter & Joiner	"	"			
Josiah Hattersley	21 Schoolmaster	"	"			
Willm Tucker	23 Perukemaker	Westminster	"			
Joseph Carter	26 Cordwainer		"			

PORT OF LONDON, 17<sup>th</sup> TO 24<sup>th</sup> JAN. 1775.

	40 Weaver	Norfolk	Wren	Maryland	Indentured Servant
Matthew Skinner	22 "	Northampton	"	"	"
John Johnson	22 Cordwainer	London	"	"	"
John Chamberlain	22 Sawyer	Wilts	"	"	"
John Pricker	39 Husbandman	Stafford	"	"	"
Thomas Beard	22 Gardener	London	"	"	"
Edward Luck	30 Husbandman	"	"	"	"
Daniel Har	35 "	"	"	"	"
John Harvey	21 "	"	"	"	"
Christopher Beck	21 "	"	"	"	"
John Welling	23 "	"	"	"	"
Timothy Donovan	22 Clerk & Bookkeeper	Norfolk	"	"	"
John Hamilton	22 Weaver	Northampton	"	"	"
Nathaniel Palmer					

Name	Age	Occupation	From	Ship	To	As a
Thomas Dutton	23	Joiner	Norfolk	Wren	Maryland	Indentured Servant
John Hullatt	22	Weaver	Northampton	"	"	"
Jonas Chamberlain	22	Cutler	Bristol	"	"	"
John Sheston	23	Cordwainer	London	"	"	"
Daniel James	22	Blacksmith	"	"	"	"
Philip Chamberlain	22	Cutler	"	"	"	"
William Braithwaite	22	Footman	"	"	"	"
John Tool	22	Bucklemaker	"	"	"	"
Michael Calam	27	Coachman	"	"	"	"
Andrew Conaly	23	Footman	Dublin	"	"	"
John Sutherland	28	Clerk & Bookkeeper	London	"	"	"
George King	21	Cooper	"	"	"	"
William Allendar	39	White Smith	"	"	"	"
Samuel Squiar	21	Baker	"	"	"	"
James Still	21	Perukemaker	"	"	"	"
William Sugars	21	Clerk & Bookkeeper	"	"	"	"
John Smith	21	Taylor	"	"	"	"
William Westlake	28	Baker	Kent	"	"	"
Patrick Collins	25	Weaver	Ireland	"	"	"

PORT OF WHITEHAVEN, 17 <sup>th</sup> TO 24 JAN. 1775.						
George Stevens	40	Virginia Planter	Virginia	Mary & Ann	Virginia	Returning Home
George Craike	28	Schoolmaster	Whitehaven	"	"	Going to follow his Occupat <sup>n</sup>
Sarah Cherry	22	Indentured Servant	"	"	"	Indentured
Edw <sup>d</sup> Strickland	14	A Convict	Carlisle	Hero	"	Transported there
Mary Graham	34	"	"	"	"	"
John Wallace	22	Shoemaker	Cumberland	Ann	"	To follow their trade
William Wallace	24	Currier	"	"	"	"

[To be continued]

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF LISTS OF NEW ENGLAND SOLDIERS

By MARY ELLEN BAKER, B.A.

[Continued from page 237]

### MASSACHUSETTS

353.97446 **Mass.—Adjutant-General.** Annual report... 1846—date.  
A Bost., 1847—date. Not analyzed.

974.42 [Sylvester, N. B.] ed. History of the Connecticut valley in  
qSy5 Mass... 2 vols. Phil., 1879. Military lists under the various towns.

#### (1) EARLY INDIAN WARS

974 **Bodge, G. M.** Soldiers in King Philip's war, containing lists of  
qB63 the soldiers of Mass. colony who served in the Indian war of  
1675—77, with sketches of the principal officers and copies of  
the ancient documents and records relating to the war. Bost.,  
1891.

974 **Bodge, G. M.** Soldiers in King Philip's war...official lists of  
B63 soldiers of Mass. colony serving in King Philip's war... Leo-  
minster, Mass., 1896. Lists scattered through the book.

974.4 **Mass. historical society.** Collections. 1792—date. Vol. 1—  
M38 date. Bost., 1795—date. Various lists of men in expeditions against  
the French at Louisburg, 1746, 6 ser. vol. 9, Apx. p. 497—563.

973.22 **Orr, Charles.** ed. History of the Pequot war...reprinted from  
Or7 the collections of the Mass. historical society... Cleveland,  
1897. List of volunteers from Plymouth county, pref. p. 14.

351.2 **Peirce, E. W.** Peirce's colonial lists, civil, military and profes-  
P35 sional lists of Plymouth and R. I. colonies...1621—1700. Bost.,  
1881. Roster and rolls of Plymouth colony militia, p. 68—76. R. I. colony,  
p. 141—3.

#### (2) REVOLUTION

369.131 **Bugbee, J. M.** ed. Memorials of the Mass. society of the  
qM38 Cincinnati. Bost., 1890. List of original members, p. 636—41.

369.131 **Cincinnati, Society of the.** Institution and proceedings of the  
A5 society...formed...May 10, 1783, with the proceedings of the  
Mass. state society...from its organization...1783 to...1811.  
Bost. [1845?] Original members, p. 97—112. Members in 1845, 10 p. fol-  
lowing the original list.

973.3313 **Frothingham, Richard.** History of the siege of Boston and  
F931 the battles of Lexington, Concord, and Bunker Hill. Bost.,  
1849. Regiments in the Bunker Hill battle, p. 401—4.

973.3313 ———. Ed. 4. 1873. Same.  
F93

973.3444 **Goold, Nathan.** History of Col. Edmund Phinney's 18th con-  
G643 tinental regiment, 12 months service in 1776, with complete  
muster rolls of the companies. Portland, 1898.

973.3444 **Goold, Nathan.** History of Col. Edmund Phinney's 31st regi-  
G642 ment of foot, 8 months service men of 1775 with...rolls of the  
companies. Portland, 1896.

- 973.3444 **Goold, Nathan.** History of Col. James Scamman's 30th regiment of foot, 8 months service men of 1775 from York county... [with] muster rolls of the companies. Portland, 1899.
- 973.38 **How, D:** Diary of...How, a private in...Sargent's regiment of qH83 the Mass. line... Morrisania, N. Y., 1865. Officers of Sargent's regiment, p. 31. Capt. Keeth's company in 1776, p. 44—5.
- 973.38 **Lincoln, Rufus.** Papers...comp...by J. M. Lincoln. [Cambridge, Mass.] 1904. Captains in the Mass. line, revolutionary war, p. 48—6. Rolls of Lincoln's company, etc., p. 54—5, 123—205.
- 923.57 **Mass.—Commonwealth, Secretary of the.** Massachusetts qM38 soldiers and sailors of the revolutionary war, a compilation from the archives... 17 vols. Bost., 1896—1908. Includes Maine also.
- 973.3311 **Phinney, Elias.** History of the battle of Lexington... Bost., P55 1825. List of killed, wounded and missing in the action of Apr. 19, and the towns to which they belonged, p. 27—30.
- 973.3312 **Swett, S:** History of the Bunker Hill battle... Ed. 3. Bost., Sw42 1827. Mass., Conn., and N. H. officers probably in the battle, see notes, p. 27—8.
- 973.34 **Washington, G:** Revolutionary orders...issued during the years W27 1778, '80—82, selected from the mss. of John Whiting and ed. by his son... N. Y., 1844. Captains in Mass. line and rank of subaltern officers, p. 192—4, 202—4.

## (3) WAR OF 1812

- 973.52444 **Watkins, W. K.** Defence of Boston in the war of 1812—15... qW32 with an apx. containing a list of the officers of the Mass. militia engaged in the defence. [Bost.] 1899. List, p. 23—42.

## (4) CIVIL WAR

## (a) GENERAL

- 973.7444 **Higginson, T: W.** Mass. in the army and navy during the war qB of 1861—65. 2 vols. Bost., 1896. Mass. officers and soldiers killed in action, dying of wounds or as prisoners, vol 1, p. 323—501. Vol. 2 has many special lists, e. g. field officers, line officers, chaplains, medical men, etc. Index of names in each volume.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Adjutant-General.** Record of the Mass. volunteers, qA2 1861—65. 2 vols. Bost., 1868—70.
- 353.97446 **Mass.—Surgeon general.** Report...1865. Bost., 1866. Roster A1 of surgeons and assistant surgeons, p. 42—67. Mass. soldiers reported as having died in rebel prisons, p. 70—136.

## (b) REGIMENTAL

- 973.7444 **Crowninshield, B: W:** History of the 1st regiment of Mass. E1 cavalry volunteers, with roster and statistics by D. H. L. Gleason... Bost., 1891. Roster and statistics, p. 317—470.
- 973.7444 **Ewer, J. K.** (The) Third Mass. cavalry in the war for the E3 union. [Maplewood, Mass.] 1903. Roster, Apx. p. 3—24.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Artillery—5th battery.** History of the 5th Mass. bat- G05 tery...1861—1865. Bost., 1902. Various lists, p. 903—8. Roster, unpagged, between p. 978 and 979.
- 973.7444 **Baker, L. W.** History of the 9th Mass. battery... South G09 Framingham, Mass., 1888. Roster, p. 244—32.
- 973.7444 **Billings, J: D.** History of the 10th Mass. battery of light ar- G10 tillery...1862—65. Bost., 1881. Roster and roll, p. 374—83.



- 973.7444 **Cudworth, W. H.** History of the 1st regiment Mass. infantry...  
J01 1861—64... Bost., 1866. Roster, p. 498—528.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—1st regiment.** (The) First regiment in-  
J01a fantry, Mass. volunteer militia. Bost., 1903. Roster of the regi-  
ment.
- 973.7444 **Andrew, [J. A.] and Butler, [B. F.]** Correspondence [on the  
C21 recruiting of troops]... Bost., 1862. Roster of the Eastern Bay state  
regiment No. 2, p. 62—3.
- 973.7444 **Quint, A. H.** Record of the 2d Mass. infantry, 1861—65. Bost.,  
J02 1867. Several lists, some containing much biography.
- 973.7444 **Cammons, J. G.** (The) Third Mass. regiment volunteer militia  
J03 in the war of the rebellion, 1861—63. Providence, 1906.  
Contains several lists.
- 973.7444 **Robinson, F. T.** History of the 5th regiment Mass. volunteer  
J05a militia... Bost., 1879. 3 months troops, civil war, p. 18—27. 9 months  
men, p. 57—69. 100 days men, 1864, p. 72—83.
- 973.7444 **Hanson, J. W.** Historical sketch of the old 6th regiment of  
J06 Mass. volunteers during its 3 campaigns in 1861, '62, '63, '64...  
Bost., 1866. Several lists.
- 973.7444 **Hutchinson, N. V.** History of the 7th Mass. volunteer infantry...  
J07 1861—65... Taunton, Mass., 1890. Roster, p. 253—78. List of those  
transferred to the 37th, p. 296—7.
- 973.7444 **Macnamara, D. G.** History of the 9th regiment Mass. volun-  
J09 teer infantry... 1862—64. Bost., 1899. Roster, p. 429—542.
- 973.7444 **Macnamara, M. H.** (The) Irish 9th in bivouac and battle...  
J09a Bost., 1867. Rosters, p. 249—306.
- 973.7444 **Newell, J. K.** "Ours": annals of 10th regiment Mass. volun-  
J10 teers in the rebellion. Springfield, 1875. Several lists, containing  
much biography.
- 973.7444 **Hutchinson, G. B.** Narrative of the formation and services of  
J11 the 11th Mass. volunteers... 1861—65... to which is added a roster...  
of all surviving members known to the veteran association.  
Bost., 1893. Roster, p. 88—96.
- 973.7444 **Cook, B. F.** History of the 12th Mass. volunteers, Webster  
J12 regiment. Bost., 1882. Several lists, p. 140—37.
- 973.7444 **Davis, C. E., Jr.** Three years in the army: the story of the  
J13 13th Mass. volunteers from July 16, 1861 to Aug. 1, 1864.  
Bost., 1894. Roster, p. 392—470.
- 973.7444 **Ford, A. E.** Story of the 15th Mass. volunteer infantry in the  
J15 civil war, 1861—64. Clinton, 1898. Individual record, p. 345—411.
- 973.7444 **[Ward, G. W.]** History of the excursion of the 15th Mass.  
qJ15 regiment... to... Gettysburg, Antietam, Ball's Bluff, and Wash-  
ington, D. C... 1900. Worcester, 1901. Roster of the party, p. 6—9.  
Killed and wounded in the war, p. 36—9.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—19th regiment.** History of the 19th regi-  
J19a ment Mass. volunteer infantry, 1861—65... Salem, Mass., 1906.  
Roster, p. 309—419.
- 973.7444 **Bruce, G. A.** (The) Twentieth regiment of Mass. volunteer  
J20 infantry... Bost., 1906. Roster, p. 445—519.
- 973.7444 **Walcott, C. F.** History of the 21st regiment Mass. volunteers...  
J21 1861—65... Bost., 1882. Roster, p. 430—89.

- 973.7444 **Parker, J. L. and Carter, R. G.** Henry Wilson's regiment: J22a history of the 22d Mass. infantry, the 2d company sharpshooters, and the 3d light battery in the war of the rebellion. Bost., 1887. Alphabetical roll, p. 550—60.
- 973.7444 **Emmerton, J. A.** Record of the 23d regiment Mass. volunteer J23 infantry...1861—65, with...roster [and] company rolls... Bost., 1886. Casualties at Kingston, 1865, p. 246. Roster and rolls, p. 235—344.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—24th regiment.** Roster of company I, 24th J24 regiment Mass. volunteers. Bost., 1902.
- 973.7444 **Roe, A. S.** (The) Twenty-fourth regiment Mass. volunteers J24a 1861—66...“New England guard regiment”... Worcester, 1907. Roster, p. 450—562.
- 973.7444 **Denny, J. W.** Wearing the blue in the 25th Mass. volunteer J25 infantry... Worcester, 1879. Roster, p. 444—509.
- 973.7444 **Derby, W. P.** Bearing arms in the 27th Mass. regiment of J27 volunteer infantry...1861—65. Bost., 1883. Roster, p. 536—601.
- 973.7444 **Osborne, W. H.** History of the 29th regiment Mass. volunteer J29 infantry in the...rebellion. Bost., 1877. Roster and list of the dead, p. 547—83.
- 973.7444 **Parker, F. J.** Story of the 32d regiment Mass. infantry... J32 Bost., 1880. Roster of officers at the end of service in the civil war, p. 259—60.
- 973.7444 **Boles, A. J.** Record of the 33d Mass. volunteer infantry from J33 Aug. 1, 1862 to Aug. 1, 1865. Fitchburg, 1880. Roster, p. 137—67.
- 973.7444 **Underwood, A. B.** Three years' service of the 33d Mass. in- J33a fantry regiment, 1862—1865... Bost., 1881. Record unpagd.
- 973.7444 **Lincoln, W. S.** Life with the 34th Mass. infantry in the war J34b of the rebellion. Worcester, 1879. Roster, p. 422—59.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—35th regiment.** History of the 35th regi- J35 ment Mass. volunteers, 1862—65, with a roster... Bost., 1884. Roster, 66 p.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—36th regiment.** History of the 36th regi- J36 ment Mass. volunteers, 1862—65... Bost., 1884. Roster and record, p. 316—88.
- 973.7444 **Bowen, J. L.** History of the 37th regiment Mass. volunteers... J37 1861—65... Holyoke, 1884. Roll of honor and roster, Apx. 43 p.
- 973.7444 **Powers, G. W.** Story of the 38th regiment of Mass. volunteers. J38 Cambridge, 1866. In memoriam list and roster, p. 232—308.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—44th regiment.** Record of the service of qJ44 the 44th Mass. volunteer militia in North Carolina, Aug. 1862 to May, 1863. Bost., 1887. Roster, p. 302—35. Facsimile of signatures, 15 p.
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—45th regiment.** Campaign of the 45th regi- qJ45 ment Mass. volunteer militia: “The cadet regiment.” Bost., 1882. Roster of officers and roll of Company A, pref. p. 11—14.
- 973.7444 **[Plummer, Albert.]** History of the 48th regiment Mass. volun- J48 teer militia during the civil war. [Bost.] 1907. Roster, p. 73—123.
- 973.7444 **Johns, H. T.** Life with the 49th Mass. volunteers. Pittsfield, J49 1864. Roll, p. 381—91.
- 973.7444 ———— Wash., 1890. Roll, p. 423—36.
- J49a

- 973.7444 **Stevens, W: B.** History of the 50th regiment of infantry, Mass. J50 volunteer militia in the...rebellion. Bost., 1907. Roster, p. 289—304.
- 973.7444 **Pierce, C: F.** History and camp life of company C, 51st regiment Mass. volunteer militia, 1862—63. Worcester, 1886. J51 Roster, p. 24—32.
- 973.7444 **Moors, J: F.** History of the 52d regiment Mass. volunteers. J52 Bost., 1893. Roster, 49 p.
- 973.7444 **Emille, L. F.** History of the 54th regiment of Mass. volunteer J54 infantry, 1863—65. Bost., 1891. Roster, p. 322—90.
- 973.7444 ——— Ed. 2. 1894. J54a
- 973.7444 **Mass.—Infantry—55th regiment.** Record of the services of J56 the 55th regiment of Mass. volunteer infantry. Cambridge, 1868. Roster, p. 113—44.
- 973.7444 **Anderson, J:** (The) Fifty-seventh regiment of Mass. volun- J57 teers in the war of the rebellion... Bost., 1896. Roster, p. 420—504.
- 973.7444 **C[ushman], F. E.** History of the 58th regiment Mass. volun- J58 teers from Sept. 15, 1863 to the close of the rebellion. Wash., 1865. Roster at the last muster and list of casualties, p. 24—38.

## (5) SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR

- 973.7444 **Frye, J. A.** (The) First regiment Mass. heavy artillery, U. S. volunteers, in the Spanish-American war of 1898, with regimental roster and muster rolls... Bost., 1899. Roster and rolls, p. 198—250.

## (6) LOCAL

- 974.48 **Abington (Mass.).** Celebration of the 150th anniversary of the Ab5 incorporation, June 10, 1862... Bost., 1862. List of soldiers of 1812 living at the time of the celebration, p. 113.
- 974.48 **Hobart, B:** History of the town of Abington, Plymouth colony, Ab51 Mass... Bost., 1866. French and Indian and revolutionary wars, p. 267—9. Soldiers of 1812 living in 1862, p. 238. Civil war, p. 298—312.
- 974.44 **Shattuck, Lemuel.** History of the town of Concord, Middlesex C742 county, Mass...to 1832 and of the adjoining towns, Bedford, Acton, Lincoln, and Carlisle... Bost., 1835. Several lists showing service in the revolution, p. 352—9.
- 974.45 **Merrill, Joseph.** History of Amesbury, including the 1st 17 Am3 years of Salisbury to the separation in 1654, and Merrimac from its incorporation in 1876. Haverhill, 1880. Revolutionary lists, p. 253—71. Civil war record, p. 410—31.
- 974.42 **Carpenter and Morehouse.** ...History of the town of Amherst, Am42 Mass... Amherst, 1896. Amherst in the revolution, short lists, p. 79—95; full list, p. 611—13. Service record in the civil war, p. 503—22.
- 974.45 **Bailey, S. L.** Historical sketches of Andover (comprising the An21 present towns of North Andover and Andover), Mass. Bost., 1880. Scattered revolutionary rolls, p. 340—91.
- 973.7444 **Raymond, S:** comp. Memorial volume: the record of Andover C1 during the rebellion. Andover, [Mass.] 1875. Various rolls and lists with an index to names.
- 974.44 **[Cutter,] B: and Cutter, W: R.** History of the town of Arling- Ar5 ton, Mass... Bost., 1880. Soldiers in the war of 1861—65, residents of West Cambridge or credited to that place, p. 33—51.

- 974.43 **Stearns, E. S.** History of Ashburnham, Mass...1734—1886..  
As3 Ashburnham, 1887. Revolutionary rolls, p. 141—69. Pensioners in 1886, p. 210. Civil war list, p. 400—1.
- 974.43 **Caswell, L. B.** Athol Mass., past and present... Athol, 1899.  
At4 Athol men who served in the continental army sometime from 1775 to the close of the war, p. 91—3.
- 973.7444 **[Norton, J: F. and others.]** Record of Athol, Mass., in sup-  
C pressing the great rebellion... Bost., 1866. Athol men in their regiments, companies, etc., p. 122—39.
- 974.48 **Daggett, J:** Sketch of the history of Attleborough from its  
At81 settlement to the division... Bost., 1894. Revolutionary rolls, p. 134—43. Civil war, p. 204—25.
- 974.43 **Benedict, W: A. and Tracy, H. A.** comp. History of the  
Su8 town of Sutton, Mass., from 1704—1876, including Grafton until 1735, Millbury until 1813, and parts of Northbridge, Upton, and Auburn. Worcester, 1878. Lists for French and Indian, revolutionary and civil wars, p. 778—88.
- 974.43 **Barre [Mass.]**. Memorial of the 100th anniversary of the in-  
B27 corporation of the town...June 17, 1874... Cambridge, 1875. Soldiers in the civil war, p. 271—5.
- 974.44 **Brown, A. E.** History of the town of Bedford, Middlesex county.  
qB39 Mass... Bedford, 1891. Indian, revolutionary, and civil wars, p. 65—2.
- 974.44 **Shattuck, Lemuel.** History of the town of Concord, Middlesex  
C742 county, Mass...to 1832, and of the adjoining towns, Bedford, Acton, Lincoln, and Carlisle... Bost., 1835. Several lists showing service in the revolution, p. 352—9.
- 974.41 **History of Berkshire county, Mass.** 2 vols. in 1. N. Y., 1885.  
qH62 French wars, p. 100—6. Revolutionary, p. 188—213. Civil war, p. 226—82.
- 973.7444 **Berlin (Mass.)**. Memorial record of the soldiers of Berlin in  
C22 the great rebellion... Clinton, 1870. Record of Berlin's soldiers living in 1870, p. 41—6.
- 974.43 **Houghton, W: A.** History of the town of Berlin, Worcester  
B451 county, Mass., from 1784—1895. Worcester, 1895. Revolutionary soldiers, p. 25. Civil war lists, p. 182—6. Roster of G. A. R. Post 54, Berlin, from 1883, p. 188—91.
- 974.43 **Nourse, H: S.** Military annals of Lancaster, Mass., 1740—  
L22 1865, including lists of soldiers serving in the colonial and revolutionary wars from the Lancastrian towns, Berlin, Bolton, Harvard, Leominster, and Sterling. Lancaster, 1889.
- 974.42 **Kellogg, Mrs. L. [J.] (Cutler).** History of the town of Ber-  
B45 nardston, Franklin county, Mass., 1736—1900... Greenfield, 1902. French and Indian war, p. 33—4. Revolution, p. 76, 80, 84. Civil war, p. 88—9.
- 974.44 **Billerica (Mass.)**. Celebration of the 100th anniversary of the  
B491 incorporation, May 29th, 1855... Lowell, 1855. Revolutionary lists, p. 142—3.
- 974.44 **Hazen, H: A.** History of Billerica, Mass... Bost., 1883.  
B493 Soldiers from Billerica in the revolutionary war, p. 243—5. In the war of the rebellion, p. 286—91.
- 974.43 **Edes, R: S.** Address delivered in the 1st parish church in Bol-  
B63 ton, July 4, 1876... Clinton, Mass., 1877. Those who served during the civil war to the credit of the town of Bolton, p. 65—6.
- 974.43 **Nourse, H: S.** Military annals of Lancaster, Mass., 1740—1865,  
L22 including lists of soldiers serving in the colonial and revo-

- lutionary wars from the Lancastrian towns, Berlin, Bolton, Harvard, Leominster, and Sterling. Lancaster, 1889.
- 974.45 **Gage, T.** History of Rowley, anciently including Bradford,  
B79 - Boxford, and Georgetown... Bost., 1840. French war rolls, p.  
206-14.
- 974.45 **Perley, Sidney.** History of Boxford, Essex county, Mass... Box-  
B69 ford, 1880. Muster rolls of the revolution, p. 216-19. Civil war rolls, p.  
313-25.
- 974.43 **Boylston (Mass.).** ...Centennial celebration of the incorporation  
B69 of the town...Aug. 18, 1886. Worcester, 1887. Return of Capt.  
Esra Beaman's company, June 6, 1777, p. 107-8. Boylston roll of honor in the  
war of the rebellion, p. 110-11.
- 974.45 **Gage, T.** History of Rowley, anciently including Bradford,  
B79 Boxford, and Georgetown... Bost., 1840. French war rolls, p.  
206-14.
- 973.8444 **Woodbury, L. A.** Historical sketch of Bradford, Mass., in the  
W85 revolution, including East Bradford, now Groveland. Grove-  
land, 1895. Muster rolls of Capt. Gage's company, 1776, p. 36-40, 59-63.
- 974.47 **Bates, S. A.** Soldiers who served in the revolution from the  
B734 town of Braintree [Mass.]. South Braintree, 1898.
- 974.47 **Pattee, W. S.** History of old Braintree and Quincy, with a  
B782 sketch of Randolph and Holbrook. Quincy, 1878. French and  
Indian war, p. 373-7. Revolution, p. 403-22. War of 1812, p. 449. Civil war,  
p. 440-7.
- 973.7444 **Thayer, G. A.** Braintree soldiers' memorial...with an apx. con-  
A2 taining a list of Braintree volunteers in the union army and  
navy... Bost., 1877. List, Apx. 1, p. 35-56.
- 974.48 **Bridgewater (Mass.).** Celebration of the 200th anniversary of  
B76 the incorporation at West Bridgewater, June 3, 1856... Bost.,  
1856. Capt. Mitchell's company at Ft. William-Henry, Aug. 1757, p. 159.
- 974.42 **Brimfield (Mass.).** Historical celebration of the town of Brim-  
B77 field, Hampden county, Mass., Oct. 11, 1876... Springfield,  
1879. Soldiers from Brimfield in the various wars, p. 339-53.
- 974.48 **Kingman, Bradford.** History of North Bridgewater, Plymouth  
B78 colony, Mass... Bost., 1866. French and Indian war, p. 226-8. Revo-  
lution, p. 232-42. War of 1812, p. 247-8. Civil war, p. 261-68.
- 974.43 **Temple, J. H.** History of North Brookfield, Mass...Brook-  
N81 field records, 1686-1783. North Brookfield, 1887. French  
and Indian war, p. 211-17. Revolution, p. 227-43. Civil war, p. 344-53.
- 974.47 **Bolton, C. K.** Brookline, the history of a favored town. Brook-  
B793 line, 1897. Soldiers in the civil war, p. 193-7.
- 974.47 **Brookline historical publication society.** Publications. Vol.  
B796 1 (1895)-date. Brookline, Mass., 1897-date. Brookline men  
in the civil war, vol. 1, p. 158.
- 974.47 **Kingman, Bradford.** History of Brookline, Norfolk county  
qB791 Mass. Phil., 1892. Revolutionary list, p. 835-7. Civil war list, p.  
832-6.
- 973.3311 **Cambridge (Mass.)—City Council.** Memorial to the men of  
C14 Cambridge who fell in the 1st battle of the revolutionary war...  
Cambridge, 1870. List, p. 5.
- 974.44 **Paige, L. R.** History of Cambridge, Mass., 1630-1877...  
C141 Bost., 1877. Soldiers of the Indian wars, footnote, p. 404-05. Revolution,  
p. 406-10, 428-9. Civil war, p. 432-8.

- 974.47 **Hunteon, D. T. V.** History of the town of Canton, Norfolk  
C161 county, Mass. Cambridge, 1893. French and Indian war, p. 644-6.  
Revolution, p. 616-29.
- 974.44 **Shattuck, Lemuel.** History of the town of Concord, Middlesex  
C742 county, Mass...to 1832, and of the adjoining towns, Bedford,  
Acton, Lincoln, and Carlisle... Bost., 1835. Several lists showing  
service in the revolution, p. 352-9.
- 974.46 **Chelsea (Mass.).—Military affairs.** Joint standing committee  
C41 on Roll of honor of the city; a list of the soldiers and sailors  
who served in the great civil war...also an apx. including the  
names of Chelsea men who served to the credit of other states,  
cities and towns. Chelsea, 1880.
- 974.43 **Ford, A. E.** History of the origin of the town of Clinton, Mass.,  
C61 1653-1865. Clinton, 1896. Clinton soldiers in the civil war,  
p. 637-59. Names many revolutionary soldiers.
- 974.47 **Cohasset (Mass.).** Centennial anniversary of the town...1870...  
C66 Bost., 1870. Capt. Cushing's company, 1776, p. 67. Civil war volunteers,  
p. 68-9.
- 974.47 **Bigelow, E. V.** Narrative history of the town of Cohasset,  
C661 Mass. [Bost.] 1898. Revolutionary rolls, p. 287-8, 292-7.
- 974.44 **Shattuck, Lemuel.** History of the town of Concord, Middlesex  
C742 county, Mass...to 1832 and of the adjoining towns, Bedford,  
Acton, Lincoln, and Carlisle... Bost., 1835. Several lists showing  
service in the revolution, p. 352-9.
- 974.42 **Conway (Mass.).** Celebration of the 100th anniversary of the  
C76 incorporation of Conway...June 19, 1867... Northampton, 1867.  
Soldiers of the rebellion, p. 66-8.
- 923.57 **Danvers (Mass.).—Soldiers' record committee.** [Military and  
D23 naval annals of Danvers; report of the committee appointed to  
revise the soldiers' record.] Danvers, 1895. Contains lists for the  
various wars.
- 974.47 **Dedham historical register.** Has lists. Not analyzed.  
D364
- 974.47 **Haven, S. F.** Historical address delivered before the citizens  
D36 of... Dedham...Sept. 21, 1836... Dedham, 1837. King Philip's  
war, French wars, and revolution, p. 66-70.
- 974.47 **Dedham (Mass.).** Dedication of the memorial hall...Sept. 29,  
D365 1868. Dedham, 1869. Names on tablets, p. 9. Officers and men from,  
or credited to, Dedham, in the army and navy of the civil war, p. 69-91.
- 974.42 **Sheldon, George.** 1636-Pocumtuck-1886; a history of  
D363 Deerfield, Mass... 2 vols. Deerfield, 1895-96. Vol. 1 contains  
many early Indian war lists. Vol. 2 contains several lists of revolutionary and  
civil war periods.
- 974.47 **Dorchester antiquarian and historical society.** History of  
D72 the town of Dorchester, Mass. Bost., 1859. Revolutionary list,  
p. 341-6.
- 974.47 **Orcutt, W. D.** Good old Dorchester...1630-1893. Cambridge,  
D726 1893. "Canady soldiers 1690," p. 91. Revolution, p. 136-41.
- 974.43 **Emerson, W. A.** History of the town of Douglas, Mass., from  
D74 the earliest period to the close of 1878. Bost., 1879. Complete  
list of civil war soldiers with regiments to which they were attached, p. 118-21.
- 974.47 **Smith, Frank.** ...History of Dover, Mass... Dover, 1897.  
D75 Springfield parish in the revolution, p. 94-6.

- 974.44 **Nason, Elias.** History of the town of Dunstable, Mass...to  
D92 1873. Bost., 1877. Revolutionary lists, p. 116—29. Civil war list, p. 192—5.
974. **Roberts, G. S.** Historic towns of the Conn. river valley. N. Y.,  
R54 [1906.] East Hampton men in the French and Indian war, p. 112—3. In the revolution, p. 143.
- 974.48 **Chaffin, W. L.** History of the town of Easton, Mass. Cam-  
Ea7 bridge, 1886. French and Indian war, p. 159—70. Revolution, p. 211—40. War of 1812, p. 311—12. Civil war, p. 522—31, 541, 564—83. Civil war graves, p. 614—16. A. B. Randall Post, No. 52, p. 613.
- 974.45 **Crowell, Robert.** History of the town of Essex...1634—1868,  
Ea76 with a sketch of the soldiers of the war of the rebellion by David Choate. Essex, 1868. Lists, p. 369—64.
- 974.45 **Essex antiquarian.** Has lists. Not analyzed.  
Ea74
- 974.45 **Essex institute.** Historical collections. Vol. 1—date. Salem,  
Ea7 [Mass.] 1859—date. Contains lists. Index for vols. 1—40. After vol. 40 each volume has index.
- 974.45 **Hurd, D. H.** ed. History of Essex county, Mass... 2 vols.  
qH93 Phil., 1888. Military lists under names of towns.
- 973.3444 **[Essex County (Mass.).]** Partial list of revolutionary soldiers in  
A2 Essex county, Mass., containing abstracts of claims of service as presented by about 300 applicants for pensions. n. p. 1898.
- 974.43 **Fitchburg historical society.** Proceedings and papers relating  
F551 to the history of the town... 3 vols. Fitchburg, 1895. Revolutionary rolls of Fitchburg, Lunenburg, and Leominster, vol. 1, p. 117—33.
- 973.7444 **Willis, H. A.** Fitchburg in the war of the rebellion. Fitch-  
C2 burg, 1866. Roll of Company D, 2d regiment Mass. volunteers, p. 15—16. Roster of commissioned officers and roll of all the soldiers from the town, p. 250—80.
- 974.47 **Foxborough (Mass.).** Foxborough's official centennial record,  
F83 Saturday, June 29, 1878. [Foxborough?] 1879. Roll call of Foxborough's soldiers, 1:61—65, p. 2:20—36.
- 974.47 **Carpenter, R. W.** History and directory of Foxborough, Mass.,  
F831 for 1890... Bost., 1890. Patriots of 1776, p. 47—8. Soldiers of 1812 and Mexican wars, p. 49. Civil war roll call, p. 51—2, 56—63.
- 974.47 **Blake, Mortimer.** History of the town of Franklin, Mass...  
F85 Franklin, 1879. Revolutionary soldiers, p. 120—3. Rebellion record, p. 129—34.
- 974.43 **Herrick, W. D.** History of the town of Gardner, Worcester  
G171 county, Mass... Gardner, 1878. Gardner in the revolutionary war, p. 417. Gardner in the war for the union, p. 425—35.
- 974.45 **Gage, T.** History of Rowley, anciently including Bradford,  
R79 Buxford, and Georgetown... Bost., 1840. French war rolls, p. 206—14.
- 974.45 **Pringle, J. R.** History of the town and city of Gloucester,  
G513 Cape Ann, Mass. Gloucester, 1892. Civil war record, p. 171—216.
- 974.42 **Barrus, Hiram.** History of the town of Goshen, Hampshire  
G69 county, Mass... Bost., 1881. Minute men under Capt. Webster, Apr. 21, 1776, p. 13—14. Soldiers in the rebellion (much military blog.), p. 103—8.
- 974.43 **Pelrce, F. C.** History of Grafton, Worcester county, Mass...  
G75 to 1879. Worcester, 1879. French and Indian war, p. 96—100. Revolution, p. 110—20. Civil war, p. 132—48.

- 971.41 **Taylor, C. J.** History of Great Barrington, Berkshire county, G79 Mass. Great Barrington, 1882. Capt. King's minute company, 1778, p. 234—6. Men at Saratoga with Capt. Goodrich, p. 249—50. Civil war soldiers, p. 471—85.
- 974.42 **Greenfield gazette**, centennial edition, Feb. 1, 1892. Green- qG83 field, Mass. [1892.] Contains revolutionary war, war of 1812, and civil war lists.
- 974.42 **Thompson, F. M.** ...History of Greenfield, shire town of Frank- G831 lin county, Mass. 2 vols. Greenfield, 1904. Roll of pension certificates for men of '76, p. 304—5. Civil war rolls, p. 364—79.
- 974.44 **Green, S. A.** ed. Groton historical series... 4 vols. Bost., G911 1893. Billeting roll of Capt. Lawrence's company, 1758, vol. 4, p. 339—40. Revolutionary "coat rolls," vol. 3, p. 433—42. Pensioners in 1841, vol. 2, p. 476. Groton revolutionary soldiers living in Maine, vol. 4, p. 360—1. Civil war roll of honor, vol. 4, p. 360—5.
- 974.44 **Green, S. A.** Groton during the Indian wars. Groton, 1883. G912 Contains several lists of soldiers.
- 973.3444 **Green, S. A.** Groton during the revolution. Groton, Mass., G82 1900. Muster rolls, p. 11—99.
- 973.3444 **Woodbury, L. A.** Historical sketch of Bradford, Mass., in the W85 revolution including East Bradford, now Groveland. Groveland, 1895. Muster rolls of Capt. Gage's company, 1775, p. 36—40, 50—63.

[To be continued]

## LIST OF EMIGRANTS TO AMERICA FROM LIVERPOOL 1697—1707

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research

[Continued from page 263]

Serv<sup>ts</sup>: Bound to W<sup>m</sup> Benn Master of the Elizabeth and Ann bound for Montserratte in the West Indies

March y <sup>e</sup> 19 <sup>o</sup>	Lawrence French of Galloway in the Kingdome of Ireland	26:4
9 <sup>o</sup> /700	William Spence of Cambridg	20:5
	John Lindsey of Ballenmenough in the County of Antram Ireland	18:9
	Robert Joyce of Tane in the County of Galloway in the Kingdom of Ireland	25:4
March 26. 1700	W <sup>m</sup> Thompson of London Marr'	31:4
	Thom <sup>t</sup> : Pickering of Great Budworth in Cheshire	29:4
	William Davies of Belfast	24:4
	Richard Messenger of Creeklard <sup>ss</sup> in Wiltshire	31:4

To M<sup>r</sup> Gravill Parifie

Apr<sup>le</sup>: 20<sup>o</sup>: 1700 Richard Jones<sup>ss</sup> Bury in Lanc' 15:9

<sup>ss</sup> Cricklade.

<sup>ss</sup> Richard, s. of Richard Jones de Leeyes, b. 25 Mar., bapt. 1 Apr., 1687 at Bury.



An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants Bound to M<sup>r</sup> Peter Atherton and M<sup>r</sup> Richard Bridg for Acc<sup>t</sup> of s<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Peter Atherton to go in y<sup>e</sup> good Ship Lamb to Virginea or Maryland: and Shipt on board hir this the 8<sup>th</sup> day Septem<sup>r</sup> 1699.

July 14. 99	W <sup>m</sup> Evans of Denbyshire aged 23 yeares	23- 5 yeares
	Andrew Pritchett of Carnarvanshire aged	23- 5 yeares
	Thomas Berkett of Kendall	17- 7
	W <sup>m</sup> Hubbard of Hilmartin Parish, Wiltshire	21- 4
	Thomas Barlow of Manchester	19- 5
	J <sup>no</sup> Jones of Northrop Flintshire	19- 5
	Tho: Hughes of Denbyshire	14- 9
	Hugh Robert of Denby Town	13-10
	W <sup>m</sup> Gryffith of Rathbone near Wrexham	13-10
	Peter Evans neer Denby	14-10
	Hugh Morris of Little Church in Denby	14-10
	Robert Price of Denby Town	13-11
	Peter Daus of Denby	13-11
	Henry Parrey of Olky in Flintshire	20- 1
	J <sup>no</sup> Daus of Denby Town	13-11
	W <sup>m</sup> Roberts of Grandyel in Denbyshire	14- 9
	W <sup>m</sup> Williams of Denby Green in Wales	14-10
	Tho: Owen of Abergelly <sup>67</sup> in Denbyshire	25- 5
	J <sup>no</sup> Daus of Denby Town aged	28- 5
	Lewis Jones of Beaumauris	30- 5
	Jane French of Holme near Lancas <sup>r</sup>	21- 4
	Edw <sup>d</sup> Guy of Aughton in Lancashire	34- 5
	Margarette Lloyd of Denby Town	20- 4
	Evans Hughes of Anglesey	13- 8
	Edw <sup>d</sup> Bumber of Denbyshire	14-10
	J <sup>no</sup> Williams of Denbyshire	12-10
	Robert Edwards of Merionithshire	22- 5
	J <sup>no</sup> Morrice of Denbyshire	16- 9
	Rich <sup>d</sup> Williams of Denbyshire	12-11
	Hugh Pierce of Denbyshire	35- 6
	Martha Hughes of Denbyshire	17- 5
	Ann Sammell of Meryonithshire	15- 7
	Rich <sup>d</sup> Jones of Denbyshire Taylor	19- 7
	David William of Denbyshire	21- 5
	Joseph Hart of Warwyshshire	16-10
	Benjamin Bagshaw	12- 9
	Maurice Jones of Denbyshire	17- 7
	Richard Edwards of Denbyshire	19- 6
	J <sup>no</sup> Gryffith of Denbyshire	17- 7
Aug <sup>r</sup> 5	Rich <sup>d</sup> Stannor of Northwich Cheshire	17- 8
11	Peirce Hughes of Molleyn	15- 9
	Margarette Jones of Carnarvanshire	17- 5
Aug <sup>th</sup> 19	Rich <sup>d</sup> Tomlinson of Waddington in Yorkshire	31- 5
	Mary Taylor of Brurton <sup>68</sup> wood	34- 4
	Thomas Howarth of Limb in Suffolk Taylor	21- 4
21	J <sup>no</sup> Dene of y <sup>e</sup> Citty of London	14- 7

<sup>67</sup> Abergelle.

<sup>68</sup> Brereton (?)

	Rich <sup>d</sup> Faulkner of Ludlow in Shropshire	15- 7
	Mary Whitaker of Manchester	21- 4
	Alice Diggles of Eccles Parish	27- 4
	Joseph Crosbie of Nassburrough in Yorkshire	24- 5
24	W <sup>m</sup> Barton of Scazebrick	28- 5
	Rich <sup>d</sup> Hughes of Denbyshire	14- 8
	J <sup>oo</sup> Thomas of Merionithshire	10-12
	Gryffith Arthur of Denbyshire	21- 5
	W <sup>m</sup> Edmunds of Denbyshire	12-12
	Tho: Francis of Carnarvanshire	24- 5
	J <sup>oo</sup> Morris of Carnarvanshire	20- 6
	Thomas Lloyd of Flintshire	13- 8
	Margarette Evans of Carnarvanshire	18- 5
	Nathaniel Waring of Floor in Northamptonsh	37- 5
7b. 4	Evan Roberts of Denbyshire	15-10
	Henry Owen of Abergelley parish in Denby	38- 5
	Elizabeth Thomas of Anglesey	26- 4
	Ann Owen of Abergelly	38- 5
	Rowland Thomas of Anglesey	34- 4
	William Daus of Cothelwell in Meryonthshire	19- 5
	Edw <sup>d</sup> Farrington of Chester Watchmaker	20- 5
	J <sup>oo</sup> Fuller of Market Drayton in Shropshire	} 26- 4
	blacksmith and Mary his Wife	
	Jacob Sherwood of Okingham in Cheshire	13- 8
	Henry Proctor of Walton	16- 7
	Richard Barlow of Manchester ran away	20- 6
	J <sup>oo</sup> Cartwright of Manchester ran away	19- 6

Acc<sup>t</sup> of Serv<sup>ts</sup>: bound to M<sup>r</sup> John Walls Mast<sup>r</sup>: of the Concord bound  
for Virginia or Maryland December the 7<sup>o</sup>: 1699.

8ber: 25<sup>o</sup>: 99 Joseph Monk of Clayton i<sup>th</sup> Moores in Lanc:

	Carpent <sup>r</sup>	22: 4
	Jennet Monk his Wife	26: 4
	Eleazer Fletcher of Leades in Yorkshire	25: 4
	Robert Twiddale of Fixby in d <sup>o</sup>	23: 4
	Ann Harrison of Scazbrick	19: 5
	Marg <sup>t</sup> Corrwinn of London	20: 4
	Ann Richardson of Wallesley	20: 4
	Elizabeth Cave of Warten Moore near Manchester	27: 4
	Eliza Hunter of St. Albans Denbyshire	12: 9
	W <sup>m</sup> Hall of Burnley in Lanc <sup>r</sup>	21: 4
	J <sup>oo</sup> Walker of Henley	19: 4
	W <sup>m</sup> Preston of Wittenborow <sup>o</sup> in Chester	22: 4
	Eleanor Drury of Shrewsbury	23: 4
	Richard Shaw of Ratchdale	21: 4
	Thom <sup>r</sup> Connily of London	26: 4
	Jane Bennet of Sutton in Cheshire	23: 6
	John Jones of Llandurneugh in Denbyshire	13: 9
Runn	Patk Dunkin of Sneeton in Yorkshire husbandm <sup>r</sup>	35: 4
	Marg <sup>t</sup> Lamb of Dalton in Lancashire	21: 6
	John Leasiter of Hotsfield <sup>o</sup> in Cheshire	22: 4

<sup>oo</sup> Wybunbury (?)

<sup>o</sup> Hoofield (f)

	W <sup>m</sup> Snalshaw [ <i>sic</i> ] <sup>71</sup> of upholland in the County of Lanc'	22 : 4
16: xh. 99	Rich <sup>d</sup> Haddock of Lealand aged 14 yeares	14 : 11
xber 28	Edw <sup>d</sup> Warrington of Macclesfeild	27 : 5
	W <sup>m</sup> Thomas of Carnarvanshire	35 : 5
	John Harrisson of Denbyshire in Wales	21 : 5
Jan. 3	Tho Hughes of Holliwell	25 : 5

December the first James Ridgway of Prestbury in Cheshire to Cap <sup>t</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Clayton for the Island of S <sup>t</sup> Kitts Aged 22: 3 bound		
Dec <sup>r</sup> : 16 <sup>th</sup> : 99	John Woods (a Poor Child) of Aughton in Lancashire by Consent of the Overseers of Aughton afores <sup>d</sup> . To Cap <sup>t</sup> Clayton for Seaven Yeares at S <sup>t</sup> Kitts in the West Indies	
	Joshua Taylor d <sup>o</sup> of D <sup>o</sup> by D <sup>o</sup> to D <sup>o</sup> for Tenn Years at S <sup>t</sup> Kitts Richard Latham and Thomas Harker Overseers	

Maurice Griffith enquired for ye 26 2b 99  
James Holme of Ormeskirke Taylor

Bound to M <sup>r</sup> Jonath Leivsay		Age	Yeares
Septemb <sup>r</sup> : 25 <sup>o</sup> 1699	Charles Mills <sup>72</sup> of Bury in Lancashire	16	8
October 11	Margarett Hughes of Anglesay in Wales	22	5
d <sup>o</sup>	Katherine Maddock of the City of Chester	16	8
Novem <sup>r</sup> 25 <sup>o</sup>	George Holt of Hallifax in Yorkshire	17	7
d <sup>o</sup>	Robert Reynolds of Clanledon in Denbyshire	19	6
d <sup>o</sup>	George Reynolds of d <sup>o</sup>	17	6
d <sup>o</sup>	Evan Edwards of Ebellah in Merryonithshire	26	5
d <sup>o</sup>	W <sup>m</sup> Humphrey of Beltworth in d <sup>o</sup>	16	8

Bound to M <sup>r</sup> William Fletcher		
1699	James Seacome of Preston Patrick in Westmoreland	20 : 8
xber 20	Peter Holland of Conway in Denbyshire	26 : 4
Jan <sup>r</sup> : 27	Thomas Phithian of Mossen in Cheshire	28 : 4
Feb: 2	J <sup>no</sup> Lethberrie of Hilton in Darbyshire Carpenter	22 : 4
Feb: 6	Tho: Lethberrie of y <sup>e</sup> same husbandm <sup>r</sup>	25 : 4

Bound to M <sup>r</sup> Lawrence Thompson p Acc <sup>t</sup> of M <sup>r</sup> Houghton		
April 10 <sup>th</sup> 1700	Anth <sup>o</sup> Stuart of Scotland	34 : 5
	Jonath Crimes of Sandyway in Cheshire	21 : 5

Bound to M <sup>r</sup> Samuel Waring		
	Nicholas Brooke of Stradford in Lanc	12 : 9
	Joseph Munck of Hazleinden <sup>73</sup> Husb <sup>m</sup>	22 : 4

<sup>71</sup> Probably Smalshaw, a name frequently found in the Registers of Upholland.

<sup>72</sup> The following items refer to Bury: Charles, s. of John Mills, b. 12 May, bapt. 21 May, 1682. John, s. of John Mills, b. 19 Jan., bapt. 4 Feb., 1687-8. John Mills of Walmersley in the parish of Bury and Sarah Gregory in the parish of Ratlife m. at Newhall 19 May, 1686.

<sup>73</sup> Haslingden.

Acc<sup>t</sup>. of Servants That went to Virginia With M<sup>r</sup> Gilbert Leivsay [ ]  
the [ ] 1699 in the Elizabeth of Leverpoole

	Age	Serve years
Elizabeth Addison of Kirby Staven <sup>74</sup> in West- moreland	24	- 05
Mary King of Leverpoole	24	- 05
James Syddale of Ellingborough in Lancashire	18	- 06
Sarah Allison of Cuerdly d <sup>o</sup>	24	- 04
Adam Simner <sup>75</sup> of Lealand	19	- 04
William Water of Walton le dale in d <sup>o</sup>	17	- 05
Marg <sup>t</sup> Lavinsley of Wrighton	19	- 07
John Brascoup of Burnley	18	- 05
Abram Scowfield of Manchester	23	- 05
Ann Kirkome of Gorome Hills	23	- 04
Jane Willington of Barton	21	- 04
Adam Leasiter of Kersley	15	- 07
John Liphot of Bolton	21	- 04
George Seddon <sup>76</sup> of d <sup>o</sup>	16	- 07
John Smethurst <sup>77</sup> of d <sup>o</sup>	13	- 07
John Houseman <sup>78</sup> of d <sup>o</sup>	20	- 04
Marg <sup>t</sup> Sharpless of Heaton	23	- 05
Sarah Sherwood of Congerton	17	- 05
Elizabeth Nichols of Wiggan	30	- 05
Alex <sup>t</sup> Jones of Denbyshire	12	- 10
Marg <sup>t</sup> Waring of Queens County in Ireland	22	- 04
Elizabeth Ward of Eaton [?] in Lancashire	40	- 04
William Ward of d <sup>o</sup>	13	- 10
Henry Butterfeild of Hallifax	16	- 08
Rober Maurice of Denbyshire	20	- 04
Richard Harris of Denby shire	26	- 04
Tho: Radcliff of Radcliff in Lanc	21	- 05
Mary Midclare of Macclesfield	24	- 05
Henry Ascroft of Aughton	20	- 04
James Birchenough of Wildbore Clough in Cheshire	25	- 04
John Johnson of Gorsworth in d <sup>o</sup>	40	- 04
Mary Clayton of Adlington in d <sup>o</sup>	24	- 04
Sarah Hilton of Hazlinton in d <sup>o</sup>	25	- 04
William Pickering of Macclesfield	14	- 07
Henry Turner of Macclesfield	19	- 04
James Pickering <sup>79</sup> of Macclesfield	20	- 04
Ann Vavasor of Sporington in Yorkshire	23	- 05

<sup>74</sup> Kirkby Stephen.

<sup>75</sup> The following items refer to Leyland: Adam, s. of Thomas Somner, taylor, of Leyland, bapt. 12 Oct. 1680. Thomas Sumner and Ellin Whittle of Leyland m. 6 Dec. 1674. Thomas Sumner and Elizabeth Rochett, both of Leyland, m. 23 July 1677. Thomas Somner and Ellin his wife of Leyland Mossie bur. 10 Dec. 1680.

<sup>76</sup> George Seddon, s. of Thomas and Jennet of Bolton, b. 17 Jan., bapt. 23 Jan., 1680-1 at Bolton.

<sup>77</sup> John Smethurst, s. of James and Alice of Bolton, b. 1 Mar., bapt. 6 Mar., 1686-7.

<sup>78</sup> John Houseman s. of James and Mary, bapt. 15 Feb. 1679-80.

<sup>79</sup> The following items refer to Macclesfield: James, son of James Pickering of Macclesfield, bapt. 27 Sept. 1675. James, s. of James Pickering of Macclesfield, bapt. 1 June 1676. James Pickering and Frances Ouldfield, both of Macclesfield, m. 22 June 1673.

Ralph Smith of Bolton in Lanc'	15 - 07
Ralph Kershaw of Longworth	23 - 04
Charles Physick of Latham	8 - 14
James Gill of Latham	17 - 05
W <sup>m</sup> Physick of Latham	17 - 05
Tho : Physick of d <sup>o</sup>	11 - 10
Ellen Physick of d <sup>o</sup>	37 - 04
James Barnes of Hazledine Parish in d <sup>o</sup>	28 - 04
Will Ollerhead of Tervin in Cheshire	21 - 05
Mary Goare of ormskirk in Lanc	22 - 06
Margery Fairclough of Chorly in d <sup>o</sup>	14 - 07
Marg <sup>t</sup> Fairclough of d <sup>o</sup>	16 - 06
Ann Fairclough [ <i>sic</i> ] of d <sup>o</sup>	37 - 04
W <sup>m</sup> Fortclough [ <i>sic</i> ] of d <sup>o</sup>	12 - 10
Ann Ashley of Boaden in Cheshire	20 - 05
Tho : Robertshaw of Downham in Lancashire	21 - 04
W <sup>m</sup> Coverly of Downham in d <sup>o</sup>	25 - 04
Robert Emmett of d <sup>o</sup>	18 - 05
Tho : Bulcock of d <sup>o</sup>	22 - 04
Christopher Smith of d <sup>o</sup>	20 - 04
Will Bulcock of d <sup>o</sup>	17 - 05
Will Shenock of Downham	16 - 06
Joseph Monk of Clayton in Lanc	20 - 04
Will Hertland of Clerk Hill near Burnley	11 - 11
John Horne of Bishop <sup>k</sup> of Durham	20 - 04
John Williams of Cryddun in Carnarvanshire	12 - 10
William Pollard of Burnley in Lanc'	21 - 04
Marg <sup>t</sup> Coales of y <sup>e</sup> Isle of Man	16 - 05
Frances Jackson of City of Chester	17 - 05
Ellen Smith of Sommerset in Lanc'	20 - 06
Ann Waller of Winton in Westmoreland	19 - 04
Joseph Wennington [of] Wheales in Cumberland	20 - 04
Jane Whitehead of Tarleton in Lanc'	17 - 04
John Terroy of London	23 - 04
John Walmsley of Ackrington in Lanc'	20 - 04
Nicholas Whittle <sup>80</sup> of Lealand	22 - 04
Kath Robinson of Hootown in Cheshire	20 - 04
Rober Turner of Tarleton and his daughter	28 : 4 - 05 : 17
Isabel of d <sup>o</sup> and Son Thomas	20 : $\frac{3}{4}$ - 05 : 20 $\frac{1}{4}$
Rich <sup>d</sup> Snailum <sup>81</sup> of Bretherton	26 - 04
Robert Woods of Bretherton	14 - 06

---

Account of Serv<sup>ts</sup> bound to M' Samuell Smith Since 10<sup>th</sup> of Octo<sup>r</sup> 1700

William Muddiford of Yorkshire	Yers	Age
	5	- 27

---

Serv<sup>ts</sup> to M' Thomas Presson 23<sup>d</sup> Octo<sup>r</sup> 1700

Thomas Hamson of Kilton in Lanc	5	- 22
---------------------------------	---	------

---

<sup>80</sup> Nicholas, s. of Nicholas Whittle and Alice Parker, a bastard, bapt. 19 Apr. 1676, at Leyland.

<sup>81</sup> Richard Snailum and Anne Porter, both of Bretherton, m. 3 Feb. 1696-7 at Croston.

An Acc<sup>t</sup> of Servants bound to m<sup>r</sup> Ralph W<sup>m</sup>son 9b. 23. 1699

Eliz.-Ellis of Leedes	aged 20 yeares	- 6
Amie Pritchard of Hallywell	aged 23	- 6
James Stewart of Northumberland	12	- 10
Mary Howard of Rightington Lanc'	25	- 6
Agnes Sherman of Malstonn <sup>ss</sup> Westmorland	17	- 6
Jerom' Taylor of Doncasd' Yorksh'	26	- 5
Jno Lipscom of Sudbery near Bristol	27	- 5
W <sup>m</sup> Hussy of Wellington Somersetsh'	20	- 5
Tho: Williams of Monmouth in Wales	30	- 4
Ann Ellis <sup>ss</sup> of Leeds Yorkshire	23	- 6
Elizabeth Waters of Westhoughton Lanc'	22	- 6
J <sup>no</sup> Glave of Hope parish in Flintshire	19	- 5
Tho: Ascome of Padvam <sup>ss</sup> in Lancash'	12	- 12
Arthur Dewhurst of Whiston in Lanc'	10	- 12
Tho: Walker of Barnacre in Lanc'	27	- 4
Mary Walker of Barnacre	22	- 4
Tho: Widop of Wadsworth in Yorksh'	17	- 7
Jno Williams of Mosteyn Flintsh'	14	- 8
Hugh Kenardy of Scotland	35	- 5
W <sup>m</sup> Woolfet <sup>ss</sup> of Bolton Lanc	15	- 7
J <sup>no</sup> Johnson of London	22	- 5
Tho: Robinson of Richwood Oxfordshr	25	- 4
Ann Hughes of Denbyshire	23	- 6
Daniel Kennion of Berry Lanc	18	- 5
J <sup>no</sup> Murrough of Northumberl'	14	- 10
Josh.' Tunstall of Billing	18	- 6
Ann Penry of Rochdall	18	- 6
Adam Auger of Northumberl'	12	- 11
Charles Mendam of Norridg City	19	- 5
J <sup>no</sup> m <sup>ss</sup> Donell [ <i>sic</i> ] of Scotl'	19	- 6
J <sup>no</sup> Alicer of Taunton Somersetsh'	21	- 5
J <sup>no</sup> Pennington of Little Emsell in Yorsh'	25	- 5
Tho: Hudson of Maun in Yorksh'	19	- 5
Robt Southworth of Kinsley Staffordsh'	16	- 7
J <sup>no</sup> Low of Ashton in Lanc	30	- 4
Mary Statham of Lichfield	20	- 6
Daniel Burriddg of Shrewsberry	26	- 5
Alexand Blandford of Plimouth Devonsh'	22	- 6
Ellis Scowfield of Rochdall	25	- 5
J <sup>no</sup> Ashworth of Rochdall	30	- 5
Xpr. Tyrer of West-Derby	18	- 6
James Thelwell of Cuerdley Shoomak'	22	- 5
Ann Walker of Manchest'	19	- 6
Grace Edmund [of] Carnarvanah'	20 yeares	- 6
Thomas Ewes of Colehill Warwicksh'	20	- 4

<sup>ss</sup> Mallerstang.<sup>ss</sup> At St. Peter's Church, Leeds: Ann, child of Samuel Ellis of ye Nether Headrow, b. 5 June, bapt. 18 June, 1673. Samuel Ellis and Elizabeth Threlford of Lower Headrow m. 6 Apr. 1669.<sup>ss</sup> Padiham.<sup>ss</sup> William Woolfet, s. of Edward and Elizabeth of Little Bolton, b. 27 Dec., bapt. 30 Dec., 1683 at Bolton.

Margtte Brown of Witham Cumberl'	18 - 5
Edw' Gryffin of Carmarthen	25 - 5
James Toppin of Garston	22 - 4
Mary Jones of London	20 - 5
James Wilson of Cardigan	24 - 4
W <sup>m</sup> Plumb of Hollinfare	16 - 9
W <sup>m</sup> Sedden of Hinley	20 - 5
Eliz : Cotton near Blackburne	18 - 7
J <sup>no</sup> Wainwright of Halewood	11 - 11
Sarah Eaton of Budworth	20 - 4
Eliz : Marsh of Budworth	16 - 6
Tho : Mosse of Budworth	16 - 6
Joseph Elwood	19 - 4
J <sup>no</sup> Beckett Bricklayer of the City of York	30 - 4
Joseph Briggs of Ratchdale	18 - 7
Isaac Harrisson of of [ <i>sic</i> ] Ditton	13 - 7
Thomas Daw of Birtinwood Lancashire	25 - 5
Jeremiah Cronage of Leeds : Yorkshire	17 - 4

9b. 24	Samuel Sadler of Witt- nough Cheshir' Milwright	{ To m' Lund m' Houghtons friend }	23 yeares 5 yeares
--------	---	---------------------------------------	-----------------------

Febr: 22<sup>o</sup> 1699

Thom' Parke of Much Hool in the County of Lanc. aged  
21 Appr to m' Tho : Hayes for Acc<sup>t</sup>. of Thom. Johnson j<sup>r</sup>  
Ery [*sic*] 4 yeares  
J<sup>no</sup> Sutherland Son of James Sutherland of Elgin in Scotlan'  
aged ab. 15 to y<sup>e</sup> same fr 7 yeares

Febru : 27. 1699

Evan Owen of or near Ossestry in Shropshr'  
ag<sup>d</sup> 20 yeares - 4  
27 : 1699 Tho : Williams of Carnarvan in Wales 12 yeares - 9

To m' W<sup>m</sup> Benn.

March 21. 1699

Rob<sup>t</sup> Jayes of Tuam County of Galloway in Ireland 4

To Cap<sup>t</sup> Clayton

March 26-1700

W<sup>m</sup> Thompson of London Mason ag<sup>d</sup> 31 - 4  
who went also in y<sup>e</sup> ship w<sup>th</sup> m' W<sup>m</sup> Benn

Bryan Blundell Servants to Henry Williams  
of Cornarvanshire 9 - 16

John Thomas [of] Cornarvanshire 6 - 19

November 7<sup>th</sup> 1700 Serv<sup>ts</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> John Henry of Maryland

John Key of Yorkeshire 4 - 25

William Jackson of Lancashire 4<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> - 27

---

 Samuel Simpcock to John Cocke

6 - 24

---

 8b. y<sup>o</sup>: 15. 1700

	Ann Buckley of Salford to m' Rob <sup>t</sup> Moon	6 years	aged	23
16	Henry Williams of Flintshire	9 years	ag <sup>d</sup>	15
8 <sup>br</sup> 21 <sup>o</sup>	Benedictus Chestain of Mancheste	6		18
	Jane Buckley of Salford	6		19
	Thomas Bradbury Weston	5		24
	Mary Pye Knowaley	5		30

---

 Serv<sup>ts</sup> with John Charters Octo<sup>r</sup> 16- 1700

	francis Fanco' [of] Norrmondy	4	25
	John Wilson [of] Denbeshire	4	21
	John Rowlands [of] Denbeshire	4	24
	Henry Griffin [of] Denbeshire	4	20

---

 17 October 1700 Serv<sup>ts</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> Basnett

Johh Nutter of Yorkshire

8 - 14

---

 Servants bound to M<sup>r</sup> Augustine Woodward to Virginia the 12<sup>d</sup> day of  
Octo<sup>r</sup> 1700 in the Virginia Merch<sup>t</sup>.

	Y <sup>s</sup> old	Years
Elizabeth Leafield of Lancashire	20	- 7
Mary Masson of Cheshire	20	- 5
Margarett Vpton of Cheshire	18	- 4
Anne Wharton of Cheshire	17	- 5
John Coloct of Nottinghamshire	11	- 11
Martha Kilshaw of Cheshire	18	- 4
Elizabeth Naylor of the City of Chester	18	- 5
Jeremiah Boucker of the City of London	20	- 4
Thomas Pope of the City of London	20	- 4
Elizabeth Hughes of Flintshire in Wales	20	- 7
John Griffith of Denbeshire in Wales	12	- 9
Rich <sup>d</sup> Owens of Cardiganshire in Wales	18	- 7
Mary Williams of Angleis in Wales	11	- 11
Henry Roberts of Flintshire	21	- 7
John Thomas of Flintshire	11	- 11
John Robert of Flintshire	12	- 10
Thomas Roberts of Flintshire	14	- 8
Evan Owens of Carnarvanshire aged	11	- 11
William Robinson of Northumberland	16	- 7
William Stafford of Cheshire	17	- 6
John Spooner of Derbyshire	32	- 4
John Balie of Lancashire	20	- 4
Kath: Thomas of Wales	22	- 5
Evan Evans of Wales	25	- 4

---

 Servants bound to M<sup>r</sup> William Part to Virginia the Nineteenth day of  
November in the Elizabeth & Judeth

John Mathews of Whitehaven	17	- 5
John Medley of Yorkshire	19	- 7



Nicholas Butterworth of Yorksh <sup>r</sup>	19 - 7
Henry Walbanck of d <sup>o</sup>	24 - 5
Rob <sup>t</sup> Ratt[       ] D <sup>o</sup>	22 - 5
William Boy D <sup>o</sup>	22 - 5
Rab <sup>m</sup> . [ <i>sic</i> ] Shaftin	21 - 5

---

Servants bound on board M <sup>r</sup> Jonathan Leivsay	
Edm <sup>d</sup> Knowles of Boulton aged	15 - 7

---

xb 16 1700

Servants bound to M <sup>r</sup> Henry Browne	
John Oglebie [of] Edenborough, Aged 19 Yeares,	
According to the Custome	
John Horsbell of the Same Aged 16 Yeares D <sup>o</sup>	
William Maddock of Chester	21 - 5
Charles Edw <sup>ds</sup> of Wales	12 - 12
John Loyd of d <sup>o</sup>	11 - 13
W <sup>m</sup> Edwards d <sup>o</sup>	10 - 14
Tho : Mathews d <sup>o</sup>	9 - 15
Michal Hughes d <sup>o</sup>	15 - 7
Tho Owens d <sup>o</sup>	17 - 7
Edw <sup>d</sup> Jones d <sup>o</sup>	15 - 9
Sam. W <sup>m</sup> so' d <sup>o</sup>	14 - 10
Jo <sup>h</sup> Griffith d <sup>o</sup>	17 - 7

---

Servants bound To m' Daniell Murphy To Virginia in the Shill [*sic*]

John Baptist the Twelfth of December 1700

Elizabeth Thompson of Chester	28 - 5
Isabella Sellors of Liverpoole	24 - 7
John Mills of Lansh	12 - 9
John Barroms of Kent	16 - 5
Thomas Duglas of Northumberland	29 - 4
James Johnson of Lanc'	21 - 4
W <sup>m</sup> Hicks of Elesmore	22 - 4
Richard Style of Cheshire	19 - 4
Timothy Hicks of Elesmore	16 - 4
Samuell Breerely of Lanc	15 - 7
Edward evans of denbeshire	12 - 7
Jonie Fletcher of Staffordshire	22 - 4
Ellen Foster of Namtwich Aged	27 - 4
John Morgan of Wales	13 - 7
Margrett Hebbett of Cheshire	21 - 4
Sarah Clough of Holywell	17 - 6
Elizabeth Rogers of Cheshire Aged	18 - 6
Hester Jones of Cheshire	18 - 6
Howell Jones of Cheshire	23 - 4

---

An Account of Servants bound to M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Leskonby for Virginia on  
board the Shipp Globe the Twenty Third day of January 1700

Alexander Harginson of Newcastle aged	5 - 8
John Gage of the City of London	22 - 4
Daniell Steward of the City of London	15 - 8

	Mary Booth of Lancashire	22 - 4
	Anne Birch of Lancashire	20 - 4
	Richard Rowlands of Westmoreland	24 - 4
	Elizabeth Pamwitt of Cumberland	22 - 5
	Henry Justice of Chester	21 - 5
	Samuell Gurdain of Lanc	28 - 4
	Thomas Fenne of Lancashire	24 - 4
	Anne Humphrys of Herefordshire	22 - 5
	Robert Whitacre of Lancashire	19 - 4
	Robert Siddall of Whithington neare Manchester	23 - 4
R : :	Edw <sup>d</sup> Fitchgerrard of London aged 80 Yeares	4

[To be continued]

## GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Transcribed by Miss ELIZABETH FRENCH, and communicated by the Committee on English Research<sup>1</sup>

[Continued from page 248]

The Will of THOMAS HOLLARD als SILKE of Waytowne in the County of Dorset, Taylor, 21 Oct. 1606. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Netherbury. To the poor of Netherbury 5s. To my kinswoman Edith Way of Bradpoole, widow, two holland aprons. To Stephen Way, her son, 3s. 4d. To Peter Bishop one pair of medley hose and one pair of white hose. "Item I giue vnto Hugh my sonne my house at Waytowne with the grounde thereunto belonging. Item I giue vnto my sonne Hugh my house and grounde called Rowbarrowe vnto all which houses and grounds I haue nominated and appointed my sonne Hugh to be the Lordes nexte tennante according to the custome. All the rest of my goods, moveable and vnmovable nott alreadye giuen I giue and bequeath vnto my sonne Hugh, whom I make my Executor whollie." Tristram Foster and Hugh Hearne to be overseers. Witnesses: James Richards, John Richards, and Diones Richards. Proved 3 Oct. 1607 by Tristram Foster and Hugh Hearne, supervisors named in the will, to whom administration was granted during the minority of Hugh Hollard als Silk, natural and legitimate son and executor named in the will. Administration granted 19 June 1611 to Hugh Hollard als Silke, son and executor. (P. C. C., Hudlestone, 98.)

[The original will and the inventory of the estate are in the files of the Peculiar Court of the Dean of Sarum, and were filed 23 Feb. 1606-7. E. F.]

The Will of HUGH HOLLARD of Netherbury in the County of Dorset, yeoman, 18 Aug. 1655. To my son Thomas my cupboard, table, board, frame and form standing in the hall, the bedstead whereon I lyeth, the tester thereunto belonging, the chest in my chamber, the table board in the kitchen, and the furnace pan. To my son Hugh £5 to be paid one year after my decease, and £5 more if my son Nicholas be dead or never return home again from the Sea. "Also I give vnto my sonne Angell one shil-

<sup>1</sup> The Committee on English Research desires to state that, although the Society has no official representative in England, the Committee is employing Miss French as a record searcher there along special lines for the benefit of the Registrar.

linge." To my son Nicholas 1s. To my daughters Anne, Joane, Elizabeth, and Elinor, 1s. each. To my grandchild Anne Mathew £5 if my son Nicholas be dead or never return home again from the Sea. To all the rest of my grandchildren 1s. apiece. Also to my grandchild Mary, daughter of Richard Lea, £5 at the age of twenty-one. All the rest of my goods whatsoever I give to my wife whom I make my executrix. I desire my loving neighbor John Stone and my kinsman Daniell Hallett to be overseers. [Signed] The marke of Hugh Hollard. Witnesses: Nath. Brice and John Stone. Proved 26 Nov. 1655 by Diones Hollard, relict and sole executrix. (P. C. C. Aylett, 447.)

[Angell Hollard and Katherine Richards were married 12 August 1634 (Registers of Beaminster, Co. Dorset). Angell Hollard, shoemaker, aged 21, with wife Katherine, aged 22, embarked from Weymouth, England, in 1635, in the Rev. Joseph Hull's company. He was granted land at Weymouth, but soon moved to Boston where his children's births are recorded. All the family except the three eldest children are said to have returned to England. If so, the father must have returned to New England, as he died in Boston 30 June 1670, and his wife and a daughter came back from England to settle the estate. The administration papers show that Hollard owed about £150 to Mr. Thomas Hollard in England, undoubtedly his brother. Hugh Hollard, the father of the emigrant, was probably born about 1590, as he claimed the executorship of his father's estate on coming of age in 1611. Beaminster, where Angel Hollard was married, is about a mile from Netherbury. For an account of the family of Angel Hollard see REGISTER, vol. 63, pp. 381-3. E. F.]

The Will of NICHOLAS ELSEY of Mestham in the County of Surry, yeoman, 30 Apr. 1649. To be buried in the parish church of Mestham. "I give unto my sonne Nicholas which is as I hope in New England the sume of forty pounds to be paid within one whole yeare after my decease." To son William £30, he to pay to my sister Prudence Ganton 7s. 6d. quarterly during his life, provided that at her death she leave one half her goods to Nicholas Elsey, son of William Elsey. To Thomas Sanders of Charlewood, who married the daughter of William Anscombe of Mestham, £10. To my godson Thomas Beeman, a lame fellow, 40s. To my servant Alice Burstowe £5. To William Anscombe 40s., and appoint him overseer of my will. Michell Anscombe, son of William Anscombe, I appoint my executor, he to pay 2s. 6d. quarterly out of the rest of my estate to my sister Prudence Ganton during her life. All the rest of my goods, chattels, and leases to my executor, provided that if my son Nicholas be dead before he hath the money that then the sum of £40 be divided between my son William and my son-in-law William Anscombe, my overseer. [Signed] The marke of Nicholas Elsey. Witnesses: William Buckner and Nicholas Eaton.

Proved 22 June 1649 by Michael Anscombe, the executor named in the will. (P. C. C., Fairfax, 92.)

[Nicholas Else, or Elsie, of New Haven, 1639, married as his second wife Hannah, widow of Robert Coe of Stratford, and had Samuel, born in 1666, who died in ten days. Nicholas at his death, 20 Dec. 1691, left all his property to his wife and her children. She died 2 Apr. 1702 (Savage, Gen. Dict.). E. F.]

The nuncupative Will of JOHN ARCHER, clerk, 17 Apr. 1639. I have £1500, whereof there is [in] F<sup>r</sup>. Archer's hand £100. £50 of it I give to

him, the other £50 to my mother, to be paid as my brother Theophilus knoweth. Of the other £1400, £1000 of it to my child to be paid him at his age of twenty-one. If he die before that age, I would have £150 to be equally divided between my brother Francis and my brother the scholar in [blank] and my brother in New England. There is £120 more due me. If it be paid I would have it equally divided between those three brothers. The rest of my estate between my two brothers the scholar and he in New England. All my Latin books to the scholar now at Rotterdam, my English books to my wife, my papers to be disposed of by the church, as I know my wife would be willing. This will was "wrott" in the lifetime of Mr. John Archer, deceased, by me, Phillip Nye, in the presence of the said deceased, according to his own mouth. Witness: Phillip Nye. Proved 3 Mar. 1648-9 by Susan, the relict of the deceased. (P. C. C., Fairfax, 29.)

Administration on the estate of John Archer, deceased in parts beyond the seas, granted to Susan, the relict (Probate Act Book, 1648-9).

[The brother in New England was Henry Archer of Roxbury and Ipswich, who married, in 1639, Elizabeth, daughter of John Stow of Roxbury. In 1650 he witnessed a bond given in favor of Francis Archer of Rotterdam. Henry had children Rachel, John, Isaac, Theophilus, and perhaps others. E. F.]

[John Archer, son of William of Blaseley, Cornwall, pleb., matric. Exeter Coll. 16 July 1625, aged 19; B.A. in 1627; rector of the Carhays St. Stephen's, Denys, Cornwall, 1644 (Alumni Oxoniensis, vol 1, p. 30). This may be the above testator. J. G. BARTLETT.]

The Will of ROBARTE WARREN, aged and sick in body, 29 Oct. 1544. To be buried in the churchyard of our lady at Wyston [Wissington]. To the high altar there 12d. To wife Margaret the house that I dwell in now which I did purchase of the widow Payne, with all the lands, groves, woods, meadows, and pastures unto the same belonging, as I myself hold it by copy of court roll of the manor of Alpheley Hall, during the term of her life, and after her death to James my son and his heires, and if he die before his mother then to his next brother and to his heirs lawfully begotten, and so from one brother to another. My milch beasts and oxen to be sold and the money used to pay debts, and the residue to my wife. To my son James a white bullock. To son Lawrence and to daughter Anne 20s. each after the decease of their mother. To son Thomas three horses, harness, a cart, plough, etc. All the wheat being in Hawkyns barn to be divided equally between my wife and son Thomas, he to pay my son William 20s. out of my land called Wyston Prestney at twenty years of age. Residue of all goods to wife Margaret, with an hundred of wood out of Wyston Prestney, and I make her my whole executrix. Mr. James Abbs of Nayland, supervisor. Witnesses: Henrye Lorkyn, Willm. Plampyn of Wyston, and Thomas Gostlynge of Grotton, and others. Proved 22 Feb. 1544-5 by the executrix. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Longe, 489.)

The Will of JOHN WARREN of Nayland nexte Stoke in the County of Suffolk, husbandman, 21 Apr. 1576. To John Warren my eldest son and to the heirs of his body lawfully begotten my house that I now dwell in with the lands, woods, and pastures thereunto belonging with the appurtenances lying in the parish of Nayland, known by the name of Curlie, held by copy of court roll of Sir Thomas Danby, knight, Lord of the Manor, which I now deliver by surrender to John Prentise and Robert Patton to

the use of my eldest son John, on condition that he pay £20 out of the said house and lands to my second son John Warren. If he die without living issue then to my second son John and the heirs of his body, and if the said John my "myddle" son die without living issue then to son Richard Warren and to his heirs lawfully begotten. For lack of such heirs to daughter Anne Warren and her heirs. To son John the elder my farm implements, and to him and his brothers John the middle and Richard and his sister Anne the household goods, pewter, brass, and livestock. To Agnes Coole, my wife's daughter, all the appurtenances that did belong to my wife that last was. To John Cole, my wife's son, a chafing dish and a laten candlestick. To twelve of the poorest people of Nayland 12d. to be divided among them. All the residue of my goods and chattels, debts paid and my expenses discharged, to be equally divided among my four children and my two brothers James and William Warren whom I make executors, and I give them five loads of wood lying felled on my ground for their pains. I make John Prentise supervisor and I give to him 12d. Witnesses: John Prentise, Roberte Patten, Anthony Speed, and James Warren. Proved 5 June 1576 by the executors named, William Warren in his own person and James Warren in the person of said William. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Wroo, 142.)

The Will of JOHN WARREN of Nayland in the County of Suffolk, card-maker, 27 Mar. 1613. To be buried in the parish churchyard of Nayland. To wife Rose £20, the household goods and plate she brought with her, my tenement where William Bawlden dwells, during her life, and during her widowhood the parlor and chamber in my now dwelling house. To son John and his lawful issue my mansion house where I now dwell, with the barn, stable and garden lying in Fen Street, excepting the aforesaid two rooms. To daughter Mary and her lawful issue, after the decease of my wife, my said tenement in Fen Street where William Baulden dwells, and in default of such issue to my son John, he to pay 40s. apiece to all my children then living. To sons Isaac, Nathaniel, Amos, and daughter Elizabeth, £10 apiece. To sons Joshua and Thomas £10 each at twenty-one. My plate to be equally divided between my wife and son John, and my household goods to be equally divided among my wife and all my children. To the poor people of Nayland 20s. All the residue of my goods unbequeathed I give to my son John, whom I make my executor. [Signed] John Warren. Witnesses: William Foorth, John Walter, and Edward Collinges. Proved 4 Nov. 1613 by John Warren, son of the testator and the executor named in the will. (P. C. C., Capell, 98.)

The Will of THOMAS WARREN of Stoke Nailond in the Countye of Suffolk and diocese of Norwich, yeoman, 13 Mar. 1559. To be buried within the sanctuary of Stoke Nailonde. To my wife Marian for life my house that I now dwell in called Morris with all lands belonging thereto, toward the maintenance of her living and the honest and good bringing up of her children and mine. After her decease the same to my son Edward Warren and heirs lawfully begotten, and for lack of such heirs the same to my son Simon and his heirs. To wife Marion for life Harkinge beene and all the land that belongeth thereto that is "a hole Bayliship," and my copy grove called wysstn pressen, and my free land called Derelye, and a parcel of grove called little wessen pressen; all these lands on her decease to descend to my son Simon and his heirs lawfully begotten, and for lack of such issue to my son Edward and his heirs lawfully begotten. To my

three daughters, Jane Warren, Agnes Warren, and Ann Warren, £3 6s. 8d. apiece at twenty-one or day of marriage. To sons Simonde Warren and Edmund [*sic*] Warren 40s. apiece at twenty-one. To brother John Warren, to James Warren, William Warren, Laurence Warren, and Ann Lorkin, 3s. 4d. apiece. To godsons Thomas Lorkin and William Podmare a lamb apiece. To Thomas Holton, godson, a lamb and 8s. 4d. To godson Thomas Warren, son of Robert Warren, 20d. To godson John Warren, son of John Warren, 3s. 4d. To wife Marion all goods and chattels moveable and unmoveable unbequeathed, and I make her the sole executrix to pay and receive my debts. She shall bestow 30s. at my burial. Supervisor: Edward Holton, and for his pains 13s. 4d. Witnesses: John Prentise, Willm. Plampen the elder, Willm Plampen the yonger, Thomas Spakeman, and John Ley, with others. Proved 20 Mar. 1559, by the executrix named in will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Sparrowe, 85.)

The nuncupative Will of EDWARDE WARREN late of Nayland in the county of Suffolk, singleman, deceased the 10 Apr. 1576. To be buried in Nayland. To brother Symon Warren £3. To sister Agnes Warren 40s. To sisters Anne Warren and Elizabeth Harryson 40s. apiece at twenty-one. To father-in-law William Harrison 13s. 4d., and to the wife of the said William Harrison, my mother, 10s. Executor: my father-in-law William Harrison. Witnesses: John Prentise, Roberte Palten, and John Houghton, with others. Proved 28 Sept. 1576 by the executor named. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Wroo, 176.)

The Will of SIMONDE WARREN of Nayland in the county of Suffolk and diocese of Norwich, 6 Mar. 41 Elizabeth [1598-9]. To be buried in the churchyard of Nayland. To my wife Hellen all my house and lands free and copyhold during her life, she paying to my sons Samuelli Warren and Symond Warren, when they attain the several ages of twenty-one years, 20s. a year during her life. To daughters Hellen Warren and Johane Warren £10 each to be paid at the age of twenty years. After the decease of my wife Hellen I bequeath to my son Samuelli and his heirs all my free lands and all that dwelling called Morrells, late of Thomas Brookes, and all my customary lands called Wysson Presnye, and to my son Symond one customary messuage or bearne and twenty-four acres of land called Hawkinge. If my wife marry she is to give sufficient security for payment of legacies to Richard Soule of Nayland, and if she refuse then I give the said lands and tenements to the said Richard Soule for the use of my children till they come to the said ages. Residue of moveable goods to wife Hellen, she to be sole executrix. Richard Soule to be supervisor, and to him 20s. for his pains. Witnesses: John Cryssall, Roger Ecbell, Roberte Iue, Richard Sowle, and William Plampyn. Proved 24 Apr. 1599 by the executrix named. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Whitney, 193.)

The Will of SIMON WARREN of Wiston in the County of Suffolk, husbandman, 27 Dec. 1606. To be buried in the churchyard of Wiston. The tenement where I dwell and lands belonging thereto to be let to farm by my executrix toward the payment of my debts; that is, I owe to brother-in-law Nicholas Longley £3, to Richard Barker of Stooke Nayland 40s., and to William Ely of Newton 40s. After they be paid I bequeath the said tenement and lands to my wife Mary for life, and after her decease to my

daughter Mary and her heirs for ever. Residue of goods and chattels to wife Mary, whom I make my sole executrix. [Signed] The marke of Simon Ward [*sic*] Witnesses: John Damon (signum), Thomas Waren (signum), and Johes Le Gris. Proved at Melford 14 Apr. 1607 by executrix named in will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Strut, 129.)

The nuncupative Will of SAMUEL WARREN of Nayland, 11 Dec. 13 Charles I [1637]. To wife Abigaile for life all goods and chattels, free lands, and that customary tenement and customary lands thereto belonging where I now dwell; and after her death my free lands to my eldest son Samuel Warren, and my customary tenement and lands to my two youngest sons Symon Warren and Thomas Warren, to be equally divided, the said Symon and Thomas each to pay to my son Robert Warren £5, and to my daughter Margaret Warren £10. These words spoken in the presence and hearing of Henry Tanner and Thomas Blithe. Proved 5 Feb. 1637 by the oaths of the witnesses, Henry Tanner and Thomas Blithe, and administration granted to Abigail, the relict and one of the legatees. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Gaell, 226.)

The Will of JAMES WARRIN of Wissington in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 1 May 36 Elizabeth [1594]. To be buried in the churchyard of Wissington. To wife Annys my houses and lands with the appurtenances wherein I now dwell and am sole seized, during her life, and after her death to my eldest son William Warren and his heirs forever, he to pay £30 to the rest of my children as follows: to youngest son George Warren £10 (in various payments at times specified), to daughters Marian Warren and Elizabeth Warren £5 apiece, to son Richard Warren £10. If any child die without issue the reversion to my executors. To wife Annys household goods. Residue of moveable goods to wife Annys and son William, whom I make executors. [Signed] The m'ke of James Warren. Witnesses: Richard Colman, the m'ke of William Clarke, and John Crissall. Proved 9 July 1594 by the son William Warren, one of the executors named in the will, with power reserved for the other executor. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Bacon, 514.)

The Will of WILLIAM WARREN of Neylond in the County of Suffolk, husbandman, 27 Jan. 43 Elizabeth [1600-1]. To wife Ellen all moveable goods, and I make her sole executrix. To servant Robert Chyltre two sheep. Witnesses: Thomas Warren, John Scofield, and William Warren. Proved 21 Feb. 1600-1. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Coppinge, 80.)

The Will of THOMAS WARREN the elder of Wistonn, husbandman, 2 Sept. 1558. To be buried in the churchyard of Wistonn. To son Thomas Warren and his heirs forever my house and land that I now dwell in, three horses, a cart, ten sheep going at John Warrens, and household goods. To wife Margaret Waren her dwelling in my house and half of the occupying of the house and land as long as she keep herself a widow. To daughters Margaret Waren and Johann Waren four sheep and household goods. To Edward Ballard one sheep. The residue of goods unbequeathed, debts paid and body buried, I leave at the discretion of my executors, Henry Sherewode and Thomas Waren my son. Witnesses: Willm Plampin, Thomas Waren at the broke, Thomas Lorkn, and John Fullor,

with others. Proved 18 Apr. 1559 by executors named in will. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk (Bury St. Edmunds), Sparrowe, 57.)

The Will of THOMAS WARREN of Wyston in the County of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, yeoman, 7 Dec. 1602. To be buried in the churchyard of Wyston. To the poor people of Wyston 3s. 4d. To wife Elizabeth for life my house and lands wherein I now dwell called Alexanders in Wyston and Assington; and after her death to my four sons as follows: to eldest son Thomas Warren my tenement and adjoining houses, barns, orchards, and yards, and three crofts of land adjoining the premises in Wiston, whereof one is called the homestole, containing three acres, one the hast, containing one and a half acres, and one lying next to it, one half acre, and half of my grove lying next to the aforesaid lands. To son Simon Warren one close containing three acres in Wiston and Assington, lying between the lands before bequeathed and the lane leading to William Plympton's, and the residue of the grove aforesaid adjoining to the said close. To son Robert Warren one croft called Estsoides in Wiston aforesaid, containing five acres, lying next the land of John Coggette, called Goumts. To son Henry Warren my meadows containing one and a half acres in Wiston. To daughter Margaret wife of John Fox, one cow, and to Frances Warren my other daughter, a cow. To John Foxe the younger a weavell. Residue of goods chattels and household stuff to wife Elizabeth, whom I make sole executrix. The marke of Thomas Warren. Witnesses: Roger Keble, John LeGris. Proved 18 Jan. 1603 by the executrix named in will. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Coppinge, 289.)

The Will of ELIZABETH WARREN of Wiston in the County of Suffolk and diocese of Norwich, widow, 7 May 1604. To be burried in the churchyard of Wiston. To the poor of Wiston 3s. 4d. To daughter Frances Warren a cow, three pigs, crops, and household stuff. To son Robert Warren a bed. To John Foxe the younger a bed furnished. To John Foxe the elder a seame of fie. To Margaret, the wife of John Foxe the elder, household stuff and apparel. To son Thomas Warren my mare. To Simion Warren a weavell. To son Henrie Warren household stuff. My daughter Frances Warren to be executor and to have all residue. My friend and neighbor, Thomas Lurker of Wiston, supervisor. [Signed] The marke and seale of Elizabeth Warren. Witnesses: Tho: Lorkin and Johes L'Gris. Proved 28 June 1605 by the executrix. (Archdeaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Coppinge, 395.)

The Will of THOMAS WARREN of Naylande in county Suffolk, shere-man, 29 May 1566. To be buried in the churchyard of Naylande. I acknowledge that I have received by the hands of Sir Edward Waldgrave, knight, now deceased, the sum of £24, which is of the gift of my brother John Warren, his servant, before him deceased, for the which sum I was fain to find him sureties to stande bound for the performance thereof, the which sureties are John Wauill and Rychard Waulter of Naylande, the said sum of money to be distributed amongst all my children as follows: to my eldest daughter Agnes Warren, now the wife of Roberte Shelton of Naylande, 40s. paid at the day of her marriage; to my daughters Katherine Warren, Elyn Warren, Elizabeth Warren, Margaret Warren, and Suzanne Warren, 40s. to each at twenty-one or the day of marriage; to my eldest son Thomas Warren, and to my son John Warren, 40s. each at twenty-ones.



To my wife Alice for life my tenement with appurtenances that Robert Haryme now dwells in, called Hunts house tenement, and after her decease to my son John Warren. I will that whosoever shall have the bringing up of my son John shall have paid him by my executors rent of my head house, etc., till he (son John) come of the age of ten years. After all legacies and debts paid, the head house with the yard shall remain to Thomas Warren my eldest son, and if he die without issue to revert to my son John and his heirs for ever, and if he die without issue to be sold, the money thereof to be equally divided among my surviving children. Executors: John South and my son Thomas Warren. Supervisors: John Maule and Richarde Waulter. Witnesses: Thomas Harryson, Henry Hurke, and Roberte Harim, with others. Proved at Bury St. Edmunds 15 July 1566 by John South, one of the executors named, with power reserved for the other executor, Thomas Warde [*sic*] now a minor. (Arch-deaconry of Sudbury (Bury St. Edmunds), Bacon, 313.)

WARREN AND SCARLETT ENTRIES FROM THE PARISH REGISTERS OF  
NAYLAND, CO. SUFFOLK

*Baptisms*

Joane, dau. of John Scarlett, 16 May 1559  
Elizabeth, dau. of John Scarlett, 30 Aug. 1561  
James, son of John Scarlett, 11 Jan. 1563  
Thomas, son of John Scarlet, 29 Sept. 1568.  
Agnes, dau. of John Waren, 8 Oct. 1564  
Faithe, dau. of William Waren, 13 May 1565  
John, son of John Warin, 1 Aug. 1585  
Danyell, son of John Warrin, 13 Nov. 1586  
Isacke, son of John Waryn, 28 Jan. 1587-8  
Nathaniell, son of John Waryn, 7 Sept 1590  
Amos, son of John Warin, 14 Mar. 1591-2  
Josawaye, son of John Warin, 2 Apr. 1594  
Marie, dau. of John Warrin, 23 Apr. 1615  
Elizabeth, dau. of John Warrin, 25 June 1619  
Sarah, dau. of John Warrin, 20 Apr. 1620  
John, son of John Warrin, 12 May 1622  
Mary, dau. of John Warrin, 12 Sept. 1624  
Daniel, son of John Warrin, 25 Feb. 1626-7  
Elizabeth, dau. of John Warrin, 21 July 1629

*Marriages*

John Warin and Agnes Howlet, 5 Sept. 1563  
Thomas Waren and Alice Margeri, widow, 3 July 1564  
John Warrin and Elizabeth Skarlett, 4 Oct. 1584  
John Warren and Katherine Snowdon, 8 Sept. 1588  
John Warren and Roase Riddelsdie, 23 Apr. 1611

*Burials*

Anne, wife of John Warin of Corlie, 25 Nov. 1567  
Margaret, dau. of John Warrin, 15 Apr. 1571  
The wife of John Warrin at Corles, 19 Apr. 1576  
John Waren householder, Upland, 23 Apr. 1576  
John Warin householder at Corlie, 22 May 1583  
John Warin a lad, 1 Mar. 1591-2

Joseph, son of John Warin cardmaker, 22 July 1596  
 A child of John Warin cardmaker, 13 Feb. 1596-7  
 Katherine, wife to John Waren miller, 18 May 1597  
 Mother Waren widow, 25 May 1600  
 Elizabeth, wife of John Warren, 27 Mar. 1602-3  
 Roase, wife of John Waren, 11 Aug. 1610  
 John Skarlett, householder, 19 Sept. 1614  
 Sarah dau. of John Warin, 7 Sept. 1621  
 Elizabeth, dau. of John Warin, 25 Nov. 1622  
 Mary, dau. of John Warrin, 17 Dec. 1622  
 William Warren single, 8 May 1623  
 Anne Warrin single, 24 Nov. 1624  
 Widow Mary Skarlett, 30 Nov. 1625  
 Widow Warrin a poor woman, 2 Feb. 1628-9  
 Marie, dau. of widow Warrin, 16 Apr. 1629  
 Mary, dau. of widow Werrin, 28 June 1629

[The foregoing wills and register abstracts show the ancestry and connections of John Warren who came to New England in 1630 with his wife and children John, Mary, Daniel, and Elizabeth, and settled at Watertown, Mass. (For account of him and his descendants see Bond's "History of Watertown," pp. 619 *et seq.*) Wiston (or Wissington), Nayland, and Stoke-Nayland are adjoining parishes in Suffolk on the Essex border, and from these parishes came also Gregory Stone, Isaac Stearns, Ephraim Child, and other early settlers of Watertown. The foregoing materials give the following pedigree:

1. ———<sup>1</sup> WARREN was perhaps father of both
  2. i. ROBERT<sup>2</sup> WARREN of Wiston, the testator of 1544.
  - ii. THOMAS WARREN of Wiston, the testator of 1558, who was father of Thomas<sup>3</sup> Warren of Wiston, the testator of 1602, who left a widow Elizabeth, the testator of 1604.
2. ROBERT<sup>2</sup> WARREN, born perhaps about 1485, the testator of 1544. had wife MARGARET.
 

Children:

  - i. JAMES,<sup>3</sup> b. possibly abt. 1515; perhaps the father of James<sup>4</sup> Warren, the testator of 1594.
  - ii. LAWRENCE.
  - iii. THOMAS, b. perhaps abt. 1520, the testator of 1559; by wife MARION ——— (who m. later William Harrison) had Edward,<sup>4</sup> the testator of 1576, d. without issue; Agnes; Simon, the testator of 1599, who m. at Wormingford, 15 May 1587, Ellen Hoy, and had with other issue Symond,<sup>5</sup> the testator of 1606, and Samuel, the testator of 1637; Jane; Anne.
  - iv. ANNE, m. ——— LORKIN.
  3. v. JOHN (not mentioned in his father's will, possibly the registered copy of which at Bury is imperfect; but he is mentioned in the will of his brother Thomas in 1559), b. abt. 1525, the testator of 1576.
  - vi. WILLIAM, under age in 1544; perhaps the testator of 1600-1.
3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> WARREN, born about 1525, was of "Corlie" in Nayland. In his will, dated 21 Apr. 1576, proved 5 June 1576, he made his brothers James and William executors. He was buried 23 Apr. 1576. The name of his first wife is unknown, but he married secondly, 5 Sept. 1563, AGNES (or ANNE) HOWLET, who was buried

25 Nov. 1567; and probably married thirdly at Great Horkeesley, 30 Jan. 1568-9, MARGARET FIRMETY, previously wife of one Cole. She was buried 19 Apr. 1576.

Children by first wife:

- i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> "the elder," of "Corlie," b. abt. 1550; bur. 22 May 1583.
- ii. JOHN, "the middle," b. abt. 1555, the testator of 1613.
- iii. RICHARD.

Child by second wife:

- iv. AGNES, bapt. 8 Oct. 1564.

Child by third wife:

- v. MARGARET, bur. 15 Apr. 1571.

4. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WARREN, born about 1555, a cardmaker, of Nayland, and taxed there xvid. on lands in the subsidy for 8 James I (1611), was the testator of 1613. He married first, 4 Oct. 1584, ELIZABETH SCARLETT, probably the one baptized 30 Aug. 1561, daughter of John Scarlett. She was buried 27 Mar. 1602-3. He married secondly ROSE ———, who was buried 11 Aug. 1610; and thirdly, 23 Apr. 1611, ROSE RIDDLESDALE.

Children by first wife:

5. i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> bapt. 1 Aug. 1585.
- ii. DANIEL, bapt. 13 Nov. 1586; bur. 13 Feb. 1596-7.
- iii. ISAAC, bapt. 28 Jan. 1587-8.
- iv. NATHANIEL, bapt. 7 Sept. 1590.
- v. AMOS, bapt. 14 Mar. 1591-2.
- vi. JOSHUA, bapt. 2 Apr. 1594.
- vii. JOSEPH, bur. 22 July 1596.
- viii. THOMAS.
- ix. ELIZABETH.
- x. MARY.

5. JOHN<sup>5</sup> WARREN, baptized 1 Aug. 1585, was of Watertown, Mass., in 1630, with his wife Margaret and four youngest children, and there died 13 Dec. 1667, aged 82.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 23 Apr. 1615; bur. 17 Dec. 1622.
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 25 June 1619; bur. 25 Nov. 1622.
- iii. SARAH, bapt. 20 Apr. 1620; bur. 7 Sept. 1621.
- iv. JOHN, bapt. 13 May 1622.
- v. MARY, bapt. 12 Sept. 1624.
- vi. DANIEL, bapt. 25 Feb. 1626-7.
- vii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 21 July 1629.

The connection with the above group of Thomas Warren, the testator of 1566, is not apparent; probably his son John was John Warren "the miller," who married, 8 Sept. 1588, Katherine Snowdon, buried 18 May 1597. J. G. BARTLETT.]

[There was a John Warren, cardmaker, in Boston, Mass., who died in 1677, having sons Joshua, Nathaniel, John, and Thomas. That John<sup>4</sup> Warren of Stoke Nayland, who died in 1613, was a cardmaker, and had sons with these names, suggests that John of Boston was, perhaps, his grandson, and so a nephew of John of Watertown. A Joshua Warren, with children, is called "brother" in the will in 1645 of Judith Morris of Dedham, Eng., who had relatives in New England also (see Waters's "Gleanings," pp. 818-19). E. F.]

[To be continued]

## FIRST OWNERSHIP OF OHIO LANDS

By ALBION MORRIS DYER, A.M., of Cleveland, Ohio

[Continued from page 282]

THE settlement offered by the report on cessions and claims afforded the means to Congress, as the natural possessor of all the crown lands within the confines of the United States, to dispose of the same according to the pledges of the resolution of October 10, 1780. Provisions needful for such a course were contained in the report, and no determined opposition remained in Congress, save only the Virginians. In addition to the references to cessions and claims the report advises indemnification for the expenses of the Clark campaigns, recommends a policy of paternal handling of the Indians, and outlines a plan of extension of the settlements and expansion of government over the western territory. All that remained to be done, had this report endured, was for Congress, as the executive head of the United States in the exercise of right descending logically from the British crown, to proceed as convenient to carry out its provisions, to settle matters with the Indian tribes, and to dispose of all the lands from the greater mountains of the Alleghanies to Louisiana, and from Florida to Quebec, for the joint use and benefit of the United States. But Congress deliberately gave up this great advantage. The report was laid aside. No action was taken on it as a whole, and no separate part of it was ever submitted to vote. The end of the war approaching brought other mighty problems: the shifting of Congress from a martial to a civil base, and the "forming arrangements for the United States in time of peace." Examination of the minutes of Congress of this period seems to show that much of this business moved along on the theory that the land controversy was finally settled by this report.

But the Virginia delegation had never relaxed opposition to that portion of the report pertaining to their own cause. They demanded a rule requiring pledge of personal disinterest in the claims from each delegate voting, they moved for postponement whenever opportunity arose, and they constantly pressed the acceptance of the Virginia cession as a ready remedy for all the financial woes which developed in the stress of debate. For more than a year the fight kept up, and in the end the Virginians won. They secured the recommitment of that portion of the report and a final reconsideration of the question of accepting the conditional cession of the commonwealth. The New Jersey delegates filed a protest of the legislature against re-opening the question, and the Maryland delegation proposed a declaration<sup>20</sup> for the immediate disposition of the lands. Congress disregarded these apparently just complaints and, choosing to hold a portion only of the disputed territory, and that on a federal and not a national basis, voted on the 13th of September, 1783, to accept the Virginia cession, with all conditions approved, except the guaranty of reserved lands<sup>21</sup> and the

<sup>20</sup> The New Jersey protest is entered on the minutes of Congress under date of June 20, 1783, and the Maryland declaration September 13, 1783. Later, March 1, 1784, George Morgan, the memorialist of 1779, re-appeared, demanding a hearing on his grievance "that the Commonwealth of Virginia still continued to claim the lands of the Indiana Company."

<sup>21</sup> The reason offered for this decision as to the guaranty is thus expressed: Congress cannot agree to guarantee to the commonwealth of Virginia the land described in the said condition without entering into a discussion of the territorial rights of individual states, and only to recommend and accept a cession of their claims, whatsoever they might be, to vacant territory.

invalidation of the Indian titles called for in the Virginia resolution of cession.

The action in Congress on the Virginia cession took the form of agreement to a report reviewing the eight conditions formerly named, and substantially restating them all except the guaranty and invalidation clauses, as conditions upon which the cession should be made, and recommending that "if the legislature of Virginia make a cession conformable to this report, Congress accept such cession." Quick response followed this proposal. The Virginia general assembly, October 20, 1783, "authorized their delegates to convey to the United States in Congress assembled, all the right of that commonwealth, to the territory north-westward of the river Ohio." And the delegates did so, on the 1st day of March following, by a proper deed of conveyance drawn on parchment in due form.<sup>41</sup> Meanwhile preparations to enter and occupy the hostile region across the Ohio were in active progress in Congress, and little attention was spared for further details of the cessions. Acts of cession followed in time from all the claimant states, but not without renewed pressure<sup>42</sup> on the legislatures and considerable anxiety as to the form of the cessions. But the extent and conditions of the various cessions are well known matters of history, and the dates and circumstances of each act are easy matters of reference. Weightier business was now pressing for attention in Congress. Enough had been done already respecting the title to justify immediate perfection of the programme of expansion of the government upon that part of the crown lands which had been relinquished to the United States by the cessions of New York and Virginia.

At the first signs of the coming of peace with Great Britain, Congress turned to consider the Indian preliminary to the formal occupation of his hunting grounds. The Indian policy outlined in the report on cessions and claims was ready at hand. This was merely a brief expression of the relations long subsisting in the colonies, and now recommended as a means of more clearly defining and establishing the jurisdiction of Congress regarding Indian affairs. It declares

That the sole right of superintending, protecting, treating with, and making purchases of the Indian nations outside the state lines, is necessarily vested in Congress for the benefit of the United States, that no person in separate capacity can, or ought to purchase any unappropriated lands belonging to the Indians, and that Congress has no claim in point of property of soil to lands belonging to the Indians unless the same has been *bona fide* purchased of them, or shall be purchased by Congress, and that at a public treaty to be held for that purpose.

But before such a policy could be applied to the extensive regions beyond the western frontiers matters had to be settled with the hostile nations, who, abandoned by their late allies, were left stranded on the conquered territory.<sup>43</sup>

<sup>41</sup> The deed of Virginia is among the cession papers previously referred to in the Library of Congress, Division of Manuscripts; also the deeds of cession of Massachusetts, executed April 19, 1785, Connecticut, September 13, 1786, South Carolina, August 9, 1787, Connecticut, December 21, 1793, Connecticut, May 30, 1800, and Georgia, April 24, 1802. In some cases a certified copy of the legislative act of cession accompanies the deed.

<sup>42</sup> Resolutions of Congress agreed to April 18, 1783, and April 26, 1784.

<sup>43</sup> The Indians complained that they had not been consulted in the negotiations for peace and declared they were not represented in the convention at Paris which had signed away "their Island." They professed that belts had been exchanged with the Red-coats on an agreement "never to surrender their lands to the Americans," and

"Letters from the Commander in Chief, and from the Generals" were read in Congress, while the measures for cessation of hostilities were being drawn, "informing of the sentiments of the Indians" in camp and on the British side. Agents were despatched at once to the northern and western frontiers to gather more news from the British posts. As soon as peace was announced a resolution was agreed to in Congress ordering

That the Secretary at War take the most effectual measures to inform the several Indian nations, on the frontiers of the United States, that preliminary articles of peace have been agreed on, and hostilities have ceased with Great Britain, and to communicate to them that the forts within the United States, and in possession of the British troops, will speedily be evacuated; intimating also that the United States are disposed to enter into friendly treaty with the different tribes; and to inform the hostile Indian nations that unless they immediately cease all hostilities against the citizens of these states, and accept of these friendly proffers of peace, Congress will take the most decided measures to compel them thereto.

A committee, of which James Duane of New York was chairman, was appointed to take the Indian situation into consideration and report thereon. Meantime, to save the territory from invasion of settlers and to shield the Indian from molestation until negotiations were concluded, an ordinance was passed, September 22, and a proclamation issued prohibiting the settlement and purchase of lands inhabited or claimed by the Indians. The Duane report was ready the following month. It reviews the sentiments of the Indians and considers the situation from their standpoint, refers to their resentment against their late allies, and the natural advantage to the Americans which might be made of this feeling as a protection on the Canadian frontiers. It estimates the effect of continuing hostilities with the Indians "until all are driven into the protection of the British posts," and recommends a peaceable settlement by friendly negotiations with all nations of Indians on the basis of a waiver by Congress of the rights of conquest of the Indian lands and "atonement made by the Indians of the enormities which they have perpetrated and a reasonable compensation for the expenses which the United States have incurred by their wanton barbarities." It was proposed to ascertain and fix lines of property for the Indians, by purchase if necessary, in which care ought to be taken neither to yield nor require too much; to accommodate the Indians as far as the public will admit and to give some compensation for claims rather than to hazard a war which will be much more expensive. Conventions for this purpose were suggested to be held at various posts, and an ordinance to regulate trade, with many items particularizing how trade should be carried on. The report further declares

That nothing can avert the complicated and impending mischiefs, or secure to the United States the just and important advantages which they ought to derive from those territories, but the speedy establishment of government and the regular administration of justice in such district thereof as shall be judged most convenient for immediate settlement and cultivation.

As may well be supposed, this enlightened report met with general acceptance in Congress. Difference of opinion developed on one point only. A resolution proposing a committee to report on the expediency of laying out a suitable district within the territory, and erecting it into a distinct government, etc., for settlement, gave way, after some debate, to a substi-

---

they pointed to the proclamation of 1763 as a guarantee of their hunting grounds. Cf. Indian papers in the Papers of the Continental Congress.

tute offered by Elbridge Gerry of Massachusetts, recommending prompt action in thus extending the government over the territory in advance of settlement without intervention of a committee to investigate its expediency. The main body of the report was agreed to, and the committee was continued to frame an ordinance to regulate the Indian trade, and to draw up details of instruction for the treaty conventions.<sup>44</sup> As soon as the Virginia session was concluded, these measures, with some alterations, were put into operation. Five Commissioners were elected March 4, 1784,

to negotiate with the Indians in the northern and western departments, who have taken up arms against the United States, for the purpose of receiving them into the favor and protection of the United States, and of establishing boundary lines of property for separating and dividing the settlements of the citizens from the Indian villages, and hunting grounds, and thereby extinguishing as far as possible all occasion for future animosities, disquiet and contention.

It was resolved that the negotiations should commence as soon as possible, and the commissioners were "desired to meet in New York, April 10, and fix upon times and places for holding the treaties with the different nations and tribes of Indians." All prior appointments were revoked, and a form of commission was ordered to be prepared and laid before Congress by the secretary, making any three of the commissioners competent to the business of their commission. Thus began the series of purchase treaties, starting at Fort Stanwix, whereby the United States fixed forever the legal status of the American Indian, set him up on reservations, under precarious conditions of intercourse with his neighbors, citizens of the republic.<sup>45</sup>

Preparations for extending the settlements upon the new land were developing in Congress while the Indian matter was still under consideration. The recommendations of the Gerry resolution on this subject were expanded into a plan for a temporary government to apply to as much of the western territory as the cessions and Indian purchases would admit. This was in accordance with the pledge of October 10, 1780, and in conformity with the report on cessions and claims filed November 3, 1781, which provided for the erection "of a new state or states not exceeding 150 miles square, to be taken into the federal union, and the same to be laid out into townships of the quantity of about six miles square." All reasonable engagements for lands to the military were to be made good, and *bona fide* settlers were to be "confirmed in their title to their reasonable settlements, on the same terms as new settlements." This plan was taken up in Congress immediately after the Virginia session, and recommitted for further consideration. A plan was reported by the committee April 19, 1784, and

<sup>44</sup> The Duane report, somewhat curtailed in form, is in the minutes of Congress under date of passage, October 15, 1783. The original complete drafts may be found in the Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 30. The Gerry substitute resolution reads:

Resolved, That it will be wise and necessary, as soon as circumstances shall permit, to erect a district of the western territory into a distinct government, as well for doing justice to the Army of the United States, who are entitled to lands as a bounty, or in reward of their services, as for the accommodation of such as may incline to become purchasers and inhabitants; and in the interim, that a committee be appointed to report a plan, consistent with the principles of the confederation, for connecting with the Union by a temporary government, the purchasers and inhabitants of the said district, until their number and circumstances shall entitle them to form a permanent constitution for themselves, and as citizens of a free, sovereign and independent state, to be admitted to a representation in the Union; provided always, that such constitution shall not be incompatible with the republican principles, which are the basis of the constitution of the respective states of the Union.

<sup>45</sup> The commissioners first to serve were George Rogers Clark, Oliver Wolcott, and Richard Butler; Arthur Lee, elected April 24, 1784; and Samuel Holden Parsons, elected September 21, 1785. The original commission issued to General Parsons is in the manuscript collections of the Western Reserve Historical Society.

passed after four days debate and considerable amendment, providing for division of the territory into two distinct states by parallels of latitude and meridians of longitude. A number of forms of this ordinance, found among the papers of Congress, are of curious interest. No attempt was made to put the plan into practice. In fact, all these first efforts at providing a government for a fanciful state in the midst of an unbroken forest were abandoned as premature. The Indian treaties were not yet settled, and the actual purchase of soil had not been made. So all plans were dropped for another year, and when they appeared again the subject matter of the plan was divided, and there were two separate ordinances—one the land ordinance of 1785, and the other the famous Ordinance of 1787.

The land ordinance of May 20, 1785, made its preliminary appearance in Congress early in March and passed through several commitments until reported April 14 by a grand committee in a form "for ascertaining the mode of disposing of lands in the western territory." Thereafter the ordinance was the subject of continuous attention until its final passage in amended condition.<sup>46</sup>

This is the act which the states had long desired, to open the coveted lands of the Ohio. It defines a mode of subdividing the territory into small parcels for quick sale, and names for the first offer a most desirable section. The price is low per acre, to insure a ready market, and the terms easy, to fit the infirmities of the times. The act thus made favorable was passed to meet a public exigency, and its application was hastened to satisfy a suppositive demand, which never existed, and to supply a quick revenue, which never came. The subdivision of the soil into small areas was made in the wilderness in heroic manner, as ordered, and the lands were offered at public vendue to save time and trouble for purchasers, but the sales were so few, and the returns in funds so inconsiderable, that the event itself is nearly forgotten and its traces in the records are almost entirely lost.

The land ordinance of 1785 inaugurated a system of surveying which was afterward perfected by practice and experience into that now in use in almost every civilized country on earth. It replaced the customary method of the ages, of locating by metes and bounds. The returns of homestead settlement by description referring to familiar objects of the landscape—so much frontage on a river or lake, including so many acres, by lines running to a tree or mountain as near as may be—would not apply in an unknown wilderness. An exact rule was needed of locating accurately, determinable by rod and chain, projected from an astronomical point whereby "the homesteader could locate his hut by the stars of heaven, no longer dependent on the whim or caprice of the overlord." The parcels were to be "squares" formed by parallels and meridians, the lines run by the compass and marked by chops on the trees as numbered towns and ranges, the whole presentable in a checkered plat, from which the purchaser might select his site. The first suggestion of the original ordinance made these squares "hundreds," ten miles on a side, with one hundred interior squares or lots of 640 acres each. The draft of April 26 reduces the township to seven miles, with forty-nine interior lots, and the final ordinance makes a further reduction to thirty-six lots, as now in use.<sup>47</sup>

<sup>46</sup> The ordinance is entered on the minutes of Congress under date of April 26, and again with the alterations on the date of its passage, May 20, 1785.

<sup>47</sup> This remarkable device of surveying, now known as the rectangular system, and called "one of America's greatest inventions" (W. R. H. S. Tract No. 61, p. 232), has not been traced to its origin. If the thread is ever picked up it will doubtless be found



Immediate attention to the enforcement of the land ordinance follows its enactment. On the seventh day after passage, May 27, 1785, "The Geographer of the United States ( Captain Thomas Hutchins ) was continued in his office for a term of three years, at an allowance of six dollars a day for his services and expenses," and, according to order, Congress proceeded on the same day to the election of a surveyor for each state.<sup>48</sup> This action was taken in the reasonable expectation that the Indian programme settled upon would be carried out by the commissioners elected, the object being to obtain from the northern and western nations and tribes consent in writing to the extinguishment of their rights to the federal lands intended for settlement, and substantial engagements for the establishment of permanent relations of peace and friendship between the Indian and the settler.<sup>49</sup> The treaty at Fort Stanwix, October 27, 1784, settled matters on this basis with the northern Indians, and by a similar treaty at Fort McIntosh, January 21, 1785, the commissioners gained the consent of the western tribes<sup>50</sup> to the survey and settlement of the lands as far westward as the division line drawn between the portages of the Cuyahoga and the Great Miami rivers. These two great conventions, conducted

---

running through the New England village of geometrically exact form. It has been said that Jefferson devised the scheme, but this would not explain the Connecticut suggestion of October 12, 1780, nor the recommendation in the report of November 3, 1781. Most likely it arose naturally from many sources to meet a general want. A curious pamphlet of the 18th century seems to bear out this idea :

"Britannia Major, the New Scheme, or Essay, for discharging the debts, improving the lands, and enlarging the trade, of the British Dominions in Europe and America," London, 1732.

The unknown author of this most remarkable book, in elaborating a plan for the exchange of the "useless and unimproved lands of the British Isles and Northern America" with the creditors of the Nation, in the form of manors of 3000 plantation acres each to the nobility suitably graded, proposes, "a new division of each Province to be made into *Counties* of about 33 *Square Miles*, the *County Town* to be near the Centre, and each *County* to be divided into a proper number of *Hundreds* and *Parishes*. All the lands aforesaid to be measured out in *Squares*, and divided into *Parishes* as convenience of Habitation shall require." ( p. 31.)

<sup>48</sup> Under the ordinance Congress elected surveyors on the 27th of May and subsequently, and their names were proposed by delegates from the several states as follows: *Massachusetts*: Rufus Putnam, excused, no service; Benjamin Tupper, elected July 18, "with authority to perform the duties of that office until Mr. Putnam shall actually join the Geographer and take the same upon himself," served 1785, 1786, 1787. *New York*: William [W.] Morris, served 1785, 1786. *Virginia*: Alexander Parker, served 1785, 1786. *Maryland*: James Simpson, served 1785, 1786, 1787. *New Hampshire*: Nathaniel Adams, declined; Ebenezer Sullivan, August 15, declined; Edward Dowse, August 24, served 1785, resigned; Winthrop Sargent, June 27, 1786, served, 1786. *Rhode Island*: Caleb Harris, declined; Ebenezer Sproat, May 22, 1786, served 1786, 1787. *Pennsylvania*: Adam Hoops served 1785. *North Carolina*: Absalom Tatum, no service. *South Carolina*: William Tate, no service. *Georgia*: Robert Johnson, June 20, served 1785, 1786. *New Jersey*: Absalom Martin, June 20, served 1785, 1786, 1787. *Connecticut*: Isaac Sherman, June 27, served 1785, 1786, 1787. *Delaware*: Mark McCall, July 15, no service.

<sup>49</sup> Albert Gallatin thus states the situation of the treaty nations:

Those tribes are in some respects considered as independent communities. They govern themselves without being subject to the laws of the United States; and their right to remain in possession of the lands they occupy, and to sell them only when they please is recognized. On the other hand the United States have the exclusive right of pre-emption, and all sales to foreign nations or to individuals, whether citizens or foreigners, are null by law; a provision as necessary for the protection of the Indians, as for that of the public domain. The principle is generally acknowledged by themselves and recognized in several of their treaties. Nor can it be disputed that even if their own right to sell is entire, the United States have that to forbid any one to purchase. The sales to the United States are however altogether voluntary and never made without a compensation more valuable to the Indians than the use of the land which they cede. (Introduction to Laws, Treaties and other Documents having operation and respect to the public Lands, collected and arranged pursuant to an act of Congress, passed April 27, 1810, Washington City. Printed by Joseph Gales, Jun., p. xiv.)

<sup>50</sup> The Wyandot, Delaware, Chippewa, and Ottawa tribes. The full text of these two treaties is recorded in the minutes of Congress for June 3, 1785.

with much show of dignity and considerable display of military protection, with great consumption of stores and exchanges of cash for wampum, were deemed sufficient to insure pacific conditions for the land surveys. But, "in order to give greater security to the frontier settlements, and establish a boundary line between the United States and the Potawatoma, Twightwees, Plankishaw and other western nations," Congress ordered a treaty, March 17, to be held with these Indians "at post Vincent on the Wabash river, on the 20th day of June or at such time or place as the commissioners may find most convenient." Even with these treaties there would still remain some uncertainty as to how the Shawnees would regard the transfer of their lands made at Fort Stanwix and Fort McIntosh, and a special treaty with these tribes was ordered by Congress, June 29, "to be held on the western bank of the Ohio, at the rapids, or at the mouth of the Great Miami," and arrangements were made for the commissioners and military to attend.<sup>51</sup>

Trusting that these accommodations would clear the frontiers of danger for the execution of the land ordinance, Captain Hutchins rendezvoused his men at Pittsburgh, the nearest point of approach to the scene of the surveys, where he arrived September 3, 1785. Accounts current there respecting the Indians were so very vague, uncertain, and unfavorable, that he took counsel with the commandant at Fort McIntosh, who was of the opinion "that he might very safely repair with the surveyors to the intersection of the west line of Pennsylvania with the Ohio," where he was to begin the survey. Here, also, he met and counselled with General Butler en route to the Shawnee meeting, and despatched a courier to the Indian towns "requesting a chief from each of the Delaware and Wyandott nations for the purpose of constantly attending the surveyors during their being employed in the western territory;" and having written to the President of Congress of his intentions, Capt. Hutchins took the current of the Ohio, on September 22, for the place fixed by the land ordinance as the starting point of the survey.<sup>52</sup>

Arriving at Little Beaver Creek the geographer-general made camp at the "point on the River Ohio found to be due north from the western termination of a line, which has been run as the southern boundary of the state of Pennsylvania," there to await the return of his messengers and the arrival of the chiefs for his escort. During the intermediate time he took account of his equipment for the survey, "ascertained the variation of the different compasses belonging to the surveyors, and also the difference in the lengths of their Gunther's chains."<sup>53</sup> He endeavored also "to find out

<sup>51</sup> Gen. Samuel H. Parsons joined General Clark and General Butler as commissioners for this treaty.

<sup>52</sup> As the letter despatched from Pittsburg to Congress was the first he had written since receiving the copies of the ordinance which he was to put into operation, the Geographer took the occasion to observe:

By the Ordinance of Congress I am Commanded to lay off each Township Six Miles Square, by Lines running due North & South, and others crossing these at right angles as near as may be; Permit me to observe that as we approach the Pole the Meridians have a gradual inclination toward each other until they terminate in a point, therefore Six Miles square cannot be comprehended within the Meridian, and it will be impossible for each Township to contain 36,000 Acres as intended by Congress without adding in Latitude what may be wanting in Longitude.—I pray to be honored with Instructions on this Matter as soon as Congress shall think proper should they deem it necessary to give directions at all, in the meantime I will proceed as directed in the Ordinance.

<sup>53</sup> No special instruments were provided by the United States for the public surveys until they were called for in 1804 by Surveyor-General Jared Mansfield to correct the error made by the Connecticut surveyors in running the south line of the Western Reserve.

the true variation of the needle and the latitude of the point of beginning the east and west line, and from a mean of a great number of observations both on the sun and north star made the latitude  $40^{\circ} : 38' : 02''$  north, and the variation of the compass  $54'$  east." Disquieting rumors of the Indians came to him from the neighborhood, but so great was his anxiety to carry the ordinance into execution that, on the 30th of September, he commenced running the first east and west line, notwithstanding disagreeable reports heard of "many prisoners and scalps taken into the Shawanoe towns by Indians unknown, and of a man and a part of his family killed and scalped a few miles below his encampment."

Captain Hutchins advanced less than four miles on the east and west line, purposely holding back in fear of the hovering Indians, and in anxiety for the return of the messenger with the protecting escort of chiefs. He remained on the line until October 9, when news of the threatening Indians brought in by one of the surveyors caused him to suspend operations and remove the camp to the southern side of the river.<sup>64</sup> There on the 15th of October he received the returning messenger laden with most unfriendly intelligence from the Indian towns. So far from meeting him at the appointed place, there were orders from the tribes who, at the Fort McIntosh convention, had "consented to the cessions and promised cooperation," for "Captain Hutchins and Brothers who sit at the thirteen fires . . . to desist from prosecuting the surveying business until the treaty to be held at the big Miami river."<sup>65</sup>

Thus ended the first attempt of the United States to survey the federal lands. The geographer removed his outfit to Pittsburgh, and later departed for New York. In a letter dated November 25 he communicated these facts to the President of Congress, enclosing all papers respecting Indian matters gathered while on the frontiers.

A few weeks after his return to New York, Captain Hutchins transmitted to Congress

a plan and Remarks of that part of the Western Territory through which an East and West Line has been run, agreeable to an ordinance of Congress of the 30th of May last. The plan was copied from the original by Mr. William Morris Surveyor appointed by Congress from the State of New York. The justice I owe that Gentlemans merit and abilities, as well as for the active part which he took in forwarding of and assisting in the astronomical business of the Geographic Department when in the Western Territory, will I hope be admitted as a sufficient apology, for my having taken the liberty of mentioning his Name on the occasion.<sup>66</sup>

The letters of Captain Hutchins, and the papers accompanying them, give an explanation of the violation of the treaty by the Ohio Indians. In the letter sent to Congress from Pittsburgh, September 15, he declares :

This place is destitute of any accounts from De Troit or Niagara.—Permit me to assure your excellency, that, whilst the British possess those Posts, all Negotiations with the Indian Nations on the part of the United States will fall far short of the end proposed to be attained, neither will Congress have that

<sup>64</sup> While waiting at the new encampment opposite the Little Beaver River camp, the geographer "made as many observations on the sun and north star as sufficiently enabled him to determine the latitude to be  $40^{\circ} : 37' : 47''$  and the variation of the compass about the same as on the North side of the river."

<sup>65</sup> Letter spoken by Captain Pipe for the Delawares and Wyandotts, at Upper Sandusky, October 5, 1785. Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 60, p. 201.

<sup>66</sup> Letter dated New York 27th Decemr., 1785. Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 60, p. 225. The Remarks follow the letter (pp 229-39), but the plan is missing. No plan of Hutchins's work in the Seven Ranges of Townships has been located, but there are many letters and papers pertaining to the surveys in this volume.

weight & Influence in the Councils of the Indian Nations, not even in those situated nearest to Pittsburgh, which the very great expence and trouble, that August Body have taken ought to insure to them;—Indeed these circumstances together with the evil reports industriously propagated amongst the Indians by a number of persons who have in defiance of the Proclamation of Congress settled on the north side of the Ohio near to the Mingo Town 75 Miles below Pittsburgh, will greatly contribute to alienate the affections of the Indians, who, if freed from evil councillors, would be desirous of living peaceably and friendly with the Citizens of the United States. This is an Evil, allow me to say, which calls loudly for immediate redress, more especially as, in my opinion, the Surveyors have reason to apprehend much greater danger from those disorderly Persons, than from the Indians themselves.<sup>67</sup>

Information gathered at Little Beaver creek seems to support this theory. One witness reported :

Wyandots told the Delawares it was an open war; the British had sent tomahawks among them and that all the nations meant to strike. On the 1st of October they arrived, at which time, a grand council of the chiefs of the following nations was held at the Delaware town on the headwaters of the great Miami, vizt. the Wyandots, Delawares, Mingoes, Shawneese, Cherokees, Potutawatomies Miamies and Twightwees. The Kickapoos, Wauweaugthenies, Fox, Ottawa, Chepawa nations were not present but they sent their speeches with their wampum. That he was informed their intention at this meeting was to brighten the chain of friendship, and bind their union the firmer; . . . that he saw a man who wishes his name to be kept secret, who told him the British were using their influence to prevent the Indians from attending the treaty at the mouth of the Great Miami.

It was reported also that the Wyandots and Delawares, after their return from Fort McIntosh, had received communications from Detroit in which the British denied having given their country away; they acknowledged they had made peace with the Americans and agreed to a boundary line between them, and had also given the Americans the laws or jurisdiction over the country, but they did not give them any right to the land.<sup>68</sup>

The initial point of the survey, fixed by the land ordinance, as a point that shall be found to be due north from the western termination of a line, which has been run as the southern boundary of the state of Pennsylvania, was easily located by the geographer, through observation of the markings made south of the Ohio river by commissioners of Pennsylvania then employed in running the west boundary line of the commonwealth. Captain Hutchins was himself engaged for this work, having been employed during the previous summer in determining the western extent of the southern boundary line of Pennsylvania, and he would have continued, but for his present labors, in running a north line from that point as far as the Ohio River. From this point he ran the East and West Line or, as it was later

<sup>67</sup> Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 60. p. 189.

<sup>68</sup> The geographer favored the President of Congress with an opinion of the cause of the unexpected Indian disaffection in the territory, but it must be considered that Captain Hutchins had brought to America a great grievance against the British, and this may have affected his judgment:

When your Excellency compares all the above information and circumstances together with the repeated threats and solemn declarations of some hundreds of persons who have taken umbrage at that part of Ordinance relative to the mode of disposing of Lands in the Western Territory, and who in consequence thereof, have removed with their Families and effects in the course of the last spring and summer to Detroit that they would irritate the Indians against the Surveyors appointed by Congress and actually go with the Indians to the War against them; permit me to hope that my conduct will appear to merit your Excellency's approbation more especially as I have made it my constant study to pursue every measure that to me appeared best calculated to enable me faithfully to discharge the trust reposed in me.—All the Indian information I could procure I have transmitted copies of to General Butler for the purpose of making his Negotiations with the Indians more successful.

called, the Geographer's Line, westward for a distance of 3 miles, 66 chains and 78 links to the place where he heard the evil news.<sup>60</sup>

The next year the geographer and his staff returned to the survey, intending to make up for lost time of the previous failure by completing thirteen ranges of townships ready for sale before the season closed. The return was ordered in Congress by a resolution of the 9th of May, 1786, with some opposition, and a proposition for alteration of the land ordinance. No alterations were made, however, except a provision that "the surveyors do not proceed further northerly than the east and west line,"<sup>61</sup> and a repeal of the clause requiring them "to pay the utmost attention to the variation of the magnetic needle and to run and note all lines by the true meridian." The treaty at the Big Miami, held on the 21st of January, had rendered everything secure—as Congress supposed.<sup>62</sup> The geographer set out for the frontier May 23 and, arriving at Pittsburg June 25, despatched messengers for the chiefs of the Delawares, Wyandots, and Shawnees who, "agreeable to their promise to the Commissioners, were to give him protection." He informed Congress, in a letter dated July 8, that "troops may be necessary," and he proceeded at once, without waiting for either soldiers or Indians, to resume the surveys. But when he summoned the men, who had assembled at the former camp awaiting orders, they positively refused to proceed until a body of troops was provided to cover their operations.<sup>63</sup>

Thus the surveys were resumed. The east and west line was projected westerly to the ninth range, a distance of over fifty miles. From this line as a base, range lines six miles apart were run southerly to the river, a distance on the westerly ranges of ninety-five miles. Cross lines were run every six miles, working westerly from the river at right angles

<sup>60</sup> No description has been found of his method of finding this point, but it may be supposed that he sighted across the river from the south shore. According to present geography the East and West Line forms the north line of the second tier of lots, or sections, of the township of Liverpool, Columbiana County, Ohio, passing directly north of the city of East Liverpool. It is not known how Capt. Hutchins marked the initial point, nor how it was situated with respect to the high- and low-water lines of the Ohio River. The original surveyor's plat of the northeasterly township of the Seven Ranges of Townships, in the General Land Office, Drafting Division, Washington, D. C., shows the point at the exact margin of the river as does also the published plat of the Seven Ranges of Townships made to advertise the sale of 1796. But maps of Ohio from that day to this show a bit of land between the line and the river, which may or may not be due to the recession of the river. Virginia has always claimed that her reserved territory extended to the high-water mark on the northerly side of Ohio River, but Chief Justice Marshall ruled (*v. Wharton*, 691) that low-water mark on the northwest side was the boundary of Ohio.

The Pennsylvania commissioners completed the west boundary line of Pennsylvania to Lake Erie in October, 1786, "by opening a Vista and planting stones marked P on the east side." *Penn. Arch.*, vol. 10, pp. 440, 443, 452, 780; vol. 11, p. 69.

<sup>61</sup> This alteration in the field of survey, which originally extended "from the River Ohio to the lake Erie," was made in Congress after the report of the geographer of the latitude of the east and west line,  $40^{\circ} : 38' : 02''$ , to accommodate the claims of Connecticut, which lay between  $41^{\circ}$  and  $42^{\circ} : 02' :$  north latitude.

<sup>62</sup> The Shawnee tribes had given their signatures to the prescribed division line, and the Wyandots had sent their hostage to Congress as a token of their repentance for the broken treaty. Half King, chief of the Wyandot tribes, sent his son Scotosh to visit Congress in July. The young chief was received with ceremony. There was a conference, a speech to Congress, and a letter in which Scotosh declared "that his father and the Wyandot nation were satisfied to have the land measured." *Papers of the Continental Congress*, No. 30, pp. 381-387.

<sup>63</sup> Correspondence dated "Little Beaver Rivulet, July 21 and 22, 1786 Gen. Benj'n. Tupper, Surveyor of Massachussets, wrote the response in behalf of the surveyors present." *Hutchins Papers*, vol. 3, pp. 25, 26, *Hist. Soc. of Penn.*

to the range lines, and every mile was marked by chops on trees standing on or near the line, as required by the ordinance. The geographer and his eight surveyors and many more chainbearers, axe men, and followers, and a battalion of military to escort them, were thus spread out over the triangular field of the survey, pushing the work steadily, "even Sundays not excepted," to finish the thirteen ranges—if possible, altogether making quite a stir in the wilderness east of the Muskingum and the Tuscarawas. The storm broke upon them in September. At his camp, "38 miles on the the East and West line," Hutchins received a message from the chief of the Wyandots, informing him that they could not comply with the request to assist in the surveying until they had brought the "back nations"<sup>63</sup> to terms. "I am just now between two fires," spoke Half King, "for I am afraid of you and likewise of the back nations." From other sources it was learned that a large body of Indians was collecting with hostile intentions, determined "that the Ohio river and the line being cut by Pennsylvania shall remain forever the boundary between them and the Big Knives." The Shawnees had five hundred warriors ready to move the "moment they hear Captain Hutchins is out." On October 1 the danger had become so threatening that the surveyors held to camp, absolutely refusing to continue.<sup>64</sup> The men were in terror, and the geographer, "to his great mortification," was obliged to advise retirement to the back ranges. With great difficulty he kept enough men at work until four ranges were completed. Still the attacks continued, and in November, on advice of the military, the surveyors withdrew to a camp on the Virginia side.<sup>65</sup> Captain Hutchins informed Congress of the interruption of the survey in a letter dated at the Virginia camp, December 2, adding: "I shall be detained here until such time as the townships already surveyed are delineated on paper, which will probably take to the commencement of the ensuing year, when I shall lose no time in proceeding with them to New York."<sup>66</sup> Captain Hutchins returned to New York in February, carrying with him

<sup>63</sup> Meaning Ottawas, Chippewas, Potawatomes, and Miamis. Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 60, p. 254.

<sup>64</sup> The refusal is embodied in a round robin, signed Benj. Tupper, Wm. W. Morris, Absalom Martin, James Simpson, Samuel Montgomery, Michael Duffy, Andrew Henderson, Charles Smith. Congress has given authority to the geographer to appoint surveyors as vacancies occurred, which accounts for the last four names. The surveyors employed the first season were: Benjamin Tupper, William W. Morris, Alexander Parker, James Simpson, Robert Johnson, Isaac Sherman, Absalom Martin, and Edward Dowse. (Cf. Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 41, vol. vi, p. 301, and Minutes of Congress, date of September 25, 1786.)

<sup>65</sup> A letter dated October 27, 1786, informed Hutchins that "Joseph Brant with 56 of the Six Nations had gone to the Shawnees Towns. In a council he had with some of the Indians at Casheckton he expressed a wonder that the surveyors should proceed to survey the land that did not belong to them." Hutchins Papers, vol. 3, p. 32, Hist. Soc. of Penn.

<sup>66</sup> The ordinance required the surveyors "to mark the lines they had run on plats and to note thereon all mines, salt-springs, salt-licks, mill-sites, water-courses, mountains, and other remarkable and permanent things over and near which the lines shall pass, and also the quality of the lands," and to return these plats to the Secretary at War, who was to cause a copy thereof to be made for the loan commissioner of each state for purposes of the sale. One set only of these plats was made, consisting of 77 townships, and they are still preserved in the United States General Land Office in charge of E. Mulrow, a veteran employee who rescued them some years ago from destruction by mildew when the General Land Office was removed from the Patent Office building to its present quarters. Each of these plats is signed by the surveyor. They are drawn on a scale of 40 chains to the inch, and the interior lines forming 36 lots, which were not run by the surveyors are ruled on certain of the plats, to show the results of sales. There is also a book of exteriors of certain townships, with elaborate descriptions, which seem to belong to this survey.

the visible and tangible evidence of his labors. "I have brought with me," he wrote to the President of Congress, "the plats and description of four ranges completely surveyed containing in the whole six hundred and seventy-five thousand four hundred and eighty acres." These he deposited with the board of treasury, according to the ordinance; and on the 18th of April he sent his own returns to Congress.

Captain Hutchins's returns were the subject of immediate action in Congress, in the consideration of "a plan for selling for public securities the townships surveyed in the western territory" reported by the board of treasury on the 19th of April. The report condemns the plan of proportional distribution by states through the Secretary at War and the local loan offices, fixed in the ordinance to take place "as soon as 7 ranges of townships shall have been surveyed," as too slow and expensive, and recommends a direct sale at public auction to the highest bidder regardless of his local habitation. Congress agreed to this report April 21, and ordered "the sale to be advertised to commence at the expiration of five months from date, in the place where Congress shall sit and continue from day to day until the same shall be sold." The advertisements appeared as directed.<sup>67</sup> Twenty-seven separate townships or fractional townships are listed in a table by range and township numbers, to be exposed to sale, either entire or in lots (now called sections) of one mile square in alternate order, at not less than one dollar per acre, plus cost of surveying, payable one third down and the remaining two thirds in three months, in specie, or certificates, "excepting therefrom and reserving one third part of all gold, silver, lead and copper mines within the land sold."<sup>68</sup> Proper maps and descriptions of the lands were to be exhibited at the time and place of sale, and the sales were to continue from day to day until the whole were sold. "The admirable quality of these lands, and the favorable climate in which they are situated," the advertisements declare, "are too well known to need description."

The sale took place as advertised, in New York, September 21, 1787, continuing until October 9, when it ceased, with the greater part of the townships remaining unsold. During the sixteen days of sale 32 persons bought 148 parcels, aggregating 150,896 acres, 176,090 6/90th dollars, purchase money, of which 87,438 18/90th dollars was paid at the time of sale in public securities.<sup>69</sup> The highest price bid was 22 dollars for a fractional lot of an acre and a half on the river, but most of the sales were at the minimum rate of a dollar per acre. During the summer of 1787, the surveyors again returned to the Ohio. Troubles with the Indians had not abated, but they finished closing in the townships of seven ranges. Hutchins probably did not attend this survey as he was in New York in October busy with his accounts. He made final report the following summer and turned in the finished plan of the Seven Ranges, which he transmitted to the board of treasury under date of July 26, 1788.

<sup>67</sup> The order was to advertise the sale "in one of the newspapers at least of each of the states." See *N. Y. Packet*, May 15, 1787; *Providence Gazette*, Aug. 11, 18, 25, Sept. 1; *Connecticut Courant*, June 26, July 9, 23, Aug. 6; *Pennsylvania Packet*, Sept. 6, 13, 18, etc.

<sup>68</sup> This reservation still stands as a lien on the lands. It is entered on the patents issued at the time by the board of treasury, and is recorded in the county books of Ohio where the lands are situated. This clause was omitted from the act of 1796.

<sup>69</sup> Albert Gallatin gives the results of the New York sale, in a summary printed in the Introduction to the Land Laws, p. xxii, previously referred to, as "72,974 acres at public sale at New York, in the year 1787, for 87,325 dollars, in evidence of the public debt," while Public Domain, p. 17, gives other figures.

The circumstances of the first survey and sale of the federal lands, from which so much had long been expected and so little realized, would be interesting and doubtless important if all were known, but scarcely anything remains of this period in the public prints or official records to tell the story. The sale itself was a failure and the survey a disappointment. The first returns of four ranges, after years of waiting, expense, and danger, were so meagre as to justify criticism in Congress of the mode of survey, and call for immediate revision of the ordinance, and a move in that direction is noted in the minutes of Congress at the time the sale was ordered.<sup>70</sup> At this very moment, also, memorials began to appear, praying Congress for grants of large areas for private adventure in settlement for which large sums of money were promised for immediate payments, offering quicker means of revenue than the auction sales.<sup>71</sup> Hutchins's finished plan and description of the whole Seven Ranges came in during the summer of 1788,<sup>72</sup> but there the business dropped. By that time several

<sup>70</sup> It was recommended in April, 1787, "that Congress adopt measures for disposing of the lands which may be, not only practicable, but speedy in their operation." An investigation of the working of the geographer's department under the ordinance followed, and a revision appeared of the old ordinance, providing, for private adventures in locating, surveying, and settling lands, conformable, in a fashion, to the six mile township system. The revision gained no standing in Congress, as it was deemed best not to interfere with sales depending, both public and private, by new legislation of this nature. But after the sales were over the subject was revived, and a supplemental ordinance was passed July 9, 1788, repealing parts deemed objectionable in the old ordinance, suspending the public sales at the option of the board of treasury, and authorizing the private locations provided for in the former revision, with respect to the two military tracts westward of the Seven Ranges of Townships, which, on the 22d of October, 1787, were designated by act of Congress for apportionment as army lands. (The revised draft of April, 1787, is in the Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 30, p. 119.)

<sup>71</sup> The first of these proposals is the Memorial of the Associates, in the handwriting and over the signature of their Agent, "Sam H. Parsons." Dated in New York the 8th of May, 1787, read in Congress May 9, reported by the committee July 10, it was discussed and acted on July 23, when it was referred to the board of treasury to take order. This was the earliest explicit offer of money for lands, but the contract was not closed. Dr. Manasseh Cutler, one of the Association, filed another memorial on July 6, which was acted on in the same way July 27, and this was made the basis of the contract with the Ohio Company of Associates. Next came the proposition of William Duer, agent for the Scioto Company, which, for prudential reasons, was combined with the contract of the Ohio Company. (The Parsons memorial is in the Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 41, vol. viii, p. 226; and the committee report, No. 19, vol. v, p. 27. The letter of Dr. Cutler, dated Ipswich, Nov. 19, 1788, explaining the Scioto land transaction, is among the Col. John May papers, W. R. H. S. Cf. also the Memorial of the Directors of the Ohio Company, dated March 2, 1792, W. R. H. S.)

There is a prior proposition dated July 16, 1783, a "petition of the Subscribers Officers in the Continental Line of the Army," praying for the locating of their military lands on Lake Erie, "on conditions of settlement and purchase, for public securities," but this was too early to receive recognition. (The petition with nearly 300 signatures is in the Papers of the Continental Congress, No. 42, vol. vi, p. 65.)

A curious petition was filed in Congress in October, 1784, "of the inhabitants residing near the Ohio River, praying that each one may be indulged with taking out warrants according to his abilities and locating the same in what manner they shall see fit." *Ibid.*, No. 42, vol. vi, p. 106.

<sup>72</sup> This letter was found by the writer in the attic of the General Land Office. It is now in the file room, Surveyor's Division, General Land Office.

New York, 26th July, 1788.

Gentlemen:

You will receive herewith a Plan of the Seven Ranges containing 1,641,724 acres with the surveys and Descriptions appertaining thereto, also a calculation of the Townships and Fractional parts of Townships in the Fifth, Sixth and Seventh Ranges.

I am very Respectfully

Gentlemen

Your most obedient servant

THO: HUTCHINS.

The Honble Commissioners of the board of Treasury.

The plan is missing, but the descriptions and calculation were found with the letter.



large purchases had been successfully concluded by the board of treasury, beginning with the Ohio Company of Associates, which was closed a few weeks after the end of the New York sales. All dealings for lands ceased under the new constitution until, after the Greenville Treaty, the act of Congress of 1796 restored the system inaugurated by Captain Hutchins into full force and effect.<sup>73</sup>

Official returns of the New York sale are found in the papers of the Continental Congress, entitled:

*Schedule of Sales of Lands in the Western Territory of the United States, at Public Auction, from the 21st Septemr. to the 9t. October 1787—And the Amount of Public Securities received in payment for the Same.*

This document, consisting of six large tabulated sheets, signed by M. Hillegas, U. S. Treasurer, and Wm. Duer, Secretary of the board of treasury, and dated September 13, 1788, gives names of each purchaser, township and lot number, acreage, amount paid etc.<sup>74</sup> There is also in the land office in Washington the book of patents issued for the sale, in which the names and dates of the complete purchases are given.<sup>75</sup> In addition are the surveyors plats, previously mentioned, on which are recorded the names and other data of sales. Finally there are the lands themselves entered in the several counties in Ohio, with records of the original purchasers. From all these sources it is possible to compile a list of the first owners of public lands of the United States.

It is possible also to give a correct list of the 1000 original proprietors and settlers of the Muskingum settlement of the Ohio Company from the official records of draughts and allotments of lands to each proprietor, kept by Col. John May, secretary of the Ohio Company, and recently found. The draughts took place at Providence, R. I., on Thursday, the 8th of May, 1787, and on the Muskingum in July, 1788. (Cf. Cutler's Journal, also the Journal of Col. John May.)<sup>76</sup>

<sup>73</sup> The board of treasury had authority to hold a public sale at any time or place of the land remaining unsold in the Seven Ranges of Townships after the New York sale, but no more lots were sold until 1796, when the Secretary of the Treasury held sales under the first land law of Congress (May 18, 1796), as follows: at Pittsburgh, where alternate townships were offered for sale in lots, or sections, and 43,446 acres were sold for 100,427 dollars; and at Philadelphia, where the alternate townships entire were offered, and one sale made, 5,200 acres at \$2.00 per acre. No other sales were made of public lands until the establishment of the local land office system by the act of May 10, 1800. The latest larger histories are at fault on this matter of the early land sales. (Cf. act of May 18, 1796, and Introduction to the Land Laws, p. xxii.)

[N. B. The writer wishes to acknowledge his obligations to Mr. T. L. Cole, of Washington, D. C., for generous use of his large and valuable collection of state and colonial laws.]

<sup>74</sup> No. 59, vol. 3, p. 135.

<sup>75</sup> In the Recorder's Division. The binder's title of this volume is as follows: Miscellaneous Vol. 1, Record of Patents, Sales at New York, Vol. A, Credit, General Land Office.

<sup>76</sup> A number of alphabetical lists of proprietors, and separate lists of drafts, found among the papers of Col. John May are in the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, and the Western Reserve Historical Society, Cleveland.

[To be continued]

## EDWARD DOWNES OF DORCHESTER, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS

Compiled by W. E. D. DOWNES, Ph.D., of Farmington, Me.

1. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> DOWNES is first found on the records of Dorchester in 1723. It is believed that he came from the British Isles, and he may have been connected with one of the Downes families earlier in New England, but no proof of such connection has been found. He lived, says Huntoon, under Blue Hill, and was on the first Stoughton tax list in 1727. He seems to have been an improvident and restless individual. On 5 Nov. 1724 Edward and his wife Ruth conveyed to John Shepard land and one-quarter dwelling, well, and barn, being a part of James Puffer's estate (Suffolk Co. Deeds, vol. 40, p. 4). He was at sea 18 July 1736, and a collection was taken up for his wife and children. In 1740 he was on the company roll of Capt. Thomas Phillips to go to Carthage. In 1744 Edward went to the eastward, and never returned, although family tradition says that he was killed in the Indian war in 1756.

He was married, 11 Mar. 1723, to RUTH PUFFER, daughter of James and Abigail (Newton), born 16 Mar. 1704, died 22 Apr. 1790. The estate of Ruth Downes, widow, deceased intestate, was administered by Edward Downes, gentleman, 11 Apr. 1791.

Children, the first registered at Dorchester, the rest at Stoughton, Mass.:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>a</sup> b. 17 Dec. 1724; mar. int. rec. at Boston 18 Mar. 1744, to WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, but probably did not m. him.
- ii. SARAH, b. 22 Oct. 1727. John, son of John Wales and Sarah Downes, was b. at Dorchester 28 Feb. 1749.
- iii. MIRIAM, b. 25 July 1730; m. 22 Nov. 1751, JACOB FRENCH of Stoughton, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Arnold) of Braintree, b. 8 Mar. 1727. Children, b. at Stoughton: 1. Samuel,<sup>a</sup> b. 15 July 1754. 2. Lemuel, b. 15 Sept. 1757. 3. Edward, b. 23 Sept. 1761. 4. Rebecca, b. 27 Jan. 1763.
- iv. HANNAH, b. 11 Oct. 1734; d. a widow Mar. 1787; m. at Dorchester, 9 Oct. 1755, JOHN FOSTER, son of Comfort and Abiel (Withington), b. 26 Dec. 1733, d. 7 Nov. 1784. Children, b. at Dorchester: 1. John, b. 5 Aug. 1756. 2. Comfort, b. 21 Mar. 1758. 3. William, b. Jan. 1762. 4. William, b. 11 July 1763.<sup>b</sup>
- v. RUTH, b. 1737; d. 1 Nov. 1802, aged 65; m. 7 July 1761, SAMUEL SHEPARD, son of Thomas and Amity (Morse) of Dorchester, b. 1 Mar. 1736-7. Children, b. at Stoughton: 1. Samuel, b. 6 Feb. 1763. 2. Lemuel, b. 25 Mar. 1763. 3. Jamawell, b. 8 Feb. 1765. 4. Ruth, b. 6 June 1766. 5. Ralph, b. 26 Apr. 1768. 6. Luther, b. 20 May 1770. 7. Amity, b. 16 Mar. 1773. 8. Unity, b. 10 Mar. 1775. 9. Joseph, b. 7 July 1778. 10. Hannah, b. 10 Nov. 1781. 11. Sally, b. 23 July 1783.
2. vi. EDWARD, b. 26 Feb. 1742.

2. EDWARD<sup>2</sup> DOWNES (*Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stoughton, Mass., 26 Feb. 1742, removed in 1796 to Francestown, N. H., where he died 14 Mar. 1800. His services in the Revolution are recorded as follows: Edward Downes of Stoughton, sergeant in Capt. James Endicott's

<sup>a</sup> Thayer's "Allied Families" gives Samuel as b. 20 July 1752, and Jacob as b. 15 July 1754; but this is at variance with the town records.

<sup>b</sup> The REGISTER, vol. 52, p. 202, includes only one William.

company, Col. Lemuel Robinson's regiment, marched on alarm of 19 Apr. 1775, served 10 days; of the same company, Col. Benjamin Gill's regiment, marched from Stoughton to assist in fortifying Dorchester Heights, 4 Mar. 1776, served 5 days; of Capt. Robert Swan's company, same regiment, marched to the Castle 19 Dec. 1776, served 12 days; of Capt. Moses Adams's company (also Capt. Ezekiel Plympton's), Col. Brooks's regiment of guards, at Cambridge 5 Nov. 1777 to 3 Apr. 1778; 2d lieutenant in Capt. John Baxter's company 25 Sept. to 24 Oct. 1782, the company being detailed for service at Hull under Maj. Job Cushing, roll dated Medfield.

He married first at Stoughton, 19 May 1763, MERIAM JORDAN, daughter of William and Mary (Lyon) of that place, born 14 Mar. 1745, died 25 Apr. (or, by a second record in which she is called Mary, 25 Mar.) 1777; and secondly at Stoughton, 9 Mar. 1780, RHODA BILLINGS, daughter of Roger and Susanna (Wiswall), born at Stoughton 19 Mar. 1763, died at Francestown 13 Sept. 1851.

Children, all born at Stoughton:

3. i. JESSE,<sup>2</sup> b. 3 Apr. 1764.
  4. ii. OLIVER, b. 9 Apr. 1766.
  - iii. MARY, b. 6 Nov. 1768; d. 26 June 1860; m. at Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1800, EDWARD STOW LEEDS, son of Isalah and Rebecca (Bradley), b. 21 Mar. 1762, d. 30 Apr. 1813; called Polly in mar. rec. Children, b. at Dorchester: 1. *George*, b. 1801. 2. *Amasa Jordan*, b. Dec. 1803. 3. *George*, b. Sept. 1805. 4. *Mary* (perhaps), d. 10 Nov. 1838, aged 18 yrs.
  - iv. JOANNA, b. 9 Apr. 1771; d. at Canton, Mass., 13 Feb. 1852; m. there, 27 Aug. 1795, NATHANIEL FRENCH of Boston, a Revolutionary soldier, d. 11 Mar. 1844, aged 81 yrs. Children: *Eliza*, b. 6 Mar. 1809, d. 5 Jan. 1894, and perhaps others.
  - v. RUTH, b. 11 Mar. 1774; d. at Canisteo, N. Y., 12 June 1858; m. at Francestown, N. H., 2 Apr. 1800, MATTHEW DICKEY, son of John and Janet, b. there 25 Oct. 1775, d. at Canisteo 11 Apr. 1856, where he had removed in 1822. Children, b. at Francestown: 1. *Sarah*, b. 21 Nov. 1800. 2. *Elmira*, b. 18 Feb. 1802. 3. *George Jordan*, b. 4 Aug. 1803. 4. *William*, b. 16 Nov. 1804. 5. *Mary Ann*, b. 22 July 1806. 6. *Samuel*, b. 6 May 1808. 7. *Ruth*, b. 10 Aug. 1810. 8. *Amasa*, b. 8 Jan. 1812.
  - vi. GEORGE, b. 21 Sept. 1776; d. 11 May 1777.
  5. vii. ASA, b. 15 Sept. 1780.
  6. viii. AMASA, b. 31 July 1784.
  - ix. CYNTHIA, b. 9 Jan. 1787; d. 18 Aug. 1787.
  - x. CYNTHIA, b. 30 Oct. 1788; d. 18 Sept. 1830; m. at Francestown, N. H., 1 Dec. 1812, BUCKMAN FAIRBANKS, son of Israel and Anna (Buckman), b. at Dedham, Mass., 11 Sept. 1788, d. at Francestown 22 June 1862, where he lived as a farmer. Children, b. at Francestown: 1. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 23 Nov. 1813. 2. *Mary Frances*, b. 3 June 1815. 3. *Alfred Gerry*, b. 16 Jan. 1822.
  - xi. HARRIET, b. 17 Aug. 1793; d. unm. 23 Oct. 1868.
  7. xii. EDWARD, b. 1 May 1795.
3. JESSE<sup>2</sup> DOWNES (*Edward*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stoughton, Mass., 3 Apr. 1764, was at one time purser's steward on the *Constitution*. In 1822 he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he died 12 Oct. 1827. His Revolutionary services are recorded as follows: Jesse Downs, private, Capt. Abner Crane's company, 3 Feb. to 4 May 1779 at Boston; of Capt. Job Cushing's company, Lt.-Col. Samuel Pierce's regiment, 19 May to 1 July 1779 at Tiverton, R. I.; of

Capt. Joseph Richards's company, detached from militia for service in Rhode Island, 10 Aug. 1779; of Capt. Ralph Thompson's company, 1 Oct. to 1 Dec. 1779, at Castle Island; on pay roll for men for the Continental army, 20 June to 25 Dec. 1780; of Capt. Lincoln's company, Lieut.-Col. John Brooks's (7th) regiment, engaged 6 April 1781 for three years—age 17, stature 5 feet 7½ inches, complexion dark, hair black, occupation farmer; called corporal in list of men furloughed 8 Mar. 1783; also called sergeant in an order for wages, but was pensioned as a private of the Massachusetts Line in 1818.

He married at Stoughton, 18 Mar. 1784, NAOMI TAUNT, daughter of John and Hepsibah (Kenney), born there 6 Aug. 1761, died at Canton, Mass., 11 Apr. 1852.

Children, born at Stoughton and Canton:

8. i. JOHN,\* b. 23 Dec. 1784.
- ii. CLARISSA, b. 26 July, 1786; d. at Glendale, Ohio, 25 Nov. 1878; m. at Boston, 5 Nov. 1809, OLIVER LOVELL, son of Christopher and Abigail (Sturgis), b. 17 Mar. 1787, d. at Glen Falls, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1866; lived at Cincinnati. Children: 1. *Clarissa D.*, b. at Boston 22 Aug. 1810. 2. *John D.*, b. at Boston 23 Sept. 1812. 3. *Sarah*, b. at Cincinnati 5 Dec. 1815. 4. *Eliza*, b. 18 Jan. 1819. 5. *Oliver Sturgis*, b. 15 Apr. 1821. 6. *Eliza M.*, b. 5 Aug. 1823.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 23 Feb. 1788; d. at Cincinnati 3 May, 1867; m. at Boston, Mass., 23 Sept. 1810, THEODORE BLISS BARRETT, son of Joseph Wadsworth and Ruth (Smallidge), b. there in 1788. They lived at Cincinnati, where he d. long before his wife. Children (order uncertain): *William Downes*, *Jesse Downes*, *Augusta*, *Elisabeth*, *Lucy Downes*, and *Theodore Bliss*, b. 1 Nov. 1817.
- iv. MIRIAM, b. 23 Feb. 1788; d. 9 Mar. 1788.
- v. JOANNA, b. 7 Oct. 1790; d. at Brookline, Mass., 7 Jan. 1882; m. at Canton, 23 Dec. 1819, AMASA JORDAN, son of George and Hannah (Strobridge), b. 18 Nov. 1778, d. 29 Mar. 1838, bur. at Canton. Children: 1. *Charles Downes*, b. 17 Sept. 1820. 2. *Adelaide Amelia*, b. 9 Dec. 1822. 3. *Laura Porter*, b. 15 Sept. 1829.
- vi. WILLIAM PERKINS, b. 5 Aug. 1792; d. 30 July, 1822.
- vii. JESSE, b. 20 Nov. 1794; d. unm. 22 July 1821.
- viii. HEPSIBAH, b. 16 Jan. 1799; d. 1 Sept. 1835; m. WILLIAM AUSTIN, b. at Taunton, Mass., 17 Aug. 1786; d. at Concordia Parish, La., 21 Apr. 1856. Children: 1. *William Downes*, b. at Boston, Mass., 1 Sept. 1824. 2. *John Downes*, d. in 1861, aged 35. 3. *Augusta Mary*, d. 4 July 1832, aged 3 yrs. 4 mos. 4. *Clara Louisa*, d. 17 July 1833, aged 23 mos.
- ix. LUCY, b. 16 Apr. 1800; d. unm. at Cincinnati, Ohio, Feb. 1841.
- x. CHARLES, b. 23 Mar. 1802; d. at sea 18 Sept. 1815.
9. xi. ALBERT EDWARD, b. 13 Nov. 1805.

4. OLIVER\* DOWNES\* (*Edward*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stoughton, Mass., 9 Apr., 1766, was a farmer at Canton, Mass., where he died 4 Apr. 1847. He married at Stoughton, 25 Dec. 1787, HANNAH FENNO, daughter of William and Mary (Endicott), born 11 Sept. 1763, died 5 May 1843.

Children:

10. i. JOSEPH FENNO,\* b. 19 Mar. 1788.
11. ii. GEORGE, b. 8 Sept. 1790.
- iii. HARRIET.
- iv. ELIZA, b. 1793; d. 27 Apr. 1809.

\* Sally, dau. of Oliver Downes and Hepsibah Taunt, b. at Stoughton 10 Jan. 1787, m. 23 Mar. 1807, Benjamin Billings, son of Benjamin and Rachel (Fratt) of Canton, b. 25 Aug. 1760. Children: 1. William, b. 21 Aug. 1807. 2. James, b. 1 Apr. 1819.

- v. NANCY, b. 21 July 1795; d. 18 Sept. 1877; m. 26 Aug. 1839, JOHN GEROLD of Canton, b. 9 Feb. 1794, d. 21 July, 1859; no issue.
- vi. ROXA, b. 3 Feb. 1798; d. unm. 26 May 1849.
- vii. THEODA, b. 1801; d. unm. 23 Feb. 1859, aged 58.
- 12. viii. WILLIAM, b. 16 Nov. 1805.

5. ASA<sup>s</sup> DOWNS (*Edward*,<sup>2</sup> *Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stoughton, Mass., 15 Sept. 1780, went from Francestown, N. H., to Cameron, N. Y., in 1822. He was a sailor, ship carpenter, and cooper, and died at Canisteo, N. Y., 2 Dec. 1863.

He married at Francestown, 5 May 1804, HANNAH THORP, daughter of Samuel, Jr., and Hannah (Lewis), born at Dedham, Mass., 1 Mar. 1781, died at Canisteo 18 Feb. 1855.

Children:

- i. SANFORD,<sup>4</sup> b. at Dedham, Mass., 20 Dec. 1805; d. at Church Creek, Dorchester Co., Md., 29 Sept. 1843; m. at Canisteo, N. Y., 1 Oct. 1840, ELIZA H. CRESSY, dau. of Joseph and Betsey (Holmes), b. at Francestown, N. H., 22 Dec. 1809; moved to Canisteo with his parents in 1822, was a farmer and later a rafter, running lumber down the Canisteo into the Susquehanna, and on one of these trips d. of yellow fever. Children: b. at Canasteo: 1. *Alfred*,<sup>5</sup> b. 1841; d. unm. at Annapolis, Md., 30 Oct. 1868. 2. *Sanford*, b. 1843; m. Ruth R. Bradley, b. at Masonville, Broome Co., N. Y., 1844; a baggageman, lives at Hornellsville, N. Y.; two children.
- ii. JULIA ANN, b. at Salem, Mass., 8 May 1808; d. at Canisteo 20 May 1891; m. at Swale, N. Y., 19 May 1831, JOHN BUTLER, son of Joseph and Mary, b. 7 Oct. 1801, d. at Swale 11 May 1856. Children: 1. *Permelia Ann*, b. 16 Jan. 1832. 2. *Mary Melissa*, b. 3 Nov. 1833. 3. *Israel Amasa*, b. 17 Dec. 1835. 4. *Albert Erastus*, b. 23 Mar. 1838. 5. *William Sumner*, b. 14 Aug. 1842. 6. *Hannah Melinda*, b. 14 May 1847. 7. *Warren Asa*, b. 3 July 1849. 8. *Frances Merville*, b. 27 May 1852.
- iii. MELINDA TILSON, b. at Dedham, Mass., 9 Nov. 1810; d. at Canisteo 21 Dec. 1890; m. there 5 Feb. 1829, ISRAEL JONES, son of Isaac and Sarah Kimball (Balch), b. 24 Dec. 1803, d. 21 May 1890. Children, b. at Canisteo: 1. *Hannah Delia*, b. 2 Apr. 1830. 2. *Sarah Permelia*, b. 17 Feb. 1832. 3. *Mark*, b. 15 June 1833. 4. *Julia Ann*, b. 17 Dec. 1835.
- iv. EDWARD BILLINGS, b. at Charlestown, Mass., 4 Aug. 1813; d. at Swale, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1869; m. at Cameron, N. Y., 30 Dec. 1849, MARIETTE CRAWFORD THOMAS (originally Crawford, adopted by a Thomas), b. 1 Jan. 1832, d. at Woodhull, N. Y., 1889; shoemaker. Children: 1. *George Washington*,<sup>6</sup> 2. *Hannah Aseneth*. 3. *Lucinda Pamela*. 4. *Nancy Cordelia*. 5. *Sarah Emily*.
- v. ASA, b. at Dedham, Mass., 28 Sept. 1816; d. at Oswayo, Pa., 4 Dec. 1891; m. at Swale, N. Y., 15 Mar. 1840, HANNAH PYE, dau. of John and Mary (Kane), b. at Truxton, N. Y., 20 July 1819; d. at Ellisburg, Pa., 4 Apr. 1873. He was a farmer at Ellisburg, and served in Company K, 149th Bucktail regiment, U. S. V., 1861-5. Children: 1. *Caroline Cynthia*,<sup>7</sup> b. at Swale 15 Jan. 1841. 2. *Ira*, b. at Swale 11 Apr. 1842. 3. *Mary Amelia*, b. at Swale 6 Nov. 1843. 4. *Sanford*, b. at Andrews Settlement, Pa., 10 Dec. 1846. 5. *Anna Arvilda*, b. at Andrews Settlement 6 Oct. 1849. 6. *Melinda Jane*, b. at Ellisburg, Pa., 9 Mar. 1860.
- vi. WARREN THORP, b. at Dedham, Mass., 19 Nov. 1818; m. at Canisteo, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1842, SARAH WOOLBERT, dau. of Matthias and Lydia (Lester), b. 12 Apr. 1822, d. at Canisteo 3 Dec. 1898; went to Canisteo in 1822, and later was a farmer at Swale, N. Y.; enlisted in 1862 in the 141st New York Volunteers. Child: *Ell Orvil*.<sup>8</sup>

[To be concluded]

# EXTRACTS FROM THE JOURNAL OF ELDER PHINEAS PILLSBURY OF NOBLEBORO, ME.

From a copy in possession of this Society

[Continued from page 157]

[101, cont'd]

1817. Feb. 13. James Robinson to Marjary Hopkins.  
Oct. 8 Josiah Austin to Sarah Thomas.  
" 26. Luther Keen to Lydia Hopkins.  
Dec. 11. Jesse Chapman to Jerusha Rollins.  
" 23. Daniel Perkins to Susan Robinson.  
" 26. Zenas Hall to Hannah Austin.  
" 31. Jesse Hall to Mary Linscott.  
1818. Jan. 29. John Hiscock to Martha Perkins  
Feb. 1. John Perkins to Mary Hatch.  
Nov. 19. Josiah Hall to Barbara Watts.  
Dec. 3. Sam. Watts to Damres Varnah.  
and Wm. Rollins to Jane Moody.  
" 17. Thomas Gray to Margerit Moody.  
1819. Jan 21. Nath' Hussey to Charlotte Hussey.  
Feb. 4. Joshua Linscott to Sally Hatch.  
" 18. Jacob Sidelinger to Abegial Hall.  
Mar. 11. Wm. Chapman to Sopphia Hodgdon.  
April 12. Joseph Hilton to Abigail Glidden.  
July 29. David Hatch to Nancy Morten  
Octo. 21. Joseph Knowlton to Susan Redlon.

[104]

- Octo. 27. Wm. Battle to Mary Rollins.  
Octo. 28. Joshua Moody to Jane Benner  
1820. Sept. 28. Sam. Chap. of Clarisa Palmer.  
Nov. 2. John Sabin to Sally Moody.  
1821. July 19. Benj. Chap. to Lydia Turnbull.  
Octo. 7. James W. Hoskins to Eliza Adams.  
Nov. 29. Elijah Moody to Rebeckah Light.  
Octo. 11. James Chap. to Lydia Linscott  
Dec. 13. Abner Stetson to Mary Hiscock  
" 20. Alex. Kennedy to Abigail Moody  
" 27. Phineas Pillsbury Jr. to Sally Hawks.  
1822. Feb. 28. Daniel Hall to Abigail Hatch.  
July 25. Wm. Turnbull to Mary Chapman.  
Oct. 13. Israil Wood to Elizabeth Hatch  
Dec. 29. Abraham Heath to Thank. Hopk.  
1823. Feb. 9. Sam. Flint to Loiza Hodgman  
June 24. Stacy Rollins to Susan Bryant.  
July 6. John Knowlton to Lydia Hall  
Octo. 9. Amos Moody Jr. to Betsey Euguly  
Nov. 20. Daniel Day to Nancy Hiscock.  
and Abraham Chip. to Elizabeth Jones.

- Nov. 27. Oaks Hatch to Nancy Curtis  
and Horis Chap. to Priscilla Chap.  
Dec. 9. Thomas Calderwood to Nancy Snow.  
" 18. Philip Keen to Susanah Dunbar  
" 21. Moses Leonard to Anna Hussey.  
1824. Feb. 8. Eph. Palmer to Susan Snow.

## [105]

- April 8. Stodard Curtis to Priscilla Chap.  
" 29. Sam. Keene to Fanny Euguley.  
May 31. Daniel Hodgdon to Elinor Chapman  
July 15. Daniel Chap. to Nancy Hussey  
Sept. 5. George Hussey to Elizabeth Hussey  
Oct. 19. John H. Bryant to Patience Johnson.  
Nov. 4. Daniel Linscott to Jerusha Hatch  
and Benj. Wade to Caroline Glidden.  
Dec. 2. George Light to Mary Simmons.  
and Alden Austin to Hannah Glidden.  
1825. Jan. 25. Isaac Genthener to Nancy Austin  
Feb. 10. Wm. Davis to Mary Thompson.  
Mar. 17. John Campbel to Sarah Linscott.  
May 1. Richard Tobey to Christina Mills.  
June 1. Wm. Stetson to Sarah Hiscock.  
" 5. Rowland Russell to Sally Haines.  
and Sam. Thomas to Susan Mills.  
Nov. 15. Peter King to Herriet Day.  
Dec. 15. Abner Mc. Faden to Mary Munro.  
and Zenas Reed to Elsey Light  
" 22 Joseph Barstow to Mary Merrill.  
1826. Mar. 9. Nath<sup>l</sup> Austin to Mary Ann Cotter.  
" 19. Frank Rollins to Lydia Palmer.  
Apr. 5. David R. Hiscock to Serene Chap.  
" 16. Joel W. Harrington to Rebec. B. Melcher.  
June 15. Nath<sup>l</sup>. Benner to Mary Barstow

[To be continued]

## NOTES

ASHBURNHAM VITAL RECORDS.—Two errors in the Ashburnham Vital Records, printed under the Systematic History Fund, are as follows, p. 151, marriages:

Shoof, Elisebeth, and Philip Chriger, July 30, 1767.

Schoofe, Delahah, and Aaron Sampson, Nov. 9, 1768.

The first one of these marriages gets the name of the husband quite wrong. In the original ms. (which I have personally examined) the entry was very careless, being "Philip Chrl. Ger.," which Stearns in his History of Ashburnham expands to "Philip Christian Ger."

This name should be *Grapes*.

Jacob Schoff and his family, including these two married daughters, left Ashburnham in 1773 and moved to northern New Hampshire, and later to Maldstone, Vt. In the town and census records of Maldstone and Brunswick, Vt., may be found many entries as Grapes, and some as Graves. There are still numerous descendants in the vicinity. I believe the correct German version of the name was Krebs.

The second marriage makes a slight mistake in both names: the girl's name

was Delanah—shortened to Lena—and the man's Samson, without the p. These names also occur in the records of Guldhall, Maldstone, and Brunswick, Vt.

Stearns in his history says these families went to Haverhill, N. H., but he was mistaken. They went to Morristown, now Franconia; then to Northumberland; then to Maldstone; and some of the next generation settled in the adjoining towns of Guldhall, Stratford, and Brunswick. Stearns gives the date of removal as 1777, but he is wrong—it was 1773. They did not sell their Ashburnham land until 1777, but the New Hampshire census of 1775 has them down as living in Morristown.

I have copies of the deeds to the land in all the towns, with dates, also various vital records and family data, which fully prove the above statements.

*Lynwood, Pa.*

WILFRED H. SCHOFF.

**HASKENS.**—The history of Taunton gives Nicolas Haskens among the signers in 1708 to the petition to incorporate Taunton South Purchase as Dighton, and a writer in the REGISTER, vol. 56, p. 306, builds up from this that he was the same as the Portsmouth, N. H., schoolmaster and scrivener, Nicholas Heskins. There was at Dighton a Nicholas Stephens, the first of whose nine children was born in 1696. As tracings from the original petition made by two different people make the name look like Stephens, and as no Stephens appears in the printed list, I infer that an error was made.

I know nothing to show that Nicholas Heskins of Portsmouth, or Great Island, N. H., ever went to Dighton, or that he ever married. While Savage places him at Portsmouth in 1660, a Great Island tax list for 1677 shows his name immediately following that of William Haskins, who in July, 1672, was "lately arrived from Ireland" with wife and children. They could not have been father and son, as several depositions show Nicholas to have been born about 1637. They were likely brothers.

This William Haskins in 1676 received a house lot from Nathaniel and Christian Fryer, and thereafter his wife was Christian, who outlived him and married Henry Williams. It may be that the wife he brought with him died, that on his second marriage his first family broke up, and that one of his children was "Richard Haskins of Portsmouth," whose marriage to Jane Feuster was recorded in Taunton in 1686. This, if true, would indicate a relationship between the Portsmouth and Taunton families of Haskins.

Benjamin Haskins from Scituate, son of John, was in Scarborough, Me., as early as 1719, and later bought a farm close by that of Benjamin Larrabee, whose wife was Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Haskins) Johnson, and whose marriage is on record in Hampton, N. H., in 1701. This Benjamin Haskins named his only child Sarah. A conjecture may be that John Haskins and Elizabeth Haskins were two of the scattered children of William of Portsmouth, who apparently was a ne'er-do-well.

CHARLES THORNTON LIBBY.

*Portland, Me.*

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE

**HOVEY.**—Sidney Perley of Salem, Mass., has in press a genealogy of the descendants of Daniel Hovey, born in 1618. For particulars address Mr. Perley.

**WORKS OF WILLIAM PENN.**—Mr. Albert Cook Myers of Moylan, Delaware County, Pa., proposes to publish the complete works and letters of William Penn, and bespeaks the support of those interested in the plan in raising a fund that will render the work possible. For particulars address Mr. Myers as above.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. All names should be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.



*Lapham*.—John, who died at Dartmouth, Mass., in 1710, by Emory A. Lapham, East Rochester, N. Y.

*McCorkry*. James, who died in Chester Co., Pa., by Samuel Stanhope Smith Pinkerton, 245 Fourth Avenue, Pittsburgh, Pa.

*Phillips*.—Rev. George, who died at Watertown, Mass., in 1644, by Henry Ayling Phillips, 120 Tremont Street, Boston.

*Scribner*.—Benjamin, who died at Danbury, Conn., in 1704, by John C. Pearson, care of Cleveland Trust Co., Cleveland, Ohio.

### BOOK NOTICES\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail. For the *January* issue, books should be received by Nov. 1; for *April*, by Feb. 1; for *July*, by May 1; and for *October*, by July 1.]

*George Allen, Ralph Allen*. One line of their descendants in New Jersey with some fragments of history, [by] DAVID ALLEN THOMPSON. Albany, N. Y., Weed-Parsons Printing Company. 1910. 12° pp. 66.

The story of the persecutions of these Quakers, and the descendants of one branch of the family in New Jersey (which presents some difficult genealogical problems), receive first attention in this little volume. Several wills and letters are reprinted in full in the Appendix, which fills the second half of the volume and also contains a reprint of an article by Hon. Clifford S. Sims from the REGISTER, vol. 25, page 144. The book will be of interest to those who are connected with this branch of the family.

*A partial record of the Bancker or Banker families of America, and in particular the descendants of Laurens Mattyse Bancker*, compiled by HOWARD JAMES BANKER. [Rutland, Vt., The Tuttle Company, 1909.] 8° pp. 458, illus.

The earliest positive record of Laurens Mattyse Bancker is that of his appearance in New York City in 1678. A carefully compiled and conscientious record of his descendants is here presented in a well-made volume printed on "N. E. H. G. S. Standard" paper, which in itself shows that the author considers his work worthy of a long and useful life. Among the other families that receive some attention are the Cranchkhey, Boeckhout, Baker, Grant, Verity, Evert, and De Peyster families. This is an excellent addition to the constantly increasing number of genealogies of families of Dutch descent. Many of the records given here are from the Dutch Reformed Church of Sleepy Hollow, a photograph of which is among the illustrations.

*Barber Genealogy. Section I. Descendants of Thomas Barber of Windsor, Conn., 1614-1909. Section II. Descendants of John Barber of Worcester, Mass., 1714-1909.* Published by JOHN BARBER WHITE, edited by LILIAN MAY WILSON. Haverhill, Mass., The Nichols Press, 1909. 8° pp. 659 + 164, illus.

This huge genealogy will be welcomed by those whose lines are here included. The first section contains over thirty-five hundred names and has its own index. The second section, compiled by Edmund Dana Barbour of Boston, includes the descendants in the female lines as well as the male, and contains besides Barber names many others, among which the most notable are Bullard, Dodge, Houghton, and Smith. Great credit is due for bringing out such a mass of information in so scholarly a manner and making it so easily available for the use of those to whom it is of interest.

*The Bates Bulletin. Vol. 3, No. 2. April, 1910.* 8° pp. 12, illus.

A list of the members of the Bates Association is contained in this Bulletin, which is illustrated by views of the Lydd parish church, and the grave of Ed-

\* All the unsigned reviews are written by Miss ALICE LUCRETIA WESTGATE of Boston.

ward Bate of Weymouth. A copy of some of the Abington church records relating to this family also appears here.

*One branch of the Booth family, showing the lines of connection with one hundred Massachusetts Bay colonists*, by CHARLES EDWIN BOOTH. New York, privately printed, 1910. 8° pp. 259, illus. Price \$5.00 postpaid. Address the author, National Arts Club, New York.

Each family from whom the author is descended is given a separate sketch, which is compiled in a scholarly style with valuable references for every important statement. Early military service receives very careful attention, and one whose line coincides with any of the numerous descents given here will be greatly aided by this work. Extracts from the military journal of Capt. Joseph Booth, kept in 1760 at Oneida, which has never before been published, add to the historical value of the book, which is well indexed and suitably bound.

*Family history of Jeremiah Fenton (1764-1841) of Adams County, Ohio, and descendants*, by WILLIAM B. BROWN. Des Moines, Iowa, 1910. 8° pp. 306, illus.

This genealogy contains a large number of biographical sketches of a family scattered through the Middle West, and will essentially interest those who know the people whose lives are here recorded. A genealogical chart in the beginning of the book is very useful, as there is no attempt, except that of sequence, to connect fathers and children; nor is there an index. The illustrations are chiefly portraits of members of the family who have given special aid to the compiler of the genealogy.

*A history of Welcome Garrett and his descendants, from his birth in 1758 down to a recent date; embracing data of the Martin, Puckett, Starbuck, Dratherage, and other families, and including some descendants of Benjamin Garrett of West Virginia, Bolter Garrett, Gibson Garrett, and Madison Garrett*, [by] SAMUEL B. GARRETT. Muncie, Indiana, copyrighted by the author, 1909. 8° pp. 141, illus. Price \$5.00. Address the author, Muncie, Ind.

Welcome Garrett was a Quaker, born in 1758, who lived in North Carolina and Indiana. The author states in his introduction that the "data collected embraced the progeny of Welcome Garrett of whatever name," and the number of individuals here recorded testify to the extent of the search. This must have been considerable in a family which had eighty-five first cousins. Most of them and their descendants reside in the Middle West. The illustrations are portraits, and there is an index.

*Descendants of the Rev. Francis Higginson, first "Teacher" in the Massachusetts Bay Colony of Salem, Mass., and author of "New-Englands Plantation,"* by THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON. Privately printed, 1910. 8° pp. 68, port.

This brief, concise genealogy of an eminent family begins with an account of the settlement of the first "Teacher" in Salem in 1629, and brings the direct lines down to date. The arrangement is simple and easily understood, and the book is indexed. The only illustration is a portrait of the Rev. Mr. Higginson, and the author, in a footnote, speaks of the doubt which exists as to which of the early Higginson clergymen it represents, and refers for further data to his book on the "Life of Francis Higginson." It is well that a genealogy of interest to so many people should have been published in the lifetime of one able to present it correctly.

*A brief history of the Andrew Putman, Christian Wyandt, and Adam Snyder of Washington County, Maryland*, by E. CLAYTON WYAND, A.M. [Hagerstown, Md., Hagerstown Bookbinding and Printing Company, 1909.] 8° pp. 103, illus.

Andrew Putman, or Buttman, came to America from Germany and settled in Maryland, where he was joined somewhat later by Christian Wyandt, who came from Bavaria about the time of the Revolution. In order to collect the data regarding this family the author took a trip through Iowa, Illinois, Indiana, and Ohio, and succeeded in gathering valuable material which otherwise would have been lost or could have been procured only with great difficulty. The illustrations represent members of the family and some of the early homesteads.

*Stokes Records. Notes regarding the ancestry and lives of Anson Phelps Stokes and Helen Louisa (Phelps) Stokes*, by ANSON PHELPS STOKES. In four volumes. Vol. I, Parts 1 and 2. New York, privately printed for the family, 1910. 4° pp. 275, illus.

These two very beautiful volumes, which are parts one and two of volume one, are but the beginning of an extensive account of the records of this family, prepared by the author especially for his children. Part one is devoted to the early life and ancestry of James Boulter Stokes, who was of English parentage, and of his wife Caroline Phelps, who was of New England descent. In part two the author gives a personal reminiscence record which contains many interesting and delightful experiences. Both books contain ancestral charts, numerous portraits, and views of earlier residences. Seldom does one see such exquisite illustrations as are given in these two parts, which are a delight to any lover of fine books.

*The military record of John Green Ballance, Lt.-Col. U. S. A., Brig.-Gen. U. S. V.*, compiled for the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of California, by HOLDRIDGE OZRO COLLINS, LL.D. 1910. 4° pp. 143, port.

The hero of this interesting and honorable record was born in 1853 in Peoria, Ill., the ninth child of Charles and Julia Margaret (Schnebly) Ballance. He was graduated from West Point in 1875, and soon began his career in the West, where he performed valuable service in suppressing Indian insurrections. Later he was in the Philippines, where he was engaged in twenty-one fights and four important skirmishes, a detailed list of which is given. The Society deserves credit for bringing out this excellent record of one of its distinguished members, and for the care taken to procure from the War Department at Washington so many copies of important orders, many of which appear in the Appendix. Col. Ballance died Feb. 10, 1910, at Miami, Fla.

*Julienno Provençalo*, [by] JOSEPH FRANÇOIS BAPTISTAN DENIS JULIEN. 16° pp. 39, illus.

The author of this Provençal poem was born in 1804 in Lourmarin, France. After some travel in South America and along the coast of Africa he came to New York, between 1830 and 1835, and there he finally became proprietor of the Hotel Saint Denis. About 1860 he wrote this poem, of which Mr. Thomas A. Janvier of New York has said: "As a Provençal poem written in America, it has a genuine literary interest; and the more because its author, writing in the decade of 1850-60, contemporaneously echoed in this country the then new-born Felibrien literary revival in Provence." A portrait of the author is given as a frontispiece, and the illustrations in the poem are reproduced from photographs made in Lourmarin in 1896 by Matthew Cantine Julien of New Bedford, Mass.

*Memoir of George Sumner Mann*, by MARQUIS FAYETTE DICKINSON. Boston, press of David Clapp & Son, 1910. 8° pp. 8, port.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for April 1910, with the addition of the remarks made by Anson M. Lyman at a meeting of the Brookline Thursday Club.

*A catalogue of the City Councils of Boston 1822-1908, Roxbury 1846-1867, Charlestown 1847-1873, and of the selectmen of Boston 1634-1822, and also of various other town and municipal officers.* City of Boston, Printing Department, 1909. 8° pp. 402.

In addition to the contents of this book, which are enumerated on the title page, there is a description of the city wards and the boundaries that have been run at the six different divisions of the city; and also the mayoralty vote as it has been polled since 1822.

*Legislative history and souvenir of Connecticut. Vol. VII. 1909-1910.* Putnam, Conn., William Harrison Taylor, 1910. 8° pp. 368, illus.

Individual sketches of all the state officers, senators, representatives, clerks, and chaplains for this legislative year, with portraits, comprise the greater part of this volume, which also includes group cuts of committees and the memorial proceedings at the death of the late governor, George L. Lilley. The volume is printed on heavy paper and bound in red cloth.

*State of Connecticut, Register and Manual, 1910.* Hartford, published by the State, 1910. 12° pp. 635, illus., map.

This manual has been prepared pursuant to the General Statutes by the Secretary, and contains the usual information to be found in such an annual. The illustration is a view of the state capitol.

*Soldiers buried in Lee. List of Six Wars in the three cemeteries,* compiled by D. M. WILCOX. [No title-page.] 8° pp. 8.

The Center Cemetery, South Lee Cemetery, and Roman Catholic Cemetery are the three from which these names have been taken. Unfortunately no dates whatever are given, but the names are arranged alphabetically and grouped under the different wars.

*Genealogical and personal memoirs relating to the families of the state of Massachusetts,* prepared under the editorial supervision of WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER A. M., assisted by WILLIAM FREDERICK ADAMS. Four Volumes. New York, Lewis Publishing Company, 1910. 4° pp. 50 + 2770, illus.

Worcester County, Middlesex County, Boston and Eastern Massachusetts have been the three titles used to designate the previous sets of books of this kind relating to Massachusetts which have been published by this company.

The great number of illustrations, chiefly portraits, the size, style, and binding of these four books make the volumes similar to those mentioned above, and it would seem that no one had been neglected who cared to have his history appear in a huge work of this sort. As usual, the index to the whole set is in the fourth volume. Doubtless the Lewis Publishing Company is without a rival in the quantity of miscellaneous genealogical composition it issues annually.

*Three ancient cemeteries in New Hampshire near junction boundary lines of Lebanon, Plainfield and Grantham,* by THOMAS HILLS. Boston, press of David Clapp and Son, 1910. 8° pp. 64.

These inscriptions were carefully and accurately copied, and later the families found were looked up genealogically, much material was added in each case, and the whole was then arranged in alphabetical order. Therefore, anyone consulting this pamphlet will find much more information than such collections of inscriptions usually afford. It is sincerely hoped that Mr. Hills will be interested to continue work of this kind.

*The Fobes Memorial Library, Oakham, Mass., with the addresses at the laying of the corner-stone and at the dedication. Prepared at the request of the Library Building Committee,* by HENRY P. WRIGHT. Oakham, Mass., 1909. 8° pp. 121, illus.

This library was presented to the town by Celia E. Fobes and Harriet Fobes Gifford in memory of Hiram Fobes and Hiram Nye Fobes, and by Charles A. Fobes in memory of his father, Peres Ames Fobes. The historical address by Henry P. Wright contains an unusual amount of information regarding the early settlement of the town, many of its pioneers coming from Bridgewater, as did Joseph Fobes. In the Addenda are a brief genealogy of the Oakham branch of the Fobes family, and documents relating to the Oakham Library. The volume is indexed, well made, and neatly bound in green cloth.

*Scotch-Irish Pioneers in Ulster and America,* by CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, with maps and illustrations drawn by ETHEL STANWOOD BOLTON. Boston, Bacon and Brown, 1910. 8° pp. 398, illus.

A new field of historical study in specialized subjects has been opened by Mr. Bolton in this initial work on the Scotch-Irish pioneers in America, and it also has a position in the van of present historical methods which, in making a study of the American people, consider the various elements that compose the nation and the physiological influence of each. Considerable attention is given to the life in Ulster, and numerous clever illustrations are also found throughout the volume. There is also some discussion of the settlements in South Carolina and Pennsylvania. The biographical information, which is to be found all through the volume, is made easily accessible by the excellent index, while several appendices will be found to contain valuable details.

*Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. IV. Collections.* Boston, published by the Society, 1910. 8° pp. 502.

It is only necessary to cite the table of contents in this volume in order to show that this well-known, scholarly Society is continuing to increase its already enviable reputation for serious historical effort. Papers relating to the Land Bank of 1740, prepared by Andrew McFarland Davis, receive the first position, and fill about two hundred pages. These are followed by a Bibliography of the Massachusetts House Journals, 1715-1776, by Worthington Chauncey Ford, and a Bibliography of the Laws of the Massachusetts Bay, 1641-1776, by Mr. Ford and Mr. Albert Matthews. The usual careful index is supplied.

*Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Vol. XI. Transactions, 1906-1907.* Boston, published by the Society, 1910. 8° pp. 509, illus.

Beginning with the December meeting in 1906, and continuing to the December meeting in 1907, the records of this Society are here presented, and contain no small amount of valuable information, all of which is carefully indexed and easily accessible. Some of the longer communications are "Letters of Washington, 1789-1793," "Circulating Libraries in Boston, 1765-1865," "The Burglar-Price View of Boston," "Mr. Blackstone's 'Excellent Spring,'" "John Harvard in England," and these titles are but a suggestion of the interesting contents of the volume.

*A Bibliographical Puzzle*, by ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. Reprinted from the publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vol. XIII. Cambridge [Mass.], John Wilson and Son, University Press, 1910. 8° pp. 15.

The perplexing question of number fifteen of volume seven of the "Review of the State of the British Nation" is here most ably reviewed and all the facts are presented in Mr. Davis's thorough manner. Those interested in a study of the early political pamphlets of Massachusetts will welcome this article.

*Two forgotten pamphleteers in the Massachusetts Currency Controversy, 1720-1740*, by ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. Cambridge [Mass.], John Wilson and Son, University Press, 1910. 8° pp. 22.

John Valentine of Boston, notary public, etc., and Hugh Vans of Boston, merchant, are the two men sketched in this article, which is reprinted from the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for March, 1910.

*A handlist to the Surnames represented by Inscriptions in the Hundred of Odsey in the county of Hertford, recorded in 1908.* Compiled by W. B. GERRISH. Bishop's Stortford, 1909. 8° pp. 15. Price one shilling.

This list of names has been collected from seventeen parishes, and the author states that in addition to churches, churchyards, and cemeteries, all the inscriptions in nonconformist places of worship and burial grounds have been recorded. The names are arranged alphabetically and are followed by a letter which indicates the parish in which the name is found.

*References to English Surnames in 1601. An index giving about 19,650 references to surnames contained in the printed registers of 778 English parishes during the first year of the XVII century.* By F. K. and S. HITCHING. Walton-on-Thames, Eng., Chas. A. Bernau. 8° pp. 70.

The admirable arrangement of this work deserves especial mention. A letter, or simple combination of letters, is first used to designate each of the different counties of England. Under each county is a numbered list of the printed registers belonging to that county. This number, used with the letters, shows at a glance in what printed registers for the year 1601 the surname is to be found. The compilers state in the preface that, if this volume meets with a reception at all proportionate to its expense, it will be followed by similar volumes indexing 1602, 1603, and so on, until at least thirty years (one generation) have been indexed.

*Bulletin of Yale University, Sixth series, Number 9, July 1910. Obituary record of Yale graduates.* New Haven, Conn., published by Yale University, 1910. 8° pp. 1155-1404.

This pamphlet contains the obituary record of graduates of Yale University

who deceased during the academical year ending June 1910, including the record of a few who died previously, and hitherto unreported. The arrangement is by classes.

*Summary of class meetings and the biographical record of the Class of 1865, Yale College.* WHITEHEAD C. DUYCKINCK, Class Secretary. New York, press of Tobias A. Wright, 1910. 8° pp. 168, illus.

The Class is to be congratulated on the excellent manner in which these sketches have been compiled. Other secretaries would do well in following the example of care given to one especial detail, that of printing names in full in every instance instead of using initials, and also in giving the mother's maiden name in the parentage. This immeasurably increases the value of the publication for future use as a work of reference.

*Bulletin of the Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities. Vol. I, No. 1. Boston, May 1910.* 8° pp. 8, illus.

The laudable purpose for which this society was created is concisely described in its title. The disappearance of ancient landmarks has been so continuous that houses of the earliest period have become of the utmost rarity, and even later ones are rapidly vanishing. Views of the Royall, Hancock, Lee, Clark, Fairbanks, Bradford, Boardman, and Longfellow houses are among the illustrations of treasures that have disappeared or may be lost unless their preservation is made a matter of special concern to a particular Society. All who are interested to assist in this work should communicate with the secretary, William Sumner Appleton, The Union Club, Boston. It is hoped that public spirit will be awakened and material support given this laudable enterprise.

*One hundred and fourth anniversary celebration of the New England Society in the city of New York. 22 December, 1909.* [New York, William Green.] 4° pp. 121.

This celebration of the landing of the Pilgrims on Plymouth Rock was held at the Waldorf-Astoria, New York. Speeches were made by the president, Seth Low, Pres. Harry A. Garfield of Williams College, Rev. Lyman Abbott, John Coit Spooner, and Irving Bacheller. The list of members and guests present is given, and also the roll of membership.

*Annual of the University Club, New York. Forty-sixth year, 1910-1911.* [New York, The Knickerbocker Press, 1910.] 8° pp. 203.

The lists of resident, non-resident, army and navy, and deceased members, constitution, house-rules, and the report of the library are contained in this volume, a limited number of which were printed, primarily for the use of members.

*Annual proceedings. Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution, 1909-1910.* Philadelphia, 1910. 8° pp. 95, illus.

A historical sketch of Christ Church, Second Street, Philadelphia, and the necrological roll are printed in this volume of proceedings.

*The Federalist Party in Massachusetts to the year 1800,* by ANSON ELY MORSE, Ph.D. Princeton, The University Library, 1909. 8° pp. 231.

The writer of this thesis, which was prepared to complete the requirements for the degree of doctor of philosophy at Princeton University, considers that the development of the Federalist Party in Massachusetts from 1775 to 1800 was largely due to the social and religious conditions. It is not new to discover that political parties are normally the outgrowth of social conditions (industrial, religious, commercial—all the phases that comprise the life of a community), but it is interesting to see what this writer undertakes to show—the connection between cause and effect. Contemporaneous newspapers and sermons proved the clearest mirrors of the temper and spirit of that time.

*Roster Theta Chi Fraternity,* compiled and published by the Grand Chapter. Boston, Mass., 1910. 16° pp. 64.

The list of membership of this fraternity is given first by the Chapters, then geographically, and finally alphabetically.

# INDEX OF PERSONS

Abbatt, *see* Abbot  
 Abbe, Cleveland xxx  
 Abbot — Mr. 51  
 Abbatt } Almira 126  
 Abbott } George W. 126  
 Abytt } Henry Larcom 67  
       Lyman 382  
       Stephen G. 134  
       William xxx, 98, 301  
 Abbe, James 348  
 Abell, Preserved 33  
 Abney, Ann 86  
       Damaris, 85, 86  
       Edward Sir 85  
       Frances 86  
       James 85  
       Thomas 20  
 Abraham, Alexander 218  
 Abytt, *see* Abbot  
 Ackley, Thomas 20  
 Acres, Ellen 260  
 Adams, Adelaide M. 144  
       Anna 149  
       Charles Francis xix,  
       xxviii, 95  
       Charles Thornton xxx  
       David R. 130, 132  
       Edward 26, 27  
       Eliza 374  
       Elizabeth, 206, 250  
       Kather 312  
       Hannah 208  
       Henry 211  
       Herbert B. 173  
       James 26, 27  
       James O. 233  
       John 189, 200, 258  
       Joshua 149  
       Maria Swallow 211  
       Moses 371  
       Nathaniel 319, 361  
       Richard 159  
       Samuel 279  
       Thomas S. 143, 144  
       William Frederick 380  
 Adding, Thomas 321  
 Addison, Elizabeth 340  
       Mary Elizabeth  
       xxxiii  
 Adkins, John 18  
 Adkins, David 111  
 Adolphus, Gustavus 268  
 Adick, James 224  
 Agar, Benjamin 317  
 Akin, John 197  
 Albee, John 290  
 Albee, John v, vii, xii-xiv,  
       xx, xxviii, 77, 78,  
       183, 184, 283  
 Alecock, Richard 164  
 Alden, Frank Wesley xxx, 198  
       John 193  
       Joseph 193

Alderton, John 21  
 Aldhouse, *see* Aldus  
 Aldhouse, *see* Aldus  
 Aldis, *see* Aldus  
 Aldous, *see* Aldus  
 Aldowe, *see* Aldus  
 Aldowes, *see* Aldus  
 Aldowes, *see* Aldus  
 Aldowse, *see* Aldus  
 Aldred, John 137  
       Mary 137  
       Thomas 137  
 Aldrich, Elizabeth A. 120  
       Lewis Cass 237  
       M. Almy 62  
 Aldus } Agnes 240-3, 247  
 Aldhouse } Alice 243, 246, 247  
 Aldhouse } Ann 246, 247  
 Aldis } Anne 242, 244, 248  
 Aldous } Annis 246, 246, 248  
 Aldowe } Clemence 245  
 Aldowes } Ebenezer 41  
 Aldows } Eldous 245, 248  
 Aldowse } Elizabeth 242-5, 247,  
 Alldows } 248  
       Emmee 244  
       Frances 242, 243  
       Francis 241, 242,  
       244-8  
       George 241, 242, 247  
       Grace 245  
       James 241, 242  
       Joan 240, 242, 243,  
       247  
       John 41, 240-8  
       Margaret 240-2, 246,  
       247  
       Mary 242, 245-8  
       Mehitable 41  
       Nathan 245-8  
       Nathaniel 245, 246,  
       248  
       Richard 242, 243,  
       245  
       Robert 240-5, 247  
       Samuel 245  
       Sarah 244, 247  
       Sarah Woods 41  
       Thomas 240-5, 247  
       William 241-3, 245,  
       247  
 Alen, *see* Allen  
 Alexander, David 248  
       Ebenezer 121, 122  
       Elizabeth 248  
       John 218  
       Nancy 121  
       Rhoda 121  
       Whitaker Howland  
       122  
       Willard Scott 122  
       William 109

Alford, Mary 221  
       William 222  
 Alicor, John 342  
 Allan, *see* Allen  
 Alldows, *see* Aldus  
 Allaman, William 317  
 Allen — Mr. 57  
 Alen } Andrew xviii  
 Allan } Azariah 203  
       Bessie Cynthia 203  
       Christopher 31, 159  
       Clarence Jones 203  
       Elizabeth Horner 203  
       Ezekiel xviii  
       Francis Olcott xliii,  
       lxx, 203, 204  
       Gardner Weld xxx, 66  
       George 377  
       Harris Hall 203  
       Increase 30  
       Isabelle C. 203  
       John 138, 203, 219  
       John K. xxx  
       Jonathan 219  
       Joseph Heatley Dulles  
       203  
       Justin xiv, xvii, xlviii  
       Lucy 210  
       Lucy Ann 203  
       Margaret Dulles 203  
       Mary II  
       Moses 203  
       N. T. Iiv  
       Olcott 203  
       Orrin Peer 204  
       Ralph 377  
       Robert 315  
       Sally xviii  
       Samuel 41, 203, 204  
       Sarah 76, 167  
       Sarah Woods 41  
       Thomas 318  
       V. Prentiss Ivi  
 Allendar, William 326  
 Allenten, Elizabeth 320  
 Allerdyer, George 216  
 Allerton, Isaac 84  
 Allibone, Samuel Austin III  
 Allison, Sarah 340  
 Allston, *see* Alston  
 Alsop, John 217  
 Alston — 138  
 Allston } Abraham 137  
 Alvin, John 163  
 Alvord, Samuel Morgan xxx  
 Ambrose, Robert 221  
 Ames, Fisher xxx  
       Joanna 145  
       Robert 38  
       Sarah 38  
 Amyes, — 68  
 Anderson, Alexander 318  
       John 331

Anderson } Penelope 221  
*cont'd* } Robert 314  
 Thomas 221  
 William Kyle xxx,  
 196  
 Anderton, Mary 262  
 Andrews } Alexander 227  
 Andrew } Alfred Hinsdale  
 Andrewes } xxx  
 Andrus } Ann Maria 17  
 Anne 248  
 Benjamin Hinck-  
 ley 17  
 Caroline 17  
 Damaris 84-6  
 Eliza 17  
 Elizabeth 17  
 Frances 246, 248  
 Frank De Wette  
 197  
 George 17, 120  
 H. A. 120  
 Henry 29  
 John 120, 261  
 John Albion 329  
 Joseph 17  
 Lucy 120  
 Marcia E. 120  
 Mary 29, 246, 248  
 Mary E. 120  
 Nathaniel 85  
 Peter 85  
 Priscilla 17  
 Rachel 85  
 Richard 84  
 Richard 246, 248  
 S. A. 120  
 Samuel 17  
 Samuel Rich 17  
 Thomas 84-6, 106  
 William 16  
 Ziba 120  
 Andros, Edmund Sir 82, 186  
 Andrus, *see* Andrews  
 Anscombe, Michael 347  
 William 347  
 Anthony, John 111  
 Antrim, Harriet Stockton xxx  
 Applebee, Samuel 181  
 Appleton, — 191  
 William Sumner v,  
 vi, xxviii, 382  
 Arber, Edward 84  
 Archdale, Thomas 114  
 Archer, Elizabeth 13, 348  
 Francis 347, 348  
 Henry 348  
 Isaac 348  
 John 347, 348  
 Rachel 348  
 Susan 348  
 Theophilus 348  
 William 113, 348  
 Archibald, William Charles 191  
 Armistead, Charity 115  
 Arnett, John 324  
 Arnold, Benedict 64, 65, 134  
 Edward 217  
 James Newell xxviii  
 Rebecca 370  
 Sarah 127  
 Steven 32  
 Arthur, Gryffith 338  
 Arthurton, John 224  
 Ascome, Thomas 342  
 Ascroft, Henry 340  
 Asfordby, Susan 90  
 William 90  
 Ashburn, Elizabeth 200  
 Joseph 200  
 Ashley, Ann 341  
 Ashton, Arthur 86  
 Elizabeth 263

Ashton } Jane 86  
*cont'd* } William 324  
 Ashworth, John 342  
 Aspinwall, William 86  
 Aspley, John 109  
 Assick, Richard 114  
 Aston, Richard 324  
 Robert 223  
 Astye, Elizabeth 139  
 Atheridge, John 320  
 Atherton, Humphrey lxvi  
 Peter 160, 258, 337  
 Atkinson } Annis 63  
 Atkeson } John 284  
 Atkins } John B. xxx  
 Atkynnes } Margaret 63  
 Attkyns } Margaret Lindsay  
 Attkynson } 293  
 Mary 261  
 Richard 63  
 Thomas 63, 106  
 Thomas, Bp. of  
 N. C. 297  
 Atwood } Alice 309  
 Attwood } Apply 9  
 Ebenezer 9  
 James 309  
 Jane 9  
 Luther xxxiii  
 Mary 9  
 Ruth 128  
 Samuel 9  
 Susanna 9  
 Tamar 9  
 Aubony, Thomas 320  
 Auger, Adam 342  
 Auldjo, Alexander 216  
 John 216  
 Austin } Alden 376  
 Awsten } Algernon S. 155  
 Ann 318  
 Augusta Mary 372  
 Clara Louisa 372  
 Hannah 374, 375  
 Hephzibah 372  
 John 135  
 John Downes 372  
 Joseph 20  
 Josiah 374  
 Martha 318  
 Mary 76  
 Mary Ann 375  
 Nancy 376  
 Nathaniel 375  
 Salome 165  
 Sarah 374  
 Thomas 318  
 William 372  
 William Downes 372  
 Averill } Adeline 286  
 Avarell } Ann 268  
 Job 182  
 Margaret 182  
 Matilda 286  
 Samuel 181, 268  
 Theodore 181  
 William 182  
 Avery, Jane Elizabeth 262  
 Luman 165  
 Moses Ashley 262  
 Rachel 165  
 Robert 63  
 Avis, Robert 318  
 Awsten, *see* Austin  
 Axon, Ernest 237  
 Ayer } George Otis 100  
 Ayers } James Bourne xiv  
 Mary Farwell vi  
 Ayliffe, John 220  
 Ayling, Augustus D. 124  
 Babbidge, Charles 48  
 Babbitt, — 116

Babbitt } Erasmus 73  
*cont'd* } Mary 72  
 Babcock, Anna Frederica xxxiv  
 Susanna 13  
 Babington, Thomas 162  
 Bache, — ix  
 Bachellor } Albert Stillman  
 Bacheller } 133  
 Bachiler } Irving 382  
 Batchellor } Mary 39  
 Rebecca 39  
 Stephen lxvi  
 Bacon, Horace 208  
 John liv  
 Lydia liv  
 Miranda 208  
 S. A. 120  
 Baddoe, George 162  
 Badger, Giles 90  
 John 90  
 John Cogswell xxx, 90  
 Bagge, Andrew 113  
 Baggeley, John 162  
 Bagshaw, Benjamin 237  
 Bailey } Elizabeth 123  
 Baile } John 217, 226, 244  
 Bayly } Josiah 324  
 Sarah Loring 231  
 Seth 25, 112  
 Thomas 108, 186  
 Baker, — Fr. 243  
 Amos A. xlv  
 Ann 113  
 Eber 193  
 Elizabeth 140  
 Elwood Thomas xxx,  
 193  
 Henry Moore xxx, 196  
 John 266  
 Levi Wood 328  
 Louisa Folsom xlvii  
 Lydia 193  
 Lydia Amanda 198  
 Mary Ellen 61, 128, 226,  
 327  
 Balch, Sarah Kimball 373  
 Balderston, Lloyd 200  
 Baldry, John 218  
 Baldwin, Adeline 153  
 Hannah lix  
 Thomas Williams  
 xxviii, 300, 301  
 Bales, Judith 61  
 Mark 61  
 Baile, *see* Bailey  
 Bailasa, John Solomon 23  
 Ball, Dolly iv, lvi  
 Edmund 250  
 Elizabeth 72  
 Jonathan 72  
 Joseph 90  
 Mary 90  
 Sylvanus 316  
 Thomas 111, 190  
 Ballance, Chrie 379  
 John Green 379  
 Julia Margaret 379  
 Ballard, Edward 361  
 George 361  
 Jarvis 32, 189  
 Sarah W. 311  
 Ballou, Hosea Starr vii, xii,  
 73, 78, 183, 263  
 Bancker, *see* Banker  
 Bancroft, George 309  
 Joseph Badler 109  
 Bangs, Isaac Sparrow 123  
 Banister } John 79  
 Bannister } Thomas 64, 284  
 Banker } Howard James 377  
 Bancker } Laurens Mattye 377  
 Bankerlie, James 25



- Banks, Jane 255  
Nathaniel Prentiss  
Ivill  
William 222
- Bannister, *see* Banister
- Bantoft, Susan 140
- Bantum, Margaret 257
- Baptist, John 315
- Barber } Agnes 243, 247  
Barber } Charles 256  
Barbor } Edmund Dana vi,  
Barbour } xx, 377  
Barbur } Emma Sargent Ivill  
Barbur } James 244, 257  
Barbur } John 377  
Barbur } John Nathaniel Ivill  
Barbur } Nicholas 241, 242  
Barbur } Peter 189  
Barbur } Richard 241  
Barbur } Robert 243, 247  
Barbur } Susan Ivill  
Barbur } Thomas 377
- Barclay, Charles James 100
- Barling, Alexander 118
- Barker, Bartho 24  
Elizabeth 246  
Isaac 290  
James 112  
Jemima 249  
Lettice 206  
Richard 360  
Sarah 24  
William 225
- Barlor, Charity 161
- Barlow, Alice Stanton xxxiii  
Elizabeth 162  
Ellen 258  
Richard 338  
Thomas 337
- Barnam, Robert 239
- Barnard, Bartholomew 81-3  
Elizabeth 81-3  
John 221  
Mary xivl, 82  
Sarah 82  
William 321
- Barnes } Galsy 251  
Barns } Harriet Southworth  
Lewis xxx  
James 341  
John 269
- Barrett, Augusta 372  
Eliisa 9  
Elizabeth 372  
Hannah Almira 163  
Jesse Downes 372  
Joseph Wadsworth 372  
Lucy Downes 372  
Martha 372  
Ruth 372  
Sally 9  
Theodore Bliss 372  
William Downes 372
- Barrows, John 345
- Barron, — 87  
Abigail 34, 38  
Benjamin 43  
Samuel 34  
Sarah 43  
Silas Parker 38
- Barras, Hiram 335
- Barry, Esther Stetson xxx  
William 79, 321
- Barstow, James 157  
Jane 76  
Joseph 375  
Mary 157, 375
- Bartholomew, Amelia 122
- Bartlett, — Col. 116  
Asa W. 136  
Joseph Gardner vii,  
xxviii, 187, 345, 365  
Josiah 309  
Robert 191
- Bartlett } Sally 309  
cons'd } Sarah 309  
Barton, Clara 200  
Ja. 166  
James 323  
Josiah H. 203  
Margaret Dulles 203  
William 140, 338
- Barwick, Edw. 246
- Basnett, — Mr. 344
- Bason, Roger 54
- Bass, Abraham 113  
H. Royce 235
- Bassett, William 232
- Batchellor, *see* Bachellor
- Bates } Edward 378  
Bate } Ella xxx  
Frank Amasa xii,  
xxviii, xxxiii, 78, 185  
John 225  
Joshua 90  
Kate 210  
Newton Whitmarsh  
xxx  
Samuel Austin 833  
Samuel Penniman 68  
William Carver v, vii,  
xii, xiii, xviii, 77, 78,  
95, 141, 183, 184, 283  
William Clinton 193
- Batt, Thomas 317
- Battle } — Mr. 84  
Battell } Mary 374  
William 374
- Batty, Elizabeth 215
- Baulden } William 349  
Bawden }  
Bawdler, Thomas 21  
Bawden, *see* Baulden
- Baxter } James Phinney v, vii,  
Baxter } xii, xiii, 183, 184, 283  
Jilliam 137  
John 63, 371
- Bayly, *see* Bailey
- Baynham, Richard 20
- Beal } Anna 39  
Beale } Boylston Adams vi  
Beals } Mercy 118  
William 39
- Beaman } Deborah 190  
Beament } Elizabeth 190  
Beamon } Ezra 333  
Beeman } Mary 190  
Beman } Thomas 347  
William 319
- Bean, Almena 124  
Celinda B. 124  
Cynthia Cole 124  
David 14  
John 123  
Jonathan 116  
Louisa 123  
Mary Carr 124  
Nancy 123  
Samuel 14, 124  
Theodore 124
- Beard } Daniel 213  
Bearde } Dorcas C. 213  
July 185  
Robert 20  
Thomas 325
- Beatty John 90  
Susanna 90
- Beauchamp, John 84
- Beaver, John 260
- Beck, Amos 226  
Christopher 325  
William 257
- Beckett, John 343
- Beckford, — Mr. 224
- Bedwall } C. E. A. 298  
Bedwalle } John 246, 247  
Bedwell }
- Beecham, John 165, 166
- Beede, Abigail 10  
Charlotte 10  
Ell 10  
Elizabeth 10  
Hannah 10  
Jacob 10  
Joanna 10  
John 10  
Mary 10  
Mehitable 10  
Nancy Wilder 10  
Sarah 10  
Susanna 10  
Thomas 10
- Beeman, *see* Beaman
- Bellinder, John 224
- Bell, — 73  
Alexander Graham xxviii  
Ann 110  
Charles 228  
Charles Henry 229  
Charles James 100  
Henry 161, 166  
James 22, 29  
John 227  
Joseph 260  
William 24
- Belt, Humphrey 94  
Joseph 94
- Beman, *see* Beaman
- Bemis, Charles A. 231
- Bencroft, James 222
- Benedict, G. C. 235  
Robert Dewey 99  
William A. 332
- Benefield, John 113
- Benn, William 336, 343
- Benner, Hannah 157  
Harriet 155  
James 157  
Jane 374  
Joshua 76  
Mary 375  
Nathaniel 375  
Olive 76
- Bennett } Edward 223  
Bennet } Frank Marion 62  
J. 286  
Jane 338  
Joanna 181  
John 189, 192  
Joseph 315  
Richard 323  
William 162
- Benson, Charles Best 291  
William 324
- Bent, Agnes 79
- Benton, John 60  
Josiah Henry xviii,  
xxviii  
— 70
- Berdan, — 70
- Berkett, Thomas 337
- Berlow, Richard 261
- Bernau, Charles A. 291, 381
- Berners, Jane 323
- Berningham, John 106
- Berry, James 109, 220  
Zenilda E. 75
- Bertenshaw, Alfred 127  
Martha 127  
Sarah Maria 127  
Silas 127
- Best, Frank Eugene xxx  
Jacob 291
- Betty, John 110
- Bevis, David 254
- Bicknell, George W. 129  
John 186
- Bigelow, Edwin Victor 96, 334  
Elizabeth 36  
James 36  
Fatlencee 36

- Bigg } Agnes 58, 60  
 Bigge } Ambrose 56, 57  
 Bigges } Edmund 57  
 Biggs } Edward 57  
 Bygge } Elizabeth 57  
           George 57  
           Henry 56, 57  
           Jerome 56, 57  
           John 56-8, 60  
           Katharine 57  
           Lyonell 56  
           Margery 57, 60  
           Mary 57  
           Raaf 57  
           Thomas 57  
           William 56  
 Bigg-Wither, Reginald Fitz  
                                 Hugh 295  
 Bignell, Jane 215  
 Bill, James Alexander 100  
 Billings, Benjamin 372  
           James 372  
           John Davis 328  
           Rachel 372  
           Rhoda 371  
           Roger 371  
           Sally 372  
           Susanna 371  
           William 372  
 Bingham, William 118  
 Bingley, William 323  
 Birbeck, *see* Burbeck  
 Birch, Anne 346  
 Birchenough, James 340  
 Bird, John 161  
           William 319  
 Birge, John 26, 27  
 Birkhimer, William E. 64  
 Birn, Laughlin 219  
 Bishop } Bridget 85  
 Bishopp } Margaret 260  
                                 Peter 346  
 Bisell, Sibyl 125  
           Susanna 284, 285  
           Thomas 218  
 Bittinger, John Quincy 230  
 Bixby } Mary Elizabeth 310  
 Bixbye } William 139  
 Black, David 109  
 Blackader, John 81  
 Blackburn, George 111  
 Blackleach, John 81, 82  
           Mary 81, 82  
 Blackstone, William 381  
 Blackwell, Amos 222  
           Ayley 255  
           Henry Browne 100  
           John 21, 321  
 Bladen, William 319  
 Blagdon, James 8  
 Blair, Eliza Nelson 299  
 Blaisdell, Caroline Elizabeth  
           124  
           Chestina Elizabeth  
           124  
           Eben 124  
           Eliza 124  
           Enoch 124  
           Harriet 119  
           James 119  
           Sutira Ann 124  
 Blake, Elizabeth Lowell xivi  
           Frances Ann 311  
           Francis Everett vi, xxix  
           James xivi  
           John 160  
           Margaret 100  
           Mortimer 325  
           Thomas xivi  
 Blanchard, John 35  
           Mary 35  
 Blanchford, Alexander 342  
 Blank, Anthony 323  
 Blind, Joseph 22  
 Blish, Harriette Elizabeth 311  
 Blith } Ann 161, 190  
 Blithe } John 224  
 Blyth } Thomas 351  
 Blodgett, Edward T. 48  
 Blood, Abigail 38  
           Elizabeth 148, 149  
           Francis 38  
           Henry A. 233  
           Roxey 150  
           Sibyl 149  
           Timothy 149  
 Blowers, Mary H. 119  
 Blundell } Bryan 168, 161, 262,  
 Blundeley } 343  
                                 Margery 158  
                                 William 257  
 Bly, Elizabeth 317  
 Blyth, *see* Blith  
 Board, David 206  
           John 109  
           Laura 206  
 Boardman, Andrew 253  
           Deborah 253  
           Francis 262  
           James 253  
           Mary 165  
 Robinson, James 374  
           Margery 374  
 Bock, Oliver 107  
 Bodge, George Madison 327  
 Bodurtha, Abigail 249  
 Boen, *see* Bowen  
 Bogman, Elizabeth lxvi  
           James lxvi  
           Parley lxvi  
 Boies, *see* Boyse  
 Bois du, *see* Du Bois  
 Bole, Peter 260  
 Boleyn, Anne 74  
           Thomas, Earl of Wilt-  
           shire, *see* Wiltshire  
           Earl of  
 Bollard, George 108  
 Bolton } Ann 187  
 Boulton } Charles Knowles v,  
                                 vi, xlii, xxix, xlii,  
                                 lxxi, 77, 78, 183, 283,  
                                 296, 333, 380  
                                 Ethel Stanwood vi,  
                                 xxix, 380  
                                 Jacob 164  
                                 Robert 187  
 Bonamy, John 188-90  
 Bond, Henry 161, 185, 384  
           James 161  
           Richard 322  
 Bonner, Matthias 222  
 Bonney, Lydia 91  
 Bonsal, Stephen 71  
 Boogher, William Fletcher 66  
 Booth, ——— 150  
           Charles Edwin 378  
           Edward Channoccy vii  
           Joseph 378  
           Mary 346  
 Boothey, Joseph 323  
 Borland, John 189  
 Bosile, Peter 215  
 Boucker, Jeremiah 344  
 Boudinot, Elias 277, 279  
 Boudier } James 161, 166  
 Bouldier }  
           Boulton, *see* Bolton  
           Bourman, James 325  
           Bourne, Deborah Maria 153  
           Boutell, *see* Boutwell  
           Bouton, Nathaniel 229  
           Boutwell } Martha 310  
                                 Nathan Barnes 100  
                                 William 310  
 Bowditch, Frederick Channing  
           xxx  
 Bowen } Abel 66  
 Boen } Francis lx  
 Bowen } James L. 330  
           cont'd } John 226  
                                 Richard 27, 28  
 Bower, *see* Bowers  
 Bowerman, Tri-tram 31  
 Bowers } Ann 187  
 Bower } Benannual 187  
           Elizabeth 140, 186, 187  
           Francis 166  
           Richard 140  
           Robert 166  
           Thomas 140  
 Bowle, Ann 215  
 Bowler, Aaron 216  
 Bowley, Jeremiah 317  
 Bowling, Thomas 261  
 Bowman, Francis 185  
           James 185, 186  
           Joseph 185  
           Lydia 186  
           Nathaniel 185  
           Thankful 185, 186  
 Boy, William 34  
 Boyden, Eunice 42  
           John 21  
           Jonathan 39  
           Josiah 42  
           Mary 39  
 Boyfield, Thomas 107  
 Boylan, Patrick 218  
 Boylston, Anne xlvii  
 Boynton, Edward C. 66  
           Hilkiash 38  
           John 145  
           Frisilla 38  
           Sarah 38, 145  
 Boyse } Andrew J. 350  
 Boles } Thomas 314  
 Brackett, James 8  
           John 11  
           Joshua 10  
           Miriam 11  
 Bradbury } Bethulah 181  
 Bradbery } Charles 131  
                                 Daniel 182  
                                 Jane L. 155  
                                 John 181  
                                 Mary E. 120  
                                 Moses E. 120  
                                 Royal Jones 155  
                                 Thomas 344  
                                 William 58  
 Bradford, William 84  
 Bradish, David 132  
 Bradley } George 107  
 Bradlee } Hannah 13  
                                 Josiah 13  
                                 Rebecca 371  
                                 Ruth K. 373  
 Bradshaw, Thomas 314, 315  
           William 258  
 Brady, Luke 316  
           Robert 129  
 Bragdon, Hannah 124  
           Jane 119  
 Brags, Henry 31  
 Braham, John 244  
           William 244  
 Brainerd, John Bliss vii, xxi  
 Braithwaite } John 115  
 Braithwaite } William 326  
 Braman, Anna iii  
           John iii  
           Mercy iii  
 Bramhall, Anna M. 183  
 Bramston, Thomas 84  
 Bramwale, Jo. 164  
 Branan, Matthew 113  
 Brant, Joseph 366  
 Brarenton, Thomas 21  
 Brascoup, John 340  
 Brasey } Christopher 53  
 Brasse } Elizabeth 52, 53  
 Brassey } Katharine 53  
 Brasse } Margaret 53

- Brasey } Mary 53  
*cons'd* } Richard 53  
           } Thomas 52  
 Braasfeld, George 166  
 Brasse, *see* Brasey  
 Brasey, *see* Brasey  
 Braye, *see* Brasey  
 Bray, Elizabeth 79  
       James 79  
 Braynwoode, Edward 58  
 Brazier, William 226  
 Bread, *see* Breed  
 Bredgman, Anne 54  
       Robert 54  
 Breed } James 110  
       } Nathanial 12  
 Breerely, Samuel 345  
 Bregma, William 53  
 Brentnall, Esther 33  
       Hester 33  
       Nathanial 33  
       Samuel 33  
       Thomas 33  
 Brentner, Samuel 33  
 Brenton, Benjamin 27  
       Ebenexer 26  
       Jehiel 26, 27  
       Samuel 27  
       William 26, 27  
 Bretherton, John 259  
 Brewster, Morgan 155  
       Susan 155  
 Briant, *see* Bryant  
 Briarly, Daniel 216  
 Brice, Nathanial 347  
 Bridges } Daniel 215  
       } John 140  
 Bridge } Richard 165, 337  
 Bridgham, Mercy 121  
 Briggs, Abigail 152  
       Anthony Tarbox xxxlii  
       John 235  
       Joseph 343  
       Joseph Gilman 152  
       Richard 216  
       Thomas 29  
 Brigham, Alice lvi  
       Charles H. xxx  
       Clarence Saunders  
       vii  
       David lvi  
       Dolly lv, lvi  
       John 107  
       Levi lvi  
       Mary lvi  
       Mercy lvi  
       Nathanial lv, lvi  
       Sarah lv  
       Susan Augusta lv,  
       lvi  
       Susanna lvi  
       Thomas lvi  
       Winslow lvi  
 Bright, John 162  
       Ry. 137  
 Brightman, Alice Salome llii  
       Harriet Ellen llii  
       James Martin llii  
 Brinder, Robert 320  
 Brinkwell, William 22  
 Brobbin, Elizabeth 164  
       Henry 164  
       John 164  
 Brock, William 225  
 Brodhead, Daniel 276  
 Bromley, Jos 226  
 Bronson, Dorcas 286  
 Brooke, *see* Brooks  
 Brooker, John 190  
       Sarah 190  
 Brooks } — Col. 371  
       } Abigail 209  
 Brookes } Betsey 145, 205  
           } Deborah 43  
 Brooks } Dolly 310  
       *cons'd* } Joel 104  
               } John 145, 205, 372  
               } Martha 209  
               } Mary 72, 205  
               } Nicholas 339  
               } Phillips lxi  
               } Thomas 350  
               } William 43, 209  
 Brookson, James 220  
 Brosents, Joseph 256  
 Brosier, Joseph 162  
 Brougham, George 19  
 Brow, Nancy 155  
 Brown } — Mr. 24, 27  
 Browne } Abram English xliii,  
           } 44-50, lxx, 295, 332  
           } Albert Waterman  
           } xliii, lli, llii  
           } Alice lli  
           } Alice Elizabeth llii  
           } Alice Salome llii  
           } Almira 154  
           } Amelia 122  
           } Anna lli  
           } Boaz 88  
           } Caroline 209  
           } Chad lli  
           } Charlotte 120  
           } Christopher lli  
           } Cynthia Cole 124  
           } David 217  
           } David Arthur 232  
           } Deborah 35  
           } Dorcas V. 208  
           } Dorothy Ellen llii  
           } Edwin Mitchell 122  
           } Elizabeth lli  
           } Emma Alice 122  
           } Francis Henry xxx  
           } George Henry 122  
           } George Waldo 97  
           } Henry 161, 165, 166,  
           } 262, 345  
           } Henry Billings xxx,  
           } 202  
           } Israel 154  
           } Jabez 35  
           } James 154  
           } James Brightman llii  
           } James Carter 122  
           } James Edgar 192  
           } Jane 86  
           } Jeremiah 10  
           } Joanna 10  
           } John 23, 86, 122, 151,  
           } 160, 217, 227, 255,  
           } 296, 298  
           } John Braman lli  
           } Joseph 44  
           } Joseph Willard 68  
           } Leonard 236  
           } Margaret 120, 343  
           } Mary 38, lli, 117, 151,  
           } 154  
           } Mary Alden 122  
           } Mary Ellen 122  
           } Rachel 34, 44  
           } Sally 117, 151  
           } Samuel lli, 225  
           } Samuel R. 66  
           } Sarah 35, 86  
           } Sarah D. 126  
           } Sarah E. 126  
           } Sarah J. 44  
           } Thomas 86, 98, 109,  
           } 214  
           } Thomas W. 126  
           } Timothy Bartholo-  
           } mew 122  
           } Warren 230  
           } William 192, 216, 288  
           } William Bartholo-  
           } mew 378  
 Brown } William Bradford 192  
       *cons'd* } William George 98  
               } Zephaniah lli  
 Browning, Charles Henry xxx  
 Bruce, George Anson 329  
 Bruce, William 108  
 Bruin, John 254, 256  
 Bruing, Charles 315  
 Brunkly, William 57  
 Bryan, John 106  
       Mary 73  
       Richard 73  
 Bryant } Abraham 216  
 Briant } John 217  
       } John H. 375  
       } Patience 375  
       } Samuel Ingersoll xxx,  
       } 199  
       } Susan 374  
       } Thankful 155  
 Brymer, William 217  
 Buck, Dudley 101  
       Howard Mendenhall vii,  
       xxix  
       Richard 324  
 Buckingham, Daniel 190  
       Margaret 190  
       Samuel 190  
       Sarah 190  
       Temperance 190  
       Thomas 190  
 Buckley, Ann 344  
       Edward 162  
       Jane 344  
       Joseph 189  
 Buckman, Anna 371  
 Buckner, William 347  
 Bucktail, — 373  
 Budgman, Jane 315  
 Buell, Augustus 67, 68  
       Mary 162  
 Buffum, Charles Hudson xxxlii  
       Francis H. 135  
 Bugbee, James McKellar 327  
 Bugg, Edward 140  
 Bulcock, Thomas 341  
       William 341  
 Bulfinch, Charles 49  
 Bull, — Mr. 322  
       Phoebe 190  
       Robert 190  
 Bullard, Mary Frank 205  
 Bullbrooke, John 59  
 Bullteele, Peter 84  
 Bumber, Edward 337  
 Bunce, Mary 82  
 Bunker, Maria 118  
       Theodore 118  
 Burbank, Luther 200  
       Samuel K. xxx  
 Burbeck } Edward 121  
 Birbeck } William 223  
 Barbor, *see* Barber  
 Burchal, Edward 221  
 Burdon, Hannah 316  
 Burford, Edward 325  
 Burgess } — Mr. 24  
 Burges } Amasa 121, 122  
           } J. 315  
           } Jane 121  
           } John 309  
           } Josiah 122  
           } Martha 284  
           } Mary 309  
           } Nancy 122  
           } Sarah J. 122  
 Bargoynne, John 99, 123  
 Burke, Bernard 93  
       Elizabeth 36  
       John 36, 224  
       Thomas 277, 279  
 Burleson, John 248  
 Burn, Thomas 114  
 Burner, Samuel 18

- Burnett, Abigail 254  
 Burnesides, William 254  
 Burrage { Charles Dana xxix  
 Burridge { Daniel 342  
                   Henry Sweetser 96  
 Burrill, Ellen Mudge xxx  
 Burrows, Edward 23  
 Bursows, Alice 347  
 Burt { Abel 32  
       { Esther 205  
       { Moses 219  
       { Warren 205  
       { William 220  
 Burton, Clarence Monroe xxx  
       Jonathan 64  
 Burt, see Burt  
 Burwell, Jane 86  
       Thomas 86  
 Bury, Isaac 113  
 Bush, Charles 225  
       Elizabeth 188  
       John 188  
       Sarah 188  
       Uriah 188  
 Bushell, William 165, 166  
 Bushnell, Esther 190  
       Francis 190  
       Rebecca 190  
       Richard 190  
       Sarah 190  
       William 190  
 Butcher, Richard 55  
       Thomas 221  
 Butler, Albert Erasmus 373  
       Ann 108  
       Benjamin Franklin 329  
       Caleb 34  
       Frances Merville 373  
       Francis Gould 131  
       Hannah 222  
       Hannah Melinda 373  
       Israel Amasa 373  
       James 323, 323  
       John 108, 115, 373  
       Joseph 373  
       Julia Ann 373  
       L. C. 235  
       Lucy 40  
       Mary 373  
       Mary Melissa 373  
       P. 112  
       Pamella Ann 373  
       Richard 359, 362, 364  
       Samuel 322  
       Warren Asa 373  
       William 40  
       William Allen xxx  
       William Sumner 373  
 Butman { see also Putnam  
 Butman { Andrew 378  
           { Ellbridge 311  
           { Susan Hamblet 311  
 Butt, Zacheus 30  
 Butterfield { Abigail 151  
 Butterfield { Alice 208  
               Ebenexer 208  
               Henry 340  
               Mary 208  
               Sarah 311  
               Thomas 181  
 Butterworth, Adam 253  
       Frances Alexander xxx  
       James 253  
       Jos 114  
       Judith 254  
       Nicholas 345  
 Buttman, see Butman  
 Byam, John 114  
 Byer, Jacob 323  
 Byers, Samuel Hawkins Marshall 68  
 Byge, see Bigg  
 Byrne, Gerard 110  
 Cadle, Charles Francis xxx, 201  
       Cornelius 201  
       Henry 199  
 Calaghan, John 315  
 Calam, Michael 326  
 Calderwood, Nancy 375  
       Thomas 375  
 Cale, John 115  
 Calhoun, John Caldwell 96  
 Califf, Joseph M. 68  
 Calkins, see Caukins  
 Callahan, Edward William 62  
 Calver, Richard 242  
 Campbell { Frederic xxx  
 Camball { John 375  
 Campbel { Sarah 375  
           Sarah Rosetta 209  
           Sylvanus 32  
           William J. xxx, 201  
 Camplyn, Titus 140  
 Canby, George 200  
 Cannell, Anne 248  
       Margaret 248  
       Thomas 246, 248  
 Cannon, ——— 246  
       Anne 248  
       Frances 246  
       Margaret 246, 248  
       Mary 246  
       Thomas 246, 248  
 Canter, Thomas 20  
 Cantrell, Carmi G. xxx  
 Capell, John 212  
       Mary 212  
 Card, Andrew 138  
 Carey, see Cary  
 Carleton, Eliza lv  
       James Henry 67  
 Carille, — Widow 181  
 Carneagee, John 166, 166  
 Carpenter, Abijah B. 123  
       Charles 122  
       E. W. 331  
       Eliza C. 122  
       George N. 234  
       George S. 122  
       Isaac 252  
       John 21, 27  
       Lucy 122  
       Melinda 125  
       Robert W. 335  
       Samuel 28  
       Sarah Healy 122  
       William 28, 31, 33  
 Carr, Augustine 160  
       Betsey 117  
       Joseph B. 117  
       Mary 12  
       Mehitable 117  
       Sally 117  
 Carroll, Frank xxx, 95  
 Carrel { John 111, 114  
 Carson, Robert 225  
 Carter, Anne 117  
       Charles 151  
       Charles Lyman 101  
       Daniel 291  
       Ebenexer 291  
       Eleazer 291  
       Elizabeth 41  
       Esra 291  
       Howard Williston 291  
       John 140  
       Joseph 325  
       Mary 151  
       Nathan Franklin 233  
       Phineas 41  
       Robert Goldthwaite 230  
       Samuel 291  
       Thomas 291, 317  
       William Harding 62  
       William Thornton xxx  
 Cartwright, John 338  
       William 25  
 Carvine, Anstis III  
 Carwebe, Henry 217  
 Cary { Allen 137  
       { Anne 137  
 Carey { John 35-34, 90  
       { Jonathan 12  
       { Nathaniel 12  
       { Otis 91  
       { Rebecca 12  
       { Sarah 12  
       { Seth 90  
       { Seth Cooley xxx  
 Casan, Michael 321  
 Case, John 22  
       Martha 258  
       Mary 258  
       Samuel 258  
 Cass, John 112  
       Phoebe 117  
 Casson, Herbert N. xxx, 201  
 Castak, William 109  
 Castryt, Robert 55  
 Caswell, Lilley B. 332  
 Catchpol, G. 130  
 Cate, Alice 7, 8  
       James 7, 8  
       Rebecca 7  
 Cathedral, John 315  
 Cattarall, Alice 252  
 Cattarall { Francis 253  
 Cattell, James McKee 302  
 Caukins { Frances Mainwair  
           { Ing 191  
 Cauckins { Sarah 125  
           { William Wirt 64  
 Cavada, F. F. 68  
 Cave, Elizabeth 338  
 Caverly, A. M. 236  
 Cawston, Symond 55  
 Caiders, Harriet 155  
       John 155  
 Celliam, Sarah 254  
 Chadbourne, Sarah lxii  
       Thomas lxii  
 Chaddock, James 259  
 Chadwick { Joseph Webber  
           { xxxlii  
           { William 156  
 Chaffe, William Henry xxx  
 Chaffin, William Ladd xxx, 93,  
       335  
 Challs, Robert 164  
 Chalk, Abraham 190  
       Alexander 190  
       Hannah 190  
       Jane 190  
       Katharine 190  
       Mary 190  
       Phoebe 190  
       Samuel 190  
       Sarah 190  
       Stephen 190  
 Challinor, Alexander 265  
 Chamberlain { Abigail 35  
 Chamberlaine { Augustus Per-  
                   { ter 101  
 Chamberlin { George Walter  
               { vii, xxix, 61  
               { James 108  
               { John 35, 95, 325  
               { Jonas 325  
               { Melinda 76  
               { Nancy 309  
               { Peter 139  
               { Phillip 235  
               { Thomas 35, 309  
 Champion, Henry 190  
       Mary 190  
       Sarah 190  
       Steven 190  
       Thomas 190  
 Chancellor, William 160  
 Chandler, Alfred D. lxvii  
       John 222  
 Channing, William Ellery lx

# Index of Persons

lxxix

- Chantrell { William 168  
Chantrele {  
Chapin, Gilbert W. xxx  
Howard Millar xxx,  
291  
John Ashley xxxiii, 89  
Seth 280-91  
Chaplain, — 139  
Chaplin, — 249  
Rebecca 249  
Ruth 249  
Chapman, Abigail 11, 76  
Ann 190  
Anna 190  
Benjamin 75, 190, 374  
Clarissa 374  
Damaris 76  
Daniel 76, 375  
Elinor 375  
Elizabeth 76, 190  
Ephraim 76  
Eunice 76  
George 155  
Hannah 75, 165, 190  
Horace 375  
Israel 76  
Jacob 76  
James 374  
Jane 76, 154, 165  
Jerusha 374  
Jesse 374  
Job 11  
Joel 165  
John 190  
John A. 165  
Jonathan 11  
Lauranda 120  
Lucinda 76  
Lydia 374  
Margery 75  
Maria 165  
Martha 76, 165  
Martha Jane 166  
Mary 11, 190, 374  
Mary Ann 160  
Mary J. 165  
Mehitable 190  
Mercy 120  
Nancy 76, 165, 375  
Nathan 75  
Phineas F. 166  
Frisella 165, 375  
Rachel 165  
Robert 76, 190  
Samuel 11, 120, 374  
Sarah 190  
Sarah D. 166  
Serene 375  
Sophia 374  
Stephen 190  
Summer 165  
Susan 76  
Susan Ware 17  
Thomas 76  
William 218, 324, 374  
Charitie, Philip 18  
Charles II. of England 278  
Charnock, Thomas 214  
Charters, John 344  
Chase, Anna 147  
Benjamin 229  
Carlton, Bp. of N. H.  
xliv  
David 147  
Ebenezer 80  
Hannah Leslie 209  
Mary 76, 188  
Obadiah 188  
Chatterton, Catherine 128  
Hannah 127  
Mary 127  
Peter 127  
Chauncey { Charles 138  
Chaunoy { Ichabod 138  
Chaunoy { Isaac 138  
conf'd { Jane 138  
Cheetum, John 266  
Cheney, Abigail 213  
Susan 123  
Cherry, Sarah 326  
Chesebrough, Jessie Noyes  
xxxiii  
Chestain, Benedictus 344  
Chester, Alden xxx  
William 216  
Chestnut, John 89  
Chestour, Christian 55  
Robert 55  
Chickering { Alice 137  
Chickerge { Elizabeth 136, 137  
Francis 137  
Henry 137  
John 136, 137  
Mary 137  
Reynold 137  
Thomazine 136, 137  
Chiffele, — Mr. 287  
Child, Daniel 265  
Elizabeth 36  
Ephraim 240, 364  
Hamilton 236  
Thomas 189  
William 134  
Childrens, Simon 244  
Chipman, Abraham 374  
Elizabeth 374  
Hannah 190  
John 190  
Richard Manning 190  
Tamzine 190  
Thomas 190  
Chisham, Thomas 219  
William 217  
Choate, David 336  
Hannah 309  
Chriger, Elizabeth 375  
Philip 375  
Christian, Cavaleiro 260  
Chubbuck, Martha 189  
Church, Thomas 289  
Churchill, Donald 101  
Chytre, Robert 361  
Cilley, Aaron 117  
Benjamin 117  
Betsey 117  
Drusilla 117  
Edmund 117  
Edmund H. 117  
Elizabeth 117  
James 117  
James W. 117  
Joel 117  
John M. 117  
Mary 117  
Mehitable 117  
Moses T. 117  
Reuben 117  
Sally 117  
Sarah 117  
Silas M. 117  
Susan 117  
Theodate 117  
Clampton, Philip 18  
Clampton, Thomas 18  
Clapp { Elizabeth 76  
Clap { Fanny 76  
Nathaniel 76  
Roger lxvi  
Sally 313  
Sarah 76  
Clare, John 216  
Clark — Mr. 24  
Clarke { Abigail 190  
Alex. 76  
Almon W. xxx, 91  
Anna 91  
Anne 193  
Asenath 76  
Clark { Awdry 138  
conf'd { Byron Nathaniel xxx,  
66, 234  
Charles Edward xviii  
Charlotte lx, 76  
Edgar W. xxx  
Edmund Sanford xxx  
Edward 265  
Edward E. 196  
Eliza C. 122  
Elizabeth 12  
Enoch 11  
Francis 138  
Frank Gray xlv, lxx,  
lx  
George Rogers 168, 195,  
268, 279, 366, 369, 382  
Hannah lxx  
Henry 193  
Henry Spencer xxx,  
193  
James 260  
James Lindsay lxx  
Job 91  
John 138, 190, 217, 226  
Jonas 120  
Jonathan 165, 166  
Joseph 122, 190  
Joseph B. 122  
Margaret 120  
Mary 76  
Maurice Dwight 231  
Nathaniel 190  
Osmund 138  
Patrick 227  
Philip 227  
Randall 91  
Rebecca 122, 190  
Richard 226  
Robert 20, 122, 164  
Stephen 215  
Temperance 190  
Thomas 107, 108  
W. 316  
William 64, 240, 351  
Clary, Nancy 76  
Robert 76  
Clay, Ann 187  
Robert 187  
Claypool { Edward A. xxx, 196  
Claypoole { Elizabeth 200  
John 200  
Clayton { Mary 240  
Claytn { Richard 107  
Thomas 263  
W. W. 131, 133  
William 159, 261, 339,  
343  
Clean, Richard 320  
Cleary, Edith Laura xxxiii  
Clerke, see Clark  
Cleveland, Aaron 80  
Betsey 80  
Catherine 80  
David 80  
Dancy Lace 80  
George 80  
George Williams 80  
Grover lxx  
James 80  
John 80  
Lorenzo Dow 80  
Love 80  
Nancy 80  
Polly 80  
Prudence 80  
Sophronia 80  
Clew, Daniel 260  
Clifford, William 114  
Clifton, James 322  
Clinton, Henry 99  
Cloud {  
Clowd { Mary 164, 265

Clough, Isaac 116  
Sarah 845  
Clowd, *see* Cloud  
Clows, Daniel 259  
Clozier, — Mr. 215  
Coales, *see* Cole  
Coates, Henry Troth xxx  
Mary xxx  
Cobb, Charles Henry 101  
John 29  
Cobham, Robert 219  
Cobudge, Joseph 315  
Coburn, Calvin S. 155  
Emily 155  
Mary 155  
Cochrane, Warren Robert 228,  
229  
Cock, *see* Cox  
Cockayne, E. O. 98  
Cocks, *see* Cox  
Coe { Abner 137, 138  
Coo { Anna 138  
Deborah 137  
Edward 138  
Hannah 347  
Jane 138  
Robert 347  
Coey, Lewin 219  
Coffee, — Mrs. 287  
Coffin, Charles Carleton 228, 233  
Coggette, John 352  
Cogswell, Elliott Colby 229, 231,  
232  
Leander W. 135, 230  
Colborne, Henry 85  
Colbrook, Robert 216  
Colby, Rebecca Ann 155  
Cole { — 355  
Coales { Agnes 349  
Coles { Daniel 148, 291  
Collie { Elisha 291  
Cooile { Elizabeth 139  
Francis 315  
George 315  
Hannah 292  
John 98, 116, 349  
Margaret 341, 355  
Martha 189  
Mary 116  
Mary Ann 213  
Patty 148  
T. L. 369  
William 291  
Coleman, *see* Colman  
Coles, *see* Cole  
Colgrove, John 227  
Colle, *see* Cole  
Collett, John 54  
Colley, James 52  
Collier, Elizabeth xlvii  
James xlvii  
Sally xlvii  
Collins { Abigail 10  
Collin { Alary 219  
Collinges { Edward 349  
Hannah D. 17  
Holdridge Osro  
xxx, 379  
Isaac 284  
John 324  
Joseph 19  
Lemuel 286  
Mary 190  
Patrick 325  
Ruth 122  
William 10, 112, 285  
Collum, Richard S. 62  
Colman { James Cash xxx  
Coleman { John 136  
Richard 351  
Coloet, John 344  
Colson, Thomas 261  
Colton, William 321  
Comer, John 189

Comstock, William Ogilvie  
xxxiii  
Conaly, *see* Connelly  
Conant, Benjamin Howe xxx  
Cone, Kate M. 297  
Conkling, Ananias 292  
Cornelius II  
John 292  
Mary II  
Susan 292  
Conley { Abigail 188  
Conlee { Catherine 188  
Conly { Isabel 158  
Nicholas 188  
Solomon 188  
William 261  
Connell, John 23  
Connelly { Andrew 326  
Conaly { Thomas 338  
Connily { Timothy 111  
Conner { John 324  
Connor { Mary 43  
Connily, *see* Connelly  
Connor, *see* Conner  
Constable, Charles 224  
Coo, *see* Cox  
Cook { Abigail 104  
Cooke { Benjamin F. 329  
Charles 214  
Edward 238, 259  
Ellen 160  
Emeline L. 152  
John 23, 319  
Joseph 106  
Louis A. 186, 192  
Rose 287  
Thomas 159, 287  
Walter 192  
William 222, 315  
Cookson, John 317  
Coole, *see* Cole  
Cooley, William 113  
Coolidge, Christiansa Sophia  
153  
Henry D. 302  
John 153  
Coombe, Edward 225  
Sarah 284  
Coop { Charles 253  
Coope { Elizabeth 253  
Laurence 253  
Cooper, — 133  
Alonzo 68  
Basil 316  
John 222  
Joseph 315  
Joyce 166, 257  
Lydia IV  
Thomas 315, 324  
Cope, Gilbert xxix  
Copeland, Lydia Amanda 198  
Copley, Abigail 249  
Albert Lester 252  
Alexander 251  
Aisle 252  
Aisimony Lavina 252  
Ann 250  
Anne 250  
Belinda 251  
Benjamin 250  
Benjamin Franklin 252  
Bildad 251  
Caroline 251  
Corinthia D. 252  
Daniel 249  
Ebeneser 248, 249, 251  
Edwin Jethro 252  
Ellihu 251  
Elisha 249  
Elizabeth 249, 251  
Emma 252  
Esther A. 251  
Frank 251  
Fred 251

Copley { Galsy 251  
cont'd { Hannah 249, 250  
Harrison W. 252  
Henry Lorenzo 251  
Hiram 251  
Hiram Harrison 252  
Hiram Milton 252  
Horace George 252  
Humphrey Elihu 251  
James 250  
Jane 252  
Jane Elizabeth 252  
Jasper 251  
Jemima 249  
Joseph 250  
Keziah 251  
Lester 251, 252  
Lewis Davis 251  
Louis 252  
Lovica Margaret 251  
Lucinda 251  
Lucinda Ellen 252  
Lucy 250, 251  
Lucy Eleanor 252  
Lydia Evelyn 251  
Mary 248-50  
Matthew 248-52  
Moses 249  
Nathaniel 249  
Nelson Smith 251  
Noah 249-52  
Norris George 252  
Oliver 251  
Phenix 250  
Phyllis 252  
Phoebe 251  
Rebecca 249, 251  
Ruth 248, 249  
Samuel 248, 249  
Sarah 249  
Thaddeus 250  
Thomas 249-52  
William 250  
William Watch 251  
Copp, David lxii  
George Washington lxii  
Goodith lxii  
Jonathan lxii  
Margaret lxii  
Mary Carr lxii  
Obedience lxii  
Patience lxii  
Sarah lxii  
William lxii  
Copesey, Mary 248  
Cordell, John 55  
Cordoner, John 189  
Cory, *see* Cory  
Corliss, John 9  
Mary 9  
Mehitable 9  
Cormick, Mary 113  
Corrwin, Margaret 326  
Corry, *see* Cory  
Corser, Anne 117  
Mary 117  
William 117  
Cory { — 311  
Corey { Deloraine Pendre 77  
Corry { Diademla 311  
James 255  
Robert 112  
Thomas 24  
Cotter, Mary Ann 375  
Cotting, B. E. IV  
Cotton, Elizabeth 343  
Hiram F. 120  
Marcia E. 120  
Thomas 57  
William 7  
Couch, Charles 20  
Coulburne, Ann 163  
Coverly, William 341  
Coward, John Herbert 189

Cowell, Benjamin 289  
 Cowen, Thomas 107  
 Cowles, Frank M. 143  
 Cowley, Mary 164  
 Cowly, Robert 21  
 Cowlinge, — 61  
     Anne 61  
 Cowlund, Richard 160  
 Cowly, *see* Cowley  
 Cowper, Robert 55  
     Thomas 52  
 Cox, Hannah 36  
 Cock, John 36, 344  
 Cocke, Ralph 109  
 Crabtree, Hannah 120  
     William 120  
 Cracherode, Elizabeth 59  
     William 59  
 Craddock, Audrey 85  
 Craddocke, Bridget 85  
 Cradick, Damaris 85, 86  
 Cradoweke, Dorothy 85  
     Elizabeth 85  
     Hannah 85  
     John 85  
     Matthew 85-7  
     Rebecca 85  
     Samuel 84, 85, 87  
     Sarah 85  
     Thomas 321  
     Walter 87  
 Cragge, *see* Craig  
 Craggins, Samuel 290  
 Craig, Mary Moore 206  
 Cragge, Thomas 216  
     William 258  
 Craigen, Dennis 320  
 Craik, George 326  
 Cram, Hannah 309  
     Rachel lxx  
 Crampton, Walter 254, 256  
 Cramp, William 254  
 Crane, Abner 371  
 Cranfelde, Joan 196  
 Crawford, Mariette 373  
 Creamer, William 323  
 Crocherwood, William 52  
 Credy, Peter 214  
 Cressey, Anne 12  
 Cressey, Betsey 373  
     Eliza H. 373  
     Francis 12  
     James 12  
     Joseph 373  
     Martha 12  
     Mary 12  
     Samuel 12  
     Sarah 12  
     Susanna 12  
     William 12  
 Crew, Martin 113  
     Mary 113  
 Critch, Henry 85  
 Crimes, Jonathan 339  
 Crissall, John 350, 361  
 Cryssall, Calvin 129  
     Martha 76  
     William 76  
 Crockett, Abraham 8  
     Eleanor 8  
     Mehitable 120  
 Crogan, George 274  
 Crompton, Elizabeth 253  
     William 253  
 Cronage, Jeremiah 343  
 Cropley, Sarah Delina 79, 86, 89,  
     191  
 Crosby, Dorothy 157  
 Crosbie, Joseph 338  
     Susan 162  
     Timothy 21  
 Crossman, John 32  
 Crozman, Robert 32, 33

Crow, Cornelius 320  
 Crowell, Phosa 124  
     Robert 335  
 Crowninshield, Benjamin Wil-  
     liams 328  
 Croxford, Joseph 317  
 Cruse, Robert 21  
 Cryssall, *see* Crissall  
 Cudworth, Benjamin 86  
     Charles 86  
     Damaris 85, 86  
     Elizabeth 86  
     James 86  
     Jane 86  
     John 86  
     Margery 86  
     Marie 86  
     Mary 86  
     Ralph 85, 86  
     Warren Handel 329  
     William 86  
 Cuffyn, *see* Cussyn  
 Cummings, Betty 146  
     Hannah 146  
     Horace Stuart  
         xxix, 96  
     Jerahmael 146  
     Olive 310  
     Polly 311  
     Prentiss v  
     Sarah 37, 311  
     Simeon 311  
 Cumston, Elizabeth 13  
     John 13  
 Cunliffe, J. W. 324  
 Cunningham, Abigail 370  
     Henry Winches-  
         ter v, vi, xlii,  
         xviii, xxii,  
         xxix, xxxiii,  
         183, 184, 283  
     Samuel 317  
     William 370  
 Curran, David 263  
 Currier, Diamond 8  
     Edwin M. 192  
     Eleanor 8  
     Elizabeth 8  
     John 192  
     John James xxx, 196  
     John M. 235  
     Richard 8  
 Curtis, Ann 187  
     Frances Ann 311  
     James 76  
     John 226  
     Jonathan 229  
     Joseph O. 291  
     Nancy 155, 375  
     Priscilla 375  
     Sarah 76  
     Stodard 375  
     William 155  
     Winlock 187  
 Cushing, Alice lvi  
     Job 334, 371  
 Cushman, Frederick E. 331  
 Cussyn, Anne 135  
 Cuffyn, John 135  
 Custer, Milo 89  
 Kirster, Paul 89  
 Cutcliff, William 20  
 Cutler, Anne 137  
     Catherine 311  
     Eliza Frances 303  
     Julliam 137  
     Lucy Jane 332  
     Manasseh 368, 369  
     Margaret 137  
     Marshall 311  
     Robert 137  
 Cutter, — 54  
 Cuttra, Adeline 288  
     Alice 60

Cutter, Andrew 288  
*conf'd* Ann 288  
     Benjamin 331  
     Cranston 288  
     Daniel B. 230  
     Gershom 288  
     John 52, 60  
     Mary ix  
     Mary Emeline 289  
     Matilda Ann 289  
     Matilda Augusta 288  
     Nehemiah 288  
     Olivia Mary 288  
     Phoebe Ann 288  
     Rebecca Ober 288  
     Richard 288  
     Samuel 288, 289  
     William 62  
     William Richard v, vi,  
         xiii, xix, xliii, xlv,  
         289, 331, 380  
 Cuyler, David Henry xxxiii  
 Dabral, Willson 220  
 Dade, — 138  
 Dady, Lucy Eleanor 252  
     Samuel 252  
 Daggett, John 332  
 Daguell, Samuel 258  
 Dailey, Thomas 218  
 Dalrymple, Elizabeth 148, 149  
     Jane 149  
     William 148, 149  
 Dalton, Richard 263  
 Dam, John 11  
     Sarah 11  
 Damon, Brazil Monroe xxx  
 Daman, George 80  
     John 351  
 Damrill, Benjamin 11  
 Dana, Josiah 121  
     Meroy 121  
     Nathaniel 121  
     Rebecca Snelling 121  
     Richard Henry ix  
 Danby, Thomas Sir 348  
 Danford, Lydia 190  
 Danforth, Allen 101  
 Dangerfeld, James 253  
 Daniels, A. M. 68  
 Daniel, Edwin Alfred xxix  
 Daniell, John 107  
     Joseph 320  
     Moses Grant 101  
 Dann, John 258  
 Dannett, — Mr. 139  
 Danny, Samuel 18  
     Sarah 18  
     Thomas 18  
 Darling, David 40  
     George 227  
     Lucy 122  
     Molly 40  
 Darlington, Stephen Paxson  
     xxx  
 Darrel, Richard 162  
 Darry, John 319  
 Darter, William 164  
 Dart, Justus 236  
 Dashwood, — 310  
     Abigail 310  
 Dauls, *see* Davis  
 Davenport, Elizabeth Osgood 96  
     George Lyman 96  
     William 216  
 David, Charles 115  
 Davidson, George 227  
     Henry M. 69  
     Jane 167  
     John 222  
     Samuel 222  
 Davis, Abigail 188  
 Dauls, Andrew McFarland  
 Davies, xxx, 99, 381

- Davis } Arthur Charles Fox-  
 cont'd } xx  
 Calvin C. 192  
 Charles 160  
 Charles E. 329  
 David 20  
 Dolor 192  
 Edward 214  
 Elizabeth 111  
 Glibert A. 236  
 Henry 160  
 Horace 295  
 John 162, 165, 166, 324,  
 337  
 Jonas 161  
 Jonathan 160  
 Lucy 43  
 Lydia 76, 325  
 Mary 375  
 Maudlin 159  
 Nancy 118  
 Nathan 188  
 Nicholas Darnell  
 xxix, 100  
 Oliver 43  
 Paris M. 67  
 Peter 337  
 Phoebe 15  
 Priscilla 15  
 Robert 261  
 Ruth 255  
 Sally 43  
 Thomas 21, 162  
 William 76, 163, 257,  
 336, 338, 375  
 Daw, Thomas 343  
 Dawson, Charles 132  
 Frederick 25, 118  
 Mary 259  
 Robert 324  
 Susanna 318  
 William 218  
 Day, Daniel 374  
 Harriet 375  
 James 263  
 John 185  
 Nancy 374  
 Willoughby 220  
 Dayman, Jos 217  
 Deacon, Peter 222  
 Dean } Charles Leroy 101  
 Deane } Ithiel 188  
 Dene } John 33, 337  
 John Ward 197  
 Joseph 32  
 Thomas 20  
 Dearborn, Henry 191  
 Huldah 117  
 John J. 233  
 Dee, Robert 215  
 Deering, Charles xx  
 De Forest, Emily Johnston  
 xxx, 94  
 Degarne, — Madam 322  
 Jean 322  
 Deglapion, — Mr. 215  
 De Jean, see Jean de  
 De Lancoy } Michael 111  
 Delaney } William Heath-  
 cote xlix, 1  
 Delaney, Michael 20  
 Delaplaine, Catherine 298  
 Dene, see Dean  
 Denman, Hannah 88  
 Joseph 88  
 Denny, Joseph Waldo 330  
 De Normandie, James xix  
 Denalow, Alma 251  
 Henry 248  
 Joseph 251  
 Lewis 251  
 Lydia Eveline 251  
 Ruth 248  
 Depew, Chauncey Mitchell xxx
- De Quincey, Thomas xlv  
 Derby } Christopher 190  
 Derbe } Dennis 153  
 John 190  
 Mary Rebecca 153  
 Sally 153  
 Samuel Carroll 229  
 William 190  
 William P. 330  
 Derbyshire, Elizabeth 113  
 John 35  
 Mary 35  
 Deschamps, — Mr. 322  
 Desterberg, Henry 113  
 Dewey, Hannah 250  
 Justin 104  
 Louis Marinus xxx,  
 72, 195, 248  
 Noah 250  
 Willis Alonzo xxxii  
 Dewhight, John 57  
 De Whitebrook, see White-  
 brook de  
 Dewhurst, Arthur 342  
 Dexter, Morton xviii  
 Timothy 196  
 Diamond, Elizabeth 8  
 Diaz, Porfirio 306  
 Dibble, Abigail 1  
 Robert 1  
 Samuel 1  
 Thomas 1  
 Dickenson, see Dickinson  
 Dickey, Amasa 371  
 Elmira 371  
 George Jordan 371  
 Janet 371  
 John 371  
 Mary Ann 371  
 Matthew 371  
 Ruth 371  
 Samuel 371  
 Sarah 371  
 William 371  
 Dickin, Elizabeth 257  
 Dickinson, — Mr. 171  
 Dickenson } John Woodbridge  
 4  
 Marquis Fayette  
 103, 379  
 Sarah 166  
 William 162, 261  
 Dickerson, Sarah 189  
 Diggles, Alice 338  
 Dimmock, John L. 127  
 Sarah G. 127  
 Sarah Gardiner 127  
 Dinkins, James xxx  
 Dionne, Narcise-Eutrope xxx  
 Ditson, Nancy 283, 312  
 Divoll } Elizabeth 36, 154  
 Divol } Ephraim 36  
 John 154  
 Maria 153  
 Sally 154  
 Dix, Dorothea Lynde 200  
 Dixon, Sarah Ann 212  
 Doane, Alfred Alder xxix, 202  
 Dobbs, Samuel 20  
 Dobson, John 161, 166  
 William 138  
 Dockran, Hannah 10  
 Jonathan 10  
 Dodd, William 218  
 Dodge, Elizabeth 117  
 Emeline 154  
 George Henry 111  
 Harriet Buell 163  
 John 14  
 Martha Ann xliii, 111  
 Robert 123  
 Robert Gray xxx  
 Ruth 14  
 Sarah 14
- Dodge } Theodore Atkinson 123  
 cont'd } Theodore Ayrault 361  
 Dole, Polly 117  
 Doliber, Ada Ripley xxxiii  
 Donovan, Dennis 231  
 Timothy 325  
 Doogue, William 143  
 Dore, Thomas 226  
 Doremus, Charles Avery xxx  
 Dorrance, Elizabeth 198  
 George 193  
 John 198  
 Samuel 198  
 Dotter, Christiana 292  
 Doubleday, Abner 66  
 Doad, Lucy 267  
 Marah 257  
 Rebecca 257  
 Sarah 257  
 Stephen 257  
 Douglas } Alexander 317  
 Douglass } Ephraim 301  
 Duglas } James 255  
 Thomas 345  
 Douglas-Lithgow, Robert Alex-  
 der 239  
 Doulan, William 321  
 Downes, see Downes  
 Doves, James 321  
 Dow, George Francis xlviii  
 John 14  
 John Sir 51  
 Joseph 230  
 Mary 127  
 Sarah 76  
 Downen, Frances 186  
 John 186  
 Mary 186  
 Downin, Dennis 317  
 Downer, Clarissa 286  
 Downes } Abigail 370  
 Downes } Albert Edward 372  
 Downs } Alfred 373  
 Amasa 371  
 Anna Arvida 373  
 Asa 371, 373  
 Caroline Cynthia 373  
 Charles 372  
 Clarissa 372  
 Cynthia 371  
 Edward 370-3  
 Edward Billings 373  
 Eli Orvil 373  
 Eliza 372  
 Eliza H. 373  
 George 371, 373  
 George Washington  
 373  
 Hannah 370, 372, 373  
 Hannah Asenath 373  
 Harriet 371, 373  
 Hepzibah 372  
 Ira 373  
 Jesse 371, 372  
 Joanna 371, 372  
 John 101, 372  
 Joseph Fenno 372  
 Julia Ann 373  
 Laurence 160  
 Lucinda Pamela 373  
 Lucy 372  
 Mariette Crawford  
 373  
 Martha 372  
 Mary 371  
 Mary Amelia 373  
 Melinda Jane 373  
 Melinda Tilson 373  
 Miriam 370-2  
 Nancy 373  
 Nancy Cordella 373  
 Naomi 372  
 Oliver 371, 372  
 Rachel ?  
 Rhoda 371



- Downes { Roxa 373  
conf'd { Ruth 370, 371  
Ruth R. 373  
Sally 372  
Sanford 373  
Sarah 370, 373  
Sarah Emily 373  
Theoda 373  
Warren Thorp 373  
William 373  
William Ephraim  
Daniel 370  
William Perkins 372  
Downing, James 224  
William Colwell xxx  
Downs, see Downes  
Dowse, Edmund 48  
Edward 361, 366  
Dowsett, Thomasine 186  
Dowson, George 217  
Doyle, James 320  
Jos 217  
Martin 320  
Thomas 227  
Drake, Louis Stoughton xxxiii  
Samuel Adams 141  
Draper, Daniel 288  
Drinkwater, Cynthia 120  
Efie 120  
Jackson 120  
Jefferson 120  
Sarah 120  
Seth 120  
Zenas 120  
Driver, Edward 22  
Drowne, Mary li  
Solomon li  
Drury, Eleanor 338  
Dryden, Adam 109  
Duane, James 279, 358  
DuBois, M. 287  
Dubuque, Hugo A. 297  
Ducker, John 161  
Duckes, Thomas 164  
Duden, George 209  
Harriet 209  
Dudley, Abigail 249  
Hugh 248  
Joseph 186  
Mary 248  
Thomas xviii, 77  
Daer, William 368, 369  
Duffy, Michael 366  
Duglas, see Douglas  
Duglen, Allen 186  
Dulles, Elizabeth Horner 203  
Dumblie, Ann 255  
Dunbabin, Thomas 161  
William 161  
Dunbar, Joseph 76  
Lydia 76  
Martha 76  
Mary 155  
Melzar 149  
Sabra 76  
Susanna 375  
Sylvia 149  
Duncan { Eleazer 246, 247  
Duncken { Elizabeth 246  
Duncken { Patrick 338  
Dunkin { William 319  
Dunkon {  
Dunham, Cordella Cushman  
lix  
Elizabeth lix  
Jesse lix  
Dunilton, John 217  
Dunk, Thomas 190  
Dunken, see Duncan  
Dunkin, see Duncan  
Dunkley, William 325  
Dunkton, see Duncan  
Dunlapp, John 76  
Lydia 76  
Dunn, Alphonsine C. 124  
Dunn { Caroline Elizabeth 124  
conf'd { Edward 114, 124  
Eliza 124  
Dunster, Bethia 187  
Elizabeth 186, 187, 221  
Faith 187  
Henry 186, 187  
Richard 187  
Robert 186, 187  
Thomas 187  
William 221  
Dupuy, Charles Meredith 292  
Herbert 292  
John 292  
Durant, Thomas 114  
Durfée, Thomas 26  
Durgin, — 116  
Cyrena 117  
Elizabeth 116, 117  
John 117  
Polly 117  
Durrell, Harold Clarke xxix  
Duryée, Abram 69  
Duston, Thomas 69  
Dutton, Betsey 209  
Elizabeth 209  
John 209  
Mary 166  
Thomas 326  
Duty, Ruth 14  
Samuel 14  
Sarah 14  
Duval, — Mr. 215  
Duyckinck, Whitehead Cornell  
382  
Dwight, Richard Henry Wins-  
low xxix  
Dyer, Albion Morris xxx, 167,  
263, 356  
Clara M. 122  
Eliza 124  
John Lee 122  
Jonathan Collins 122  
Joseph 25, 220, 323  
Josiah Thomas 122  
Martha Ann 122  
Mary xviii, 163  
Nancy 122  
Ruth 122  
Samuel 122  
Sarah J. 122  
Thomas 122, 186  
Dymond, — 11  
Dyson, Abram 254  
Dytoche, William 317  
Earle { Mehitable 13  
Earle { Robert 13  
Earlsman, Edward 25  
Easterday, Levi Fast M. xxx  
Eastman, Amos 43  
Charles Rochester  
xxx  
Deborah 43  
Ruth 120  
Eastwood, Sarah 220  
Eaton, Amos H. 191  
Ann 88  
Arthur Wentworth  
Hamilton vii, xxix,  
191  
F. B. 228  
Francis lxviii  
Grace 88  
Hannah 68  
James 325  
John Rust 300  
Martha 310  
Mary lxviii  
Mary Keith lxviii  
Nathaniel 310  
Nicholas 347  
Sarah 343  
Solomon lxviii  
Theophilus 88, 297  
Eobell, Roger 350  
Eocles, Ann 253  
James 169  
Eckstorm, Fannite Hardy xx,  
xxx  
Eddy { Abigail 74  
Eddy { John 74  
Robert Henry 74  
Samuel 74  
William 74  
Edes, Benjamin 150  
Charlotte 150  
Richard S. 352  
Edgerton, Nancy 75  
Robert 75  
Edmunds { Grace 342  
Edmunds { John 24, 163  
Edmund { William 338  
Edward lii of England 74  
Edwards { — 95  
Edward { Charles 345  
Dorothy 163  
Elizabeth 12, 262  
Evan 339  
Henry 111  
James Thomas  
xxxi  
John 12, 261  
Jonathan 301  
Richard 162, 164, 261,  
337  
Robert 319, 337  
Thomas 214  
William 345  
Eggleston, Arthur Francis 101  
Eglin, Stephen 229  
Elam, Joseph 23  
Eldridge { Daniel 134  
Eldridge { Elieha D. xxxi  
Elgan, James 315  
Elkins, Williams 214  
Elliott { Elizabeth 26  
Elliott { Ella Florence xxix  
Elliott { James 109, 218  
Elizabeth Queen of England 74  
Elliott, see Eliot  
Elliott, see Eliot  
Ellie, Ann 342  
Caleb Holt 131  
Caroline Elizabeth lvi  
Charles 165, 166  
Charles Draper lvi  
Charlotte 152  
Edward 317  
Elizabeth 342  
Hannah Bradford lvi  
James Alfred xxxiii  
Margaret 261  
Samuel 342  
Stephen 22  
Thomas 161  
William 163, 166, 261  
Ellsworth, Gustavus 251  
Keziah 251  
Elsey { Hannah 347  
Else { Nicholas 347  
Elsie { Prudence 347  
Samuel 347  
William 347  
Elwell, Bethia 14  
Isaac 14  
Mehitable 14  
Elwood, Joseph 261, 343  
Ely Bp. of, see Goodrick Thomas  
Ely, — 68  
Abigail 206  
Alfred 68  
D. B. 88  
Joel 206  
Joshua 88  
Nathaniel 83  
Ruhamah 206  
Samuel 189  
Thankful 206  
William 350

- Emerson, David 43  
 Lorrinda 43  
 Mary 120  
 Mary D. 312  
 William Andrew 334
- Emery, Edwin 132  
 Priscilla 206  
 Ruth 121  
 Seth 121
- Emett, Robert 341  
 Emilio, Luis Fenollosa 331
- Emmertson, James Arthur 330
- Emmes, Hannah 120  
 Joshua 120  
 Margaret 120
- Endicott, James 370  
 Mary 372
- England, John 185
- English, William 159
- Eno, Joel Nelson xxxi
- Enaigu, Charles Sidney vii, xii,  
 xxix, 77, 183
- Epler, Percy H. 199
- Erick, Richard 57
- Ertome, William 162
- Erwin, John 37  
 Mary 37
- Estabrook, John Davis xxxi
- Etherington, Robert 24
- Etridge, Thomas 316
- Eugley, Betsey 374
- Euguley, Charles 155
- Euguly, Fanny 375  
 Sabra 155
- Evans, Ann 255  
 Benjamin 111  
 Edward 345  
 Elias lvii  
 Evan 344  
 George Frederick lvii  
 Henry 162  
 Israel 98  
 Jane 162  
 Katharine Odiorne  
 xlv, lvii  
 Lucie Macomb lvii  
 Margaret 338  
 Mary lvii  
 Mary Hsieley lvii  
 Peter 337  
 Richard 160  
 Robert 223  
 Thomas 159, 220  
 William 324, 337
- Everard, Martha 65
- Everett, Betsey Williams lxx  
 Edward lx  
 Edward Franklin lxx  
 Elizabeth 315  
 Elizabeth Davis Wil-  
 liams xlv  
 Elizabeth Lowell xlv,  
 xlvii  
 Elizabeth R. xlv  
 John xlv  
 Joseph xlv  
 Louisa Otis xlvii  
 Lucy lx  
 Oliver xlv, lx  
 Oliver Capen lxx  
 Otis, xlv, xlvii  
 Percival Lowell xlv,  
 xlv, xlvii  
 Richard xlv, xlvii  
 Sarah Jane xlviii, lxx  
 Sarah Preston lx
- Everts, J. M. W. xxxi
- Ewer, Charles lxxii  
 James Kendall 328
- Ewes, Thomas 342
- Ewins, see Urann
- Exx, James 253
- Fabins, — Mr. 11
- Fairbanks, Alfred Gerry 371  
 Anna 371  
 Buckman 371  
 Cynthia 371  
 Elizabeth Ann 371  
 Israel 371  
 Lucy Ann 309  
 Mary Frances 371  
 Mehitable Belcher  
 xxix  
 Timothy J. 309
- Fairchild, George Moore 95
- Fairclough, Ann 341  
 Margaret 341  
 Margery 341
- Fales, Ader 151  
 Edmund 151  
 Emily Ada 151
- Falkner, see Faulkner
- Fallowfield, Wharton 256
- Famsterwick, John 137
- Faneull, Andrew 48  
 Peter 48
- Farar, see Farrar
- Farley, Charlotte 43  
 Isaac 43  
 Sarah 323
- Farmer, Abigail 38  
 Daniel 35  
 Elizabeth 35  
 Hannah 35  
 John 35  
 Minot 38
- Farnsworth, Amos 64  
 Betsey 209  
 Charlotte 150  
 Ezra 209  
 Hannah 38, 309  
 James 312  
 Lucinda 312
- Farr, Edward 319
- Farragut, David Glasgow lviii
- Farrar, Henry 158
- Farar, Stephen 190
- Farrell, Catherine 128
- Farrel, John 128  
 Thomas 162
- Farress, Alvin 121  
 Elisa 121
- Farrington, Betty 39  
 Edward 338  
 Enoch Chandler  
 101  
 Thomas 39
- Farrow, Nathan 189
- Fartley, William 254
- Farwell, David 39  
 Esther 37  
 Hannah 34, 146  
 Henry 64  
 John 29  
 John Whittemore vii  
 Joseph 34  
 Rosamund 206  
 Sarah 42  
 Submit 39  
 William 37
- Faulkner, Dorothy 106
- Falkner, James 112  
 Mary 108, 258  
 Ralph 108  
 Richard 338
- Faux, see Fox
- Favreau, J. Arthur xxxi, 200
- Faxon, Edwin 303  
 Henrietta 303  
 John 296  
 Thomas 303  
 Walter 303
- Fay, Alan Motley xlv, lvi, lvii  
 Deborah Maria 153  
 John lvii  
 Jonathan lvii  
 Joseph Story lvi, lvii
- Fay, Rebecca 125  
 Rebecca Rodman lvi  
 Samuel Prescott  
 Phillipe lvii
- Fayne, John 21
- Feets, Elizabeth 135  
 Richard 135
- Felley, John 223
- Fellows, Mary Moore 298  
 William 298
- Felt, Fanny 151  
 Joseph 150, 151  
 Leahy 150  
 Naomi 40  
 Samuel 40
- Felton, Cornelius Conway lx  
 Thomas 315
- Fenn, — Rev. Mr. 246
- Fenne, Thomas 346
- Fenno, Hannah 372  
 Mary 372  
 William 372
- Fenton, Jeremiah 375  
 Richard 109  
 Thomas 217
- Ferguson, Margaret 185
- Fernald, B. M. 132  
 Charles Augustus 232  
 Henry W. 64  
 Nathalie R. 193
- Ferrey, see Ferry
- Ferrier, Charles 221
- Ferris, Jeffrey 89  
 Morris P. 89  
 Zachariah 89
- Ferry, Fred Gunn xxxi
- Ferry, James 110  
 Joseph 110  
 Robert 110
- Ferson, John 211  
 Lucy 211
- Fessenden, Abby Ann 212
- Feull, James 217
- Feuster, Jane 376
- Field, Charles 25, 222  
 Edward 239  
 Thomas 23  
 Walter Taylor 96
- Fifield, Elizabeth 126
- Fillebrown, Charles Bowdoin  
 xxxi, 95, 193, 194  
 John 194  
 Thomas 194
- Filmore, Lydia 104
- Fin, see Finn
- Finans, Daniel 324
- Finch, Robert 255  
 William 215
- Finerty, John Frederick 71
- Finlayson, George 221
- Finn, John 258
- Fin, Phillip 258  
 Richard 258
- Finney, see Phinney
- Firmage, Agnes 247  
 Robert 247
- Firmety, Margaret 355
- Firmins, William 25
- Firth, Isaac 254
- Fish, Frances xxxiii
- Fisher, Benjamin 212  
 Elijah 96  
 Elizabeth R. xlv  
 Hannah Bradford lvi  
 Henry 110  
 John 253  
 Matilda 212  
 Nancy 121  
 Stephen 110  
 Thomas 20, 110
- Fishlock, Gabriel 189
- Fishlocke, —
- Flak, Abby Hastings lv
- Flake, Abby Sawyer lv

- Flak** } Andrew vii, xix  
**conf'd** } Benjamin Ichabod 153  
 Caroline Amelia 153  
 D. E. 291  
 Daniel lxx, 312  
 David 147  
 Elizabeth 246, 248, 312  
 Ellen liv  
 Ellen Maria liv  
 Emery liv  
 Eunice liv  
 Isabelle Hawe liv  
 John 246-8  
 Joseph Emery xliii, liv  
 Moses liv  
 Nathan liv  
 Nathaniel liv  
 Prudence 147  
 Sarah 312  
 Thomas 245  
 William 244
- Fitch**, Alice 309  
 Betty 146  
 Elizabeth 309  
 Hannah 28, 42  
 James 89  
 John 28, 29  
 Lydia 146  
 Mary 28, 29  
 Rachel 44  
 Rebecca 28  
 Richard 146  
 Sarah 28  
 Samuel 48  
 William 146  
 Zachariah 309
- Fitchgerrard**, Edward 346
- Fitzgerald**, Dorcas 9  
 Edward 9  
 James 9  
 Jane 9  
 John 9  
 Martha 9  
 Mary 9  
 Mehitable 9  
 Rachel 9  
 Rebecca 9  
 Sarah 9  
 Susanna 9
- Flagg**, Charles Alcott xxi,  
 xxix, 192  
 Eleazer 192
- Flaherty**, Della A. 126  
 John 126
- Flaker**, Sarah 113
- Flanagan**, James 216
- Flanders**, Nancy 117
- Flatt**, James 224
- Fleetwood**, Robert 261
- Fleming** } John 111  
 } William 278
- Flemming**, Bridget 208  
 Eleazer 338  
 Eliza 148  
 Ezekiel 208  
 John 40, 215  
 Jonie 345  
 Nancy 298  
 Peter 205  
 Phineas Parker 148  
 Rachel 40  
 Sally 205  
 Samuel 317  
 Stephen 260  
 Thomas 112  
 William 339
- Flint**, Fanny 76  
 Laura 210  
 Loiza 374  
 Lucinda 76  
 Mary 157  
 Samuel 94, 374  
 Sarah 76
- Flint** } Sarah J. 44  
**conf'd** } William 76, 94  
 Flodgen, Andrew 218  
 Flood, Sarah 9  
 Flower, John 225  
 Floyd, C. Harold xxxi  
 Mary 165  
 Fobes } Celia Elizabeth 380  
 Foabs } Charles Ames 380  
 Hiram 380  
 Hiram Nye 380  
 Joseph 380  
 Perez Ames 380  
 William 31  
 Fogarty, Cornelius 317  
 Fogarty, James 317  
 Fogg, Mercy 16  
 Nathan 16  
 Nathaniel 254  
 Foggett, Charles 216  
 Folkard, Philip 325  
 Follard, John 321  
 Folsom, N. W. 213  
 Naney 213  
 Foorth, William 349  
 Foote, John 210  
 Mahala Frances 210  
 Forbes, Charles S. 234  
 John 216  
 William Trowbridge  
 xxxiii  
 Forbush, Thankful 185, 186  
 Force, Peter 62  
 Ford, Alexander 315  
 Andrew Elmer 329, 334  
 Hester 253  
 John 186, 218  
 Worthington Channocoy  
 64, 183, 184, 381  
 Forest, Rebecca 251  
 Forest de, *see* De Forest  
 Forestreet, Thomas 316  
 Forrester, James 112  
 Forster, *see* Foster  
 Forsyth, Berobee 220  
 Fort, Kate Haynes xxxi  
 Fortolough, William 341  
 Fossick, Lewis L. xxxi  
 Foss, Emily 155  
 George W. 155  
 Fosset, — 251  
 Harriet Mary Elizabeth  
 251  
 Foster } Abel 370  
 Forster } Clarence 289  
 Clinton S. 289  
 Comfort 370  
 Ellen 345  
 Francis Apthorp vi,  
 vii, xvii, xx, xxi,  
 xxix  
 George 225  
 Hannah 95, 370  
 Henry 225  
 Jane 160  
 John 94, 161, 218, 223,  
 370  
 John E. 289  
 Jonathan 316  
 Joseph 133, 230-3, 237  
 Lydia 40  
 Matilda Ann 289  
 Nathaniel 239  
 Thomas 322  
 Tristram 346  
 William 370  
 Fothergill, Gerald 18, 85, 106,  
 214, 314  
 Foulger, Benjamin 314  
 Mary 314  
 Rebecca 314  
 Thomas 314  
 Fount le, *see* Le Fount  
 Fowle, George lv
- Fowler**, Arthur Presbrey xxxiii  
 Thomas 324  
 Trueworthy Ladd 233
- Fox** } Charles J. 230, 231  
**Faux** } Edward 87, 250  
**Foxe** } Elizabeth 87  
 Joan 243, 247  
 John 21, 256, 352  
 Margaret 352  
 Robert 164  
 Samuel 315  
 William 243, 247, 253  
 Fox-Davis, Arthur Charles xx  
 France, John 257  
 Francey, William 225  
 Franch, *see* French  
 Francis, Alice lv  
 Carleton Shurtleff lv  
 Eliza lv  
 George Hills lv  
 Helen lv  
 John lv  
 Lydia lv  
 Nancy lv  
 Nathaniel lv  
 Nathaniel Atwood lv  
 Phoebe lv  
 Richard lv, 217  
 Sarah lv  
 Stephen lv  
 Tappan Eustis xliii,  
 liv, lv  
 Thomas 338  
 Frankland, Charles Henry Sir  
 299  
 Richard Potter 299  
 Franklin } Benjamin 171, 296,  
 Franklin } 301  
 Jonathan 190  
 Fraser } John xxxi  
 Frazer } John W. 144  
 Mary 110  
 William 110  
 Free, Sally 123  
 Freeman, John 221  
 Mary 181  
 Samuel 84, 85, 222  
 French } Aaron 89  
 Franch } Alice 37  
 Armilla 118  
 Arthur 118  
 Charles N. 89  
 Charlotte 311  
 Dinah 152  
 Ebenezer 311  
 Edward 370  
 Eliza 371  
 Elizabeth x, xix, xx,  
 xxix, xxxiii, 51, 61,  
 133-8, 140, 158, 239,  
 240, 248, 252, 336,  
 346-8, 355  
 Jacob 370  
 Jane 337  
 Joanna 371  
 Jonathan 42, 370  
 Lawrence 336  
 Lemuel 370  
 Miriam 370  
 Nathaniel 371  
 Nicholas 255  
 Rebecca 370  
 Samuel 37, 370  
 Sarah 37  
 Stephen 186  
 Susanna 311  
 Thomas II  
 Tryphena II  
 William Riley 133  
 Fromny, James 226  
 Frost } — 8  
 Froates } — Mr. 84  
 Dan 194  
 Edmund 194

- Frost { Edward Lysander 194  
*cont'd* { Elisabeth 151  
 George Henry xxix  
 James 292  
 Jeremiah 292  
 John 218, 292  
 John Edward 194  
 Margaret 292  
 Mary 6  
 Phoebe iv  
 Roger 67  
 Thomas Gold xxxi,  
 194  
 William George 194  
 Frothingham, Richard 327  
 Frye, Adrian 192  
 James Albert 331  
 John Freeman 192  
 Milcent 155  
 William R. 155  
 Fryer, Christian 376  
 Nathaniel 376  
 Fuller { ——— 66  
 Fuller { Elizabeth lvii  
 Francis Henry xxix  
 J. Franklin lix  
 Jesse Franklin xxxi  
 John 28, lxx, 338, 351  
 Mary lxx, 338  
 Nathaniel lxx  
 Rachel lxx  
 Stephen P. lix  
 William lxx  
 Fullonton, Joseph 232  
 Fullor, *see* Fuller  
 Funell, Benjamin 26  
 Furger, John 222  
 Furlong, Thomas 325  
 Furlmage, Agnes 241  
 Fyrmage, Robert 240  
 Furness, Henry B. 69  
 Fyrmage, *see* Furlmage  
 Gage, John 345  
 Nathaniel 333, 336  
 Thomas 333, 336  
 Thomas Hovey 101  
 Gales, Joseph 361  
 Gallatin, Albert 361, 367  
 Galliburn, Elizabeth 262  
 Galloway { Randle 158, 169  
 Galloway { ———  
 Gallup { — Capt. 26  
 Galop { Samuel 34  
 Galvin, John 141, 143, 144  
 Gambell, James 253  
 Gammell, Albert Mayhew 17  
 Anna 16  
 Anne 17  
 Asa Messer 17  
 Dorcas 17  
 Ebenezer Baker 17  
 Elizabeth 17  
 Frances Adelia 17  
 Hannah D. 17  
 Harriet M. 17  
 John 16, 17  
 Joseph 17  
 Margaret 16, 17  
 Margaret E. 17  
 Maria 17  
 Maria Antoinette 17  
 Mary 17  
 Mary Morse 17  
 Rebecca 17  
 Richard 17  
 Samuel 17  
 Sarah 17  
 Sereno Dwight 17  
 Susan Ware 17  
 Thomas 17  
 Warren E. 17  
 William 16, 17  
 Gammons, John Gray 329  
 Ganton, Prudence 347  
 Gardner { Charles Kitchell 62  
 Gardiner { George 23  
 Jane 121  
 Rio 107  
 William 121  
 Garey, Nancy 206  
 Garfield, Frank Irving xxxiii  
 Harry Augustus 382  
 James Freeman Dana  
 xxxix  
 Garnette, James 263  
 Garrett, Benjamin 378  
 Bolter 378  
 Gibson 378  
 Madison 378  
 Samuel Bond 378  
 Welcome 378  
 Garrick, St. Leger 127  
 Garrison, William Lloyd 296  
 Gascolgne, ——— 87  
 John 86  
 Gaskill { Francis Almon 101  
 Gaskell { Samuel 189  
 Gass, Jonas 188  
 Gasway, John 283  
 Gates, Clara 154  
 Clarinda 154  
 Elijah 287  
 Elizabeth 38  
 George 154  
 John 113  
 Lucy 281  
 Gavet, Katharine 157  
 William Fobes xxix  
 Gawkröger, Mary 94  
 Gay, Arthur Park xxix, xxxiii  
 Ernest Lewis vii, xxix  
 Gayton, John 65  
 Gear, John 111  
 Gee, Richard 107  
 Geib, John 127  
 Rebecca Elizabeth 127  
 Gelling, John 217  
 Generiat, John Peter 287  
 Genthener, Isaac 376  
 James 76  
 Nancy 376  
 Sabra 76  
 George III of England 279  
 George, Anne 12  
 James 19  
 John 12, 114  
 Mary 136  
 Susanna 10  
 William 114  
 Gerold { John 373  
 Gerould { Mary 79  
 Nancy 373  
 Gerrish, Jacob 123  
 John 186  
 Sarah 186  
 Theodore 68  
 William B. xxxi, 381  
 Gerry, Elbridge 359  
 Getchell, Everett Lamont xxxi  
 Frederick G. xxxi  
 Giffard, Henry 320  
 Gibbons, Rebecca 13  
 Sarah 258  
 Gibbs, Bathsheba 123  
 George 226  
 Joan 118  
 Jos 220  
 Mary 253  
 Sylvanus 118  
 Gibson, William 158  
 Giddons, James 225  
 Gifford, Harriet Fobes 380  
 Gilbert { Agnes 68, 60  
 Glibert { Ambrose 67, 68  
 Glibert { Anne 67  
 Gylbert { Grace 67  
 Jerome 68  
 Gilbert { John 255, 319  
*cont'd* { Margaret 68  
 Margery 67  
 William 57, 68, 60  
 Glielchriet, Thomas 322  
 Gilles, Ann iv  
 John iv  
 Mary iv  
 Gill { — Capt. 106  
 Gills { Benjamin 371  
 Eliza Maria xxxiii  
 James 341  
 William 320  
 Gillen, Thomas 21  
 Gillgrist, Lawrence 158  
 Gills, *see* Gill  
 Gilman, Anthony 112  
 Gorham Dummer 101  
 Leonora 112  
 Gilmore, George C. 134, 231  
 Gilson, Catherine 149  
 Elizabeth 150  
 Jane 149  
 Mary 150  
 Peter 149  
 Samuel 150  
 Sibyl 149  
 Simeon 149  
 Gimm, Joanna Elizabeth 293  
 Gingell, James 323  
 Girling, Elizabeth 242  
 Gladding, Alice ii  
 Cynthia i, ii  
 Frances Elizabeth i,  
 ii  
 John ii  
 Josiah ii  
 Martha ii  
 Mary ii  
 Timothy i, ii  
 Gleanford, Francis 258  
 Glass, John 298  
 Mary 298  
 Glave, John 342  
 Glasier, Willard W. 66  
 Gleason, Abigail 11  
 Albert H. 293  
 Daniel Angell 293  
 Daniel H. L. 326  
 Joseph Meade 293  
 Thomas 293  
 Gleddale, Mary 259  
 Glen, John 140  
 Glidden { Abigail 154, 374  
 Gliddin { Caroline 376  
 David 76  
 Hannah 376  
 Jane 155  
 John C. 76  
 Margaret 76  
 Martha 76, 157  
 Salome 155  
 William 156  
 Glover, Edward 260  
 Rebecca 85  
 Richard 85, 87  
 Goare, *see* Gore  
 Goddard, M. E. 296  
 Godfrey { Carlos Emmor 64  
 Goodfree { Charlotte 17  
 John 319  
 Jos 107  
 Mary 41  
 Sarah 12  
 Godwin, Michael 266  
 Gogin, James 315  
 Goldie, William 319  
 Goldinge { J. H. 236  
 Goulding { John 67  
 William 244  
 Gooche { Afra 244  
 Gooch { Elizabeth 244  
 George 245  
 James 244, 245

Goocbe } John 245  
 cons'd } Nicholas 244  
           } Robert 244  
           } Thomas 244, 245  
 Good, William 216  
 Goodell, Dareskes 181  
           Joseph 181  
 Goodfree, *see* Godfrey  
 Goodhue, Hannah 43  
 Goodrich } Anna 15  
               } Benjamin 15  
 Goodridge } John Ellsworth 294  
               } Silas 336  
               } Thomas, Bp. of  
               } Ely 53  
 Goodspeed, Charles Elliot vii,  
                   xxix  
 Goodwin } Anne 140  
 Goodwyn } Charles Kimball 124  
               } Charles Taylor 124  
               } Emerson Davis 124  
               } George Atwood 124  
               } James Junius v,  
               } xlii, xx  
               } John Abbott 84  
               } Lizzie 124  
               } Margaret 292  
               } Minnie Eleanor 124  
               } Nellie Sophronia 124  
               } Richard James  
               } Plumer xxxiii  
               } Rose Lena 124  
               } Sophronia 124  
               } Stephen 124  
               } Thomas Stevens 124  
               } William 83  
               } William Plummer  
               } 124  
 Gould, *see* Gould  
 Gooss, *see* Goss  
 Gordon } Betsey 118  
 Gorden } George 321  
               } George Augustus v,  
               } xii-iv, 77, 78, 183  
               } James 159-61  
               } John 118, 214  
               } Mark 318  
               } Phoebe 118  
               } Robert Winslow  
               } xxxiv  
               } Samuel 118  
               } William A. 62, 67  
 Gore } Harriet 151  
 Goare } Mary 341  
 Gorges, Fernando 196  
 Goering } James 222  
 Goelling } Mary 136  
 Goetlynge } Thomas 346  
 Goss } F. B. 96  
 Gooss } John 26  
           } Mary 26  
           } Richard 7  
           } Warren Lee 68  
 Goetlynge, *see* Goelling  
 Gort, Benjamin 206  
 Gough, John B. 200  
 Gould } Althea 146  
 Gould } Alice Taylor 208  
 Guild } Augustus Addison 232  
           } David 146  
           } John 208  
           } John Mead 129  
           } Nathan 131-3, 327, 328  
           } Robert 314  
           } Sylvester Clark 101  
 Goulding, *see* Goldinge  
 Gowynge } Thomas 243  
 Gowyn } Thomas 243  
 Gossaldi, Mary Isabella xxxi  
 Grace, James 223  
 Gragg, Elizabeth 180  
 Graham, Daniel 111

Graham } George 221  
 cons'd } Mary 326  
 Grandfield, Anne 188  
 Grange, Stephen 324  
 Grant } — Mr. 322  
 Graunt } — Mrs. 322  
           } Betsey 124  
           } Elizabeth 83, 84  
           } George 110  
           } Moses 288  
           } Sarah 84  
           } Seth 83, 84  
           } Seth Hastings xxxiv  
           } Thomas 321  
 Grapes, Elizabeth 375  
           Philip Christian 375  
 Graunt, *see* Grant  
 Graven, John 314  
 Graves, Diana 152  
           George A. 153  
           John 219  
 Gray, Alexander 217  
           George Arthur vii, xxix  
           John 319  
           Lorinda 43  
           Margaret 374  
           Mary 43  
           Matthew 43  
           Meribah 155  
           Thomas 374  
           William 225  
 Greely, Adolphus Washington  
           xxxi, 91, 296  
 Green } — 158  
 Greene } Almira 150  
           } Ann 106  
           } Benjamin 149  
           } Betsey 213  
           } Deborah 146  
           } Emanuel 300  
           } Francis B. 130, 132  
           } Hannah 59  
           } Henry D. xxxi  
           } John 37, 319  
           } Josiah W. 213  
           } Nancy iv  
           } Richard 225  
           } Richard Henry xxix,  
           } 91  
           } Ruth 149  
           } Samuel Abbott xxix,  
           } xxiv, 94, 202, 287,  
           } 296, 336  
           } Simon 146  
           } Susanna 87  
           } William 39, 91, 382  
 Greenhalgh, Elizabeth 262  
           John 262  
 Greenlaw, Lucy Hall 26  
           William Prescott  
           v-vii, xlii, xxlii,  
           } xxix, 186  
 Greenleaf } Israel 210  
 Greenleaf } Joseph 189  
           } Sally 210  
 Greenlee, Ralph Stebbins xxxi  
           Robert Lemuel xxxi  
 Greenwood, Isaac John xx,  
           } xxxiv  
 Gregg, William Henry xxxi  
 Gregory } Edward 26  
           } Sarah 339  
 Grenough, Mary 75  
 Gretton, George 315  
 Gridley, Richard 16, 121  
 Griffin } Appleton Prentice  
 Gryfin } Clark 128  
           } Cyrus 273  
           } Edw' 343  
           } Francis Viele- 296  
           } Henry 344  
           } John 159  
           } Simon Goodell 230

Griffith } Elizabeth 163  
 Griffiths } George 260  
 Gryffeth } Hugh 169  
 Grymth } John 223, 337, 344  
           } Joseph 345  
           } Mary 162  
           } Maurice 339  
           } Samuel 116  
           } William 159, 160, 337  
 Grimes, Elizabeth 309  
           William 96  
 Grimshaw, Miles 165  
 Grinare, Peter 287  
 Gris le, *see* Le Gris  
 Griscom, Elizabeth 200  
           Rebecca 200  
           Samuel 200  
 Griakin, Dederick 219  
 Griswold, Emily 119  
           Margaret 190  
 Grocherood, — 64  
 Groome, Margaret 186  
 Groree, James 322  
 Gross } Simon 189  
 Grosse } —  
 Groust, Susanna lvi  
 Grover, Jonathan 219  
           Ruth 14  
 Grube, Alice 68  
 Gryfeth, *see* Griffin  
 Grym, *see* Griffin  
 Grymth, *see* Griffin  
 Guerard, Pierre Jacob 89  
 Guild, Abigail 151  
           Courtenay 141  
           Curtis 161, 283  
           Willard 161  
 Gullsburry, John 108  
 Guild, *see* Gould  
 Gunnison, *see* Gunnison  
 Gunner, James 106  
 Gunnison } — Mrs. 181  
 Gunnison } Jonah 181  
 Gurdain, Samuel 146  
 Gussick, William 115  
 Guy, Edward 337  
           William 254  
 Gylbert, *see* Gilbert  
 Gyllam, Martha 189  
 Hackett, Charles 20  
           Frank Warren xxix,  
           } 296  
           } Lawrence 113  
 Haddam, — 158  
 Haddock, Richard 339  
 Hadley, John 315  
 Hadlock, Dorcas 213  
 Haffner, John Christian 214  
 Hagaman, Abigail McCord 307  
 Hagan, Darby 20  
 Hagar, Abigail lvi  
 Haggarty, John 257  
 Hague, Ralph 221  
 Haha, Jacob 155  
           Mary Ann 155  
 Haille, *see* Hale  
 Haines, *see* Haynes  
 Halste, James 317  
 Hale } Edward Everett xliii,  
           } ix, lxi  
           } Emily B. lxi  
           } Enoch ix  
           } Joan 168  
           } John ix  
           } Josiah 194  
           } Lucinda 213  
           } Nathan ix  
           } Oscar Fitzalan 194  
           } Richard ix  
           } Robert ix  
           } Robert S. 186  
           } Samuel ix, 194

- Hale { Sarah Preston ix  
 cons'd { Thomas 186  
 Thomasine 186  
 Halewood, Henry 258  
 Halliwell, see Hallowell  
 Hall, Abigail 75, 374  
 Anna 76  
 Anne 155  
 Barbara 374  
 Damaris 76  
 Daniel 155, 374  
 Dorcas 155  
 Elme 120  
 Elbridge, 154  
 Elizabeth 76, 189  
 Ephraim 76  
 George 154  
 Hannah 154, 374  
 Henry 107  
 James 75, 261  
 Jesse 374  
 John 22, 107, 155  
 Joseph 155  
 Joshua 43  
 Josiah 374  
 Loloa 155  
 Lucinda 155  
 Lydia 374  
 Mary 76, 154, 374  
 Mary Ann 155  
 Micajah Otis 230  
 Olive 154  
 Paul 285  
 Rapha 116  
 Richard 22, 317  
 Richard Henry 101  
 Ruth 116  
 Simeon 120  
 Stephen 76  
 Talpeneas 43  
 Thankful 155  
 Thomas 186  
 Virginia 88  
 William 185, 219, 244, 338  
 Zenas 374  
 Hallett, Charles 217  
 Daniel 347  
 Halliburton, Lawden 227  
 Halliday, James 249  
 Rebecca 249  
 Hallowell { — 16  
 Henry 298  
 Halliwell { Mary 13  
 Ralph 257  
 Halworth, Henry 214  
 Hambleton, see Hamilton  
 Hamblett, Dorcas C. 213  
 Samuel 213  
 Hambury, Benjamin 321  
 Hamerston, Thomas 225  
 Hamilton { Abigail 11  
 Andrew 258  
 Hambleton { Daniel 284  
 George 214  
 J. G. de Rouilhac  
 202, 300  
 John 321, 325  
 Mary 284  
 Sarah 284  
 William 318  
 Hamlin, Africa 91  
 America 91  
 Asia 91  
 Charles Sumner xxxi  
 Cyrus 91  
 Eleazer 91  
 Europe 91  
 Hannibal 91  
 Lydia 91  
 Myra Sawyer 91  
 Hammersley, Thomas Holden  
 Stevens 62, 63  
 Hammond { John 320  
 Hammon { Mary 76  
 Philip 76  
 Hampton, William 23  
 Hamson, Thomas 341  
 Hancock, John 47  
 Nathaniel 80  
 Hanson, John Wesley 329  
 Mary 76  
 Hapgood, Artemas 125  
 David 125  
 Elizabeth lxix  
 Rebecca 125  
 Sally 125  
 Har, Daniel 525  
 Harding, Nathaniel 189  
 Hardman, Edward 165  
 Hardon, Henry Winthrop  
 xxxi, 89  
 Hardy, Mary 207  
 Harell, Jane 57  
 William 57  
 Harginson, Alexander 345  
 Harim { Robert 353  
 Haryme { Thomas 339  
 Harker, Alice 154  
 Harlow, John Thomas 154  
 Laura Jane 154  
 Harper, Andrew 188  
 Prudence 188  
 Harriman, Walter 233  
 Harrington, Joel W. 375  
 Rebecca B. 375  
 Harris { Caleb 361  
 Harris { Fanny xlv  
 Hannah 165  
 John 155, 164, 188  
 Joseph 220  
 Joseph S. xxxi  
 Mary 108  
 Richard 340  
 Robert Horner xlv  
 Robert Orr xxix,  
 xxxiii  
 William C. 66  
 William Torrey 101  
 Harrison { Ann 338  
 Elizabeth 19, 350  
 Harryson { Isaac 343  
 James 21  
 John 160, 165, 166,  
 339  
 Marion 354  
 Robert 109  
 Samuel 19  
 Thomas 353  
 Walter 69  
 William 22, 350, 354  
 Harris, see Harris  
 Harrison, see Harrison  
 Harryson, see Harrison  
 Hart, Isaac 20  
 Joseph 337  
 Thomas Norton 144, 164  
 Hartly, Jonathan 260  
 Hartopp, John 257  
 Hartwell, Benjamin 124  
 Dorcas P. 124  
 James E. 124  
 Leonard B. 151  
 Mary 124  
 Sally Herrick 151  
 Sophronia 124  
 Harvard, John 87, 331  
 Harvey { Asenath 306  
 Hervey { Augusta 233  
 John 241, 325  
 Robert 240, 241  
 Harwood, John 319  
 Haryme, see Harim  
 Haskell, C. Niles 64  
 Haskins { Benjamin 376  
 Haskens { Christian 376  
 Haskin { Elizabeth 376  
 Hoskins { James 115  
 Jane 376  
 Haskins { John 39, 376  
 cons'd { Nicholas 376  
 Richard 376  
 William 376  
 William L. 63  
 Hastings, Abby Sawyer liv  
 Joseph 250  
 Rufus liv  
 Hasty, Philemeia 181  
 Hatch, Abigail 374  
 Addie Marie 125  
 Albert 125  
 Asenath 75  
 Augustus Faxon 125  
 David 154, 374  
 Dicie Rowena 125  
 Elizabeth 374  
 George 155  
 Hannah 125  
 Jennie Louise 125  
 Jerusha 375  
 Jonathan 76  
 Lydia 155  
 Mary 76, 374  
 Minerva 155  
 Nancy 374, 375  
 Nymphas 80  
 Oaks 375  
 Olive 154  
 Persis 76  
 Sally 374  
 Hatherly, Timothy 103  
 Hathway, Abraham 39  
 Rebecca 39  
 Hatter, James 188  
 Hatterley, Josiah 325  
 Hauke, — 69  
 Havell, Henry 111  
 Haven, Samuel Foster 334  
 Havener, John 154  
 Haward, see Howard  
 Hawe, Isabella liv  
 Hawes, Jesse 69  
 Mehitabel 41  
 Hawkes { Micajah Collins 296  
 Hawks { Sally 374  
 Hawkshaw, George 254  
 James 164  
 Thomas 354, 356  
 Hawkey, — 345  
 Hay, James 217  
 Hayden, Miriam li  
 Moses li  
 Tryphena li  
 Hayes { Abigail i  
 Anna Williams i  
 Charles i  
 Charles Wells xlv,  
 xlix, i, li  
 Eliza Stout xlix, i, li  
 Frances Elizabeth i  
 George i  
 Henry Wells Stanley i  
 Katharine Elizabeth i  
 Lucretia i  
 Lydia i  
 Lyman Simpeon 225,  
 236  
 Margaret Alice i  
 Martin 155  
 Mary Frances i  
 Pliny xlix, i, li  
 Rosanna i  
 Samuel i  
 Sarah 253  
 Thomas 343  
 William 106  
 Hayler, Thomas 68, 227  
 Hayman { Peter 188, 189  
 Heyman { William 216  
 Haynes { Andrew 314  
 Haines { Deborah 35  
 Edward 127  
 Edwin Mortimer 234

- Haynes } Elizabeth 113  
 conf'd } Henry Williamson  
       xxx1  
       Lydia Jennison 127  
       Martin A. 134  
       Nancy 127  
       Sally 375  
 Hayward } John 140  
 Haywood } Marshall DeLancey  
 Heyward } 296  
       Sylvanus 230, 232  
 Haseley, Tamson 13  
 Hazelton } Amy 144  
 Hazelton } Elsie 206  
 Hazelton } Francis Snow,  
 Hesselstine } xviii, 77  
       George Cochran  
       229  
       Joseph 206  
       Mayo Williamson  
       101  
       Samuel 144  
 Hazen, Benjamin 37  
 Henry Allen 332  
 Lucy 148  
 Lydia 37  
 Samuel 148  
 Hazleton, see Hazelton  
 Head, Annie Sanford v  
   John 227  
 Heady, — Capt. 67  
 Heald, Abigail 206  
 Healy } Mary W. 211  
 Healey } Sarah 17  
       Timothy 17  
 Heap, John 218  
 Heard, see Hurd  
 Hearne, Hugh 346  
       William Thomas xxx1  
 Hearton, George 225  
 Heath, Abraham 374  
   Thankful 374  
   W. S. 133  
 Heaton } — Mr. 68  
 Heaton } — Mrs. 68  
 Elton } Alice 253  
       Edward 253  
       Elizabeth 253  
       Richard 253  
       William 256  
 Hebbett, Margaret 345  
 Hedgeman } Anne 52, 53  
 Hedgeman } George 63  
 Heggeman } John 63  
 Heggeman } Mary 63  
       Ezekiel 67  
       Sarah 63  
       William 63  
 Heilman, U. Henry 298  
 Helndrick, Adam 323  
 Heitman, Francis Bernard 63,  
   64  
 Helm, Leonard 268  
 Hemenway, Abby Maria 235,  
   236  
 Hemming } John 185  
 Hemminge } July 185  
       Samuel 165  
 Henchman, Daniel 8  
 Henderson, — Mr. 25  
       Andrew 366  
       Ann 24  
       David 24  
       Richard 24, 267  
       Robert 24  
       Susanna 24  
 Hening, William Waller 173,  
   268, 269, 271-3, 276  
 Henry, John 215, 343  
   John Joseph 64  
   Robert 223  
 Henshaw, William 68  
 Hensley, William 224  
 Henwade, William 51  
 Herbert, Charles 65  
       Nicholas 316  
 Heron, Anna 91  
 Herrick, William Dodge 335  
 Herring, William 824  
 Herrmann, Karl Stephen 71  
 Hertland, William 341  
 Hervy, see Harvey  
 Heskins, see Haskins  
 Hess, Adeline 123  
 Hesselstine, see Hazelton  
 Hester, Martin Mason xxx1  
 Heton, see Heaton  
 Hett, Ann 239  
       John 239  
       Sarah 239  
       Thomas 239, 240  
       William 239  
 Hewins, Clara Carroll xxxiii  
 Hewkes, Edward 315  
 Heyes, see Hayes  
 Heyman, see Hayman  
 Heyward, see Hayward  
 Highman, George 26  
 Hick, see Hicks  
 Hickson, William 106  
 Hicks } Matthew 23  
 Hick } Timothy 345  
       William 345  
 Hidden, Anne 12  
 Hide, Jane 165  
 Hidenham, Eliza 154  
 Higgins, Joshua 284  
       Nathaniel 85, 87  
 Higginson, Ann 88  
       Francis 88, 378  
       Grace 88  
       John 88  
       Judith 88  
       Thomas Wentworth  
       xxix, 328, 378  
 Higgs, Phillip 138  
 Higham, Thomas 166  
 Higman, Edward 22  
 Hildreth, Eugene W. xxx1  
       John Lewis xxxiii  
 Hillint, Elizabeth 223  
 Hill } Barney Smith 124  
 Hill } Clarissa 124  
 Hills } Don Gleason vi  
       Edward 169  
       Frank Alpine 4  
       Jane 119, 124  
       John B. 231  
       John Upton 124  
       Lizzie Maria 124  
       Lucy ix  
       Nancy 311  
       Thomas vi, xx, xxix,  
       76, 380  
       William Henry xxx1  
 Hillegas, Michael 369  
 Hillier } Grace 88  
 Hillier } James 21  
 Hillier } William 226  
 Hills, see Hill  
 Hillier, see Hillier  
 Hilton, Abigail 154, 374  
       Hannah 155  
       Jane 76  
       Jewitt 155  
       John T. 154  
       Joseph 374  
       Martha F. 116  
       Richard 158  
       Sarah 340  
 Himler, Thomas 227  
 Hinckley } Achsah 208  
 Hinkley } William 208  
       Willard Hall 101  
 Hind, John 21  
 Hines } — 310  
 Hynes } Alexander 21  
       Betsey 310  
 Hinkley, see Hinckley  
 Hinkling, Ann 268  
 Hinman, Royal Ralph 81, 82  
 Hiscock, Craton 156  
       David R. 375  
       Emeline 154  
       Harry 165  
       John 374  
       Martha 165, 374  
       Mary 374  
       Nancy 374  
       Priscilla 165  
       Robert 164  
       Sarah 375  
       Serene 375  
 Hishock, John 76  
       Margaret 76  
 Hisme, Andrew 25  
 Hitchin, John 20  
 Hitching, F. K. 291, 381  
       S. 291, 381  
 Hiton, see Heaton  
 Hoague, John 256  
 Hoar, Abel 154  
       George Friesbie 200, 201  
       Hannah 164  
       John 103  
       Nathaniel 29  
       Sarah 29  
       Sukey 154  
 Hobart, Benjamin 331  
       Dorothy 195  
       Frances 189  
       Jeremiah 195  
       Jonathan 212  
       Lydia 212  
 Hobbs } Abigail 11  
 Hobbes } Amy 11  
       Elizabeth 11, 185  
       George 11  
       Henry 11  
       John 185  
       Levi 11  
       Margaret 185  
       Martha 185  
       Miriam 11  
       Morrell 11  
       Nabby 11  
       Reuben 11  
       Richard 185  
       Sarah 11, 185  
       Thomas 11  
 Hobby } John 89  
 Hubby } Rollin G. 89  
       William 89  
 Hodgdon, Daniel 375  
       Elinor 375  
       John 165  
       Margaret 76  
       Nancy 76  
       Oliver 155  
       Sophia 374  
 Hodges, Almon Danforth xxix,  
   201  
       Amory Glazier 201  
       George xviii, 141, 183  
       Henry 30, 32, 33  
       Richard 316  
       Samuel 19  
       Thomas 324, 325  
 Hodgkins, Abigail 9, 12  
       Daniel 12  
       Elizabeth 12  
       Mary 11  
       William 12, 256  
 Hodgkinson, Thomas 263  
 Hodgman, Lois 374  
       Lydia 212  
 Hodgson } Catherine 18  
 Hodson } John 18  
       Thomas 18  
       William 218  
 Holbrook, John 186  
       Levi xxix  
       William C. 234

## Index of Persons

- Holcomb } John 250  
Holcombe } Judah 1  
              Lovisa 73  
              Mary 250  
              Nathaniel 1  
              Rosanna 1  
              Thomas 1  
Holden } Edgar 101  
Holding } Elizabeth 255  
              Hannah 37  
              Jane 9  
              Jonathan 37  
              Joseph 9  
              Joshua 261  
              Olliver 49  
              Ralph 25  
              Sarah 147  
              Stephen 147  
Holgrave, John 259  
Holliday, *see* Holliday  
Holland, George 123  
              Mary 1xx, 123  
              Peter 255, 339  
Hollard, *see also* Silke  
              Angell 346, 347  
              Anne 347  
              Oliver 49  
              Diones 347  
              Elinor 347  
              Elizabeth 347  
              George 189  
              Hugh 346, 347  
              Joan 347  
              Katharine 347  
              Nicholas 346, 347  
              Thomas 346, 347  
Holliday } Robert 323  
Holiday } Sarah 323  
Holliday } William 248  
Hollister, Hiel 236  
Holman, Alfred L. xxxi  
              George 85  
              Mary 85  
Holmes } Alice 238  
Holme } Ann 239  
Hulme } Betsey 373  
              Frank R. 237  
              J. 288  
              J. T. 237  
              James 257, 339  
              Jane 238  
              Joan 239  
              John 238, 239  
              John Albert vii, 78  
              Joseph 239  
              Katharine 237, 238  
              Margaret 257  
              Mary 257  
              Nathaniel 239  
              Obadiah 237-9  
              Oliver Wendell 197  
              Otwell 238  
              Ralph 237  
              Richard 83, 84, 257  
              Robert 237-9  
              Samuel 239  
              Sarah 84  
              Thomas 323  
              Timothy 257  
              William 113, 238  
Holt, Ellen 281  
              George 339  
              John 319  
              Joseph 130  
              Phoebe 155  
              William 160  
Holton, Edward 350  
              Samuel 277  
              Thomas 350  
Homans, Benjamin 63  
Honeyman, Abraham Van  
              Doren xxxi  
Honeywood } Arthur 113  
Honywood } Elizabeth 79  
Honsdon, Henry 226  
Honywood, *see* Honeywood  
Hook, Samuel 219  
Hooker, Edward 194  
              Margaret Huntington  
              xxx1, 194  
              Thomas 73, 194  
Hoome, William 261  
Hooper, James 218  
              Mary 225  
              Robert 191  
              Thomas vi  
Hoops, Adam 361  
Hope, — Miss iv  
Hopkins, Allen 118  
              Lydia 374  
              Margery 374  
              Mary 118  
              Patrick 114  
              Thankful 374  
Hopper, Thomas 25, 113  
Horne, Henry 20  
              John 341  
              Myra Belle 232  
              Thomas Sir 52  
Horsbell, John 345  
Horsfield, Joseph 22  
              Luke 22  
Horton, Barnabas 91  
              Byron Barnes xxx1, 91  
              Isaac 91  
              Jane 160  
Hoskins, Eliza 374  
              James W. 374  
              John 108  
Hosley, John 146  
              Mary Ann 312  
              Sarah 146  
Houdlette, Edith Laura xxix,  
              xxxiii  
Hough, Franklin Benjamin 65,  
              69  
Houghton, — Alderman 257  
              — Mr. 339, 343  
              Deborah 38  
              Edward 253  
              Edwin B. 130  
              Elizabeth 41  
              Esther 38  
              Gershom 41  
              John 350  
              Robert 38  
              Tamar 41  
              William Addison  
              332  
House, David 154  
              Hannah 154  
              James 318  
Houseman, Henry 215  
              James 340  
              John 164, 340  
              Mary 340  
Housen, Charles H. 76  
              Jane 76  
Houston, Henry Clarence 130  
Hovey, Daniel 376  
              Henry Emerson 101  
              Horace Carter 299  
How, *see* Howe  
Howard } Abigail 40  
Howard } Ephraim 169, 190  
Howard } Harry Stinson xxxi  
              James 324  
              Job 255  
              Jonathan 190  
              Margaret 18  
              Mary 342  
              Susan 117  
Howarth, *see* Howarth  
Howe, Howe George Augustus  
              Viscount 98  
Howe } — 123  
How } Anne 57  
              David 328  
              Edward Willard vii  
Howe } Elias 199  
cont'd } George Augustus Lord  
              Howe, *see* Howe Vis-  
              count  
              Jane 59  
              Ruth 123  
Howell } Edward 163  
Howel } Humphrey 165, 166  
              Robert 54  
Howland, Cornelia lxviii  
              Jabez 26  
              John 197  
              Sarah 121  
Howlet } — 135  
Howlett } Agnes 353, 354  
              Anne 354  
              John 136  
Howorth } Esther 282  
Howarth } James 282  
              Thomas 337  
Hoy, Ellen 354  
Hoyt } George 238  
Hoyd } James Phillips xxxi  
              Phoebe Pickering lvii  
Hubbard } Charles Horace 236  
Hubbart } Deborah 149  
Hubert } Hannah 169  
              Matilda Augusta 296  
              Minnie 268  
              Patty 212  
              Phineas xxxiii, 75  
              Sheldon Edgar 298  
              William 337  
Hubby, *see* Hobby  
Hubert, *see* Hubbard  
Huckins, Robert 69  
Hudson, Elizabeth 140  
              Hannah 294  
              Henry 99  
              John 140  
              Marie 284  
              Ralph 284  
              Robert 84  
              Thomas 342  
              William 165, 325  
Hughes } Ann 342  
Hughes } Edward 163  
              Elizabeth 344  
              Ellen 162  
              Evans 337  
              Henry 113  
              Hugh 260  
              John 160, 163, 258, 299  
              Katharine 162  
              Margaret 339  
              Martha 337  
              Michael 345  
              Owen 163  
              Peirce 337  
              Richard 159, 338  
              Robert 163, 164  
              Samuel 109  
              Thomas 163, 327, 339  
              William 163, 324  
Huling, Alden Spooner 294  
Hull, Edgar xxxi  
              Joseph 347  
Hullatt, John 325  
Hulme, *see* Holmes  
Humes, Eliza 154  
              John 154  
Humphrey } Anne 346  
Humphry } Charles 225  
Humphrys } George W. 264  
              Katharine El-  
              dridge xxxiv  
              Thomas 163  
              William 339  
Hunnewell, James Frothing-  
              ham xxx  
              John Wallis 191  
Hunt, Abraham 137  
              Benjamin 137  
              Daniel E. 154



# Index of Persons

xcii

Hant } Edmund Soper 101  
conf'd } Elizabeth 255, 284

Hannah 154  
Jane 42  
John 284, 318  
Margery 162  
Martha 284  
Mary 127, 207, 284  
Sarah 127, 164, 284  
Sarah Salisbury 127  
William 207, 284  
Zachariah 42

Hunter, Eliza 338  
James 110  
M. A. 110

Huntington, William 262  
William Edwards  
xviii, 78  
William Reed 101

Huntoon, Daniel Thomas Vose  
334, 370

Hard } Duane Hamilton 228,  
Heard } 230-3, 335  
John 114  
Meroy 171  
Nicholas 269

Hurke, Henry 353  
Hurley, Daniel 107  
Hurst, Robert 112  
Hussey } Abigail 75  
Hussy } Anna 375

Charlotte 374  
Elizabeth 375  
Ellice 76  
George 375  
Jane 165  
Lydia 78  
Nancy 375  
Nathaniel 374  
Samuel 76  
Sarah 76  
William 342

Hutchins } Mary 181  
Hutchings } Samuel 181  
Thomas 269, 361-9.

Hutchinson, Ann 183  
Daniel 109  
Gustavus B. 329  
John S. 68  
Nelson V. 329  
Sally 119  
Thomas 188

Hutton, Christopher 22  
Huxley, Hannah 249  
Hyde, Katharine 238  
Hyder, Catherine 293  
John 293  
John William 293

Hynes, see Hines

Haley, Randal 323  
Indye, — Fr. 243  
Ingalls, — 119

John 123  
Mary J. 123  
Susan 123

Ingersoll, Lorton Dunham 63  
Richard 91

Ingham, Sarah 190  
Ingraham, Will 31  
William 21

Innis, Simon 20  
Ireland, Christian 163  
George 83  
Richard 83  
Thomas 107  
William 83

Irwin, Richard B. 69  
Isaham, Asa Brainerd 69  
Ives } Eleanth 306

Iue } Levi Stillman, Bp. of  
N. C. 297  
Robert 350  
Thomas 125

Ivey, Lucy Abbie xxxiii

Jack, David Russell xxxi  
Joseph L. 155  
Mary A. P. 155  
Mary Ann 155

Jackman, Elisabeth Ann 212  
George W. 155  
Lucretia A. 155  
Lyman 134

Jackson } — Goodman 7

Jacksons } Edward 307  
Edward Evarts xxi,

xxxi  
Frances 341  
James H. xxxi  
James Robert 231  
Joseph 155  
Martha 257  
Peter 257  
Thomas 19, 114, 259  
William 316, 343  
Winiford 155

Jacobs, Thomas 106

James I of England 58, 169

James, Daniel 325

George 111

Mary 284

Rebecca 200

William 284

Jameson } David 159

Jamison } James 155

John 324

Sarah 12

William 12

Janvier, Thomas A. 379

Jaques, Abigail 157

Ann 157

Anna 157

Apphia 75

Benjamin 75, 157

Betty 75

Betty 75

Daniel 157

Deborah 75, 157

Ednah 75

Eliphalet 75

Elizabeth 157

Hannah 157

Henry 157

John 75

Mary 157

Moses 75

Parker 75

Richard 157

Ruth 157

Samuel 75, 157

Sarah 75, 157

Stephen 75, 157

Thankful 75

Jaquith, Lydia 212

Thomas 212

Jarvis, Leonard 118

Jayes, Robert 343

Jean, — Capt. de 287

Teresa de 287

Jeansack, — 287

Jefferson, Thomas 182, 266, 361

Jeffrey } Constant 282

Jefferys } Thomas 286

Jeffry } William H. 69

Jelly, William H. 101

Jenkins } John 25

Jinkin } Joseph 162

Jinkins } Lewis 158, 164, 261

Richard 25

William 325

Jenner, William 115

Jennison } Thomas 254, 256

Jennyson } — 56

Jeffry, see Jeffrey

Jerrold, — 213

Jewell, — 213

Benoni 213

Dorcas 213

Jewell } Mary 213

conf'd } Mercy 79

Jewett, Eunice 213

Jeremiah Peabody 228

Joseph 1

Lucretia 1

Nathan 1

Priscilla 38

Jinkin, see Jenkins

Jinkins, see Jenkins

Jipson, Webster Charles xxxiii

Jocelyn, see Joslin

John, King of England 99

Johns, Henry T. 330

James 107

John 112

Johnson, Augusta Virginia 293

Augustus 210

Betty 151

Caroline Esther

xxxiii

Caroline Esther Rix-

ford xxix

Daniel 123

Diana 257

Edward 21

Edward Stearns

xxxiii

Elizabeth 376

Hannah 155

Hasadiah 147

Hersford 114

Hezekiah 215

Hugh 238

Jacob 19

James 250, 315, 345

Jane 252

John 253, 287, 325,

340, 342

Joseph 25, 65

Katharine 238

Lucinda 151

Mahala Frances 210

Martha 124

Patience 375

Ralph E. 294

Robert 361, 366

Robert Winder xxxi

Samuel 376

Samuel William 101

Sarah 376

Susanna 12

Thomas 12, 158, 321,

343

Tirzah 123

William Sir 266

Johnston, Henry Phelps 65

John 94, 130

William 218

Joliet, Louis 95

Jollif, John 33

Jones, — Mrs. 31

Adeline B. 210

Alexander 340

Amasa 41

Ann 159, 162

Augustine xviii, 77

Benjamin 31

Cesar 46

Ebenezer 72

Edward 159, 161, 163,

164, 214, 263, 345

Elizabeth 123, 162, 164,

374

Emma Cordelia Brew-

ster xxxi

Esra 123

George 216

Hannah 161

Hannah Della 373

Henry 164

Hester 345

Howell 345

Hugh 161, 163

- Jones / Isaac 373  
 conf'd / Isabel C. 203  
 Israel 373  
 James 112  
 Jeremiah 254  
 John 161, 163, 164, 214,  
 259, 261, 320, 323, 337,  
 338  
 Julia Ann 373  
 Lawrence 26  
 Lewis 337  
 Margaret 259, 337  
 Mark 373  
 Martha 41  
 Mary 164, 227, 262, 343  
 Matt Bushnell vii, xxix  
 Maurice 337  
 Melinda Tilson 373  
 Mercy 72  
 Minerva 155  
 Molly 123  
 Owen 163  
 Peter 159, 257  
 Phineas 12  
 Richard 107, 159, 163,  
 216, 254, 336, 337  
 Robert 162, 164, 218  
 Rowland 160  
 Ruth 123  
 Sarah Kimball 373  
 Sarah Pamela 373  
 Thomas 106, 259  
 William 20, 155, 216, 319  
 Jordan, Adelaide Amelia 372  
 Amasa 372  
 Charles Downes 372  
 Domini 8  
 George 372  
 Hannah 66, 372  
 Joanna 372  
 Laura Porter 372  
 Leonard G. 129  
 Mary 371  
 Miriam 371  
 William 371  
 Joslin / Alice 35  
 Jocelyn / Hannah 34  
 Peter 34, 35  
 Stephen Perry xxxiii  
 Journ, John 331  
 Joyce, Robert 326  
 Jud, John 59  
 Judson, Thomas 23  
 Julien, Joseph François Bap-  
 tistan Denis 379  
 Matthew Cantine 379  
 Justice, Henry 346  
 Kamer, C. 193  
 Kamey, Lawrence 219  
 Kane, Mary 373  
 Kaye, Charles 26  
 Kearfoote, Margaret 253  
 Keater, William 109  
 Keay, see Key  
 Keble, Roger 352  
 Kedton, William 22  
 Keefe, Owen 226  
 Keeling, Hope 122  
 Keen / Ephraim 76  
 Keene / Fanny 375  
 James 112  
 Luther 374  
 Lydia 374  
 Mercy 76  
 Philip 375  
 Samuel 375  
 Susanna 375  
 William 321  
 Keenan, Catherine 293  
 Keene, see Keen  
 Keeney / John 188  
 Keney / Susanna 188  
 Thomas 188  
 William 188  
 Keep, Experience 149  
 Jabez 149  
 James 321  
 Ruth 149  
 Keith / James lxviii, 113, 328  
 Keeth / Mary lxviii, 160  
 Kellogg, Lucy Cutler xxxi, 96  
 Lucy Jane 332  
 Kelly, B. 111  
 Edward 20  
 James 319  
 Lakey 217  
 Kemp, Abigail 209  
 Benjamin 151  
 Jerusha 310  
 Lydia 151  
 Kempton, Martha 11  
 Kenardy, see Kennedy  
 Kendall, — 38  
 Abigail 38  
 Betsey 207  
 Henry John Brough-  
 ton 293  
 Jerreb 206  
 Josiah 153  
 Lucy 206  
 Maria Eunice 153  
 Mary 312  
 Melissa Russell 152  
 Salma 152  
 Timothy 312  
 Keney, see Keeney  
 Keniston, Elizabeth 116  
 Francis 116  
 John 116  
 Luella 116  
 Mary 116  
 Sally 116, 117  
 Samuel 116, 117  
 Willis 116  
 Kennedy / Abigail 374  
 Kenardy / Alexander 374  
 Kenneday / Hugh 342  
 John 111  
 Timothy 319  
 William 220  
 Kenney / Hephzibah 372  
 Kenny / James 13  
 Mary 13, 157  
 Kennion, Daniel 342  
 Kennison, Abigail 10  
 Samuel 10  
 Kenny, see Kenney  
 Kent, Abigail 249  
 Caroline 251  
 Charles N. 135  
 Cynthia 249  
 John 249  
 Joseph 249  
 Mary 249, 250  
 Tryphena 249  
 Kershaw, James 262  
 Ralph 341  
 Kettle / — 247  
 Kettle / Elizabeth 244, 247  
 Ralph 161, 166  
 William 225  
 Key / Hannah 155  
 Keay / John 343  
 Mary 155  
 Keyes, French 212  
 Mary 212  
 Keymaster, John 22  
 Kibbe, James Allen 203  
 Kidder, Benjamin Harrison 101  
 Frederic 98, 134, 232  
 William 114  
 Kilbourn / Dwight C. 96  
 Kilburn / Isaac 113  
 Kilby, William Henry 131  
 Killam, Hannah 250  
 John 250  
 Killmott, Dorcas 212  
 Kilsaw, Martha 344  
 Kimball, Helen Frances vi,  
 xxix  
 James W. 302  
 Nancy Wilder 10  
 Olive 123  
 Peter 116  
 Kinder, William 262  
 King, Abraham 161  
 Ann 254  
 Cameron Haight xxxi  
 Charles 226  
 D. Webster 94  
 Elizabeth ivi, 161, 237  
 George 315, 335  
 Harriet 375  
 Harvey James xxxi  
 Henry Melville 295  
 Heskiah 189  
 Marquis Fayette 132  
 Martha iv  
 Mary 340  
 Peter 375  
 Philip 32  
 William 336  
 Kingman, Bradford 333  
 Kinney, James 12  
 John 187  
 Mary 12  
 Mercy 187  
 Nathan 187  
 Kinsman, Betsey 117  
 Robert 236  
 Kirby / Christopher 21  
 Kirbie / Joan 186  
 John 186  
 William Henry 132  
 Kirk, John 161  
 Kirkome, Ann 340  
 Kirster, see Custer  
 Kitchen / William 161, 166  
 Kitchin / —  
 Knapp / George Brown vi, xvii,  
 xxix  
 Moses 39  
 Knight / Anna 157  
 Knights / Daniel 41  
 Griffin 109  
 John 223, 322  
 Mary 41  
 Knowles, Anna Debiols ixix  
 Edmund 345  
 Henry Swift lxviii  
 John lxviii  
 Mary Howland lxviii  
 Mary Keith lxviii  
 Richard lxviii  
 Seth lxviii  
 Sylvia lxix  
 Thomas lxviii  
 Thomas Henry xlii,  
 lxviii, lxix  
 Willard lxviii  
 Knowlton, John 374  
 Joseph 374  
 Lydia 374  
 Sarah 76  
 Susan 76, 374  
 Thomas 65  
 W. S. 122  
 Washington 76  
 Knox, Adam iv  
 Ann iv  
 Eliza iv  
 Elizabeth 81  
 John 80, 81  
 Martha iv  
 Krispe, Robert 348  
 Leachman, Mark 107  
 Lackey / Jane 351  
 Lecky / Richard 136  
 Lefar, Joseph 19  
 Laflamme, J. L. K. 299  
 Laikie, Archibald 113

# Index of Persons

xciii

- Lake, Albert Edward xxxi, 92  
Arthur Crawford xxxi, 92  
David 30  
David Minor 92  
Thomas 92  
Lakin, Elizabeth 145  
Banice 311  
Hannah 311, 312  
Isaac 145  
Levi 311  
Prudence 311  
Sarah 145  
Lamb, Frank Bird xxix  
Fred William xxxi, 97  
John 165, 253  
Margaret 338  
William 216  
Lambert, Jesse 268  
Lamson, Ebenezer 201  
Frank Bailey xxxi, 201  
Otie Ephraim 201  
Lancaster, Daniel 229  
Thomas 64  
Lancey de, see De Lancey  
Lander } John 219  
Landers } Samuel 114  
Landry, Elizabeth 287  
Lane, E. H. 235  
Elizabeth 250  
Job 46  
John 223, 322  
Martha Ann 6  
Phoenix 250  
Samuel 250  
William 223  
Langford, William 20  
Langley, Lydia 40  
Naomi 40  
Nathaniel 40  
Langton, Elizabeth 248  
Samuel 248  
Lanman, Charles 68  
Lapham, Emory D. 377  
John 377  
William Berry 139, 130, 132  
— 354  
Larkin } Ann 350  
Larkyn } Anne 354  
Lorkin } Henry 348  
Lorkyn } Jessie Noyes xxxii  
Thomas 189, 350-2  
Larned, see Learned  
Larner, John 63  
Larnerd, see Learned  
Larrabee, Ann 163  
Benjamin 376  
Cynthia M. 155  
Sarah 376  
Lart, Charles E. 199  
Latham, John 318  
Richard 339  
Lavigne, David E. 200  
Lavinsley, Margaret 340  
Law, Joseph 214  
Lawler, Mary Ann 155  
Thomas 155  
Lawrence, Anne 43  
Arthur 101  
Benjamin 145  
Enoch 38  
Esther 38  
Experience 149  
Francis 309  
Hannah Parker 309  
Jeremiah 43  
John Strachan xxxi  
Mahala 313  
Rebecca 145  
Sally 313  
Thomas 323, 336  
Lawson, Robert 257  
William 164  
Lawton, James 248  
Joseph 221  
Layton } — 212  
Leighton } Abigail 14  
Levi 131  
Thomas 215  
Lasinby, William 114  
Lea, see Lee  
Leach } Elijah 212  
Leech } John 227  
Samuel 301  
Sarah 212  
Leadfield, Elizabeth 344  
Rob 254  
Lealand } Hugh 161  
Leyland } John 158, 253  
Learned } Charles William 69  
Larned } Hannah 34  
Larned } John 52  
Marion Dexter 201  
Leasiter, Adam 340  
John 338  
Leathergough, John 323  
Leavens, Calvin 206  
Lucy 206  
Leavitt, Emily Wilder xxix  
Lechford, Thomas 84  
Lee } Alexander 319  
Lee } Arthur 369  
Ley } James 217  
James Henry 201, 293  
John 218, 350  
Mary 260, 347  
Richard 347  
Richard Henry 273  
Robert 319  
Robert Edward 105  
Thomas Zauslar 301  
William 23, 226  
Leech, see Leach  
Leeds } Amasa Jordan 371  
Leed } Andrew 165  
Edward Stow 371  
George 371  
Isaiah 371  
Mary 371  
Nancy 127  
Phoebe 261  
Rebecca 371  
Leek, John 158  
Leeke, see Lackey  
Lefavour, Henry xix  
Le Fount, Mary 221  
Lega-Weekes, Ethel xxxii  
Legard, Joseph 106  
Legorge, Elizabeth 189  
Le Gris, John 351, 352  
Leighman, Paul 158  
Leighton, see Layton  
Leithfield, Ann 131  
Leivasy } Gilbert 261, 340  
Llevalley } Jonathan 159, 164,  
Llivesey } 254, 339, 345  
Lemont, Jane 165  
Levi P. 130, 131  
Samuel R. 155  
Leonard } Anna 375  
Lenard } Betsey 151  
Charles 122  
Elizabeth Frances  
xxx1  
Elkanah 32  
Ellis 211  
Hannah 122  
Henry 72  
Horace 151  
James 32  
Keriah 251  
Levi Washburn 229  
Mary 171  
Mary Salisbury 123  
Moses 375  
Leonard } Nancy 211  
cons'd } Olive 72  
Preserved 250  
Thankful 206  
Thomas 30, 32, 33  
William 218  
Leesonby, Thomas 345  
Lesley, David 24  
Lester, Francis 115  
Lydia 373  
Lethberrie, John 339  
Thomas 339  
Leverett, Hannah 284  
Hudson 189  
John 284  
Thomas 184, 284  
Leverston, Ann 227  
Lewis, — 150  
Abi 150  
Calvin Winfield xxxi  
Charles 19  
Hannah 373  
Isaac Newton xxix  
John 19  
Joshua 19  
Katharine B. 131  
Mandlin 260  
Richard 19, 235  
Robert 255  
William 108, 113, 159  
Ley, see Lee  
Leyland, see Lealand  
Lester, Mary A. 181  
L'Fabeure, Rachel 215  
Libby, Bathsheba 123  
Charles Thornton 376  
Joseph 123  
Thankful 123  
Licener, James 155  
Loisa 155  
Lichefelde, see Litchfield  
Livesley, see Leivasy  
Light, Elsie 375  
George 375  
Mary 375  
Rebecca 374  
Lightfoot, Sarah 24  
Lilley } George Leavens 94, 379  
Lilly } James 320  
William 106  
Lillis, Maria Palmer 151  
Lilly, see Lilley  
Lincoln } Abraham 201  
Lincolne } George 101  
James Minor 65, 328  
John 189  
Rufus 65, 328, 372  
Sally xlvii  
Waldo vi, xiv  
William S. 330  
Linder, Abby lxvi  
George lxvi  
Matilda lxvi  
Lindsey } B. 288  
Lindsey } John 99, 216, 336  
Linzee } Thomas 251  
Thomas Bond 101  
Linely, John 239  
Linscott, Daniel 375  
Jerusha 375  
Joshua 374  
Lydia 374  
Mary 374  
Sally 374  
Sarah 375  
Linton, William 113  
Linzee, see Lindsey  
Liphot, John 340  
Lipacom, John 342  
Litchfield } Joan 62  
Lichefelde } Mary 189  
Willford Jacob vii,  
xxix  
Lithgow, — Mr. 322

- Lithgow / Robert Alexander  
*cont'd* { Douglas 299  
 Lithman, Catherine 323  
 Little, Bond 123  
     George Thomas 96  
     Henry F. W. 134  
     Jenny 123  
     John 319  
     Moses 64  
     Ruth 123  
     Sarah B. 206  
     Thomas 123  
     William 233  
 Littlefield, Amos 181  
     David 11  
     Elisha 181  
     Elizabeth 11  
     Phoebe 181  
     Sally 181  
     Sarah 180  
 Littleton, Edward 86  
     Timothy 85  
     William 86, 87  
 Littlewood, Benjamin 106  
 Livermore, Abiel Abbot 233  
     Thomas Leonard 136  
 Livezey, *see* Leivasy  
 Lloyd / John 160, 163, 256, 346  
 Loyd / Margaret 337  
     Martha 263  
     Thomas 115, 160, 338  
 Locar, *see* Loker  
 Locke, — 86  
     Robert 138  
 Lockwee, Samuel 323  
 Lodge, J. 286  
 Loftman, Benjamin 114  
 Logan, James xxxi, 201, 206  
 Loker } *see also* Riddelsdale  
     Daniel 136  
 Lokyar } Henry 136  
     Hugh 136  
 Lorker } Joan 136  
     John 136  
     Lucy 136  
     Mary 136  
     Robert 136  
     William 136  
 Lomas, *see* Loomis  
 Lomax, *see* Loomis  
 Lommas, *see* Loomis  
 Lone, Elizabeth 317  
 Long, Hannah 189  
     John 115  
     John Davis 71  
     Samuel 22  
 Longfellow, Alexander Wade-  
     worth xxxiii  
     Henry Wadsworth 1x, 296  
 Longley, Deliverance 194  
     Elijah 194, 196  
     John 37, 194  
     Josiah P. 155  
     Nicholas 360  
     Rebecca Ann 155  
     Sarah 37  
     William 194  
 Longust, Reuben 315  
 Look, Catherine 80  
 Loomis } Ann 262  
     Anne 262  
 Lomax } Elizabeth 262  
     Ether 262  
 Lommas } Ether A. 261  
     Hannah 250  
     Isabel 262  
     John 262  
     Jonathan 260  
     Joseph xxxi  
     Owen 262  
     Richard 262  
     Sally 261  
 Loomis / Thomas 261  
*cont'd* { William 26  
 Lord, Amelia 309  
     Calvin xxxiv  
     Charles C. 230  
     Edward Oliver 134  
     Myra Belle 232  
     T. N. 132  
     Thomas Knowlton 309  
 Loring, Arthur Greene vii, xii,  
     79  
 Lorker, *see* Loker  
 Lorkin, *see* Larkin  
 Lorku, *see* Larkin  
 Lorkyn, *see* Larkin  
 Love, Eleanor 11  
     John 11  
 Lovejoy, Catherine 310  
     Susan 310  
 Lovelace, Francis Sir 80  
 Loveland, Harriet 209  
 Lovell, Abigail 372  
     Christopher 372  
     Clarissa 372  
     Clarissa D. 372  
     Elisa 372  
     Elisa M. 372  
     John D. 372  
     Oliver 372  
     Oliver Sturgis 372  
     Sarah 372  
 Lovering, Joseph 1x  
 Lovewell, John 36, 37, 96  
 Low / Ann 262  
 Lowe / Catherine 122, 128  
     Charles 138  
     Deborah 123  
     Frances 138  
     George 166  
     John 128, 342  
     Pamella Delaverne 128  
     Samuel 162  
     Sarah 315  
     Seth 382  
 Lowell, Abbott Lawrence 92  
     Abigail 9  
     Charles 296  
     David 9  
     Diana 212  
     Josiah 9  
     Susanna 9  
 Loyd, *see* Lloyd  
 Lucas, John 214  
 Luce / — 13, 300  
 Lucy / James F. 79  
     Mary 13  
     Prudence 80  
 Luck, Edward 326  
 Lucy, *see* Luce  
 Ludloe, William 188  
 Lufkin, Edwin B. 129  
 Lund, — 42  
     — Mr. 343  
     Joanna 207  
     Rebecca 207  
     Sarah 42, 207  
     William 207  
 Lunt, Edward 203  
     Ezra 64  
     Henry 196  
 Lurker, Thomas 262  
 Lye, William 218  
 Lyman / Anson M. 106, 379  
 Lynam / Emily 207  
     George Chilcott 125  
     Georgianna 125  
     Hannah 125  
     Theodore Benedict,  
     Bp. of N. C. 297  
     William 125  
 Lynch, John 25, 113  
 Lynn, James 111  
 Lyon / Abigail 210  
 Lyons / Albert Brown xxxi  
 Lyon / Clarissa 124  
*cont'd* { Daniel 253  
     Eleanor 210  
     Enoch 121, 122  
     James 318  
     John 210, 256, 323  
     Mary 371  
     Nancy Fisher 122  
     Oliver 122  
     Patience 122  
     Sarah Ann 122  
     Thomas W. 122  
     William 214  
 Mable, Hamilton Wright 296  
 McAleer, Catherine 293  
     George 293  
     Hugh 293  
     Lawrence 293  
 McBryde, John McLaren xxxi  
 McCall / — Rev. Mr. 286  
 McColl / Mark 261  
     William 221  
 McCarren, Patrick Henry 102  
 McClellan / George Brinton 69  
 McLellan / Hugh Davis 181  
 McCloud, Roderick 325  
 McClure, Deborah 43  
     James 43  
 McColl, *see* McCall  
 McCook, Henry Christopher 71  
 McCormick, Cyrus Hall 201  
 McCoskey, James 377  
 McCotter, Charles T. 304  
 McCoy, Charlotte 1x  
     Mary 1x  
     Samuel 1x  
 Moorey, Samuel 256  
 McCulloch, Ben 67  
 McCully, George 301  
 McDaniel, Alexander 226  
 McDonald, Flora 97  
     John 107  
     Michael 220  
 McDonnell, John 342  
 Macdonough, Rodney xxxi  
 McDuffie, Franklin 232  
 Mace, Hannah 156  
 McFaden, Abner 376  
     Mary 376  
 Macfarlane, George Sidney  
     xxxi  
 McFasson, Daniel 318  
 McGill, Andrew 108  
 McGlenen, Edward Webster  
     xxxix  
 McGraw, Harrison Beecher  
     xxxii  
 McGregor, Charles 126  
     John 79  
 Macbell, — 86  
 Mackay-Smith, Alexander 296  
 McKeen, Silas 236  
 McKenzie / George 318  
 Mackenzie / John 317  
 Mackrell / Benjamin 69  
 Mackrill / Edward 234  
     James 324  
 MacLay, Edgar Stanton 71  
 McLellan, *see* McClellan  
 MacLennan, Deborah 310  
     William 310  
 McLinsey, Murray 110  
 McMasters, Jennie 123  
     Sarah 123  
     William 123  
 Macnamara, Daniel George 229  
     Michael Henry 229  
 McPike, Eugene Fairfield  
     xxxii, 91  
 M'Sherry, Richard 67  
 McVicker, Edward xxxi  
 Maddock / Dorothy 137  
 Maddocks / E. B. 159  
 Maddox / John 158

# Index of Persons

xcv

- Maddock { Katharine 339  
conf'd Mary J. 165  
William 137, 345  
Madey, Maria Antoinette 17  
Madison, Alphonsine C. 124  
George W. 124  
James 195  
Maffet, George West xxxi, 92  
Maggiore, Elizabeth 230  
Magruder, Caleb Clarke 94  
Mahew, see Mayhew  
Mahon, Edward 320  
Mahony, Jos 320  
Maires, see Mayeres  
Major, Sarah Ann 212  
Major, Rebecca 122  
Makeny, Daniel 29  
Making, Elias 115  
Mallaleu, Willard Francis  
xxix  
Mallet { — 30  
Mallett { Mary 30, 31  
Thomas 30, 31  
Man, see Mann  
Maney, Morris 320  
Mann { Abigail 104  
Alice 103  
Man { Carrie Wildes 105  
Edward 139  
Ensign 103, 104  
George 21  
George Sumner xvii,  
xiii, lx, 103-5, 183,  
184, 379  
Gertrude Whitney 105  
Horace 105  
Lydia A. 105  
Mary Sanderson 105  
Matthew 192  
Moses Whitchoer xxxiii,  
192, 233  
Richard 103, 184  
Susan Alice 105  
Thomas 103  
William 103, 104  
Manning, George 8  
Mary 37  
Samuel 37, 38  
Sarah 38  
William 217  
William H. xxxi, 194  
Mansfield, Jared 362  
Manshippe { —  
Manshype { Joan 53  
Manshyype { William 53, 54  
Mansschipe { —  
March, Benjamin 226  
Jos 226  
Marchant, — Mr. 176  
Marcy, Mary 72  
Moses 72  
Prudence 72  
Maret, William 54  
Margerit, Alice 353  
Marick, see Merick  
Markham, Ernest A. xxxi  
Markley, Elizabeth 161  
Marland, Thomas 165, 166  
Marll, Lo. 239  
Marple, Marie 86  
Marquette, Jacques 95  
Marr, James 319  
Marsden, John 253  
Marsh, Alexander 255  
Clement 15  
Elizabeth 343  
Lucy 209  
Marshall, Edward Chauncey 63  
J. M. 130  
John 159, 254, 256,  
264, 365  
Mary 248  
William 188, 199  
Marshall-Townsend, Robert  
xxxii  
Marston, Benjamin 97, 117  
Eliza 117  
Elizabeth 117  
Martimore, see Mortimer  
Martin, Absalom 361, 366  
Andrew 254  
Dorcas P. 124  
John P. 76  
Jos 107  
Mary 76  
Olivia 123  
Peter 316  
Robert 19, 225  
William 107  
Masham, Damaris Lady 86  
Francis 81r 86  
Francis Cudworth 86  
Samuel 222  
Mason { Aaron 310  
Masson { Amos Lawrence xxxi  
Charles lx  
Charlotte 17  
Daniel 195  
David xlv, xlv  
Dorothy 195  
George 266  
Harrison Denning  
xxxi  
John 160, 195, 216  
Marmaduke 318  
Mary 344  
Matilda 310  
Prudence 151  
Rebecca 17  
Robert 344  
Rufus 151  
Simeon 17  
Theodore West 195  
William 160  
William Phillips xxxi  
Masterman, Ellen 282  
Masters, James 147  
Katharine 189  
Lydia 147  
Masterson, James 221  
Mather, Thorsden 253  
Mathershaw, Joseph 315  
Mathew, see Matthews  
Mathews, see Matthews  
Mathewson, Henry Smith  
xxxiii  
Mathey, Frederic 115  
Mathis, Lydia 186  
Solomon 165  
Matteson, Hannah 111  
Matthews { Albert 286, 296, 361  
Matthew { Anna Angenora  
Mathews { 211  
Matthew { Anne 347  
John 344  
Lyman 235  
Nathan xxix  
Peter 19, 160  
Robert 162  
Susanna 154  
Thomas 345  
Tobias, Abp. of  
York 68  
Maule, John 363  
Maurice, see Morris  
Maverick, Mary lv  
Maxfield, Albert 129  
Maxim, Silas Packard 132  
Maxwell, Ebenezer 12  
Emanetha 155  
Hannah 12  
Ida xxxiii  
Mary 12  
Peter 23  
Robert 220  
Samuel 155  
May, Charles 225  
Francis 219  
John 320, 368, 369  
Mayeres { Josiah 257, 259  
Maires { —  
Mayhew { John 80  
Mahew { Pamela 17, 76  
Sarah 157  
Susan Ware 17  
Thomas 80  
W. Nelson 187  
Zaccheus 17, 157  
Maynard, John 73  
Mary 73  
Mayo, Theophilus 284  
Thomas 284  
Mayor, William 55  
Mead { Abigail 122  
Meade { Betsey 151  
David 151  
John 319  
Joseph 114  
Mary lvi  
Nancy Fisher 122  
Richard Worsam 296  
Samuel H. 122  
Spencer Percival xxxi  
Stephen 122  
Meadow, — 139  
Mealey, Martin 320  
Mechlin, A. H. 68  
Medbery, Nicholas lxx  
Medget, Jos 218  
Medley, John 344  
Medway, Elizabeth 23  
Lydia 23  
Robert 23  
Susanna 23  
Meech, John 217  
Meekham, Samuel 217  
Melcher, Rebecca B. 375  
Meldram, James 244  
Mellagan, — Mr. 24  
Melson, William 315  
Merick { Charles 342  
Merrick { Sally 125  
Marick { Stephen 29, 30, 33  
Myrick { —  
Merrill, Benjamin 75  
Hannah 155  
Jane 76, 155  
John Leverett 228  
Joseph 155, 331  
Mary 375  
Nancy 155  
Patience 76  
Peter 116  
Samuel H. 129  
Sarah 76  
Susan 76  
Thomas 76  
Merritt, Ann 34  
Merryfield, Robert 218  
Merton, Richard 160  
Messinger, see Messenger  
Messenberg, George 112  
Messenger { — 55  
Messinger { — Mr. 181, 182  
Messinger { Andrew 286  
Mysinger { Anoxie 286  
Mysinge { Chloe 286  
Clarissa 286  
Cyrus 287  
Daniel 286, 287  
Dora 286  
Dorcas 286  
Edgar 286  
Eliza 286  
Elvira 286  
Eveline 287  
George D. 287  
Hannah 286  
Laury 287  
Leady 286  
Lots Ann 286  
Martin 286  
Peter 286

- Messenger { Richard 336  
               } Roderick 286  
               } Samuel 286  
               } Stephen 286  
 Messer, Elizabeth 117  
           Phoebe 117  
 Mickell, Ephraim Christian 214  
 Middleaire, Mary 340  
 Middlebrook, Joseph 92  
               Louis Frank  
               xxxi, 92  
 Middleton, Robert 268  
               William 216, 269  
 Milborn, Andrew 317  
               Christopher 317  
               Mary 260  
 Milener, John 256  
 Miles, Jonas Michael xxxiv  
 Milford, Mary 9  
 Millard { Samuel 28  
           } Millard { Samuel 28  
 Millers, Hannah 118  
 Miller, Annie C. 283  
           Archibald 314  
           Ida Louise Farr xiv, xv  
           John 262  
           Margaret lxx  
           Mary 128  
           Philma 252  
           Roxana 252  
           William 115  
 Millard, see Millard  
 Millett, Mehitable 14  
 Mills, Charles 339  
           Christina 375  
           Jane 76  
           Job Smith 102  
           John 260, 339, 345  
           Marten 225  
           Robert 22  
           Sarah 339  
           Susan 375  
 Milton, Benjamin 85, 87  
           John xlii, 87  
           Rebecca 87  
 Mingay, John 219  
 Minns, Thomas vi, xx, xxix  
 Misinger, see Messenger  
 Mitchell, Bradley 117  
           Henry 102, 121  
           Jane 121  
           Jonathan 131  
           Mary Alden 122  
           Nancy 117  
           Richard 216  
           Thomas 129, 333  
 Mitchinson, William 23  
 Mitner, Robert 106  
 Mitson, John 320  
 Moffat { Burnham 293  
           } Hannah 23  
           } John 293, 294  
           } Mary 23  
           } William 23  
 Moland, William 107  
 Molling, William 227  
 Molton, see Moulton  
 Monckton, Robert 97  
 Monk { Janet 338  
           } Joseph 338, 339, 341  
           } William 23  
 Montague, Abigail 126  
 Montgomery, Samuel 366  
 Moody, Abigail 374  
           Almira 164  
           Amos 374  
           Betsey 117, 374  
           Cyrena 117  
           Daniel 117, 165  
           Darius 117  
           Eljah 374  
           Eliza 117  
           Elizabeth 76  
           Hannah 76
- Moody { James 117  
           } Jane 374  
           } John 116, 117, 260  
           } Joshua 374  
           } Margaret 374  
           } Mary 165  
           } Mehitable 117  
           } Moses 117  
           } Nancy 76, 116, 117  
           } Olive 76  
           } Phoebe 117  
           } Polly 117  
           } Rebecca 374  
           } Sally 116, 117, 374  
           } Samuel 117  
           } William Henry 201  
 Moon, Robert 344  
           Robert C. xxxi  
           — 211  
 Moore { Bathsheba 35  
           } Moor { Cambridge 46  
           } Moore { Collins 35  
           } Moore { Jacob Bailey 228  
           } John 158, 196, 325  
           } John Farwell 331  
           } Joseph 9, 231, 320  
           } Matthew 22  
           } Robert 25, 112  
           } Sally 118  
           } Samuel 115, 189  
           } Sarah Rosaltha 211  
           } Tamar 9  
           } Thomas 163  
           } William 164  
 Mooreton, see Morton  
 Mooring, James 218  
 Moors, see Moore  
 Morden, James 257  
 Moreau, Charles Combault  
           xxxiv  
 Morehouse, C. F. 331  
 Moreton, see Morton  
 Moretown, see Morton  
 Morey, Betsey 117  
           Elizabeth 117  
           Jacob 117  
           John 117  
           Jonathan 117  
           Sally 117  
 Morfett, see Moffat  
 Morgan, Daniel 65  
           Drusilla 117  
           Ernest Hall xxxi  
           George 274, 281, 366  
           James Sanford 95  
           John 117, 163, 265, 345  
           Micajah 117  
           Phoebe 117  
           Thomas 220  
 Morley, Elizabeth 72  
           John 72  
           Penelope 72  
           Thomas 72  
 Morrell, see Morrill  
 Morris, see Morris  
 Morrice, see Morris  
 Morrill { David 208  
           } Elizabeth 11  
           } Lucinda 208  
           } Lurana 208  
           } Fnlh 163  
           } George 314  
           } Gouverneur 179  
           } Hugh 337  
           } John 226, 337, 338  
           } Judith 355  
           } Robert 340  
           } Thomas 163  
           } Tyler Seymour xxix  
           } William 363  
           } William W. 361, 366  
 Morrison, Alfred J. xxxi  
           John H. xxxi, 198
- Morrison { Leonard Allison 233  
           } William 22  
 Morse { Adam liv  
           } Alimony Lavina 252  
           } Amity 370  
           } Anson Ely 382  
           } Asariah 50  
           } Daniel liv  
           } Eunice liv  
           } Jedediah 196  
           } Joseph 324  
           } Lydia liv  
           } Mary 363  
           } Moody 122  
           } Samuel liv  
           } Sarah 75, 157  
           } Thomas 343  
           } William Samuel xxix  
           } William 282  
 Morten, see Morton  
 Mortimer { Dorothy 185  
           } Margaret 186  
           } William 185  
 Morton { Daniel xxxi  
           } Matthew 165, 166,  
           } 259  
           } Nancy 374  
           } William 200  
 Morten { William 200  
           } John 260  
           } John Graham xxix  
           } Samuel 8  
 Moss, see Morse  
 Mosse, see Morse  
 Mossion, William 156  
 Motley, Edward lvi  
           Ellen lvi  
           Rebecca Rodman lvi  
 Mott { Martyn 64  
           } Mary 86  
           } Robert 85  
           } Robert 85  
           } William 85  
 Mottershead { Adam 266  
           } Roger 266  
 Moulton { Bethulah 181  
           } Charles J. B. 162  
           } John 212  
           } Johnson 129, 133  
           } Laura 152  
           } Samuel 31  
           } Thomas 132  
 Mower, Albion P. 155  
           Ann 155  
           Charles 156  
           Eleta 155  
           Emarantha 155  
           Millicent 155  
           Peter S. 155, 156  
           Sarah D. 155, 156  
 Mowry, John 92  
           Nathaniel 92  
           Richard 92  
           William Augustus  
           xxix, 92, 202  
 Muchmore { — Dec. 11  
           } Abigail 7  
           } Anne 7  
           } John 7  
           } Joseph 7  
           } Rachel 7  
           } Richard 7  
           } Sarah 7  
           } William 7  
 Maddiford, William 341  
 Malkow, E. 366  
 Mullanly, Margdin 114  
 Manak, see Monk  
 Munden, Elizabeth 13  
 Munger, Jeremiah Bly 89  
           Nicholas 89  
 Munn, John 107  
 Munroe { Lois lv  
           } Mary 376

- Munroe { Wilfred Harold xix  
cont'd { William Bennett 283  
Murdock, — Mrs. 288  
Jane 210  
Murphy { B. 223  
Murley { Charles 325  
Daniel 345  
Jeremiah 315  
Richard 261  
Murray { John 183  
Murry { N. 223  
Murrough, John 342  
Murry, see Murray  
Musgrove, Richard Watson 228  
Myers, Albert Cook 376  
G. W. 295  
Theodorus Bailey 65  
Mynderse, Wilhelmus xxxi  
Myrick, see Merick  
Myzinge, see Messenger
- Nainby, William 112  
Nangle, William 321  
Nappier, Jos 224  
Nash, Abner 202  
Ann 202  
James 223, 331  
John 202  
Mary 164  
Nathaniel Cushing vii, xx  
Sylvester 190  
Thomas 20  
Nason, Elias 229, 336  
Emma Huntington  
xxx1, 197  
Naylor, Elizabeth 344  
Neale, see Neil  
Neave, John 214  
Mary 61  
Richard 61  
Neely, — xlix  
Negus { — Capt. 33  
Negues { Jabez 188  
Neil { — Mr. 215  
Neale { Elizabeth 199  
Nele { Henry Moore xxxi,  
200  
Neil { Richard 58  
Neld, John 165  
Neilson, J. L. Hubert 95  
Nele, see Neil  
Neil, see Neil  
Nelson, George 57  
James 324  
Mary 211  
Parley lxvi  
Thomas lxvi  
William 24, xxix, 300,  
284, 299  
NeSmith, John 116  
Nevins, Joseph 313  
Lucy 313  
Mary 313  
Newall, see Newell  
Newberry, John 323  
Newborough, Jane 86  
Walter 86  
Newell { James 79  
Newall { Joseph Keith 329  
Nuvel { Matthew 254  
Richard 165  
Newman, Thomas 315  
Newsom, Leonard 23  
Newton, Abigail 370  
John 226, 254  
Lucinda Ellen 252  
Martha 258  
Mary lvi  
Ovid 252  
Nicholas, Richard 114  
Nichols { Elizabeth 41, 152, 340  
Nickolls { Ephraim 152  
James 111  
Joanna 189
- Nichols { John 165  
cont'd { Josephine Genung  
xxx1  
Marion J. 119  
Nicholson { Eleanor 138  
Nickollson { Francis 138, 139  
George 245  
John 261  
Otho 138, 139  
Robert 138, 139  
William 138, 139  
Nickerson, Ebenezer 295  
Sereno Dwight 295  
William 96  
Nickolls, see Nichols  
Nickollson, see Nicholson  
Niel, see Neil  
Nightingale, George Corlis v,  
xlii, xxix  
Noble, — Mr. 144  
Hannah lxii  
Isabel Helen lxii  
John xlii, lxii  
Katharine Williams lxii  
Lasarus lxii  
Mark lxii  
Mary Carr lxii  
Moses lxii  
Sarah lxii  
William Mark xxxi  
Noblett, Robert 255  
Nobrow, William 22  
Noll, William 217  
Noloniier, — Mr. 322  
Norman, John 20  
Mary 164  
Normandie de, see De Norman-  
die  
Norris, Alice 123  
Cyrenus A. 123  
North, Simon Newton Dexter  
100  
Norton, Abigail 249  
George 92  
John 92  
John Foote 229, 332  
Nathaniel 222  
Nicholas 92  
Walter Whittlesey  
xxx1, 92  
Norwich { Elizabeth 54  
Norwiche { Joan 53  
Richard 54  
Norwood, Marietta 211  
Nourse { Abigail 152  
Nurse { Benjamin 152  
Henry Stedman 332  
Mercy 152  
Noyes, Harriet Eliza 230  
Nugent, Michael 315  
Nurse, see Nourse  
Nutt { Charles xxix  
Nuttas { James 259  
Nutter, John 344  
Joseph Simes lvii  
Mary Ryder lvii  
Phoebe Pickering lvii  
Nuttas, see Nutt  
Nutting, Abigail 35  
David 37  
Ephraim 42, 146  
George Hale xxxi  
Hannah 37  
John 34  
Joseph 107  
Mary 34, 146  
Polly 42  
Relief 206  
Rhoda 310  
Ruth 37  
Nuttong, John 261  
Nuvel, see Newell  
Nye, Phillip 343  
Sylvia Hathaway lxix
- Obear, L. A. 232  
O'Connor, Annie M. 126  
Edward 126  
Margaret 126  
Odiorne, Augustus Walbach  
lvii  
Katharine lvii  
Mary Rider lvii  
Oglebie, John 345  
Ohlen, Henry George 323  
Ohlson, William 114  
Olcott, John 81, 82  
Mary 81-3  
Thomas 82  
Oldaker, William 219  
Oldham, George 160  
Margery 86  
Richard 86  
Oliver, Caroline 165  
Daniel 157  
Hannah 75  
Jacob 76  
James Harrison xxxi  
Jane 157  
John 221  
Jonathan 185  
Martha 185  
Matthew 820  
Nathaniel 185  
Rebecca 76  
Samuel 76  
Thomas 109, 184  
Ollerhead, Will 341  
Olmstead { James 73  
Olmsted { Richard 88  
Orcutt, William Dana 334  
Ordway, John Morse 102  
Ormond, Thomas 317  
Orr, Charles 327  
Orrage, George 318  
Osborn { Abraham 324  
Osborne { Jeremiah 26  
William H. 330  
Osgood, Lucy 150  
Ould, James 323  
Ouldfield, Frances 340  
Outmer, William 53  
Owen { Ann 202, 338  
Owens { Evan 259, 343, 344  
Henry 338  
Hugh 202, 257  
John 161, 163  
Rebecca 249  
Richard 161, 165, 344  
Robert 261  
Thomas 162, 337, 345  
William 257  
Owles, John 243  
Oxnal, — 66  
Oxnard, Edward 191
- Paca, William 275  
Packer, John 24  
Paddock, Hannah Hall xxi,  
xxxii  
Page { Anna 16  
Paige { Carroll Smalley xxxiii  
Cyrus 46  
Elizabeth 185  
Faith 187  
Jeremiah 16  
Jonathan 39  
Lucius Robinson 333  
Mary 16, 39  
Nathaniel 46  
Nicholas 185  
Ruth 123  
Paget, Anthony 287  
Margaret 257  
Paige, see Page  
Paine { — Widow 346  
Payne { Abraham 192  
Anthony 221  
Benjamin 31

- Paine } Charles T. 192  
conf'd } David 227  
Harry Clay xxxii  
John 31, 52  
Moses lxvi  
Nathaniel 26, 31  
Stephen 31  
Thomas 219
- Palfrey, John Gorham ix  
Pallett, James 19  
Palmer, Abigail 28  
Anna Louise xlvii  
Barnabas lxii  
Benjamin 218  
Charles Dana 102  
Charissa 374  
Ephraim 375  
James 108  
Jonah 28  
Jonathan lxii  
Joseph 217  
Louisa Folsom xlvii  
Lydia 375  
Margaret lxii  
Mary 76  
Mary J. 155  
Mason S. 131  
Nathaniel 325  
Sarah lxii  
Stephen 319  
Stevens Gould xlvii  
Susan 375  
William Lincoln vii, xlix
- Palten, Robert 350  
Paltzitz, Victor Hugo xxxii, 97  
Pamwitt, Elizabeth 345  
Pandel, Martin 115  
Pankhurst, Francis 320  
Pannell, Thomas 53  
Paraschos, George T. lvii  
Parent, Esther 319  
T. P. 319  
Parfise, Gravill 336  
Parish, John 92  
Roswell xxxii, 92
- Park } Charles Edwards 184  
Charles Wellman  
Parks } xxxiii  
Frank Sylvester xxix  
Lawrence vii  
Thomas 343
- Parker, — 55  
Aaron 79  
Abel 79  
Abigail 39, 43, 144  
Abijah 145  
Abney 86  
Abraham 79  
Alexander 361, 366  
Alice 37, 149, 341  
Andrew Johnson 208  
Anne 43  
Benjamin 27  
Benjamin Franklin 233  
Bridget 208  
Charles Wallingford xxxiii  
Deborah 43, 145, 149  
Edward Everett 231  
Edward Lutwyche 229, 231  
Eleanor 34  
Elizabeth Johnson 42  
Eunice 42, 211  
Esra 156, 157  
Esra Jesse lxx  
Francis Jewett xliii, lxx, 79, 95, 330  
Frederick Wesley vii  
George W. 213  
Ingerson 155  
Isaac 79  
James 39, 43
- Parker } Jefferson 117  
conf'd } Joanna 145, 156  
John 20, 145, 262  
John Sir 86  
John Lord xlvii, 330  
Joseph 144  
Laura 208  
Lois 156  
Mary 34, 206, 213  
Mary A. F. 155  
Mary Ann 155  
Moses 79  
Nancy 117  
Pearl Hildreth vii, xxi, xxix  
Peter 208  
Robert 149  
Ruth lvi  
Samuel lxx, 79  
Sarah 145, 313, 317  
Sarah Jane lxx  
Stephen 232  
Submit 39  
Thomas 189  
Tryphena 144  
William S. 155  
William Thornton 62  
Winslow 39
- Parkhurst, Daniel 41  
Ephraim 312  
Mercy 41  
Sarah 312
- Parkinson } — Mr. 26  
Parkinsonne } John 221  
Nanny 55
- Parks, see Park  
Parlow, John 227  
Parman, Charles 55  
Parmenter, James Parker xxxiv
- Parr } — Mr. 158  
Parrs } Ezekiel 155, 252  
John 79  
Joseph 254  
Parrey, Henry 337
- Parry, see Parr  
Parsons } — Widow 181  
John 15  
Person } Langdon Brown 233  
Lucy Ann 203  
Mary 72  
Samuel Holden 259, 362, 368  
Thomas 97, 226  
Usher 191
- Part, William 344  
Partington, Hugh 159  
Partridge, George Homer xxix  
Olcott Osborn xxxii
- Pase, William 320  
Patch, Jacob 145  
Rebecca 145  
Ruth 311
- Paterlange, John 214  
Pateron, see Patterson  
Patrick, Christopher 259  
Henry Johnson 102
- Pattee, William Samuel 333  
Patterson } Alexander 211  
Alonso 211  
Anna xxxii, 93  
Caroline Elizabeth 211  
David Nelson 209  
David Williams 93  
George William 210  
Hannah 211  
Herbert 254, 256  
James 93  
Jane 227  
Julia Ann 210  
Juliana 210  
Maria 209  
Mary 211
- Patterson } Susan Bowman 211  
conf'd } Thomas 115, 254  
William Davis v, xiii
- Patton, Robert 348  
Paul, John 32  
Paulin, Charles Oscar 65  
Paybody, see Peabody  
Payne, see Falne  
Payson, George Edward xxxii  
Peabody } Francis 195  
George 195  
John 195  
Maria 209  
Samuel Endicott 102  
Seth Hobart 195  
Thomas 195  
William 195
- Peacock, Edward xxxiv  
Elizabeth 221  
John 221  
Robert 115
- Peak, Martha 254  
Pearce, see Pierce  
Pearce, see Pierce  
Pearson, John C. 377  
Thomas 113
- Pease, — 191  
Corinthia D. 232  
John Channory 364  
Laura 209  
Lucy 150  
Roxana 252  
Thomas 209
- Peate, William 19  
Peatason, Ellen 253  
Peck, — Capt. 31  
Joseph 27  
Joshua 23  
Nicholas 28  
Phila 206  
Samuel 31, 206  
Sophia 206
- Pecker, Jonathan Eastman v, xiii
- Peckham, Herbert E. 89  
Pelroe, see Pierce  
Pele, John 226  
Pelham, Mary 317  
William 317
- Pelkington, see Pilkington  
Pelton, Samuel 36  
Pember, Sibyl 125  
Stephen 125  
Weltha 125
- Pemberton, Charles 217  
Penberry, John 254  
Pendleton } Cynthia 129  
Godfrey 246  
John 76  
Susan 76
- Penhallow, Charles Sherburne vii, xix  
Samuel 95
- Penn, Samuel 227  
William 376
- Pennant, John 257  
Pennington, John 342  
Perry, Ann 342  
Pera, James 155  
Meribah 155
- Peren, Abraham 28  
Perkins, Daniel 374  
David Page 211  
Emily B. lxi  
John 76, 374  
Martha 374  
Mary 212, 374  
Mary Melissa 211  
Pelatiah 151  
Peris 76  
Susan 374
- Perkie, James 114



- Parley, Lizzie 213  
 Sidney 333, 376  
 Parrey, see Ferry  
 Ferriman, Henry 222  
 Ferriman, Richard 22  
 Ferry } Bliss 296  
 Ferrey } Edward 166  
 } Hannah 156  
 } Henry 163  
 } Isaac 156  
 } John 109  
 } Katharine 159  
 } Robert 314  
 } Thomas 163  
 Person, see Parsons  
 Peschier, —Madam 322  
 } John 322  
 Peters, Alvah H. 142  
 } George 251  
 } Jenny 251  
 } Lovice Margaret 251  
 } Mary 152  
 } Minnie 251  
 } Stephen 251  
 } William 316  
 Peterson, John 192  
 Pottingill, Curtis E. 119  
 } Edwin C. 119  
 } Eliphalet 119  
 } Elizabeth 119  
 } George W. 119  
 } Harriet 119  
 } Henrietta 119  
 } Jane 119  
 } Matilda 119  
 Potts, Bathsheba 145  
 } John 145  
 } Lemuel 146  
 } Milly 146  
 Petywat, Thomas 57  
 Peyerden, John 227  
 Peyntree, John 73  
 } Margaret 73  
 } Mary 73  
 } William 73  
 Phelps } Caroline 379  
 } Elizabeth 248  
 } Francis 161  
 } Helen Louisa 379  
 } J. H. 286  
 } John 107  
 } Mary 188  
 } Nathaniel 248  
 } Thomas 321  
 Phillips, see Phillips  
 Phillimore, William Phillimore  
 } Watts xxix, 86,  
 } 186  
 Phillips } Ann 227  
 } Bathsheba 35  
 } George 377  
 } Henry 181  
 } Henry Ayling 377  
 } James 227  
 } John 223  
 } John Goddard 202  
 } Joseph 35  
 } Martha 199  
 } Miriam 181  
 } Philip Lee 200  
 } Samuel 118  
 } Stephen 20  
 } Thomas 370  
 } Wendell 296  
 } William 321  
 Philps, see Phelps  
 Phinney } Edmund 129, 131, 132,  
 } 327  
 } Elias 328  
 } John 20  
 Phippe, Thomas 227  
 Phisterer, Frederic 69  
 Phithian, Thomas 339  
 Physick, Charles 341  
 } Ellen 341  
 } cont'd } Thomas 341  
 } William 341  
 Pickering, Elizabeth 13  
 } Frances 340  
 } James 340  
 } John 13, 15  
 } Mary 13  
 } Thomas 336  
 } William 340  
 Pickett, George Edward 69  
 Pierce } Abigail 34  
 } Abraham 188  
 Pearce } Arthur Winslow v,  
 } xiii  
 } Bettina xlvii  
 } Charles F. 331  
 } Daniel 34  
 } David 85  
 } Ebenezer Weaver  
 } 327  
 } Ephraim 31  
 } Eriakim 31  
 } Frederick Clifton  
 } 185, 335  
 } Hannah 146, 152  
 } Hugh 337  
 } John 1x  
 } Josiah 131  
 } Mary 14, lvii  
 } Robert 225  
 } Samuel 371  
 } Sarah xlvii  
 } Silas 146  
 } William 115  
 Pilkington } Agnes 258  
 Pelkington } John 258  
 } William 258  
 Pillsbury, Abel 157  
 } Abigail 75, 157  
 } Apphia 156, 157  
 } Betsey 156  
 } Caleb 75, 157  
 } Daniel 75, 157  
 } David G. 156  
 } Dorothy 157  
 } Elizabeth 157  
 } Enoch 156  
 } Experience 157  
 } Ezra 75  
 } George Larrabe 75  
 } Hannah 157  
 } Increase 157  
 } Jacob 157  
 } James Edward 156  
 } Job 75, 157  
 } John 156, 157  
 } John Calvin 156  
 } Joseph 157  
 } Joshua 157  
 } Josiah 75, 157  
 } Josiah Dixon 75  
 } Judith 157  
 } Katharine 157  
 } Keith 75  
 } Lucretia A. 156  
 } Lydia 157  
 } Mary 157  
 } Mary Jane 156  
 } Mary Lee 75  
 } Moses 75, 157  
 } Nathan 157  
 } Oliver 156  
 } Parker 156  
 } Paul 156  
 } Phineas 75, 154-7, 374  
 } Phoebe 156  
 } Phoebe Wood 156  
 } Sally 156, 374  
 } Samuel 156  
 } Sarah 75, 156, 157  
 } Sarah D. 156  
 } Susan 157  
 } Susanna 157  
 Pillsbury } Thankful 157  
 } cont'd } Thomas Green 156  
 } Thomas Moor 75  
 } William 157  
 } Zonelda E. 75  
 Pimm, see Pym  
 Pink, Edward 321  
 Pinkerton, Samuel Stanhope  
 } Smith 377  
 Pinkham, Lucy Abbie xxxiii  
 Pinkston, Sarah 256  
 Pinnell, Henry Edward xxxii  
 Pinney, Richard 322  
 Pipe, — Capt. 343  
 Piper, Fred S. xxxii  
 } George F. 44  
 } Sally 205  
 } William Taggard vi  
 Pitcher, C. Norwood xxxii  
 Pitkin, Thomas 323  
 Pittman, William 113  
 Plaise, Margaret 260  
 Piampin }  
 Piampen } William 346, 350, 351  
 Piampyn }  
 Platts, Mary 94  
 Plympton, see Plympton  
 Ploughton, Alexander 110  
 Plumb, William 343  
 Plummer } Albert 330  
 } Deborah 157  
 } Eliot 76  
 } James 76  
 } Mary 76  
 } Ruth 157  
 Plympton } Esther 17  
 } Plympton } Ezekiel 371  
 } William 352  
 Podmare, William 360  
 Poffenbarger, Livia Nye Simp-  
 } son. xxxii, 99  
 Pollard, Anna W. 127  
 } Sally 43  
 } William 341  
 Pollett } Robert 165  
 Pollet }  
 Pollye, Adam 189  
 Pomeroy, Albert A. xxxii, 89,  
 } 93  
 } Elitweed 89, 93  
 Pool } — Mr. 26  
 Poole } Benjamin 186  
 } John 188  
 } Murray Edward xxxii  
 Pooley, John iii  
 } Meroy iii  
 Pope, Abby lxvi  
 } Albert Augustus xliii  
 } lxvi-lxviii  
 } Albert Linder lxvi  
 } Charles lxvi  
 } Charles Henry xxix, 85,  
 } 196  
 } Charles Linder lxvi  
 } Elizabeth lxvi  
 } Frederic lxvi  
 } Harold Linder lxvi  
 } John lxvi, 69, 321  
 } Linder lxvi  
 } Margaret Roberts lxvi  
 } Mary Linder lxvi  
 } Ralph lxvi  
 } Thomas 344  
 } William 223  
 Poplett, Elizabeth 316  
 Porter, — Mr. 161  
 } Anne 341  
 } Edward Griffin 90, 131  
 } Elisha 250  
 } George Shepard 102  
 } H. E. V. 192  
 } John 192, 257  
 } William 166, 262  
 Posthous, John 257

- Pottell, Nicholas 243  
 Potter, Chandler Eastman 133, 191  
     George Shepard 102  
     Horatio lxx  
     Robert 59  
     Sarah H. lxxix  
 Pottinger, James 219  
 Potts, Thomas Maxwell xxix  
 Poulter, Samuel 226  
 Pound, Susanna 257  
 Povey, James 227  
 Powell, Henry 259  
     Hugh 160  
     James 21, 107  
     Mary 224  
     Robert 261  
     Thomas 161, 225  
     William Henry 63, 69  
 Powers } Elijah 312  
 Power } Eunice 163  
     George Whitefield 330  
     Jonathan 42, 211  
     Levi 163  
     Lucy 211  
     Polly 163  
     Rebecca 42  
     Sarah 312  
     Susanna 211  
     William 111  
 Poyton, James 216  
 Pratt, Amasa 211  
     Betsy 147  
     Clarissa 212  
     Cyrus M. 155  
     Dexter 102  
     Forbes, 212  
     George 111  
     Phoebe W. 155  
     Rachel 372  
     Sally 211  
     Thomas 186  
 Pray, Nellie Chamberlain vii  
 Preble, George Henry 66  
     Jedediah 14, 128  
 Preestley, Jonathan 254  
 Prentice } John 348, 350  
 Prentiss } Thomas 139  
     William 138  
 Prescott } Abigail 39, 43  
 Prescott } Caesar 46  
 Prescott } H. A. 120  
     Henry 162  
     John 94, 161, 252  
     Mary 94  
     Sarah 37  
     Thomas 252  
     William 64, 202  
 Preston } Edward 22  
 Presson } Elizabeth 76  
     James 76  
     Thomas 341  
     William 338  
 Price } Ebenezer 228  
 Price } George F. 69  
     Hugh 216  
     John 31, 165  
     Mary 31, 137  
     Robert 337  
     Sarah 12  
     Thomas 107  
 Prichard, see Pritchard  
 Pricker, John 325  
 Prior, see Prior  
 Priest, Abigail 7  
     Martha lvii  
 Primrose, J. S. xxxii  
 Pringle, James 224  
     James R. 335  
     John 19  
 Print, John 31  
 Prior } Benjamin 22  
 Prior } John 159  
     Peter 160  
 Prior } Walter 222  
 Prior } Watkin 160  
     William 164  
 Prise, see Price  
 Pritchard } Amy 242  
 Prichard } Thomas 159  
 Pritchett, Andrew 337  
     John 161  
 Proctor, Elijah 312  
     Ester 312  
     Henry 338  
     Sarah 312  
     Thomas E. 303  
 Prosch, Charles 292  
     Christiana 292  
     Susan 292  
     Thomas Wickham 292  
     William 292  
 Proud, William 20  
 Proudfoot, John 226  
 Puckridge, Moses 320  
 Puffer, Abigail 370  
     James 370  
     Ruth 370  
 Puppelt, Richard 139  
 Puroel, Nicholas 224  
 Pushee, Jonas 147  
     Lydia 147  
 Putnam } see also Butman  
 Putman } Alonzo S. 154  
     Andrew 378  
     Bartholomew 13  
     Beatrice xxxii  
     Eben xxix  
     Ebenezer 13  
     Elizabeth 12, 13  
     Hannah 12, 13  
     John 13  
     Joseph 12, 13  
     Lefe Ann 154  
     Mary 12, 13  
     Mehitable 12, 13  
     Rebecca 12, 13  
     Rufus 361  
     Sarah 12, 13  
     Sewall 233  
     William 12, 13  
 Pye, Hannah 373  
     Jam 236  
     John 227, 373  
     Mary 344, 373  
 Pym } John 189  
 Plmm } John 189  
 Pyncheon, Ann 250  
     Walter 250  
 Quarryer, Charles 262  
 Quincy, John 95  
     Josiah lx  
 Quint, Alonzo Hall 329  
 Quirk, James 128  
     Mary Elizabeth 128  
 Rackley, Ursula 156  
 Radcliff } Jane 259, 260  
 Ratcliffe } Thomas 240  
 Rallestr, Robert 165  
 Ramsbotten, John 254  
 Ramedell } Eliza 181  
 Ramedells } George Allen 231  
     Persis 181  
 Ramsey, William 226  
 Rand, Anna W. 127  
     Benjamin xxxii  
     Isaac 127  
     Isaac P. 127  
     Mary St. Leger 127  
 Randall } Aaron Ferry 93  
 Randal } Ansel B. 335  
 Renndle } Elizabeth Graham  
     309  
     John 309  
     Margaret 256  
     Robert 23, 93  
 Rane, John 186  
 Rann, W. S. 236  
 Ransom, John L. 69  
 Rant, John 129, 314  
 Ratcliffe, see Radcliff  
 Raven, Fanny xlv  
     Jane Augusta xlv  
     John Hardy xlv  
     John James xlv, xlv  
 Ravenscroft, John Stark. Bp.  
     of N. C. 257  
 Rawle, — Rev. Mr. 244  
 Rawlins, see Rollins  
 Ray } Abraham 69  
 Rays } Agnes 62, 59  
 Rayes } Alexander 65  
 Reye } Alice 62, 60  
     Ambrose 66, 68-69  
     Anne 51, 52, 58-61  
     Annis 52, 63  
     Bridget 59, 60  
     Charles 55, 56, 58, 60  
     Clement 58  
     Daniel 54, 59  
     Dennis, 61  
     Elizabeth 51-6, 59-61  
     Francis 55  
     George 52, 54, 55, 59  
     Henry 60  
     Joan 61, 53, 59, 60  
     John 51-6, 58-61  
     Judith 56, 58, 60, 61  
     Katharine 51, 59  
     Margaret 51, 52, 54, 55, 60, 61  
     Margery 56, 57, 60  
     Martha 55, 58, 59  
     Mary 58-61  
     Matthew 56, 58-60  
     Mirable 56  
     Philemon 61  
     Richard 53-6, 60, 61  
     Robert 51-6, 58-61  
     Samuel 58-60  
     Sarah 61  
     Simon 56, 58-61  
     Steven 59  
     Thomas 51-6, 58-60  
     William 54-6, 58-60  
 Raymond, Francis Henry 102  
     Mary 312  
     Samuel 331  
 Read } Anne Catherine lxiii  
 Reade } Benjamin 233  
 Reed } Charles French vii,  
 Reid } xxxix, 78, 141, 163,  
     184  
     David 191  
     Elsie 375  
     Ester 42  
     Hugh 236  
     James 219, 220  
     John 28, 118  
     Jonas 268  
     Joseph 320  
     Katie F. 268  
     Mary 227  
     Olivia Mary 268  
     Patty 208  
     Philip Hildreth xxxii  
     Priscilla 208  
     Robert 42  
     Samuel Chester 67  
     Thomas 23  
     William 206, 223  
     William Maxwell 126,  
     132  
     Zenas 375  
 Record, Olive 185  
 Redding, John 255, 321  
 Reddish, Hugh 259  
     John 326  
 Redlon, Susan 374  
 Reece, see Rees

# Index of Persons

ci

Reed, *see* Read  
 Rees { David 111  
 Rees { Thomas 223  
 Reeve { Richard 21  
 Reeves { William 137  
 Refane, Ann 227  
 Reid, *see* Read  
 Reiley, *see* Riley  
 Reilly, *see* Riley  
 Relict, William 258  
 Relshaw, Ralph 257  
 Remington, Amos 250  
     Daniel 73  
     David 73  
     Elizabeth 72  
     Ezekiel 73  
     John 72, 73  
     Lovisa 73  
     Lucretia 73  
     Lydia 72  
     Margaret 72  
     Mary 72, 73  
     Mary 72  
     Meshach 72  
     Olive 72  
     Patience 73  
     Penelope 72  
     Sarah 72  
     Seneca 73  
     Seth 73  
     Silas Sargeants 73  
     Thomas 72, 159, 195  
 Remnant, John 107  
 Remonda John 221  
 Rendle, *see* Randall  
 Retallack, Simon 106  
 Revell, Thomas 59  
 Reyburne, Joseph 161  
 Reye, *see* Ray  
 Reynolds, George 339  
     James 95  
     John 222  
     John Phillips 102  
     Nicholas 256, 262  
     Robert 339  
     Ruth 141  
     S. W. 306  
 Rhett, R. Goodwyn xxxii  
 Rhodes { John 260  
 Rhodes { Robert 74  
 Ricard, Henry 139  
 Rice, Agnes 79  
     Anna 79  
     Benjamin 79  
     Caroline Elizabeth 141  
     Charles Elmer xxxii  
     Dorothy 14  
     Edmund 14, 141  
     Edward 79  
     Elizabeth 141  
     Elizabeth A. 79  
     Franklin Pierce 71, xxix,  
     97, 300, 301  
     Frederick Ellis 141  
     Jacob 79  
     Laura Ann 211  
     Lewis 14, 141  
     Lewis Frederick xlv, 14,  
     141  
     Lois 14  
     Mary 141  
     Mercy 141  
     Mitty 148  
     Oliver 148  
     Peter 79  
     Ruth 141  
     Samuel 141  
     Sarah 14  
     Seth 14  
     Susan Augusta 14, 141  
     Tamsine 141  
     William 14  
     William D. 211  
 Rich, Achash 17

Rich { Martha Ann 122  
 cons'd { Fricilla 17  
     Robert 17  
 Richards { Clarissa 206  
 Richard { Cousin 215  
     Diones 346  
     Harriet Maria 211  
     James 346  
     John 186, 261, 346  
     Joseph 372  
     Katharine 347  
     S. L. 211  
     Thomas 206  
 Richardson, Abigail 213  
     Ann 336  
     Edward 213  
     Lois 210  
     Mary 213  
     Ralph 220  
     Samuel 25  
     Thomas 210, 258  
     William 21  
 Richman, Jane Augusta xiv  
 Richmond, John 32, 33  
 Ricker { A. B. 132  
 Riker { H. W. 132  
     James 65  
 Ricketta, John 166, 253  
 Riddelsdale } *see also* Loker  
 Riddelsdale } Daniel 136  
 Riddelsdale } Dorcas 136  
 Riddale } Edward 136  
     Henry 136  
     John 136  
     Lucy 136  
     Rebecca 136  
     Rose 353, 355  
 Riddle, Richard 322  
 Riddelsdale, *see* Riddelsdale  
 Ridge, Jonathan 222  
 Ridgway, James 339  
 Ridsdale, *see* Riddelsdale  
 Right, William 25  
 Rigle, Paul 253  
 Riker, *see* Ricker  
 Riley { Anna Margaret  
 Relley { Chandler xxix  
 Reilly { John 114, 323  
 Rolly { Richard 217  
 Rimmer { Edward 19  
 Rimer { John 263  
 Ring, Antoinette 121  
     Callista 120  
     Charles 120, 121  
     David 120  
     Eber 120  
     Eliphaz 120  
     Elizabeth A. 120  
     Ellen 121  
     Emily Jane 121  
     George Wallace 121  
     Jesse Howe 121  
     John 120  
     Joseph 120  
     Julia Betsey 121  
     Maria Caroline 121  
     Mary 120  
     Mary Elizabeth 121  
     Melitable 120  
     Minna 121  
     Nancy 120  
     Pelatiah 120  
     Phoebe Ann 121  
     Rebecca 120  
     Reuben 120  
     Rufus 130  
     Samuel 120  
     Sarah 120  
     Seth Eber 121  
 Rinney, Patrick 314  
 Ripley, Henry 159  
     William 224  
     William Y. W. 234  
 Rising, Abel 73

Rising { Abigail 249  
 cons'd { James 195  
     Jonathan 249  
     Patience 73  
 Ritchley, Katharine 257  
 Rize, William 65  
 Rixford, Caroline Esther xxx-  
     11  
 Rixon, John 111  
 Roach, Charles 107  
 Roache, Charles 73  
 Rowdes, *see* Rhodes  
 Rowdy, John 260  
 Roan, Christopher 222  
 Robbins, Alice K. xxxii  
     Eleanor 147  
     Molly 147  
 Robinson, *see* Robinson  
 Roberts { — Capt. 95  
 Robert { — Mr. 24  
     David xlvii  
     Edward 160, 163  
     Edwin Melville xxx-  
     11  
     Elizabeth 163  
     Evan 338  
     Francis xlvii  
     Gabriel 163  
     George Simon 335  
     Henry 344  
     Hugh 159, 337  
     Humphrey 160  
     John 160, 344  
     Mary 72  
     Mary Anne xxxiv  
     Maurice 160  
     Sally xlvii  
     Thomas 163, 344  
     William 160, 337  
 Robertshaw, Thomas 341  
 Robertson, Donald 195  
     Rachel 195  
 Robie, Ann 126  
     Ann 126  
     Sarah 126  
     Toppam 131  
 Robinson { Dorothy 14  
 Robinson { Frank T. 329  
     Jane 121  
     John 21, 223, 314  
     John W. 121  
     Katharine 341  
     Lemuel 371  
     Rowland 26, 169  
     Susan 156, 374  
     Thomas 20, 342  
     Walter 25  
     William 321, 344  
 Rochett, Elizabeth 340  
 Rodan, Homer 255  
 Rodenbough, Theophilus Fran-  
     cis, 63, 70  
 Rodman, Ellen 141  
 Roe, *see* Rowe  
 Rogers, Abigail 60  
     Bridget 59, 60  
     Charles 81  
     Daniel 60  
     Elizabeth 145, 345  
     Ezekiel 1  
     Giles 195  
     Hannah 95  
     Harriett Ellen III  
     John I, 59, 60  
     Lucretia 1  
     Martha 60  
     Nathan 1  
     Nathaniel 59, 60  
     Rachel 195  
     Samuel 60  
     Solomon 146  
     Theophilus 1  
     Timothy 95  
     Timothy Foster 95  
 Rolly, *see* Riley

- Rolfe } Abigail 157  
 Rolfe } Henry Pearson 233  
 Rolph } John 217  
         Thomas 218  
 Rollins } Abby Ann 152  
 Rawlins } Dorcas 155  
 Rollings } Elizabeth 76, 253  
         Ellice 76  
         Frank 76, 375  
         George W. 152  
         Jane 374  
         Jerusha 374  
         John 245  
         Lydia 375  
         Mary 374  
         Patience 76  
         Robert 76  
         Stacy 374  
         Susan 374  
         William 374  
 Rolph, *see* Rolfe  
 Romey, Catherine 128  
 Root, Jesse 279  
         Lydia 149  
         William 149  
 Roper, Catherine 109  
         Thomas 258  
 Rose, Humphrey G. 156  
         John 114  
         Ursula 156  
 Ross, Betsey 200  
         Jane 224  
         John 200  
         Robert 107  
 Rothell, John 256  
 Bothett, John 290  
 Rouse } John 86  
 Rous } William 113  
 Rowe } Abraham 14  
 Roe } Alfred Seelye 99, 330  
 Row } Bethia 14  
         Elizabeth 117  
         Hugh 14  
         Mary 14  
         Theodate 117  
         Thomas 161  
 Rowell, Cynthia K. 212  
 Rowland } Charles 25, 321  
 Rowlands } Henry J. xxxii  
         Joan 159  
         John 344  
         Richard 346  
 Rowley, John 317  
         Thomas 59  
 Rowning, Alice 60  
         Joan 60  
         John 61  
         Mary 61  
         Thomas 60  
 Royle } Benjamin 258  
 Royl } Henry 258  
 Rubidge, Thomas 214  
 Rudd, Abram 255  
         Edward Huntting 102  
         John 255  
 Rudkin, Thomas 109  
 Rudsell, Joseph 217  
 Rugg, ——— 122  
         Elizabeth 41  
         Sarah Ann 122  
 Runn, Ou 261  
 Rannels, Moses Thurston 233  
 Rushton, Alice 34  
         Ellen 260  
 Russell } Andrew 223  
 Russel } Cushing 155  
         Dorcas 155  
         Hubbard 148  
         John 197  
         Laursman Howe  
         xxix, xxxiv  
         Polly 148  
         Rowland 375  
         Sally 375  
 Russell } Thomas 109  
         *conf'd* } William 159  
 Rust, Elizabeth 54, 65  
         John 140  
         Nathaniel Johnson vi,  
         xxxv  
         Stephen 315  
 Rutherford, John 115  
 Ryan, Edward 111  
 Rycroft, William 164  
 Ryde, Elizabeth 25  
 Rylance, Jacob 262  
 Sabin } John 374  
 Sabine } Lorenzo 297  
         Sally 374  
         Sarah 147  
         Thomas 316  
         William 27, 147  
 Sablet, David 287  
 Sabouren, Daniel 225  
 Sabre, G. E. 70  
 Sach, Christopher 138  
         Thomas 138  
 Sadler, George 219  
         Ralph 318  
         Samuel 343  
 Saffell, William Thomas R. 65  
 Saffin, John 26, 28-33  
 Sage, John Hall xxxii, 198, 300  
 St. John, Elizabeth 123  
         John 123  
 St. Leger, Mary 127  
 Saise, Christopher 8  
 Sales, Francis ix  
 Salignac, ——— lxvii  
 Salmon, John 221  
 Salisbury, Humphrey 260  
         Mary 260  
 Salter, Edward 140  
         George 140  
         Martin 140  
         Robert 245  
         Theodore 140  
         Thomas 140  
 Salver, Thomas 218  
 Sammell, Ann 337  
 Sampson } Aaron 375, 376  
 Samson } Delahah 375  
         Delanah 376  
 Samuel, Robert 227  
 Sanbatch, John 224  
 Sanborn, Franklin Benjamin 78  
 Sanders, *see* Sauanders  
 Sanderson } Henry Hamilton  
         } 228  
         Howard Kendall  
         298  
         James J. 104  
         John 224  
 Sanford, Hannah 190  
 Sangster, William 347  
 Sargent } Aaron xxxiv  
 Sargeant } Eliza 118  
 Sargeants } John S. xxxii  
         Mary 73  
         Nancy 123  
         Nathan 118  
         Paul Dudley 328  
         Susan lvii  
         William Henry  
         xxxii  
         Winthrop 361  
 Sargood, John 107  
 Sarratt, George 321  
 Saul, John 319  
         Mary 319  
         S. L. 319  
 Saunders } Christopher 28  
 Sanders } John 224  
         Thomas 347  
         William L. 65  
 Sauderson, *see* Sanderson  
 Savage, James x, xxxii, 128,  
         156, 258, 247, 376  
         Joseph 216  
         Ruth 156  
 Savary, Alfred William xxxii,  
         58  
 Savigny, Elizabeth 219  
 Savin, Charles 221  
 Sawtell } ——— 151  
 Sawtelle } Abigail 144  
         Elizathas 311  
         Ithamar Bard 228  
         Lucy 313  
         Phoebe 148  
         Ruth 311  
         Sally Herriek 151  
         Sarah 311  
 Sawyer, ——— 85  
         Charles 209  
         Dorothy 85  
         Eleta 155  
         Jane 155  
         John 155  
         Louisa 209  
         Mary Cummings v,  
         xlii  
         Phineas 152  
         Sarah 152  
 Sayer, R. 286  
 Sayle, John 239  
 Scammon } James 129, 328  
 Scamman } ———  
 Scarborough } — Mr. 168  
 Scarbrough } James 220  
 Scarlet } Elizabeth 263, 365  
 Scarlet } James 363  
 Skariett } Joan 363  
         John 363-5  
         Mary 364  
         Thomas 363  
 Schaw, *see* Shaw  
 Schnebly, Julia Margaret 379  
 Schoff } Delahah 375  
 Schoofs } Delanah 376  
 Shoof } Elizabeth 375  
         Jacob 376  
         Wilfred H. 376  
 Schults, Christian 146  
         Mary 146  
 Schwartz, Stephen 70  
 Schofield } Abram 340  
 Scoonfield } Ellis 242  
         Isaac 282  
         James 262  
         John 361  
 Scotland, James 110  
         Lawrence 280  
 Scott, Henry Edwards vii, xii,  
         xiii, 78, 183  
         Phoebe 39  
         Rhoda 121  
         William 39, 253, 282  
         Winfield 67  
 Scouler, Jasper 220  
 Scoonfield, *see* Scofield  
 Soranton, Margaret liii  
         Thomas liii  
 Scribner, Benjamin 377  
 Souder, Jesse 221  
 Seabright, Joseph 25  
 Seacome, *see* Secomb  
 Seager, Herbert West 85  
 Searoye } Henry 239, 249  
 Searsey } ———  
 Seares, *see* Sears  
 Searies, Mary 136  
 Sears } Abraham 85  
 Seares } Clinton Brooks xxxiv  
         Edward Shaller 3, 392  
         George Oliver xxxix  
 Searsey, *see* Searoye  
 Seaton, R. 111  
 Seavey, Charles E. 120  
         Maria 156

Seeker, Thomas 316  
Seecomb } Daniel Franklin 228  
Seacombe } James 339  
              Thomas 286  
Seddon } George 340  
Sedden } Janet 340  
          Thomas 340  
          William 343  
Sedgwick, Robert 301  
Sedly, Francis 220  
Seedon, Jacob 108  
Segnor, Lucretia 119  
Selden, Hannah 250  
Sellers, Isabella 345  
Senior, Thomas 139  
Sessions, ——— 212  
          Matilda 212  
Severn, Samuel 20  
Seymour, William 111  
Shadwick, see Chadwick  
Shafin, Rahn 345  
Shakespeare, William 292  
Sharples } Cathbert 257  
Sharpless } Margaret 340  
              Roger 159  
Shattack, Abigail 144  
          Almira 313  
          Christiana 312  
          David 38  
          Diademina 311  
          Eliza 311  
          Elizabeth 145, 146  
          Emerson 312  
          Ester 38  
          Hannah 13  
          James W. 313  
          Jephtha 149  
          John 311  
          Lemuel 331, 332, 334  
          Mary 149  
          Miriam Stedman xvii  
          Moses 144  
          Samuel 145  
Shaw } Charles 318  
Schaw } Henry xxvii  
          Horace H. 129  
          John 254, 256  
          Owen 19  
          Richard 338  
Shay } Daniel 105, 145  
Shays }  
Sheafe, Anne 79  
          Edward 79  
          Thomas 79  
Shepard, see Shepard  
Sheapheard, see Shepard  
Shearman, see Sherman  
Sheather, Mary 190  
Shedd, Asenath 312  
          Daniel 312  
          Elizabeth 150  
          Hannah 312  
Shehy, Charles 163  
Sheldon, Caroline 212  
          Catherine lxii  
          George xxix, 334  
          Gilbert 212  
          Katharine Williams  
          lxii  
          William lxii  
Shellom, Peter 257  
Shelly, John 294  
Shelton, Agnes 352  
          Robert 352  
Shenock, William 341  
Shepard } Amity 370  
Shepard } C. H. 94  
Sheapheard } E. N. 79  
Shepherd } Frederick J. 98  
Shepherd } Hannah 79, 370  
Sheppard } Isaac 79  
              Jamawell 370  
              Jane 154, 185  
              John 197, 370

Shepard } Joseph 370  
          } Lemuel 370  
          } Lucy 119  
          } Luther 370  
          } Mace 154  
          } Martha 75  
          } Mary 79, 86  
          } Ralph 370  
          } Ruth 370  
          } Sally 370  
          } Samuel 370  
          } Thomas 34, 370  
          } Unity 370  
          } William 254  
Shepherdson, Abigail 209  
          Lucretia 209  
Sheple, Betsey 209  
Sheppard, see Shepard  
Sherburne } Dolly 309  
Sherborn } Henry 13, 289, 290  
              Mary 13  
              Rebecca 13  
Sherwode, see Sherwood  
Sherley, James 84, 85  
          Mary 85  
          Robert 85  
Sherman } Abraham 296  
Shearman } Agnes 342  
              Eber 284  
              Elizabeth 189, 284  
              Frank Dempster  
              285  
              Frederic Fairchild  
              296  
              Isaac 361, 365  
              Jacob 284, 285  
              Nathan Drury 284,  
              285  
              Philip 284  
              Roger 277  
              Susanna 284, 285  
              William 284  
Sherwood } Henry 351  
Sherwode } Jacob 338  
              Sarah 340  
Sheston, John 326  
Shield, Martin 22  
Shiels, Daniel 112  
Shine, John 226  
Shipley, Lucy 312  
Shippee, Ann lili  
          Anstess Carvine lli  
          David lili  
          Elizabeth lli  
          Hannah lli  
          Margaret lili  
          Rufus lli  
          Samuel lili  
          Thomas lli  
Shobrooke, Philip 107  
Shoof, see Schoff  
Shorey, Fanny 206  
          Hannah Brown 206  
          Henry A. 130  
          Miles 206  
Short, John 19  
          Patience lxii  
Showland, Daniel 159  
Shumway, Asabel Adams 294  
          Peter 294  
Shurtleff, Eliza iv  
          Helen iv  
          Nathaniel Bradstreet  
          141, 142, 285, 286  
          Samuel Atwood iv  
Shute, Joseph 324  
Sibley, Alice 54  
          Elizabeth li  
          Henry Hastings 68  
          John 54  
          William 54  
Sickley, Ann 254  
Siddall } James 340  
Syddale } Robert 346

Sidding, Caroline 155  
Sidellinger } Abigail 374  
Sidellin } Hannah 76, 154  
          } Jacob 374  
          } Mary J. 155  
Silke } see also Holland  
Silk } Hugh 346  
          Thomas 346  
Silliman, Catherine Ellen 128  
          Charles 128  
          James Harris 128  
          John 128  
          John Dexter 128  
          Sally 128  
          Sarah Ann 128  
          Seneca Mobbet 128  
Silloway, Thomas William 141,  
          143, 183, 184  
Sillvester, see Sylvester  
Sims, see Sims  
Simmel, Joel 219  
Simmons } Benjamin 121  
Simons } Dexter M. 121  
Symon } Hannah 121  
Symonds } Joanna 121  
              John 112  
              Juliet 121  
              Mary 375  
              Mercy 76  
              Paul 222  
              Robert 54  
              Stephen 121  
              Susan 121  
Simner, see Sumner  
Simons, see Simmons  
Simpcock, Samuel 344  
Simpson, — Mr. 255  
          Catherine 314  
          James 361, 366  
          John 112  
          Joseph 324  
          Josiah 118  
          Matthew 222  
          Robert 225  
Simpson-Poffenbarger, Livia  
          Nye xxxii, 99  
Sims } Clifford Stanley 377  
Simes } Hannah lxii  
          } John lxii  
Singleton, Ann 260  
          Richard 262  
Sinkler, Alexander 166  
Sisson, Luther 196, 196  
          Richard 196  
          William 222  
Skarlett, see Scarlett  
Skinner, John 192  
          Matthew 325  
          Thomas 189, 192  
Slade, Denison Rogers xxxiv  
          John 107  
Sleeper, Mehtable 10  
          Sarah 10  
Slocum, Esther 17  
          Mary 17  
          Simeon 17  
Soper, Ambrose 13  
          Benning 13  
          Daniel 13  
          Elizabeth 13  
          Ester 13  
          Hannah 13  
          John 13  
          Joshua 13  
          Margaret 13  
          Mary 12, 13, 16  
          Olive 13  
          Richard 12, 13  
          Samuel 13  
          Sarah 13  
          Susanna 13  
          Tamsen 13  
          William 13  
Small, Abner R. 130

- Smalley, Hannah 292  
 Smallidge, Ruth 372  
 Smallwood, Martha 202  
   Mary 257  
   Matilda lxvi  
   Samuel 262  
 Smalshaw { William 339  
 Smalshaw {  
 Smart, Jane 221  
 Smathurst, *see* Smithurst  
 Smaythe, *see* Smith  
 Smedley, Mary 79  
 Smethurst, *see* Smithurst  
 Smiley, Alex. 76  
   Melinda 76  
 Smith { Aaron 261  
 Smith { Abigail 11  
 Smith { Agnes 62, 69  
 Smith { Albert 232  
 Smythe { Alexander Mackay-  
   296  
   Archelaus 188  
   Asaph 187  
   Bathsheba 188  
   Benjamin 207  
   Bert. 119  
   Bethia 188  
   Betsey M. 119  
   Caroline xxxii  
   Charles 366  
   Charles C. 119  
   Charles Stewart 102  
   Charles W. 119  
   Chauncey 127  
   Christopher 317, 341  
   Clement Lawrence  
   102  
   Daniel 222  
   David 224  
   Dean 187  
   Dorcas 17  
   Ebenezer 11  
   Eleanor 188  
   Elijah 188  
   Elizabeth 63, 163,  
   193  
   Ellen 341  
   Emily 119  
   Emma F. 119  
   Ester 33, 187, 317  
   F. N. 192  
   Finett 244  
   Frances Caroline  
   127  
   Frances M. 97  
   Francis 318  
   Frank xxxii, 334  
   Frank J. 119  
   Freeman 188  
   George 62, 76, 187,  
   218, 320  
   Grace G. 119  
   H. P. 236, 238  
   Hannah 119, 187, 193  
   Harriet M. 210  
   Harriet Mary  
   Elizabeth 261  
   Harry 119  
   Harry C. 119  
   Henry 261  
   Horace B. 119  
   Isaac 188  
   James 111, 167, 317  
   James R. 119  
   Jane 127  
   Jason 119  
   Jerusha 37  
   Jesse 119  
   Joanna 207  
   Joel Copley, 249  
   John 11, 16, 19, 33,  
   62-4, 64, 69, 106,  
   196, 197, 244, 260,  
   284, 317, 319, 326  
 Smith { Joseph 106, 192, 226  
 conf'd { Justus Stevens lxx  
   Leonye 62  
   Livonia 210  
   Lucretia 119  
   Lucy 42, 210, 212, 261  
   Lucy E. 119  
   Lydia 193  
   Margaret 63  
   Marion J. 119  
   Martha 11, 11  
   Mary 11, 53, 119, lxx,  
   136, 160, 187, 188, 207,  
   209, 284, 317  
   Mary H. 119  
   Matthew 64  
   Mercy 187  
   Merewether 273  
   Nathaniel 37  
   Nicholas 166, 244  
   Orange, 210  
   Pamela 17  
   Phoebe 188, 261  
   Polly 163  
   Ralph 341  
   Richard 34  
   Robert 136  
   Roena A. 313  
   Russell 261  
   Samuel 19, 33, 42, 106,  
   188, 249, 284, 341  
   Sarah 17, 123, 249, 284  
   Sarah Jane lxx  
   Simon G. 313  
   Stephen 187, 188  
   Susan 76  
   Thomas 11, 21, 63, 64,  
   324  
   Thomas Laurens 133  
   William 19, 21, 24, 169,  
   226  
   William C. 96, 188,  
   284  
   William Christopher  
   xxix  
   William Dexter 102  
   William N. 119  
   William Simeon 102  
   William Thayer 102  
 Smithson, John 106  
 Smithurst { Alice 340  
 Smathurst { James 340  
 Smethurst { John 340  
   Jonathan 169  
 Smyth, *see* Smith  
 Smythe, *see* Smith  
 Snallen { Anne 341  
 Snallum { Richard 341  
 Snalshaw, *see* Smalshaw  
 Snape, Robert 319  
 Sneed, Henry 22  
 Snell, Harriet 206  
   Nancy 206  
   Samuel 189  
   Winslow 206  
 Snow, Eliza 284  
   Eliza 212  
   Isaac 284  
   John 284  
   Joseph 284  
   Nancy 376  
   Nathaniel 284  
   Nicholas 69, 284  
   Sarah 38, 284  
   Susan 376  
   William Brown vii, 69  
 Snowdon, Katharine 363, 365  
 Snowman, Charles 181  
   Hannah 181  
   Joanna 181  
   Louis 181  
 Snyder, Adam 378  
 Solendine, John 35  
   Susanna 35  
 Sollicoffre, John 216  
 Somerby, Horatio Gates 73  
 Somers, Amos Newton 230  
 Somersal, John 221  
 Somner, *see* Sumner  
 Soule { Richard 360  
 Sowle {  
 South, Alexander 107  
   John 363  
 Souther, Samuel 131  
 Southgate, Charles McLellan  
   xxxii  
 Southworth, Robert 342  
 Sowersby, William 24  
 Sowle, *see* Soule  
 Spakeman, Thomas 250  
 Spalding, *see* Spaulding  
 Spaldinge, *see* Spaulding  
 Sparks, Jared ix  
   Mary 188  
 Sparrow { ——— 82, 69  
 Sparow { Anne 62  
 Sparows { Katharine 61, 69  
   William 216  
 Spaulding { Carrie Wildes 166  
 Spalding { Elizabeth 209  
 Spaldinge { F. E. lvii  
   Hannah 79  
   Hasadiah 147  
   Henry George xviii  
   James Alfred 296  
   Joseph 79  
   Margaret 62  
   Mark J. 210  
   Mercy 79  
   Robert 147  
   Sarah Rosina 210  
   Warren Foster 6  
   William A. 106  
 Speakman, Mary 261  
 Speed, Anthony 249  
   Jane 76  
   Robert 76  
 Speirs, Elizabeth 320  
 Spence, Almira 166  
 Spence, Elizabeth 110  
   Philip 316  
   William 326  
   William F. 126  
 Spencer, Anstace iii  
   Anthony iii  
   Charlotte 120  
   Delliah 150  
   Effe 120  
   Eliza 121  
   Elizabeth iii, 120  
   Hannah 249  
   John 120  
   Joshua 253  
   Louise 120  
   Margaret 120  
   Mary 120  
   Mary Ann 120  
   Nancy 121  
   Pelatiah 120  
   Rebecca 120  
   Robert 120  
   Ruth 121  
   Sally Ann 120  
   Samuel 120  
   Sarah 120  
   Thomas 64  
   W. D. 120  
   William 249  
 Spingen, C. 222  
 Spooner, Alden 294  
   John 344  
   John Colt 363  
 Sprague, Abigail 76  
   Augustus Brown  
   Reed xxxii

# Index of Persons

CV

- Sprague } Betsey 205  
conf'd } Francis William  
          } John Titcomb 71
- Sprake, Betsey 205
- Spree, James 316
- Springer, Ellen 124  
          William 124
- Sproat, Ebenezer 361
- Sprunt, James 300
- Squilar, Samuel 326
- Stabbe, Edward 262  
          Math 262
- Stacey, Nathaniel 321  
          Sarah 12
- Stackpole, Everett Schermer-  
          horn xxix, 131, 132
- Stafford, John 321  
          William, 344
- Stains, Joshua 15
- Stallard, John 216, 223
- Stanbury, Thomas 189
- Standen, John Hipsley 221
- Standish, Mary 258  
          Myles vi, 90
- Standley, see Stanley
- Stanford, Arthur Willis xxxii,  
          194
- Stanley } Benjamin lxix  
Standley } Lydia lxix  
          Martha Louise lxix  
          Rebecca 288  
          Rebecca Ober 288  
          Sands 288
- Stannor, Richard 337
- Stanthrop, Joseph 253
- Stanton, John 108
- Stanyan, John M. 134
- Staples, Susanna 315
- Starbird, Mary 120
- Stark, Caleb 229  
          James Henry xxix, 141,  
          297  
          John 198, 229
- Starr, Burgis Pratt 73  
          Comfort 73, 74  
          Elizabeth 74  
          Frank Farnsworth 83, 84  
          John 73  
          Mary 73  
          Moregift 73  
          Samuel 73  
          Thomas 73
- Starrett, John 211  
          Rebecca 211
- Statham, Mary 342
- Staton, John 164
- Stead, Edward 222
- Steed } Elizabeth 106  
          Thomas 219
- Stearns } Albert Henry xxxiv  
Sterns } Ezra Scollay 232, 332,  
          375, 376  
          Isaac 354  
          James 147  
          Louisa M. 205  
          Nancy 147  
          Richard Hall 102  
          Robert Edwards Car-  
          ter 102
- Stedman, John 161
- Steed, see Stead
- Steel } Deborah 137  
Steele } Edward 161  
          Mary 164, 262  
          Sarah 84  
          Thomas 137
- Stennett, W. H. xxxii
- Stephens, see Stevens
- Stephenson, see Stevenson
- Sterns, see Stearns
- Stetson, Abner 374  
          Mary 374  
          Sarah 375  
          William 375
- Stevens } Abigail 38  
Stephens } Bill Wright 40  
Stevenm } Byam Kerby xx,  
          xxxiv  
          Charles 205, 227  
          Charlotte Todd  
          xxxii  
          Dorothy 237  
          Elanthan 206  
          Eunice 206  
          Fillindia 205  
          Frank Everett 72  
          Frank Fletcher 98  
          George 326  
          Grenville Smith 102  
          Henry 93  
          Jane 282  
          John 38, 57, 325  
          Mercy 162  
          Nicholas 376  
          Oliver 320  
          Plowdon 93  
          Polly 147  
          Rachel 40  
          Richard 33  
          Samson 147  
          Sarah 38  
          William 110, 227  
          William Burnham  
          331
- Stevenson } Harris Marshall  
Stephenson } 131  
          John McAllister  
          xxxii  
          Luther xxxii  
          R. Randolph 70
- Stickney, Mary Ella vi  
          Thomas 116, 229  
          William Wallace v,  
          xiii
- Stiles } Bartholomew 244, 245  
Stile } Ellen 244  
Style } Henry Reed xliii, ii  
Styles } James 245  
          Jane 244  
          Jeremiah 230  
          Joseph 159  
          Richard 345
- Still, James 326
- Stilphen, Asbury Cohe 197
- Stimson, Caroline Fuller lvii  
          Elizabeth lvii  
          Jeremiah lvii
- Stinchfield, John Clark 131
- Stokes, see Stokes
- Stock, John 259
- Stockley, William 319
- Stockton, Eleanor 139  
          Elias Boudinot 89  
          Elizabeth 139  
          Owen 139  
          Roger 139  
          Sarah 139  
          T. C. 89  
          William 139
- Stockwell, William 112
- Stokes } Anson Phelps 379
- Stoakes } Caroline 379  
          Helen Louisa 379  
          James Boulter 379  
          William 113
- Stol, John 162
- Stone, Caroline 311  
          Charles 222  
          Edwin Martin 65  
          Ellen Adelia xxix  
          Esther 105  
          Gregory 364  
          Henry 226  
          Henry B. 306  
          James M. 130  
          Jeremiah 105  
          Jerusha 37  
          John 37, 347
- Stone, } Melvin T. 233  
conf'd } Merlin J. xxxii  
          Samuel 311  
          Susan Alzea 105  
          William 220  
          William Eben vii
- Story, Lucy 40
- Stoughton, Israel 73  
          Jane 86  
          John 86  
          Mary 86
- Stout, Elizabeth ii  
          Hannah ii  
          John ii  
          Richard ii
- Stow, Elizabeth 348  
          John 348
- Stowell, Remember 189
- Strachine, John 255
- Straham, James 223
- Strait, Newton A. 70
- Strang, Caleb 19  
          Maria 19
- Stratton, Betsey 124  
          Eliza 153  
          Harriet Russell xxxi  
          John 124, 153  
          Temperance 124
- Streete, James 166
- Strickland, Edward 326
- Stringer, Thomas 260
- Strobridge, Hannah 372
- Strong, Deborah 188  
          John 114  
          Seth 188  
          Valentine 321
- Strutt } — 54  
Strutte } Anne 60  
          John 67  
          Katharine 54  
          Roger 52, 60  
          Thomas 57
- Stryker, William Scudder 66
- Stuart } Anthony 359
- Steward } Daniel 345
- Stewart } David 320  
          George Sawin 190  
          George William 192  
          James 20, 219, 342  
          John 159, 192  
          Joseph 213  
          Lucy 209  
          Mary 124  
          Newman 256  
          Sarah Jane 213  
          Thomas 162
- Stubbs, Albert Roscoe 96
- Sturgis, Abigail 372  
          Charles Russell 102
- Stuteville, Charles 112
- Style, see Stiles
- Stiles, see Stiles
- Suffrin, George 323
- Sugars, William 326
- Sullivan, Ebenezer 361  
          John iii, 191, 279, 291  
          John W. 127  
          Lot B. 80  
          Marianne 127  
          Marianne Dix 127  
          Thomas 3 21
- Summersfield, Ann 18
- Summers, Aaron 257
- Sumner } Adam 340  
          Elizabeth 340
- Somner } Ellen 340  
          Emeline Mary 212  
          Joseph 104  
          Lucy 150  
          Thomas 340
- Sutcliffe, see Sutlif
- Sutherland, James 343  
          John 326, 343

- Sutliff } — Dr. 196  
 Sutcliffe } Abraham 196  
 Sutcliffe } Bennett H. 196  
 John 196  
 Nathaniel 196  
 Samuel Milton xxxii,  
 196  
 Swain, Eria Roberts 89  
 Swallow, Amasiah 146  
 Asa 146  
 Deborah 43  
 Diademla 147  
 James 106  
 John 43, 148  
 Mary 146  
 Nahum 147  
 Sally 148  
 Susanna 146  
 Swan, Robert 240, 371  
 Swanbro, Eunice Elvira 125  
 Molinda 125  
 Richard 125  
 Swanston, Sherland 322  
 Sweet, *see* Swett  
 Sweeting, Henry 189  
 Swett } — Rev. Mr. 244  
 Sweet } Ella 121  
 Ella 121  
 George 121  
 James Edwin 121  
 James G. 121  
 Mary 121  
 Nancy 121  
 Samuel 134, 328  
 Swift, Anna Debois lxix  
 Cornelia lxviii  
 Franklin Kibbe lxviii  
 Mary Howland lxviii  
 Rodolphus Nye lxix  
 Sylvia Hathaway lxix  
 Thomas 189  
 Swindle, Jane 267, 269  
 Syddale, *see* Siddall  
 Sylvester } Nathaniel Bartlett  
 Silvester } 327  
 Thomas 168  
 Symon, *see* Simmons  
 Symonds, *see* Simmons  
 Taft, Joseph 19  
 Robert 192, 294  
 Russell W. 192, 294  
 Talbot, Edward 79  
 Eugene Solomon 196  
 Jabez 196  
 Newton 196  
 Peter 196  
 Solomon 196  
 Talcott } Elizabeth 81-3  
 Talcott } John 81-3  
 Joseph 82, 83  
 Mary Kingsbury xxix  
 Samuel 82  
 Sebastian Vissocher 81  
 Tamer, Thomas 116  
 Tanner, Henry 361  
 Tapp, Ann 220  
 Tappan } Eugene 202  
 Topham } James 343  
 Toppin } John 217, 289  
 Topping }  
 Tarbell, Alice 309  
 Bathsheba 39  
 Betty 42  
 David 39, 42  
 Dolly 310  
 Elizabeth 34, 144  
 Hannah 42, 309  
 John 309  
 Mary Ann 196  
 Sarah 37  
 Sukey 310  
 Thomas 34  
 William 37, 310  
 Tarleton } Edward 160, 161, 165,  
 Tarletn } 269  
 Tarlton }  
 Tastard, Richard 140  
 Tate, John 109  
 Oliver 323  
 William 361  
 Tatham, John 111  
 Tatum, Absalom 361  
 Taunt, Hephzibah 372  
 John 372  
 Naomi 372  
 Tavans, D.  
 Tavlin, Patrick 22  
 Tayer, *see* Thayer  
 Taylor } Alice 208  
 Taylor } Ann 315  
 Benjamin 207  
 Bethia 207  
 Charles 166  
 Charles J. 336  
 David 166  
 Dean 218  
 Elias 146  
 Elizabeth 145, 146  
 Henry 240  
 Isaac 255  
 Jerome 342  
 John 114, 255, 319  
 Joshua 339  
 Martha 207  
 Mary 146, 260, 337  
 Mercy 120  
 Nathaniel 166  
 Phillinda 310  
 Richard 196  
 Roger 282  
 Ruth 248  
 Samuel 146, 318  
 Simon 325  
 Solomon 315  
 Susanna 146  
 Thomas 166, 217  
 William 166  
 William Harrison 379  
 Tayton, Mary 322  
 Teague Dorcas 155  
 Jerusha 155  
 Joseph 155  
 Tear, William 323  
 Tefft, Mary 111  
 Telson, Elkanah 160  
 Temple, Josiah Howard 333  
 Templeman, William 106  
 Tenney, E. P. xxxii  
 Ruth 14  
 Wallace Fay xxxii  
 Terpin, Mary 165, 267  
 Terrell, Edwin Holland xxxii  
 Terrian, — Mrs. 287  
 Terroy, John 341  
 Terry, William 316  
 Thale, Carl 114  
 Thayer } Dorothy 185  
 Tayer } Ellen 309  
 Thare } George Augustine 333  
 Hannah Maria 309  
 John 126  
 Margery 185  
 Rachel 126  
 Richard 186  
 Sarah 187  
 Simeon 65  
 Thomas 185  
 Thelfell } John 161, 166  
 Thelfell }  
 Thelwell, James 342  
 Thissel, Rebecca 288  
 Thomas, — 373  
 Alfred A. xxxii  
 Celinda B. 124  
 Elizabeth 338  
 Esther 313  
 Gaynold 161  
 Thomas } George 18, 227  
 confd } Gryffith 161  
 James 18, 107  
 John 22, 156-66, 261,  
 338, 343, 344  
 Katharine 344  
 Mariette Crawford  
 373  
 Mary 18  
 Patrick 226  
 Richard 269  
 Rowland 164, 336  
 Sally Ann 120  
 Samuel 376  
 Sarah 374  
 Stephen 263  
 Susan 375  
 William 24, 120, 253,  
 339  
 Thompeon } Ann 244  
 Thomson } Anna 15  
 Tompeon } Cornelius 114  
 David 121  
 David Allen 377  
 Edward 244  
 Elizabeth 189, 345  
 Francis McGee 336  
 Gilbert xxxii  
 James 19, 290  
 John 15, 226, 253,  
 268  
 Joseph 330  
 Lawrence 330  
 Lydia lxix  
 Mary 221, 375  
 Miriam 11  
 Priscilla 15  
 Ralph 372  
 Robert Sir White-  
 185  
 S. Millett 136  
 Thomas 226  
 William lxvi, 106,  
 316, 317, 326, 343  
 Thoms, Ralph 257  
 Thomson, *see* Thompeon  
 Thorncroft } Edward 166, 166  
 Thornicroft }  
 Thorndale, Anthony 30  
 Thornicroft, *see* Thorncroft  
 Thornton, — Col. 116  
 John 227  
 John Wingate lxxii  
 Thorpe } Ann 239  
 Thorp } Erica 296  
 Hannah 373  
 John 263  
 Math. 263  
 Samuel 373  
 Thomas Bangs 67  
 Threadgold, Sarah 24  
 Threlfell, *see* Thelfell  
 Threlford, Elizabeth 342  
 Thresher, Israel 29, 30  
 John 32  
 Throop, — Mr. 26  
 Thurloe, — 86  
 Thurston } Alice 137  
 Thurton } Cordelia 209  
 Jerusha 156  
 Lydia 206  
 Sarah Rosetta 209  
 William 127  
 Thwing, Benjamin 294  
 Ellen 294  
 Helen 294  
 John 294  
 Marie 294  
 Walter Eliot 294  
 Tiberson, Jane 230  
 Tickle, Jane 280  
 Peirce 380  
 Tilley, William 314



# Index of Persons

cvi

- Tillinghast, Ardelia Martin 6  
Benjamin 3  
Caleb Benjamin  
3-6, ix, xv, xlv,  
lxx, 77, 202, 296  
Charles 3  
Eunice 3  
John 3  
Linwood Morton 6  
Martha Ann 6  
Pardon 3  
Thomas 3  
Timmins, Sarah 116  
Tingle } Raymon Meyers  
Tingley } xxxiv, 89, 192  
          } Samuel 89, 192  
Titcomb, Oliver 123  
          Thomas 221  
Titus, — 26  
Abigail 27  
Anson vii, xxix, 78, 92,  
183, 283  
Elizabeth 27  
Hannah 27  
John 27, 28  
Lydia 27  
Robert 27  
Samuel 27, 28  
Sarah 27, 28  
Timothy 27  
Tobey } Christina 375  
Tobie } Edward Parsons 129  
          } Richard 375  
Tobin, Michael 323  
Todd } Andrew 243  
Todde } Margaret 260  
          } Mary Abbie xxxiv  
          } Rachel 24  
          } Thomas xxxii  
Toks, — 58  
Tolson, John 226  
Tomling, James 319  
Tomlinson, Richard 337  
Tompson, see Thompson  
Toner, Joseph Meredith 66  
Tongue, Robert 161, 166  
Tonnard, John 159  
Tonson, Richard 138  
Tool, John 326  
Topham, see Tappan  
Topliffe, Obedience lxii  
Topplin, see Tappan  
Topping, see Tappan  
Topplafelde, William 243  
Torrey, Josiah 80  
          William 186  
Tous, Bethulah 181  
Towne } Bathsheba 35  
Town } Ezra 232  
Towns } H. Rosa xxxii  
          } Mary 152  
          } Samuel 35, 152  
Townsend, Charles xxxii  
          Luther Tracy 135  
          Robert Marsham-  
          xxxii  
Tracy } Hannah 125  
Tracey } Hiram A. 332  
Train, Charles lxiii  
Travers, John 282  
Treat, John Harvey xvii, 78  
Treffry, Thomas 189  
Tremain, Henry Edwin 70  
Trenham, James 224  
Trent, William 268, 274, 281  
Trevor, James 138  
Trotman, Samuel 223  
Troughton, Isabel 164  
Troughware, Joseph 161, 166  
Troup, Frances Batchelder  
          xxxii  
Trowbridge, Francis Bacon  
          xxix  
          Lucy 37  
          Thomas 37  
Truan, David 287  
Trumbull } James Hammond 81  
Turnbull } Jonathan 279  
          } Lydia 374  
          } Mary 374  
          } William 374  
Tucker, — 13  
Abraham 116  
Adelaide U. 126  
Almira 126  
Amos 126  
Ann 113, 126  
Caroline 126  
Edith Lillian Adelaide  
          126  
Elizabeth 116, 126  
Emma Isadora 126  
Hannah 12, 13  
Jacob 116  
James 269  
James Ioanos 126  
John 226  
Sarah 13  
William 325  
William Howard 235  
Tucket, William 322  
Tue, Mary 162  
Tufts, James 36  
          Phoebe 36  
          Susan Cotton 78  
Tukey, Betsey 154  
          James 154  
Tunstall, Josh. 342  
Tupper, Benjamin 361, 365, 366  
Turk, Rudolph Samuel 90  
Turnbull, see Trumbull  
Turner } Alice Stanton xxxiii  
Turnor } Anne 52  
          } Elizabeth 248  
          } Francis 226  
          } Henry 340  
          } Isabel 341  
          } John 22, 222  
          } Jonas 217  
          } Praisever 248  
          } Richard 22  
          } Robert 56, 341  
          } Thomas 106, 253, 341  
          } William 22  
Turtle, John 318  
Tuthill, Elizabeth l  
          John li  
Twiddale, Robert 338  
Twoly, Abigail 188  
Tyler, Alice 41  
          Job 202  
          Samuel 202  
          Simeon 41  
          Thomas 261  
Tyre, John 218  
Tyrer, Christopher 342  
          John 257  
Underwood, Adin Ballou 330  
          James 115  
Upham, Samuel Otis 102  
Uppord, John 114  
Upton } Elizabeth 257  
Vpton } James 257  
          } John 257  
          } Margaret 344  
          } Thomas 166, 257  
Urann } Abigail 7, 9-14, 124  
Ewins } Addie Abbie 124  
          } Adeline 123, 126  
Uran } Albert Harvey 126  
Uren } Alice 8, 123  
Urin } Alice A. 123  
Yourin } Almena 124  
Youring } Almira 126  
Yuran } Alphonsine C. 124  
          } Ambrose Sloper 16  
          } Amos Salisbury 123  
          } Amy Maria 126  
Urann } Anna 12, 15, 117  
conf'd } Annie M. 126  
          } Annie May 123  
          } Antoinette Clark 127  
          } Armilla 118  
          } Benjamin 8, 13, 17  
          } Benjamin Franklin  
          } 119, 124  
          } Bertha Thankful 124  
          } Bethia 14  
          } Betsey 118  
          } Betsey M. 119  
          } Carl Blaisdell 124  
          } Caroline 126  
          } Caroline L. 126  
          } Catherine 122, 128  
          } Catherine Ellen 128  
          } Catherine Jane 128  
          } Cera W. 122  
          } Charles 122  
          } Charles Bertram 123  
          } Charles Edgar 119,  
          } 125  
          } Charles Hallet 122  
          } Charles Lahatt 122  
          } Charles William 133  
          } Charlotte 122, 127  
          } Christina Elizabeth  
          } 124  
          } Clara Augusta 127  
          } Comfort 11  
          } Daniel 14, 116  
          } Deborah 123  
          } Della A. 126  
          } Dexter 122  
          } Edgar 118  
          } Edward 7, 8, 126  
          } Edward Wheeler 128  
          } Elbridge 118  
          } Eleanor 7, 8, 11  
          } Eliza 118  
          } Elizabeth 10, 11, 16,  
          } 17, 123, 124  
          } Elizabeth Rachel 123  
          } Ella 125  
          } Ellen 124  
          } Ellen Theresa 127  
          } Emeline 126  
          } Emerson Davis 124  
          } Emma Amelia 126  
          } Emma Gardiner 127  
          } Ethel Maud 124  
          } Eunice Elvira 125  
          } Eunice Mabel 125  
          } Fanny 127  
          } Ferdinand 127  
          } Frances Caroline 127  
          } Francis 7-9, 11-4, 16,  
          } 116, 120-2, 125-7  
          } Frank W. 124  
          } Fred Libby 124  
          } Frederic William 127  
          } George 10, 11, 15,  
          } 118, 119, 125  
          } George Edward 128  
          } George Ernest 124  
          } George F. M. 128  
          } George Pember 125  
          } George W. 123  
          } George William 125  
          } Georgia Blaisdell 124  
          } Georgiana 119, 125  
          } Grace Maud 124  
          } Grace St. Leger 127  
          } Hannah 10, 12, 13,  
          } 117, 118, 120-2, 125,  
          } 127  
          } Hapgood 125  
          } Harriet 119, 126  
          } Harriet P. 125  
          } Harry Harvey 124  
          } Hattie Regina 124  
          } Henry Adolphus 127  
          } Henry Clifton 124

- |   |  |   |
|---|--|---|
| <p>Urann } Henry Everad 124<br/> <i>cont'd</i> } Herbert 123<br/> Homer Emerson 124<br/> Hope 122<br/> Horace Pember 125<br/> Huldah 117<br/> Israel 123<br/> J. Corning 125<br/> James 8-10, 14, 15,<br/> 117-9, 123, 124<br/> James Williams 123<br/> Jane 8, 15, 119, 121,<br/> 124<br/> Jason 125<br/> Jenny 10, 123<br/> Jenny St. Leger 127<br/> Joan 118<br/> Joanna 128<br/> John 7-11, 13-7,<br/> 116-9, 122-5, 127<br/> John Herbert 123<br/> John Millens 118, 123<br/> John Perry 128<br/> John William 126<br/> Jonathan 9, 123<br/> Joseph 7-10, 12, 13,<br/> 15, 16, 116, 119-23,<br/> 123-7<br/> Joseph H. 119, 124<br/> Joseph Libby 124<br/> Joseph M. 126<br/> Josie Lillian 124<br/> Kimball 123<br/> Laura 120<br/> Lazara Eugenia 128<br/> Lewis D. 127<br/> Lillian Florence 123<br/> Linnie 124<br/> Louis James 123<br/> Louisa 123, 126<br/> Louisa J. 123<br/> Lucinda B. 118<br/> Lucy 119, 120<br/> Lucy Maria 127<br/> Luella 116<br/> Lydia 14<br/> Lydia Emery 124<br/> Lydia Jennison 127<br/> Madison 123<br/> Marcus Libby 124<br/> Marcus Morton 124<br/> Margaret 16<br/> Maria 118<br/> Marianne Dix 127<br/> Martha 10-2, 16, 118,<br/> 124<br/> Mary 8, 9, 11-3, 16,<br/> 17, 116-20, 122, 123,<br/> 128<br/> Mary Caroline 127<br/> Mary Carr 124<br/> Mary Elizabeth 128<br/> Mary J. 123<br/> Mary Louisa 119, 124<br/> Mary St. Leger 127<br/> Mary Salisbury 122<br/> Matilda 122<br/> Matthew 8<br/> Mehitable 9, 14, 117<br/> Mercy 11, 16, 118<br/> Millard Fillmore 128<br/> Mina Bessie 124<br/> Molly 117, 123<br/> Nancy 14, 116-8, 121<br/> Nancy Clough 121<br/> Nancy Fisher 122<br/> Nathaniel Cutting<br/> 121<br/> Nellie I. 124<br/> Nelson 123<br/> Noah 118<br/> Olive 123<br/> Olive Jennette 123<br/> Olivia 123</p> | <p>Urann } Pamela Delaverne<br/> <i>cont'd</i> } 128<br/> Pamela Low 128<br/> Paul 10, 16, 118, 119,<br/> 124<br/> Peter 9, 13, 14, 116,<br/> 122<br/> Peter Kimball 123<br/> Phoebe 15, 118<br/> Polly 117<br/> Rachel 126<br/> Rachel A. 126<br/> Ralph 123<br/> Rebecca 7, 10, 11, 13,<br/> 16, 17, 125<br/> Rebecca Elizabeth<br/> 127<br/> Rebecca Snelling 121<br/> Reuben 16, 119<br/> Richard 8, 9, 14, 16,<br/> 17, 116, 117, 121,<br/> 126, 127<br/> Richard Augustus<br/> 127<br/> Robert 124<br/> Rufus James 128<br/> Ruggles Hubbard<br/> 123<br/> Ruth 11, 116, 120, 123<br/> Subra 118<br/> Sally 9, 119, 120, 123<br/> Samuel 14, 16, 17,<br/> 117, 119, 124<br/> Samuel Leonard 119,<br/> 125<br/> Samuel Thomas 128<br/> Sarah 9, 11-7, 118,<br/> 117, 121, 125<br/> Sarah Ann 128<br/> Sarah Dunton 121<br/> Sarah E. 126<br/> Sarah Gardiner 127<br/> Sarah Healy 122<br/> Sarah Maria 127<br/> Sarah Salisbury 127<br/> Silas 10<br/> Solomon 11, 16, 119,<br/> 125<br/> Sophronia 124<br/> Statira Ann 124<br/> Stephen Pember 125<br/> Susan 121<br/> Susanna 9<br/> Temperance 124<br/> Thankful 123<br/> Thomas 12, 13, 15-7,<br/> 118, 120-2, 124-7<br/> Thomas Gardiner<br/> 121<br/> Walter Henry 126<br/> Warren Augustus<br/> Reed 123<br/> Washington Lafay-<br/> ette 126<br/> Weltha 125<br/> Weltha Elizabeth<br/> 125<br/> Weltha Mabel 125<br/> William 7-16, 116-27<br/> William Corning 125<br/> William Dwight 127<br/> William N. 120<br/> Uttinge } Richard 547<br/> Vttinge } Thomas 247<br/> Vaines, <i>see</i> Vane<br/> Valentine, Elizabeth 256<br/> John 381<br/> Vallotton, Benjamin 288<br/> David Moses 287<br/> Demaris Elizabeth<br/> 288<br/> Elizabeth 287<br/> Francis 287</p> | <p>Vallotton } James 287<br/> <i>cont'd</i> } Jeremiah 287, 288<br/> Jeremiah Oliver 287<br/> Margaret 287<br/> Mary 287, 288<br/> Moses 287<br/> Paul Jonathan 288<br/> Rose Elizabeth 287<br/> William 287<br/> Vane } Henry Sir 296<br/> Vaines } M. A. 321<br/> Van Horne, Thomas B. 71<br/> Van Houten, Henry 80<br/> Vans, Hugh 381<br/> Varnah, Anne 155<br/> Betsey 154<br/> Damaris 374<br/> Henry 155<br/> Mary 154<br/> Rebecca 76<br/> Varnum, Anna 148<br/> John 148<br/> John Marshall xxxii<br/> Vassal, John 85<br/> Rachel 85<br/> Vaughan } Hannah 162<br/> Voughan } Hugh 321<br/> John 25<br/> Robert 165<br/> Thomas 165<br/> Vavasor, Ann 340<br/> Veah, Job 84<br/> Veltman, Jane 127<br/> Vernon, Edward 87<br/> Vesey, William 137<br/> Viele } Aerhnout Cornelisen 296<br/> Viel } Egbert Ludovicas 296<br/> Herman Knickerbocker<br/> 296<br/> Kathlyne Knicker-<br/> bocker 294<br/> Viele-Griffin, Francis 296<br/> Vincent, Samuel 223<br/> Violets, ——— 24<br/> Voigt, Augusta Virginia 293<br/> Johann Christoph 293<br/> Johanna Elizabeth 293<br/> Vorce, Evalyn Cornelia Mar-<br/> shall xxxii<br/> Voughan, <i>see</i> Vaughan<br/> Vpton, <i>see</i> Upton<br/> Vittinge, <i>see</i> Uttinge<br/> Wade, Benjamin 375<br/> Caroline 375<br/> Daniel 58<br/> Wadleigh, Dorothy 309<br/> Kraus 233<br/> Wadsworth } Elizabeth 81-3<br/> Wodsworth } Ichabod 82<br/> Wodworth } Jonathan 82<br/> Joseph 81-3<br/> Lae Stuart xxxii<br/> Mary 81, 82<br/> Thomas 82, 83<br/> William 81, 83<br/> Waffe, <i>see</i> Whorf<br/> Wainwright, John 9, 343<br/> Walte, Otis Frederick Reed<br/> 134, 229<br/> Walbank, Henry 346<br/> Walcott, <i>see</i> Wolcott<br/> Waldgrave } Edward Sir 332<br/> Walgrove } George 58<br/> Waldron, George 28<br/> Wales, John 370<br/> Sarah 370<br/> Walgrove, <i>see</i> Waldgrave<br/> Walker } ——— 81<br/> Worker } — Mrs. 227<br/> Aldace Freeman 294<br/> Ann 342<br/> Daniel 294</p> |
|---|--|---|

# Index of Persons

cix

- Walker { David 81  
conf'd { Edward 316, 324  
Edwin Sawyer xxxii  
Henry 118  
James 24, 114, 159  
John 80, 166, 166, 259,  
338  
Joseph Burbeen xxix  
Justis 227  
Leonard xlvii  
Louise 81  
Martha 118  
Mary 342  
May Cynthia xxxiv  
Peter 32  
Thomas 80, 81, 166,  
166, 342
- Wall { John 352  
Waul { William 108  
William E. 299  
Wallace { Charles 216  
Wallis { Fanny 213  
John 19, 326  
Lydia R. 213  
Samuel 213  
William 11, 326
- Waller, Ann 341  
Sam 140  
Wallington, Samuel 159  
Wallis, see Wallace  
Walls, John 252, 338  
Walmsley, John 341  
Walter { John 18, 349  
Walters { Maria 18  
Waulter { Richard 352, 353  
Thomas 18, 218  
Walton, George 279  
Ward { Andrew Henshaw 79,  
Warde { 191  
Artemas 199  
Elizabeth 340  
George 214  
George W. 329  
Hannah 121  
John 322  
Paul Theodore Bliss  
xxix, xxxiv  
Robert 223, 258  
Seth 102  
Simon 351  
Thomas 21, 353  
William 20, 21, 107, 340
- Wardell, see Wardwell  
Warden { Richard 163  
Worden { William 109  
Wardwell { Alice 11  
Wardell { William 89  
Ware, see Weare  
Warren, see Warren  
Warge, Thomas 318  
Warin, see Warren  
Waring, Agnes 258  
Margaret 340  
Nathaniel 338  
Samuel 339  
Warms, Robert 243  
Warner, Elizabeth 83, 84  
Emma 252  
Levi 252  
Mehitable 83, 84  
Robert 83, 84, 163, 324  
Seth 83
- Warren { — 354  
— Widow 354  
Warin { Abigail 351  
Warrene { Agnes 350, 352-5  
Warrens { Alice 351  
Warrin { Amos 349, 353, 355  
Warryn { Anne 348-50, 353,  
354  
Anne Catherine  
lxiii  
Annis 351  
Benjamin 147
- Warren { Cornelia xxxii  
conf'd { Daniel 353-5  
Edmund 350  
Edward 349, 350, 354  
Elisha lxiii  
Elizabeth 349-55  
Ellen 351, 352, 354  
Faith 353  
Frances 342  
George 351  
Helen 350  
Henry 352  
Isaac 349, 353, 355  
James 348-51, 354  
Jane 350, 354  
Joan 350, 351  
John lxiii, 348-55  
Joseph 354, 355  
Joshua 349, 353, 355  
Katharine 352-5  
Lawrence 348, 350,  
354  
Margaret lxx, 348,  
351-5  
Marie 353, 354  
Marion 349-51, 354  
Mary 349-51, 353-5  
Molly 147  
Nathan lxiii  
Nathaniel 349, 353,  
355  
Richard 349, 351, 355  
Robert 348, 350-2,  
354  
Rose 349, 353-5  
Samuel lxiii, 350,  
351, 354  
Samuel Edward  
xliv, lxiii, lxx  
Sarah 353-5  
Simcon 352  
Simon 349-52, 354  
Susan 352  
Thomas 84, 115  
348-55  
William 348-51, 353,  
354  
Warrington, Edward 339  
Waryn, see Warren  
Washburn, Georgia Cooper 93  
Israel 131  
Joanna 128  
Lucy Adella xxxii,  
93  
Washington, George 66, 90, 98,  
292, 328  
George Augustine  
381  
Samuel 292
- Water, see Waters  
Waterbury { Anne 135  
Waterbury { Elizabeth 135  
Waterbury { John 135, 138  
Waterbury { Judith 135  
Waterbury { Mary 135  
Waterbury { Robert 135  
William 135,  
136  
Waterhouse, Benjamin 197  
Waters { Almira M. 312  
Water { Elizabeth 342  
Henry Fitz-Gilbert 160,  
85, 86, 140, 186, 283,  
365  
Thomas 23  
Thomas Franklin 298  
William 340  
Waterworth, George 110  
Watkins, Anne 162  
Ann 163  
Walter, Kendall  
xxix, 79, 87, 184, 328  
Watley, Joseph 218
- Watson, Alexander 225  
Lillias 210  
Mary Duston Page  
xxx, 89  
Robert 214  
Stephen Marion xxx,  
xxxiv  
Watts, Barbara 374  
Damaris 374  
John 217  
Margaret 76  
Samuel 374  
William 20  
Waugh, James 148  
Mary 148, 285  
Waul, see Wall  
Waulter, see Walter  
Way, Edith 346  
Stephen 346  
Wayne, Anthony 65  
Wead, Kate Haswell v, vii, xxii  
Weare { — 181  
Ware { Daniel 182  
Wyer { Dexter liv  
Ebenezer 181  
Ellen Maria liv  
Hannah 181  
Henry lx  
Jeremiah 180-2  
John 33, lx  
Mary liv, 181  
Sam 180  
Sarah 181  
Steven 181  
Theodore 180, 181  
Theodosia 180  
Timothy 180  
William 323  
Weather, Lurana 208  
Webb { Elizabeth 83, 84  
Webbe { Francis 84  
James 289  
Richard 83, 84  
Webber, James 93  
John 76, 93  
Pamella 76  
Richard 93  
Samuel G. 180  
Webster, Charles 110, 163  
David 157  
Fletcher 329  
Frances xxxiii  
Henry Sewall xxx,  
xxxiv, 197, 300  
James 23  
Jeanette 209  
Jenna 110  
Jesse 209  
John 158  
Lovilla 209  
Martha 157  
Robert 335  
Thomas 106  
William 159, 162-4  
Weekees, see Weeks  
Weeden, William Babcock 300  
Weedham, John 317  
Weeks { Edith Leggett Star-  
Weekes { levant xxxiv  
Week { Ethel Lega- xxxii  
Weekes { John 111  
John W. 156  
Joseph 10  
Mary 10, 156  
William 10, 189  
Weems, James 130  
Welch { Ashbel xxxii  
Welsh { Elizabeth 81  
Enna Finney 193  
John 81  
Josias 81  
Louise 81  
Mary 119

## Index of Persons

- Weld, Benjamin Rodman 102  
 Betsey Williams lxx  
 Elizabeth Davis Williams xlv  
 Wellery, John 316  
 Welles, *see* Wells  
 Wellington, John 325  
 Wellman, John 110  
 Willman, Susan 76  
 Wells, Eliza Stout xlix, l, li  
 Welles, Elizabeth l  
 Frances Elizabeth li  
 Frederic P. 236  
 Frederick Howard xxxii, 93  
 Hannah li  
 Henry li  
 Mary l, li, 81, 82  
 Miriam li  
 Obadiah li  
 Patience li  
 Richard li  
 Ruth li  
 Thomas 80-2  
 William l, 93, 94  
 William H. lxiii  
 Welsh, *see* Welch  
 Wendell, Barrett vi, 185, 301  
 Jacob 191  
 Wennington, Joseph 341  
 Wetherhead, Robert 226  
 Wentworth, John 15  
 Pamela 150  
 Werrin, *see* Warren  
 Werton, Richard 160  
 Weselt, Margaret 110  
 Wesley, Ann 314  
 Charles 314  
 Elizabeth 314  
 Joseph 314  
 Mary 314  
 Wesselhoft, William Palmer 102  
 Wesson, Elizabeth 145  
 West, Joan 94  
 John 215  
 Jos 115  
 Westbrook, Abigail 7  
 John 7  
 Westerp, *see* Westrowpe  
 Westgate, Alice Lucretia 80,  
 90, 188, 193, 291,  
 377  
 Westrowpe } — 52, 59  
 Westerp } Anne 51, 59  
 Westrope } George 52  
 Westropp } John 52  
 Westrowpe } Robert 52  
 Westlake, William 326  
 Weston, Ann 215  
 Westropp, *see* Westrowpe  
 Westrowpe, *see* Westrowpe  
 Wetherel } Bartholomew 79  
 Wetherel } Charles 37  
 Witherell } Henry 324  
 John 216  
 Sarah 37  
 Thomas 23  
 Weyburn, Samuel Fletcher xxxiv  
 Whalley, Oliver 252  
 Wharton, Anne 344  
 Elizabeth 261  
 Wheeler } Abel 185  
 Wheeler } Abigail 36  
 Whillar } Abraham 36  
 Edmund 229, 232  
 Esther 210  
 Frances B. 211  
 George Augustus 130-3  
 Hannah 36  
 Henry Warren 130,  
 131, 133  
 Wheeler } Jane 185  
 cont'd } Margery 185  
 Oliver 36  
 Tabitha 39  
 William 22  
 Wheelhouse, David 23  
 Diana 23  
 Hannah 23  
 Margaret 23  
 Wheeler, *see* Wheeler  
 Wheelock, John 35  
 Martha 35  
 Ralph lxvi  
 Sarah 147  
 Wheelwright, Sarah G. 127  
 Wherrett, Samuel 214  
 Whiohcoote, *see* Whitchcoote  
 Whillar, *see* Wheeler  
 Whipple, Benjamin li  
 Cynthia l, li  
 John li  
 Whitaker } Alexander How-  
 Whitacre } land 122  
 Anna 313  
 Asa 121  
 Mary 338  
 Nancy 121  
 Nathaniel How-  
 land 121  
 Rebecca 19  
 Robert 346  
 Sarah 121  
 Thomas 162  
 Whitby, Jonathan 22  
 Whitchcoote } — 87  
 Whitchcoote } Benjamin 86, 87  
 Christopher 87  
 Elizabeth 87  
 Whitcomb, Abigail 36  
 Jonathan 36  
 Rachel 35  
 White, Abigail 36  
 Agnes 57  
 Almira Larkin xxx, 94  
 Augusta F. Payne 192  
 Carrie Phosa 124  
 Charles Harold Evelyn xxx  
 Elizabeth Rachel 123  
 Hannah 36  
 Joan 94  
 John 83, 94, 159, 217  
 John Barber xx, 287,  
 293, 377  
 Joseph 124  
 Josiah 36  
 Louie Dean vii  
 Mary Louisa 124  
 Nathan Johnson 123  
 Peter 138  
 Phosa 124  
 Sarah 21  
 Sarah D. 126  
 Thomas 324  
 Tirzah 123  
 Winslow 124  
 Winslow Franklin 124  
 White-Thomson, Robert Sir 185  
 Whitebrook, Elizabeth de 86  
 J. Cudworth de 86  
 William de 86  
 William Marie Aymer de 86  
 Whitehead, Jane 341  
 Job 322  
 William 223  
 Whitehouse, Elizabeth 76  
 Martha 76  
 William 76  
 Whiteside, William 214  
 Whiting, John 328  
 William 62, 320  
 Whitmarsh, — Serg. 186  
 Whitmore } Edwin Cary 133  
 Whittemore } Henry xxxii  
 Josephine Sylvia 205  
 Whitney, Aaron 103  
 Abigail lvii  
 Abraham lvii, lviii  
 Alice 103  
 Alice Emma lvii  
 Amos lvii  
 Anna 148  
 Benjamin lvii, 148  
 Caroline Fuller lvii  
 Charles lvii  
 Charles Fuller lvii  
 Chester lvii  
 Clara Mabel lvii  
 Eli 199  
 Elijah 147  
 Elisor lvii  
 Elizabeth lvii  
 Emma Sargent lvii  
 Fidelia 209  
 Frederic 209  
 Hannah 35, 147  
 Henry A. 193  
 John lvii, lviii  
 Joseph 145  
 Joshua 35  
 Lydia 35  
 Martha lvii  
 Mary lvii, 145  
 Mary Elizabeth 219  
 Nancy Bliss xlvii  
 Persis lvii  
 Ruth lvii  
 Sarah R. 153  
 Sibly 149  
 Submit 39  
 Susan lvii  
 Timothy 39  
 William Henry xlv,  
 lvii-ix  
 Whiton, James Morris xxxii  
 Whittemore, *see* Whitmore  
 Whittier, Charles Collyer 7, 116  
 Whittle, Alice 341  
 Ellen 340  
 Nicholas 341  
 Whittlesey, Eliphalet 103  
 Whittwell, Elizabeth 13  
 Samuel 13  
 Whorf } Edward Henry vi,  
 Waffe } xxx, 303-8  
 Eliza Frances 308  
 Henrietta 303  
 John 303  
 Sylvanus Henry 303  
 Wickware } Arthur Manley  
 Wickwire } xxxii, 196  
 John 196  
 Widdifield, Charles 153  
 Martha 153  
 Susan Minerva 153  
 Widdop, Paul 259  
 Widop } Thomas 342  
 Widdows, John 317  
 Widop, *see* Widdop  
 Wight, Cordella Cushman lxix  
 Eliphalet lxix  
 Henry lxix  
 Jonathan lxix  
 Joseph lxix  
 Joseph Franklin xlv,  
 lxix  
 Martha Louisa lxix  
 Nathan lxix  
 Thomas lxix  
 William Ward xxx  
 Wightman, Charles 113  
 Wigley, William 316  
 Wilbur } Benjamin 29, 30  
 Wilbore } Eleazer 29, 30  
 Wilbora } Hannah 29, 30  
 John 29, 30

- Wilbur } Joseph 29, 30, 33  
conf'd } Lewis 118  
Nancy 118  
Rebecca 29  
Samuel 29  
Sarah 29  
Shadrach 29, 30, 33
- Wilcox } — Mrs. 106
- Wilcocks } Alice 1v  
Anna 91  
Dorvil Miller 380  
Lydia 1  
Samuel 1  
Thomas 220
- Wilder, Charles K. 106  
Gardner 153  
Lucy 150  
Mary Sanderson 106  
Relief 150  
Thomas 150  
Vashti 153
- Wildes, Esther 106
- Wildie, Rebecca 220
- Wilding, Thomas 165, 166
- Wilkins, see also Wilcomb  
John 26, 109  
William 7
- Wilkinson, Charles 253
- Willard, Amy 144  
Elizabeth 144  
Joseph lxii, 144
- Willbore, see Wilbur
- Wilcomb } see also Wilkins  
Woolcome } Anne 7  
Eleanor 7  
Richard 7  
William 7  
Zacchena 7
- Williams } — 82
- William } Alexander xlv,  
xlvi  
Ann 262  
Anna Elizabeth  
xlvi  
Anna L. P. xlvii  
Anna Louise xlvii  
Anne xlvii  
Bettina xlvii  
Catherine lxii  
Charles 114  
Christian 376  
David 337  
Edward 25, 225  
Elizabeth 32, xlvii,  
255, 284  
Eunice 149  
George Washing-  
ton 66  
Hart 131  
Henry 343, 344, 376  
Horace Perry xxx  
Jason 149  
Joan 162  
John 21, 32, 114,  
164, 216, 223, 254,  
256, 260, 337, 341,  
342  
John C. 235  
Katharine 164  
Louisa Folsom  
xlvi  
Margaret 163  
Marjory xlvii  
Mary 157, 164, 344  
Matthew 260  
Nancy Bliss xlvii  
Nathaniel 32  
Owen 218  
Richard 337  
Robert xlvii, 162  
Robert Pearce  
xlvi  
Roger III, 202, 296  
Samuel 255
- Williams } Sarah xlvii, 76  
conf'd } Thomas 32, 255, 258,  
259, 342, 343  
W. W. 236  
William 76, 221, 259,  
337
- Williamson, John 225  
Joseph 130  
Ralph 342  
Samuel 345  
Stephen 316  
Thomas 216  
William 225
- Willington, Jane 340
- Willis, Henry Augustus 335  
William 132
- Willison, John 315
- Williston, Belvin Thomas xxx
- Willman, see Wellman
- Willmath, John 33
- Willoughby, William 222
- Willis, Edith E. xxxii
- Willson, see Wilson
- Willy, Sarah 189
- Wilmott, Luke 217
- Wilson } — 137, 138  
Alexander 192  
Alice iii  
Anne 137  
Cynthia M. 155  
Daniel Munro 95  
Deborah 137  
Earl Farwell 192  
Edward 253  
Elizabeth 137, 161,  
257  
Emeline 211  
Henry 121, 339  
James 343  
Jane 109, 121  
Jefferson C. 155  
Jeremiah iii  
John 129, 169, 222,  
253, 344  
Jonathan 46, 180, 181  
Joseph 36  
Laura 206  
Lillian May 293, 377  
Mary 36, iii  
Nancy 121  
Nathaniel 229  
Noah 181  
Robert 106  
Samuel 106  
Theodore 180  
Theodosia 190  
William 160, 317
- Willstach, Charles 18
- Wiltsee, Jerome 295  
Philippe Maton 295
- Wiltshire, Boleyn Thomas  
Earl of 74
- Wimse, Thomas 188
- Winder, Charles H. 63
- Windsor, William 260
- Wing, George Dikeman xxxii  
William Arthur xxxii,  
197
- Winn } Alethea 146
- Wynn } John 165, 166  
Joseph 146
- Wiship, Benjamin 43  
Lucy 43
- Winslow } Charlotte 76
- Winslowe } Edward 84  
John 76  
Josiah 76  
Mary 76
- Winstanley } Henry 254
- Winstanly } John 254, 255
- Winstonle } Peter 255  
Thomas 255
- Wintent, William 221
- Winter, Thomas 111
- Winthrop, John 49, 136  
Samuel 284
- Wise, Charles 109  
Thomas 318
- Wisson, George 255
- Wiswall, Susanna 371
- Withers } James 107
- Wither } Reginald Fitz Hugh  
Bligg 295
- Witherell, see Wetherel
- Witherspoon, John 80, 81, 277,  
279
- Withington, Abiel 370
- Withrow, John Lindsay 102
- Witter, Joan 258
- Wodsworth, see Wadsworth
- Wodworth, see Wadsworth
- Wolcott } Chandler xxxii, 192
- Walcott } Charles Folsom 329  
Henry 190, 192  
Oliver 359  
Winifred xxxii
- Wolfe, James 19
- Wollnoughe, James 242
- Wonsen, Martha Ann 6
- Wood } Abigail 31
- Woode } Adelaide Urann 126  
Ann Jane 295  
Anna 156  
Ardelia Martin 6  
Daniel A. xxxii, 195  
Daniel 30  
Eliash 17  
Elizabeth 17, 374  
Ephraim 31  
Fred. Skinner xxxii  
George 30, 31, 114  
George Kittredge 229  
Hannah 125, 156, 157  
Harriet 126  
Israel 156, 374  
Jeffrey 135  
Joanna 156  
John 30-2, 226, 253, 259  
Joseph 30-2, 156, 157  
Joseph Sullivan 17  
Josiah 30  
Lois 156  
Margaret 17, 25, 30  
Mary 17  
Mary Ann 17  
Oliver 252  
Orlanda D. 126  
Phoebe 156  
Rebecca 17, 30  
Ruth 156  
Samuel Holt 156, 157  
Sarah 17, 30  
Thomas 220, 314  
William 17, 30, 31, 126,  
256  
William Cummins 205
- Woodbury } Charles Jephtha
- Woodbery } Hill xxxii  
Hugh 31  
Louis Augustus  
333, 336
- Woode, see Wood
- Woodes, John 54
- Woodhouse, John 318
- Woods, — 37  
Aaron 36, 38, 147, 213,  
312  
Abby Ann 152, 212  
Abel 39, 148  
Abel Wilder 151  
Abi 150  
Abigail 34-6, 38-40, 144,  
146, 148, 151, 152, 206,  
209, 210, 310  
Abigail McCord 207  
Aches 43, 148, 208  
Addison Brooks 205  
Adeline 153

Woods } Adeline B. 210  
 cont'd } Ader 161  
 Albert 207  
 Alethea 146  
 Alethea Emily 320  
 Alfred Harvey 210  
 Alice 34, 35, 37, 39,  
 41-3, 149, 208, 309  
 Alice Taylor 208  
 Almira 150, 313  
 Almira M. 312  
 Almon 162  
 Alonzo 162  
 Amella 149, 309  
 Amos 35, 37, 41, 42, 205  
 Amy 144, 145  
 Andrew Jackson 311,  
 313  
 Angeline 313  
 Ann Jane 205  
 Anna 39, 147-9, 313  
 Anna Angenora 211  
 Anna M. 162  
 Anne 43, 150  
 Asa 41, 146, 153, 212, 311  
 Asa Elbridge 313  
 Asenath 206, 312  
 Augustus 212  
 Babsheba 35, 39, 146  
 Benjamin 37, 42, 148,  
 207, 288  
 Benjamin Franklin  
 210, 311  
 Bethia 307  
 Betsey 145, 147-9, 151,  
 153, 205-7, 209, 213,  
 309, 310  
 Betsey Cummings 311  
 Betty 39, 42, 146, 149  
 Celia 255  
 Caleb 38, 146, 310, 311  
 Calvin 209  
 Caroline 209, 212, 311,  
 312  
 Caroline Amella 163  
 Caroline E. 210  
 Caroline Elizabeth 211  
 Catherine 146, 149,  
 310-2  
 Cephas 153  
 Charity P. 162  
 Charles 151, 153, 154,  
 209, 212  
 Charles Colcord 206  
 Charles Henry 211  
 Charles Nichols 154  
 Charlotte 43, 147, 150,  
 152, 210, 213, 311  
 Christiansa 312  
 Christiansa Sophia 153  
 Clara 154  
 Clarinda 154  
 Clarissa 147, 206, 209,  
 212  
 Clarissa Amanda 210  
 Cordelia 209  
 Cummings 312  
 Cynthia K. 212  
 Daniel 35, 37, 39, 42,  
 147, 148, 206, 207  
 David 38, 40, 42, 43,  
 147, 149, 151, 205,  
 209-12, 313  
 David Langdon 205  
 David Parker 313  
 Deborah 37, 39, 43, 145,  
 146, 310  
 Deborah Maria 153  
 Della 152  
 Diademla 147, 311  
 Diana 152, 212  
 Dinah 152  
 Dolly 309  
 Dorcas 17, 212, 213

Woods } Dorcas C. 213  
 cont'd } Dorcas V. 208  
 Dorothy 309  
 Dutton 209  
 Eben Francis 205  
 Ebenezer 37, 42, 206,  
 207  
 Eber 43, 150, 206  
 Ede 148  
 Edith 150  
 Edward 213  
 Elanthon 206  
 Eleanor 35  
 Elijah 36, 40, 150, 151  
 Eliphalet 208  
 Elisha 36, 41  
 Eliza 148, 153, 209, 212,  
 310, 311  
 Eliza Ann 212, 312  
 Eliza Blanchard 312  
 Elizabeth 34-6, 38, 41,  
 145, 148, 150-3, 208,  
 213  
 Elizabeth Ann 212  
 Elizabeth Graham 309  
 Elizabeth Johnson 42  
 Ellen 309  
 Elsie 206  
 Elvina 205  
 Elvira 150  
 Ely 206  
 Emeline 211  
 Emeline L. 152  
 Emeline Mary 212  
 Emerson 43, 310  
 Emily 152, 207  
 Emily Ada 151  
 Emme 147  
 Emory Joseph 153  
 Enoch 40, 150, 151, 310  
 Ephraim 38, 145, 213  
 Esther 35, 37, 38, 42,  
 205, 206, 210, 213  
 Eunice 36, 40, 42, 149,  
 153, 206, 211, 213, 311  
 Ezra 43, 210, 290  
 Fanny 151, 206, 213  
 Fidelia 209  
 Filindia 205  
 Fitch 309  
 Frances Ann 311  
 Frances B. 211  
 Francis Gilbert 209  
 Frederic 209  
 Frederic Augustus 209  
 Frederic Barron  
 Trenck 206  
 Frederick Adams  
 xxxiv, 302  
 Gardner 209  
 George 152, 153, 212,  
 213, 311, 313  
 George Augustus 210  
 George Goodhue 209  
 Gideon P. 213  
 Hannah 34-41, 43, 146,  
 147, 152, 206, 211, 309,  
 310  
 Hannah Almira 153  
 Hannah Brown 206  
 Hannah Farwell 146  
 Hannah Leslie 209  
 Hannah Maria 309  
 Hannah Parker 309  
 Hanson 151  
 Harriet 151, 206, 209,  
 310, 313  
 Harriet Buell 153  
 Harriet M. 210  
 Harriet Maria 211  
 Harriette Elizabeth 311  
 Hasadiah 147  
 Heman Allen 211

Woods } Henry 38, 145-7, 149  
 cont'd } 151, 152, 255, 256, 259,  
 310  
 Henry Albert 153  
 Henry Dickinson 186  
 Henry Ernest v-vii,  
 xx, xxx, 34, 77, 87,  
 144, 185, 200, 205, 235,  
 309  
 Henry Farwell 146  
 Henry Thayer 309  
 Hephzibah Hunt 207  
 Hiram Smith 211  
 Huldah 149  
 Imri 43, 211  
 Imri Nelson 211  
 Imri Van Buren 210  
 Indiana 310  
 Iran 210  
 Isaac 36, 38, 39, 39,  
 144-6, 207, 211-3,  
 309-12  
 Isaiah 151  
 Jacob 145, 148, 211, 312  
 James 36, 40, 145, 149,  
 150, 212, 213  
 James Capell 212  
 James Harvey 211  
 Jane 42, 149, 210, 313  
 Jane Smith 207  
 Jean 42  
 Jeanette 209  
 Jephth 310  
 Jeremiah 208  
 Jerusha 37, 310  
 Jesse 42, 305  
 Joanna 207  
 John 17, 34-7, 40-3, 147,  
 149, 154, 206-13, 339  
 John Chase 211  
 John Emerson 312  
 John French 43, 207,  
 208  
 John Gilman 313  
 John Powers 153  
 Jonas 38, 43, 145, 146,  
 212, 311  
 Jonathan 36, 39, 144,  
 145, 149, 207, 255, 313  
 Jonathan French 42  
 Joseph 35, 36, 39-42,  
 145, 147, 148, 152-4,  
 212, 265, 311-3  
 Josephine Sylvia 205  
 Josiah 35, 39, 40, 152,  
 153  
 Jotham 36, 40, 41, 150  
 Judith 153  
 Julia Ann 206, 210  
 Juliana 210  
 Kate 210  
 Keziah 147  
 Laura 152, 206, 206-10  
 Laura Ann 211  
 Laura F. 210  
 Laura Jane 154  
 Leafy 41, 150  
 Leander 153  
 Lefe Ann 154  
 Lemuel 39, 147, 312  
 Leonard 206, 213  
 Leonard Brooks 209  
 Lettice 206  
 Levi 36, 39-41, 147, 149,  
 150, 152, 153, 313  
 Levina 146  
 Lewis 313  
 Lillias 210  
 Litvonia 210  
 Lizzie 210  
 Lois 210  
 Lorenzo 313  
 Lorinda 43  
 Louisa 205, 207, 209

Woods } Louisa M. 205  
*conf'd* } Lovilla 209  
 Lucetta 209  
 Lucinda 149, 151, 153,  
 206, 213, 312  
 Lucretia 208  
 Lucy 37, 40, 42, 43, 145,  
 148, 150, 151, 206, 209,  
 211, 212, 312, 313  
 Lucy Ann 209, 309  
 Lucy Mandana 211  
 Lurana 208  
 Luther 149, 208, 209,  
 309, 313  
 Lydia 37, 40, 146, 147,  
 149-51, 206, 213  
 Lydia R. 213  
 Mahala 148, 313  
 Mahala Frances 210  
 Malla 206  
 Maly, 206  
 Margaret Patterson  
 211  
 Maria 39, 153, 209, 310,  
 313  
 Maria Eunice 153  
 Maria Palmer 151  
 Maria Swallow 211  
 Marietta 211  
 Martha 35, 39, 41, 153,  
 209, 310  
 Mary 34, 35-42, 144-6,  
 148-53, 205, 207-10,  
 212, 213, 286, 309,  
 311-13  
 Mary Ann 212, 213, 312  
 Mary Calhoun 310  
 Mary D. 312  
 Mary Ditson 312  
 Mary Elizabeth 210,  
 310  
 Mary Frank 205  
 Mary Melissa 211  
 Mary Moore 208  
 Mary Rebecca 153  
 Mary W. 211  
 Mary Weld 205  
 Matilda 212, 310  
 Melitable 41  
 Melissa Russell 152  
 Merari 309  
 Merri 41  
 Milly 146  
 Miranda 208  
 Mitty 148  
 Molly 40, 147  
 Moses 36, 38, 39, 42,  
 147, 148, 213, 286, 312,  
 313  
 Myra 153  
 Nahum 40, 149, 150  
 Nancy 147, 148, 206,  
 208, 211, 213, 285,  
 309-12  
 Nancy C. 212  
 Naomi 40  
 Nathaniel 34, 35, 37-40,  
 42, 43, 144-51, 206-13,  
 285, 309-13  
 Nathaniel Appleton  
 312  
 Nathaniel Hills 150  
 Nehemiah 38, 145,  
 211-13  
 Noah 146, 213, 311  
 Olive 210, 310  
 Oliver 37, 39, 42, 43,  
 149, 207  
 Oren 152  
 Pamela 150, 207  
 Park 213  
 Patience 36  
 Patty 148, 206, 213  
 Peter 43, 208

Woods } Phillana 310  
*conf'd* } Phillip 148  
 Philura 206  
 Phineas Nevins 313  
 Phoebe 35, 36, 39, 148  
 Polly 42, 147, 148, 150,  
 153, 310, 311  
 Priscilla 208  
 Prudence 38, 147, 151,  
 311  
 Rachel 35, 36, 39-41,  
 150  
 Ralph 150  
 Rebecca 39, 42, 145,  
 146, 148, 207, 211, 310  
 Relief 150, 206  
 Reuben 36, 39, 148, 149,  
 313  
 Rhoda 149, 310  
 Richard 164  
 Riley 206  
 Riley Chapin 206  
 Robert 149, 341  
 Roena A. 313  
 Rosamond 206  
 Rosilla 150, 313  
 Roxey 150  
 Royal 310  
 Rufus 208  
 Ruhamah 206  
 Ruth 37, 43, 149  
 Sally 147-9, 151-4, 205,  
 206, 210, 211, 213, 309,  
 313  
 Sally Herriek 151  
 Samson 38, 146, 206, 309  
 Samuel 34-43, 144-54,  
 205-13, 285, 309-13  
 Sarah 35, 37, 38, 40-3,  
 145-7, 152, 154, 207,  
 212, 309, 311-3  
 Sarah Ann 205, 212  
 Sarah B. 205  
 Sarah Fisk 312  
 Sarah Jane 213  
 Sarah E. 153  
 Sarah Rosaltha 211  
 Sarah Rosetta 209  
 Sarah Rosina 210  
 Sarah Russell 150  
 Sarah Sawtell 311  
 Sarah W. 311  
 Seth 41  
 Sewall 148, 313  
 Sibyl 37, 145, 149  
 Silas 43, 150  
 Silence 41  
 Solomon 38, 40, 146,  
 147, 151, 206, 311, 312  
 Sophia 153, 206  
 Stephen 147, 312  
 Stephen Jewett 146, 310  
 Submit 39  
 Sukey 154, 310  
 Susan 152, 154, 310  
 Susan Bowman 211  
 Susan Hamblet 311  
 Susan Minerva 153  
 Susanna 35, 37, 146, 154  
 Sylvester 153  
 Sylvia 149  
 Tabitha 39  
 Tahpenas 43  
 Tamar 41  
 Thomas 34-8, 41, 146,  
 205, 310  
 Timothy 148  
 Tryphena 144, 145  
 Uriah 213  
 Ursula 40  
 Varnum 312  
 Vashiti 153  
 Walter Dana 205

Woods } Walton 149  
*conf'd* } Warren 33  
 Wilder 208  
 Willard Sherman 206  
 William 36, 40, 42,  
 150-2, 205, 206, 212,  
 213, 313  
 William Farnsworth  
 209  
 William Hanson 151  
 William Hunt 207  
 William Learned 43  
 209, 210  
 William Lewis Law-  
 rence 210  
 William P. 208  
 William Raymond 312  
 Zadok 150  
 Zebedee 208  
 Ziba 43, 210  
 Ziba Stillman 210  
 Woodward, — Mrs. 117  
 Anne 79  
 Augustine 344  
 Drusilla 117  
 Elizabeth 79  
 Frank Ernest 78  
 George 79  
 Jacob Andrews 231  
 John 189  
 Joseph G. 117  
 Joseph Janvier 71  
 Polly 117  
 Thomas 324  
 Woolbert, Lydia 373  
 Matthias 373  
 Sarah 373  
 Woolcomb, see Willcomb  
 Woolfet, Edward 342  
 Elizabeth 342  
 William 342  
 Wooster, see Wooster  
 Woosencroft, James 320  
 Worcester } Abigail 124  
 } Alpheus 118  
 Freeman 118  
 Georgetta 118  
 Hannah 124  
 Lauretta 118  
 Lucinda B. 118  
 Sally 118  
 Samuel Thomas  
 230  
 Sarah Alice 89  
 William 89, 118, 124  
 Worden, see Warden  
 Worker, see Walker  
 Worlich, Charles 55  
 Worrall, Richard 260  
 Worra, George 158  
 Worth, Henry Bernard 299  
 Susanna 157  
 Worthen, Augusta 233  
 Worthson, Judith 110  
 Wright, Andrew 220  
 Ann 225  
 Catherine 146  
 Cephas 155  
 Edward 22  
 Elizabeth 225  
 Eunice 213  
 Henry P. 380  
 James 227, 319  
 Jane 262  
 John 146, 166, 222, 239  
 Joseph 218  
 Josiah 119  
 Mary 220, 249  
 Nancy 155  
 Sally 119  
 Thomas 319  
 Tobias Alexander 294,  
 382  
 Uriah 213

Wright } William 22, 112 conf'd } William Ball xxxii, 90	Wynn, see Winn	York, Abp. of, see under sur- name
Wyandt } Christian 378	Yale, Rodney Horace xxxii	Lydia 155
Wyand } E. Clayton 378	Yardly, Mary 152	Young } Hiram 118
Wyatt, Jos 216	Yates } Anna Frederica xxxiv	Youngs } John I, 258, 314
Wyer, see Weare	Yeates } James 163	Mary 18, 1
Wyeth, Margaret 137	John 22	Sabra 118
Wylie, William Bird xxxii	Thomas 257	Thomas 315
Wyman, Elizabeth 76	Yatman, Thomas 317	Yourin, see Urann
Emily 152	Yeates, see Yates	Youring, see Urann
Fairfield 76	Yeere, John 62	Yuran, see Urann
Hannah 76, 157	Yeo, James 220	Zauberbehler, — Mr. 287
William 76	Yerxa, Henry Detrio xxxiv	Zably, John Jehofkam 287, 295
Wymarke, John 54		

---

## MISCELLANEOUS

### INCOMPLETE NAMES

[ Jontaguts, David 288	Fothn', Peter 163	Park., Perme. 155
Detlar[?] John 21	Ger., Philip Christian 375	Ratt[?] Robert 345
Detlar[?] Sarah 21	Lins., Winiford 155	Thomancheftr 33
Fanco, Francis 344	Par., Jane L. 155	

---

### SURNAMES UNKNOWN

Adam 33, 34	Charles 122	Monbrun 215
Antoine 215	Francois 215	Rosette 215

---

### INDIANS

Half King 365, 366

Scotoash 365



# INDEX OF PLACES\*

Abington, Mass. 331  
 Acton, Mass. 331  
 Acworth, N. H. 228  
 Addison County, Vt. 235  
 Agawam, Mass. 72  
 Amesbury, Mass. 331  
 Amherst, Mass. 331  
 Amherst, N. H. 228  
 Andersonville, Ga. 68, 69  
 Andover, Mass. 202, 331  
 Anspach, Middle Franconia, Germany 293  
 Antigua, W. I. 314, 316  
 Antrim, N. H. 228  
 Argyle, Yarmouth co., N. S. 292  
 Arlington, Mass. ix, 331  
 Arundel, Me., *see* Kennebunkport  
 Ashburnham, Mass. 332  
 Ashford, co. Kent, Eng. 73  
 Athol, Mass. 332  
 Attleborough, Mass. 332  
 Auburn, Mass. 332  
 Bagaduce, Me., *see* Castine  
 Barbados, W. I. 28, 159, 316  
 Barnstead, N. H. 228  
 Barre, Mass. 332  
 Bartonsville, Vt. 235  
 Bath, Me. 131  
 Baton Rouge, La. 70  
 Battisford, co. Suffolk, Eng. 140  
 Bedford, Mass. 44, 331, 332  
 Bedford, N. H. 228  
 Belfast, Me. 130  
 Belgrade, Me. 309  
 Belknap County, N. H. 228  
 Bellows Falls, Vt. 235  
 Bennington, Vt. 134  
 Berkshire County, Mass. 332  
 Berlin, Mass. 332  
 Bernardston, Mass. 332  
     First Congregational Unitarian Society 95  
 Berwick, Me. 130  
 Bethel, Me. 130  
 Billerica, Mass. 93, 332  
 Bolton, Mass. 332  
 Boothbay, Me. 130  
 Boscaawen, N. H. 228, 233  
 Boston, Mass. 48, ixii, 64, 73, 74, 89, 93, 94, 136, 328, 347, 355  
     Battery-march st. 16  
     Court sq. ix  
     Devonshire st. 12  
     Faneuil Hall 48  
     Faneuil Hall market 48  
     May st. 12  
     Middle st. 121  
     Milk st. 12, 16  
     North st. 126  
     Prince st. 120  
     Quincy market 49  
     Revere st. 12  
     Stillman st. 126  
     Theatre alley 12, 16  
     Tremont st. ix  
     Union st. 126

Boxford, Mass. 333  
 Boylston, Mass. 333  
 Bradford, Mass., *see* Groveland  
 Bradford, Vt. 235  
 Braintree, Mass. 303, 333  
 Braintree, Vt. 235  
 Branford, Conn. 92  
 Bremen, Me. 130  
 Bridgewater, Mass. lxviii, 333  
 Brimfield, Mass. 333  
 Bristol County, Mass. 26  
 Bristol, Eng. 109, 111, 112, 115, 219, 223, 318, 321  
 Bristol, Me. 130  
 Bristol, N. H. 228  
 Bristol, R. I. 31, 11  
 Brookline, Mass. lv, 333  
 Brookline, N. H. 228  
 Brooklyn, N. Y. 11  
 Brooksville, Me. 130  
 Brunswick, Me. 130  
 Brunswick, Vt. 375  
 Buena Vista, Mexico 67  
 Bunker Hill, Charlestown, Mass. 134, 327  
 Bures St. Mary, co. Essex, Eng. 136  
 Burlington, N. J. 88  
 Burlington, Vt. 66  
 Bury, co. Lancaster, Eng. 262  
 Buxton, Me. 130  
 Caledonia County, Vt. 235  
 Cambridge, Mass. 34, lv, lvi, 73, 240, 333  
     Harvard College xviii, 139  
 Cambridgeport, Vt. 235  
 Campton, N. H. 228  
 Candia, N. H. 228  
 Canton, Mass. 334  
 Carlisle, Mass. 331  
 Carolina 111, 168, 215, 267, 317  
     *see also* N. and S. Carolina  
 Castine (Bagaduce and Pentagoet), Me. 130, 131  
 Castleton, Vt. 235  
 Chappaquiddick Island, Mass. 80  
 Charleston Harbor, S. C. 70  
 Charlestown, Mass. ix, 240, 303  
 Charlestown, N. H. 228  
 Chatham, (Constablewick and Monomott Village), Mass. 96, 284  
     Congregational church 187  
 Chattisham, co. Suffolk, Eng. 139  
 Chelmsford, Mass. 34  
 Chelsea, Mass. 334  
 Chelsea, Vt. 235  
 Cheltenham, Pa. 36  
 Cherokee Country, U. S. 265  
 Chester, N. H. 228, 229  
 Chesterfield, Mass. 94  
 Cheveley, co. Cambridge, Eng. 54  
 Chilmak, Mass. 80  
 Chilton Strete, co. Suffolk, Eng. 68  
 Choppoquidoc Island, Mass., *see* Chappaquiddick  
 Clare, co. Suffolk, Eng. 56, 67  
 Claremont, N. H. 229, 233  
 Clinton, Mass. 334  
 Cohasset, Mass. 334  
 Columbia, Me. 131

\* In this index, only such places as have historical or genealogical value are given.

- Columbia, S. C. 68, 70  
     Camp Asylum 69, 70  
 Concord, Mass. 34, 327, 331  
 Concord (Pensacook), N. H. 9, 229, 232  
 Connecticut 168, 175, 178, 180, 270, 274, 278, 279, 282, 328  
 Constablewick, Mass., *see* Chatham  
 Conway, Mass. 334  
 Corinth, Me. 131  
 Cornwall, Vt. 235  
 Cranbrook, co. Kent, Eng. 73, 74  
 Crewkerne, co. Somerset, Eng. 185  
 Croydon, N. H. 229  
 Cumberland County, Me. 131  
  
 Danby, Vt. 235  
 Danvers, Mass. 334  
 Dartmouth, Mass. 30  
 Dedham, co. Essex, Eng. 1, 59, 355  
 Dedham, Me. xx  
 Dedham, Mass. Iv, 247, 334  
 Deerfield, Mass. 334  
 Deerfield, N. H. 229, 232  
 Delaware 173, 175, 176, 178-80, 270  
 Denardeston, *see* Denston  
 Deniriston, *see* Denston  
 Dennis, Mass. xxi  
 Dennyville, Me. 131  
 Denston, co. Suffolk, Eng. 51-3, 55, 59  
 Derryfield, N. H., *see* Manchester  
 Detroit, Mich. 268  
 Dighton, Mass. 376  
 Dodgeville, Mass. liii  
 Dominica, W. I. 24  
 Dorchester, Mass. lxvi, 334, 370  
 Douglas, Mass. 334  
 Dover, Mass. 334  
 Dover, N. H. 13  
 Dublin, N. H. 229  
 Duck Creek, Del. 284  
 Dunbarton, N. H. 229  
 Dunstable, Mass. 191, 230, 335  
 Dunstable, Old, N. E. 230  
 Durham (Royaalsborough), Me. 131, 132  
 Duxbury, Mass. 195  
  
 East Dennis, Mass. xxi  
 East Greenwich, R. I. liii  
 East Montpelier, Vt. 235  
 Eastham, Mass. lxviii, 89  
 Easthampton, Mass. 335  
 Easton, Mass. 195, 335  
 Eastport, Me. 131, 132  
 Edgartown, Mass. 80  
 Encarnacion, Mex. 67  
 Enfield, Conn. 203, 204  
 Epsom, N. H. 229  
 Essex County, Mass. 335  
 Essex County, Vt. 235  
 Essex, Mass. 335  
 Essex, Vt. 235  
 Exeter, N. H. 229  
  
 Falmouth, Me. 132  
 Farm Neck, Mass. 80  
 Farmington, Me. 131  
 Farnumsville, Grafton, Mass. xxi  
 Fayetteville, N. Y., Trinity church xlix  
 Fayston, Vt. 235  
 Feeding Hills, Mass. 280  
 Fitchburg, Mass. 335  
 Fitzwilliam, N. H. 229  
 Florida 71  
 Folkingham, co. Lincoln, Eng. 239  
 Fort Clinton, N. Y. 65  
 Fort Fairfield, Me. 131  
 Fort Montgomery, N. Y. 65  
 Fort Moultrie, S. C. 68  
 Fort Stanwix, N. Y. 265, 359  
 Fort Sumter, S. C. 68  
 Fort Washington, N. Y. 65  
 Fort William Henry, N. Y. 283  
 Foster, R. I. 193  
 Foxborough, Mass. 335  
 Frampton, Eng. 191  
  
 Frankestown, N. H. 229  
 Franklin, Me. 118  
 Franklin, Mass. 335  
 Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, Eng. 241-3, 245  
     Wittingham 243  
 Fryeburg, Me. 35, 131  
  
 Galena, Ill. li  
 Gardner, Mass. 335  
 Gaspereaux, Kings Co., N. S. 38  
 Gay Head, Mass. 59  
 George, Lake, N. Y. 64  
 Georgetown, Me. 130  
 Georgetown, Mass. 333  
 Georgia 166, 173, 175, 178, 267, 274, 316  
 Germantown, N. Y. 291  
 Gettysburg, Pa. 63  
 Gilmanton, N. H. 229  
 Gilsum, N. H. 230  
 Glemsforth, co. Suffolk, Eng. 57  
 Gloucester, Mass. 335  
     Evangelical Congregational church lix  
 Gorham, Me. 131  
 Gothen, Mass. 335  
 Grafton, Mass. 332, 335  
 Granville, Annapolis co., N. S. 79  
 Granville, Ohio 269  
 Great Barrington, Mass. 335  
 Greenfield, Mass. 335  
 Greenland, N. H. 7, 230  
 Greenwich, Conn. 89  
 Greenwich, Mass. 48  
 Grenada, W. I. 215, 318, 322  
 Grenadinea, W. I. 314  
 Groton, Mass. 34, 194, 336  
 Groveland (Bradford), Mass. 9, 333  
  
 Hadley, Mass. 78  
 Hamilton, N. Y., St. Thomas's church xlix  
 Hampden, Me. xx  
 Hampstead, N. H. 230  
 Hampton, N. H. 230  
 Hampton Falls, N. H. 230  
 Hancock County, Me. 118  
 Harlem Heights, N. Y. 65  
 Harpswell, Me. 130  
 Hartford (Newtown), Conn. 51-3, 192, 194  
 Hartford, Vt. 235  
 Harvard, Mass. 332  
 Haverhill, N. H. 230  
 Hebron, Me. 132  
 Henniker, N. H. 230  
 Henstead, co. Suffolk, Eng. 136  
 Hillsborough County, N. H. 230  
 Hingham, Mass. 240  
 Holbrook, Mass. xxi, 333  
 Holland Patent, N. Y., St. Paul's church xlix  
 Hollis, N. H. 230  
 Homer, Ohio 269  
 Hopkinton, N. H. 230  
 Hudson, N. H. 230  
 Hull, co. York, Eng. 22, 105, 110, 215, 294  
 Hull, Mass. 240  
 Hundon, co. Suffolk, Eng. 59  
  
 Illinois 279  
 Illinois Country, U. S. 269  
 Indian Point, Me. 118  
 Indiana 266, 274  
 Ipswich, co. Suffolk, Eng. 136  
 Ipswich, Mass. li, 59, lxx, 349  
 Isles of Shoals, N. H. 7  
  
 Jaffrey, N. H. 230  
 Jamaica, W. I. 25, 215, 216, 224, 225, 316-8, 335  
 Jamestown, Va. xviii  
 Jericho, Vt. 235  
  
 Keene, N. H. 230  
 Kennebunkport, Me. 131  
 Kentucky County, Va. 278  
 Kentucky 280  
 Kingston-upon-Hall, Eng., *see* Hall  
 Kirkley, co. Suffolk, Eng. 137

- Lake George, N. Y., *see* George, Lake  
 Lancaster, Mass. 94, 332  
 Lancaster, N. H. 230  
 Leeds, Me. 131  
 Leicester, Eng. 88  
 Leominster, Mass. 332, 335  
 Lexington, Me. 131  
 Lexington, Mass. 327, 328  
 Lincoln, Mass. 331  
 Litchfield, N. H. 230  
 Little Compton, R. I. 31  
 Littleton, N. H. 231  
 Livermore, Me. 131  
 Liverpool, Eng. 19, 108, 110, 158, 214, 252, 336  
 Liverpool, Columbiana co., Ohio 385  
 London, Eng. 18, 19, 21, 24, 84, 106, 108, 110-3,  
 115, 137, 214, 215, 219-21, 224, 299, 314-  
 316, 318, 323, 325  
 Londonderry, N. H. 229, 231  
 Long Melford, co. Suffolk, Eng. 54  
 Louisville, N. S. 327  
 Lunenburg, Mass. 335  
 Lyndeborough, N. H. 231
- Macon, Ga. 68  
 Maldstone, Vt. 375  
 Malden, Mass. 89, 192  
 Manchester (Derryfield), N. H. lix, 97, 231  
 Manton's Neck, Rehoboth, Mass. 28  
 Marblehead, Mass. 191  
 Marlborough, Mass. lvi, 295  
 Marlborough, N. H. 231  
 Marshalltown, Iowa 209  
 Maryland 19, 22, 23, 25, 106, 109, 112, 114, 169-73,  
 175, 176, 178-80, 214, 220-3, 260-4, 270-3,  
 275, 278-80, 321, 322, 325, 326, 337, 338,  
 356  
 Mason, N. H. 231  
 Massachusetts 168, 175, 282, 328  
 Massachusetts Bay 178  
 Medina County, Ohio 93  
 Mendham, co. Suffolk, Eng. 246  
 Mendon, Mass. 389  
 Merrimac, Mass. 331  
 Merrimack County, N. H. 228  
 Merrimack, N. H. 230  
 Metham, co. Surrey, Eng. 347  
 Methuen, Mass. 13  
 Middletown, Conn. 83  
 Milford, Conn. 73, 283  
 Milford, N. H. 231  
 Millbury, Mass. 332  
 Mississippi River, U. S. 95  
 Monomont Village, Mass., *see* Chatham  
 Monongahela County, Va. 273  
 Monson, Me. 132  
 Monterey, Mex. 67  
 Montpelier, Vt. 235  
 Montserrat, W. I. 317, 336  
 Mount Washington, Mass. 201  
 Murfreesboro, Tenn. 69  
 Muskingum River, Ohio 369
- Nashua, N. H. 207, 211, 213, 230, 231  
 First church ix  
 Pilgrim church ix  
 Nashville, N. H. 330  
 Nayland, co. Suffolk, Eng. 349-53  
 Netherbury, co. Dorset, Eng. 346  
 New, W. I. 322  
 New Boston, N. H. 231  
 New Brunswick, Can. 97  
 New Chester, N. H. 228  
 New Hampshire 172, 175, 176, 178, 328  
 New Hartford, N. Y., St. Stephen's church  
 xlix  
 New Ipswich, N. H. 232  
 New Jersey 172, 173, 176-9, 356  
 New London, N. H. 232  
 New York 24, 79, 168, 172, 175, 176, 178, 270, 274,  
 276-9, 281, 282, 318, 323, 357  
 New York City, N. Y. li  
 Newark, N. Y., St. Mark's church xlix  
 Newbury, Mass. 90, 157, 186  
 Newbury, Vt. 236  
 Newburyport, Mass. 299  
 Newcastle, Eng. 219  
 Newcastle, N. H. 231  
 Newfane, Vt. 236  
 Newfoundland 259, 263  
 Newington, N. H. 231  
 Newport, N. H. 232  
 Newport, R. I. 31, 289  
 Newtown, Conn., *see* Hartford  
 Nobleborough, Me. 75, 76, 154-7, 374, 375  
 Norfolk, Va. 23  
 North Andover, Mass. 331  
 North Bridgewater, Mass. 333  
 North Brookfield, Mass. 333  
 North Carolina 175, 176, 178  
*see also* Carolina and South Carolina  
 North Purchase 27, 32  
*see also* Rehoboth, Mass.  
 North Yarmouth, Me. 132  
 Northampton, Mass. 89  
 Northbridge, Mass. 332  
 Northwest Territory 167, 168  
 Northwood, N. H. 229, 232  
 Norway, Me. 132  
 Norwich, Vt. 236  
 Nottingham, N. H. 229, 232
- Oakham, Mass. 380  
 Ohio County, W. Va. 273, 276  
 Ohio 168  
 Oneco, Conn. 193  
 Onelda, N. Y. 378  
 Orford, N. H. 232  
 Oxford, Me. 132  
 Oxford, Mass. 48, 294
- Packersfield, N. H. 150  
 Palo Alto, Tex. 67  
 Paris, Me. 132  
 Passumpsic, Vt. 206  
 Pawlet, Vt. 236  
 Pejepscot, Me. 130  
 Pemaquid, Me. 129, 130  
 Pembroke, N. H. 232  
 Penacook, N. H., *see* Concord  
 Pennsylvania 172, 176, 178, 260, 267, 364-6  
 Penobscot County, Me. 132  
 Penobscot, Me. 130  
 Pentagoet, Me., *see* Castine  
 Pepperell, Mass. 48, 145, 148, 206, 211  
 Peterborough, N. H. 232  
 Petersham, Mass. 103  
 Phelps, N. Y., St. John's church l  
 Philadelphia, Pa. 18, 19, 111, 112, 214, 216-20,  
 227, 314  
 Pittsford, Vt. 236  
 Pittston, Me. 300  
 Plainfield, Vt. 235  
 Plattsburg, N. Y. 234  
 Plymouth, co. Devon, Eng. 18, 24, 65, 215, 322  
 Plymouth, Mass. xviii, li, lxviii, 84, 195, 196  
 Plymouth, N. H. 232  
 Congregational church lx  
 Poland, Me. 132  
 Porter, Me. 132  
 Portland, Me. 132  
 St. Luke's cathedral xlix  
 Portsmouth, co. Hants, Eng. 25, 223, 224, 316,  
 322  
 Portsmouth, N. H. 7, 13, lxli, 133, 232, 376  
 Portsmouth, R. I. 196  
 Providence, R. I. lii  
 Providence Plantations 178
- Quebec, Can. 64  
 Quincy, Mass. 333
- Randolph, Mass. xxi, 333  
 Raymond, N. H. 232  
 Reading, Mass. 291  
 Reading, Vt. 236  
 Reddish, co. Lancaster, Eng. 237, 238

Rehoboth, Mass. 27, 93, 240  
 Manton's neck 28  
*see also* North Purchase  
 Resaca de la Palma, Tex. 67  
 Rhode Island 172, 175, 176, 178  
 Richmond, N. H. 232  
 Richmond, Va. 66  
     Libby prison 71  
 Rindge, N. H. lix, 232  
 Risby, co. Suffolk, Eng. 138  
 Rochester, N. H. 232  
 Rochester, N. Y., St. Paul's church xlix  
 Rochester, Vt. 236  
 Rockingham County, N. H. 232  
 Rockingham, Vt. 235  
 Rotterdam, Netherlands 84  
 Rowley, Mass. 333  
 Roxbury, Mass. iv, 348  
 Roxbury, Vt. 235  
 Royalsborough, Me., *see* Durham  
 Rumford, Me. 132  
 Rumney Marsh, Mass. 185  
 Rutland County, Vt. 236  
 Rutland, Vt. 236  
 Rye, N. H. 233  
  
 St. Christopher (St. Kitts) W. I. 314, 322, 330  
 Salem, Mass. 292  
     First church 88  
 Salem, N. H. 13, xxi, 116  
 Salisbury, Mass. 89, 331  
 Salisbury, N. H. 233  
 Sanborn, N. H. 233  
 Sanford, Me. 132  
 Santiago, Cuba 71  
 Savannah, Ga. 109  
 Saxtons River, Vt. 235  
 Scituate, Mass. xviii, 86, 196  
     Mann hill 103  
 Shelburne, N. S. 97  
 Sherborn, Mass. 48  
 Shrewsbury, Mass. 104  
 South Carolina 176, 178  
     *see also* Carolina and North Carolina  
 Southold, N. Y. i, 91  
 Southport, Me. 130  
 Springfield, Mass. 72  
 Springfield, Vt. 236  
 Stamford, Conn. 136  
 Stanmore Great, co. Middlesex, Eng. 137  
 Stayue-in-the-Marsh, co. Lincoln, Eng. 90  
 Sterling, Conn. 193  
 Sterling, Mass. 332  
 Stoke by Nayland, co. Suffolk, Eng. 348, 349  
 Stonington, Conn. 93  
 Stony Point, N. Y. 65  
 Stoughton, Mass. lxvi, 370  
 Stradbroke, co. Suffolk, Eng. 240, 247  
 Stradishall, co. Suffolk, Eng. 82  
 Stradford County, N. H. 232  
 Sturbridge, Mass. 72, 73  
 Sudbury, Mass. lvi  
 Suffield, Conn. 72, 248  
 Sullivan, Me. 119  
 Sumner, Me. 133  
 Sutton, Mass. 332  
 Sutton, N. H. 9, 123, 233  
 Swansea, Mass. 31  
 Swansey, N. H. 233  
  
 Taunton, Mass. 29, 31-3, 376  
 Temple, N. H. 233  
 Tennessee River, U. S. 265  
 Tisbury, Mass. xviii

Tiverton, R. I. 30  
 Tobago, W. I. 325  
 Toft Monks, co. Norfolk, Eng. 245  
 Topsfield, Mass. xlviii, 294  
 Topsham, Me. 130  
 Townshend, Vt. 236  
 Transylvania County, U. S. 265, 267  
 Trenton, N. J. 68  
 Troy, N. H. 233  
 Turner, Me. 133  
 Tyngsborough, Mass. 230  
  
 Ulster County, N. Y. 90  
 Union, Me. 133  
 Uniontown, Md. 293  
 Upton, Mass. 332  
  
 Vandalia, U. S. 274  
 Vinalhaven, Me. 133  
 Virginia 23, 24, 106, 110, 111, 166, 168-70, 173-5,  
     178, 179, 225, 226, 252, 254-6, 260-6, 272-4,  
     278-82, 314-21, 323, 324, 326, 337, 338, 346,  
     344, 345, 354, 357, 365  
  
 Warner, N. H. 233  
 Warwick, R. I. liii  
 Watertown, Mass. 34, liv, lvi, lxiii, 194, 293,  
     354  
 Waterville, Me. 133  
 Wayland, Mass. xviii  
 Wayne, Me. 133  
 Waytowne, co. Dorset, Eng. 346  
 Weare, N. H. 233  
 Webster, N. H. 228, 233  
 Wellesley, Mass. ix  
 Wenham, Mass. 94  
 Werneth, co. Lancaster, Eng. 86  
 West Point, N. Y. 69  
 West Springfield, Mass. 250  
 West Virginia 280  
 Westfield, Mass. 248, 250  
 Westfield, N. Y., St. Peter's church xlix  
 Weston, Mass. 291  
 Weymouth, co. Dorset, Eng. 347  
 Weymouth, Mass. xviii, 93, 347  
 Whitby, co. York, Eng. 109  
 Whitehaven, co. Cumberland, Eng. 222, 226  
 Whittingham, Vt. 236  
 Wickhambrook, co. Suffolk, Eng. 66, 88, 89  
 Wilmot, N. H. 116  
 Wilton, N. H. 10, 233  
 Windham, Me. 133  
 Windham, N. H. 233  
 Windsor County, Vt. 237  
 Windsor, Conn. i, 192, 203, 204, 377  
 Windsor, Vt. 236  
 Windsor Locks, Conn. 248  
 Wirt, N. Y. 9  
 Wisington, Eng., *see* Wiston  
 Wiston, co. Suffolk, Eng. 348, 350-2  
 Wittingham, Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, Eng.  
     243  
 Woburn, Mass. 291  
 Wolfeborough, N. H. 233  
 Woodbridge, N. J. ii  
 Worcester, Mass. 377  
  
 Yarmouth, Mass. 291  
 Yohogania County, Va., *see* Yohogania  
 Yohogania County, Va. 273, 276  
 York County, Me. 133, 323  
 York, Me. 133, 180-2  
 Yorktown, N. Y. 65





THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

---

SUPPLEMENT TO APRIL NUMBER, 1910

---

PROCEEDINGS  
OF THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

AT THE  
ANNUAL MEETING, 26 JANUARY 1910  
WITH  
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS, 1909



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY  
1910

**BOSTON**  
**Press of David Clapp & Son**



## CONTENTS

---

OFFICERS ELECTED BY THE SOCIETY FOR THE YEAR 1910 . . . . .	v
OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL . . . . .	vi
ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT . . . . .	ix
REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS . . . . .	xii
REPORT OF THE COUNCIL . . . . .	xv
Committee on Finance . . . . .	xvii
Committee on the Library . . . . .	xvii
Committee on Publications . . . . .	xviii
Committees on Papers and Essays . . . . .	xviii
Committee to Assist the Historian . . . . .	xix
Committee on English Research . . . . .	xix
Committee on Heraldry . . . . .	xx
Committee on Epitaphs . . . . .	xx
Committee on Collection of Records . . . . .	xxi
Committee on Consolidated Index . . . . .	xxi
Committee on Sale of Publications . . . . .	xxii
Committee on Increase of Membership . . . . .	xxii
REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN . . . . .	xxiii
LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY . . . . .	xxvi
REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY . . . . .	xxxiii
REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND . . . . .	xxxv
REPORT OF THE TREASURER . . . . .	xxxvi
REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN—NECROLOGY FOR 1909 . . . . .	xlili
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS . . . . .	xlvi
FINANCIAL NEEDS OF THE SOCIETY . . . . .	lxxi
CHARTER . . . . .	lxxii



# OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY

## FOR THE YEAR 1910

---

### President

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D. . . . . Portland, Me.

### Vice-Presidents

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B. . . . . Manchester.  
 WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON . . . . . Wiscasset, Me.  
 JONATHAN EASTMAN PECKER, B.S. . . . . Concord, N. H.  
 WILLIAM WALLACE STICKNEY, LL.D. . . . . Ludlow, Vt.  
 GEORGE CORLIS NIGHTINGALE . . . . . Providence, R. I.  
 JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN . . . . . Hartford, Conn.

### Recording Secretary

JOHN ALBREE . . . . . Swampscott.

### Corresponding Secretary

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M. . . . . Woburn.

### Treasurer

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. . . . . Shirley.

### Librarian

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW . . . . . Sudbury.

### The Council

#### *Ex Officiis*

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D.  
 HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.  
 JOHN ALBREE  
 WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M.  
 CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B.  
 WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW

#### *For 1910*

WILLIAM SUMNER APPLETON, A.B. . . . . Cambridge.  
 ANNIE SANFORD HEAD . . . . . Brookline.  
 HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M. . . . . Boston.

#### *For 1910, 1911*

WILLIAM CARVER BATES . . . . . Newton.  
 PRENTISS CUMMINGS, A.B., LL.B. . . . . Brookline.  
 KATE HASWELL WEAD . . . . . Brookline.

#### *For 1910, 1911, 1912*

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M. . . . . Somerville.  
 ARTHUR WINSLOW PIERCE, A.B., Litt.D. . . . . Franklin.  
 MARY CUMMINGS SAWYER . . . . . Wellesley.

# OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

FOR THE YEAR 1910

## APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL

### Historian

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M. . . . . Woburn.

### Editor of Publications

FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER . . . . . Falmouth.

### Committee on Finance

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., *Chairman* . . . Portland, Me.  
HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B. . . . . Manchester.  
WALDO LINCOLN, A.B. . . . . Worcester.  
CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. . . . . Shirley.  
THOMAS MINNS . . . . . Boston.

### Committee on Real Estate

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., *Chairman* . . . Portland, Me.  
NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST . . . . . Boston.  
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR . . . . . Boston.  
THOMAS HILLS . . . . . Boston.  
WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, A.M., Ph.D. . . . . Cambridge.

### Committee on the Library

GEORGE BROWN KNAPP, A.M., *Chairman* . . . . . Boston.  
HELEN FRANCES KIMBALL . . . . . Brookline.  
MYLES STANDISH, A.M., M.D. . . . . Boston.  
EDWARD HENRY WHORF . . . . . Boston.  
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, *ex-officio* . . . . . Sudbury.

### Committee on Heraldry

HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M., *Chairman* . . . . . Boston.  
BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, A.B., LL.B. . . . . Nahant.  
WILLIAM SUMNER APPLETON, A.B. . . . . Boston.

### Committee on Publications

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B. . . . . Manchester.  
DON GLEASON HILL, A.M. . . . . Dedham.  
CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. . . . . Shirley.  
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE . . . . . Boston.  
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR . . . . . Boston.

### Committee on Papers and Essays

ETHEL STANWOOD BOLTON, A.B. *Chairman* . . . . . Shirley.  
MARY ELLA STICKNEY . . . . . Waltham.  
MARY FARWELL AYER, A.B. . . . . Boston.  
BARRETT WENDELL, A.B. . . . . Boston.  
THOMAS HOOPER . . . . . Brookline.

### Committee to Assist the Historian

ANDREW FISKE, Ph.D., <i>Chairman</i>	Weston.
ANSON TITUS	Somerville.
ERNEST LEWIS GAY, A.B.	Brookline.
WILFORD JACOB LITCHFIELD, M.S.	Southbridge.
ARTHUR GREENE LORING	Woburn.
ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON, A.B., D.C.L.	New York.
LAWRENCE PARK	Groton.

### Committee on English Research

CHARLES SHERBURNE PENHALLOW, A.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston.
JOSEPH GARDNER BARTLETT	Boston.
WILLIAM EBEN STONE, A.B.	Cambridge.
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT, A.B.	Medford.
HOWARD MENDENHALL BUCK, A.B., M.D.	Boston.

### Committee on Epitaphs

JOHN ALBREE, <i>Chairman</i>	Swampscott.
CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B.	Newton.
JOHN BLISS BRAINERD, M.D.	Brookline.
NELLIE CHAMBERLAIN PRAY	Boston.
CHARLES FRENCH READ	Brookline.
PEARL HILDRETH PARKER	Dracut.
FRANKLIN PIERCE RICE	Worcester.

### Committee on Collection of Records

EDWARD CHAUNCEY BOOTH, A.B., M.D., <i>Chairman</i>	Somerville.
MATT BUSHNELL JONES, A.B., LL.B.	Newton.
WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER	Cambridge.
CLARENCE SAUNDERS BRIGHAM, A.B.	Worcester.
FREDERICK WESLEY PARKER	Somerville.
EDWARD WILLARD HOWE, A.B.	Roxbury.
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, <i>ex-officio</i>	Sudbury.

### Committee on Consolidated Index

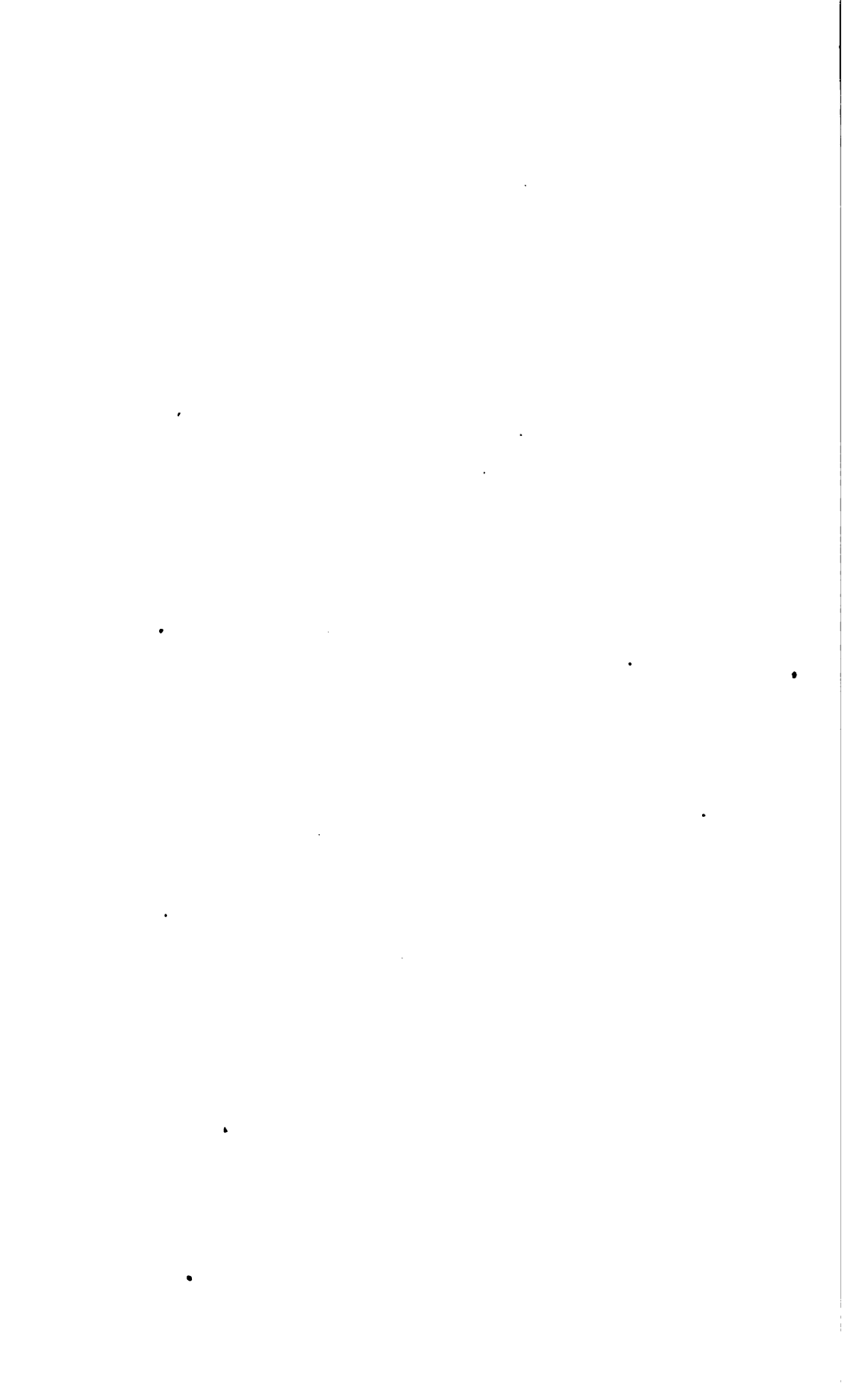
FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER, <i>Chairman</i>	Falmouth.
NATHANIEL CUSHING NASH, A.M.	Cambridge.
HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M.	Boston.

### Committee on Sale of Publications

WILLIAM CARVER BATES, <i>Chairman</i>	Newton.
CHARLES ELIOT GOODSPEED	Wollaston.
WILLIAM BROWN SNOW	Malden.
GEORGE ARTHUR GRAY	Quincy.
JOHN WHITTEMORE FARWELL	Melrose.

### Committee on Increase of Membership

LOUIE DEAN WHITE, <i>Chairman</i>	Brookline.
KATE HASWELL WEAD	Brookline.
JOHN ALBERT HOLMES, C.E.	Somerville.
HOSEA STARR BALLOU	Brookline.
GEORGE WALTER CHAMBERLAIN, M.S.	Malden.



## ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT

---

FELLOW MEMBERS OF THE

NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY :

Ladies and Gentlemen—

A few weeks ago we celebrated the sixty-fifth anniversary of this Society, and the addresses upon that interesting occasion, summarizing the splendid work which our predecessors have accomplished during the comparatively brief period of the Society's existence, were an inspiration to us who listened, and quickened in all of us ambition to greater effort in advancing the good work to which they so faithfully devoted themselves. To-day we enter upon the Society's sixty-sixth year, and realizing that it is our privilege to carry forward its work for another year, resolve to apply ourselves earnestly to the duties before us. The past year has not been marked by any unusual events, but you will see by the various reports that the year has been one of growth and prosperity. The loss of Mr. Tillinghast was a sad one to all of us who knew and appreciated him. His loyal devotion to the interests of the Society never flagged. He was a wise counsellor, and his opinions were always received with careful attention. It will be no easy task to fill his place.

It is expected upon this occasion that I should briefly review the reports of the various committees, and make such recommendations as seem to me proper. The report of the Librarian makes more evident than ever the inadequacy of our present building to the needs of the Society. For several years past he has been obliged to place in storage a considerable number of books in order to make room for new accessions, and while he has selected for this purpose the less important ones, he has been seriously inconvenienced by demands made upon him for books which were difficult to reach. The pressing need of a new building is well set forth in the Report of the Council to which I call especial attention.

It is interesting to note the increase in the number of persons using the library, members and non-members. Of the latter, 5576 names have been registered the past year, fifty-seven persons have been made members, a small number seemingly when the large number of persons, not members, who use the library is considered. The curious list of names presented in the Report of the Librarian shows that others than descendants of early New England families are interested in genealogy, and his remarks relative to genealogies of families whose names are not found in Savage's invaluable work are interesting. The Librarian's suggestion that the Society should undertake the compilation of a guide to printed data relating to New England families should receive thoughtful attention.

The important work of gathering genealogies of American families as well as manuscript records has not been neglected. Three hundred and fifty printed works of this character, and fifty-three manuscripts have been added to our collections. The Committee on the Library are doing a good work in gathering genealogical items from newspapers and placing them in durable scrap-books. These books will become very useful to searchers in the future.

The Consolidated Index of place-names in the first fifty volumes of the REGISTER is so far advanced that the first part will be issued early in the coming summer. A considerable addition has been made to the list of subscribers to the Index. In addition to its regular publications, the Society has published the Vital Records of Scituate in two volumes of over nine hundred pages, and those of the towns of Tisbury, Wayland, and Weymouth have been prepared for publication, and will be published at an early day. It seems worthy of notice that forty sets of the Memorial Biographies have been sold during the year, netting the Society four hundred dollars.

The work in London of Miss French, who is employed by the English Research Committee, has no doubt been noticed by all who read the REGISTER. It is work worthy of the commendation which it has received, and it is hoped that the Society will be able to continue it during the coming year. The expense, as will be seen, has been moderate.

The Committee on Epitaphs has exercised during the year its usual commendable activity, and has gathered from Maine, Massachusetts, and New Hampshire a large number of records, notes and photographs of much interest. Some of the work accomplished has



been done in small grounds which were found only after repeated inquiry, their very existence being forgotten in the community. Depressing work indeed it must have been to decipher the half obliterated stones hidden by the long, rank grass in these forgotten hamlets of the dead.

I desire to call the attention of members to the special plea made to them by the Committee. They ask them to make plans of these small, neglected plots, indicating the location of stones, whether inscribed or not, as well as transcribing names when they appear.

Passing to the Reports of the Treasurer and Finance Committee you will see that our financial condition is good. It is unnecessary for me to analyze the reports, they so plainly speak for themselves. The sale of No. 16 Somerset Street, and the purchase of No. 9 Ashburton Place, which have been recently accomplished, should improve the real estate investment of the Society.

The attendance at the monthly meetings has shown a gratifying increase. This might be accounted for by the character of the papers read, which have been fully up to the high standard of excellence so long maintained by the Society; but no doubt the more convenient place of meeting, as well as the very pleasant entertainment furnished to those present at the close of the literary exercises, with the opportunity afforded for social intercourse, have added to the interest of our meetings. I hope that these pleasant and, I believe, profitable entertainments may be continued. They not only add to the pleasure of our meetings, but by bringing our members together strengthen those bonds of friendship which are so vital to the growth and usefulness of our Society.

## PROCEEDINGS

---

The sixty-sixth annual meeting of the New England Historic Genealogical Society was called to order in Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, Boston, Wednesday, January 26, 1910, at 2.30 p. m. by JOHN ALBREE, a member of the Council, a quorum being present.

Captain GORDON being absent, on motion of WILLIAM CARVER BATES of Brookline duly put, JOHN ALBREE was chosen Recording Secretary *pro tempore*.

The hall having been previously engaged for other purposes, on motion an adjournment was then taken to Wilder Hall in the Society's building, where at 2.40 p. m. President BAXTER called the meeting to order, fifty members of the Society being present.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, That the reports of the Treasurer, the Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian, the Historian, the Council, and the Trustees of the Kidder Fund, being presented in print, and now in the hands of the meeting, be accepted and ordered on file with the originals.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, To proceed to the election of officers for the year 1910.

The President appointed as tellers: HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT of Medford, ARTHUR GREENE LORING of Woburn, and FRANK AMASA BATES of South Braintree, who collected the ballots.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, That the President and Secretary or Treasurer be authorized to execute a mortgage note, and execute, acknowledge and deliver as security for the same a mortgage, to the Boston Safe Deposit & Trust Company, for twenty-three thousand dollars (\$23,000) for five (5) years, with interest at four (4) per cent, payable semi-annually, on the estate numbered 9 Ashburton Place, Boston; acknowledgment by any of said officers to be sufficient.

The Chair was then vacated by President BAXTER, CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B., of Newton, having been elected Chairman *pro tempore*.

The tellers then reported the results of the balloting and, in accordance therewith, the Chairman announced the election of the following named persons as officers :

*President*

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., of Portland, Me.

*Vice-Presidents*

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B., of Manchester, Mass.

WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON, of Wicasset, Me.

JONATHAN EASTMAN PECKER, B.S., of Concord, N. H.

WILLIAM WALLACE STICKNEY, LL.D., of Ludlow, Vt.

GEORGE CORLIS NIGHTINGALE, of Providence, R. I.

JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN, of Hartford, Conn.

*Recording Secretary*

JOHN ALBREE, of Swampscott, Mass.

*Corresponding Secretary*

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M., of Woburn, Mass.

*Treasurer*

CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B., of Shirley, Mass.

*Librarian*

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, of Sudbury, Mass.

*Councillors for the term of three years, 1910, 1911, 1912*

MARY CUMMINGS SAWYER, of Wellesley, Mass.

ARTHUR WINSLOW PIERCE, A.B., Litt.D., of Franklin, Mass.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

*Councillor for the years 1910, 1911*

WILLIAM CARVER BATES, of Newton, Mass.

The Hon. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., the President elect, was then escorted to the chair and delivered his inaugural address, in which he reviewed the work of the Society the past year.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, That the proceedings of this meeting, with the annual reports accepted, the address of the President, and the biographical notices of the deceased members, be printed as a supplement to the April, 1910, number of the NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, that a copy of said supplement be sent by mail to every member of the Society not receiving the REGISTER (including the families of members deceased during the past year), donors, and exchanging societies, the number to be

determined by the Committee on Publications, including thirty copies for the use of the Council ; and that the Council be charged with the execution of this order.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, That the New England Historic Genealogical Society places on record its appreciation of the valued faithful services of its retiring Councilors, JAMES BOURNE AYER, A.M., M.D., WALDO LINCOLN, A.B., and IDA LOUISE FARR MILLER, as members of its Council for the past three years, with expression of grateful thanks for their conspicuous devotion to the best interests of the Society.

On motion, it was, by a rising vote,

*Voted*, That the New England Historic Genealogical Society, in annual meeting assembled, place on record its appreciation of the faithful services rendered by the retiring Corresponding Secretary in attending to the duties of that office with promptness, accuracy, and care throughout the ten years of his tenure of office, and also of the valuable work performed by him in establishing the Roll of Membership on a card system and maintaining it always correct.

On motion, it was, by a rising vote,

*Voted*, That the New England Historic Genealogical Society, by this minute to be entered in its records, expresses its appreciation of the services of Captain GEORGE A. GORDON as its Recording Secretary for the long period of seventeen years.

While the records he has kept with such painstaking carefulness will in themselves ever bear full evidence of their accuracy, and hence of the value to the Society of Captain Gordon's labors, still at this annual meeting, the first from which he has been absent in the long years of his service, we must especially acknowledge our debt to that clear mind, the strength and the vigor of which even age has not abated.

There being no further business presented, it was

*Voted*, To dissolve the meeting.

Attest :

JOHN ALBREE,  
*Recording Secretary pro tempore.*

## REPORT OF THE COUNCIL

---

Presented by MRS. IDA FARR MILLER

THE Society has had no remarkable events to chronicle in its annals during the calendar year just finished. It has, however, experienced continued growth and increased usefulness in each division of its activities, and has made progress along the definite lines of purpose for which it was incorporated. Through the death of one of its most faithful and capable officers, Vice-President Tillinghast, who had served many years in various capacities, it has suffered a great loss. Its various officers and committees have shown the same devotion to its interests that has marked its course in recent years, giving their time and counsel freely to promote its welfare. Leaving to the officers and the committees to report in detail upon the work of the year, it may not be amiss at this time to consider for a moment what the Society is, what it is trying to do, what it ought to endeavor to accomplish, and what it needs for its present and its probable future growth.

The Society is a private institution, organized and incorporated for the specific purpose of "collecting, preserving, and occasionally publishing, genealogical and historical matter, relating to early New England families, and for the establishment and maintenance of a cabinet." For these objects it enjoys certain corporate privileges derived from several special acts of the General Court and from the general statutes of the Commonwealth. The corporation consists of the present members who are the legal successors of the original incorporators of sixty-odd years ago. It holds real and personal property, including its library, worth nearly a half million dollars.

The Society is trying to administer its affairs for the public good. To this end it maintains its library freely open to all, and it issues its publications (usually at less than cost) for the benefit of all who have an interest in the objects for which it was incorporated. It endeavors, with considerable success, to give a wide circulation to its publications, and thus facilitate and promote genealogical research. That its publications are much consulted is evident from their worn conditions wherever found in the larger libraries throughout the country. In its library the Society strives to meet the demand of all for books which come within the scope of the very broadest interpretation of its chartered purposes. This generous attitude of the Society towards the public is quite fully appreciated by almost all of

those who are indebted to it for assistance. It is a fact, however, that there is an occasional instance of lack of gratitude for the full and free use of privileges which have cost several hundred thousand dollars to establish, and which cost a thousand dollars a month to maintain. The number of these cases is extremely small, perhaps amounting to one instance per thousand visitors—a fact which speaks well both for the people interested in genealogy and for the administration of the Society's affairs.

In addition to what the Society is now doing it ought to make vigorous and systematic efforts to gather or publish, or to cause to be published, all available data relating to early New England families, whether it relates to the ancestries of these families before they came hither, or to their offspring who for a long time have been crossing the boundaries of New England and settling elsewhere. The complete genealogy of an old New England family does not stop at the confines of New England; on the contrary it embraces the various branches of the family wherever found. No more should the Society stop at these narrow limits, but rather should it secure for the use of the New England family historian the materials needed for his work. And, now that the mass of printed materials has become so great, the Society ought to bring about the compilation and publication of better, more complete and scientific guides to the data in print relating to American families. Such a work is very much needed both for saving unnecessary wear and tear on books and for saving waste of time in consultation—matters of considerable importance to the Society as well as to those who use its library. The Society ought to face squarely the problem of giving its library safer quarters, before some untoward accident forever places beyond consultation the priceless collections which have taken so long and cost so much to gather. Larger quarters are also needed for the adequate administration of the Society's work and the proper display of its Library and Cabinet.

The Society needs for its present work and its future expansion a great deal of money. It needs enough to pay off the indebtedness on its land and to erect a first-class fireproof building large enough for many years of future growth. It needs enough additional endowment to provide for the increased cost of maintenance of a larger building, for the increased cost of the upkeep and maintenance of a larger and growing library, and for the increased expense of pushing its work with vigor up to the limits of its purpose as defined by its charter.

**The Report of the COMMITTEE ON FINANCE, by F. Apthorp Foster,  
Secretary of the Committee :**

The Committee on Finance begs to report as follows for the year 1909 :

A legacy of \$10,000 has been received from the estate of John Harvey Treat, the income to be spent for the purchase of books. By the death of George Sumner Mann, a member, the Society will receive under his will the sum of \$2,000. Miss Miriam S. Shattuck, daughter of one of the founders, has left a contingent legacy of \$1,000 to the Society.

The following changes have been made in the investments of the Society :

Sold	\$1,000	City of Providence 3% bond, due 1980	\$895.00
"	5,000	Pennsylvania R. R. 5% collateral notes due 1910	5,056.25
Called	1,000	Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R.R. Co. (Southwestern Div.) 4% bond due 1921	1,000.00
			<hr/> 6,951.25
Bought	\$5,000	Massachusetts Gas Cos. 4½% bonds, due 1929	\$4,956.25
"	\$2,000	Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R.R. Co. (Southwestern Div.) 4% bonds due 1921	1,987.50
			<hr/> \$6,943.75

By vote of the Committee the Treasurer was advised to purchase as an investment No. 9 Ashburton Place, at a price not to exceed \$40,000.

**The Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE LIBRARY, by George Brown Knapp, A.M., Chairman :**

During the past year the Society has been fortunate in obtaining a larger number than usual of genealogies of American families, some three hundred and fifty works of that character having been added to the library, thus increasing largely the material available for those interested in genealogical research.

A considerable amount of newspaper genealogical matter, including Notes in the Genealogical Department of the *Boston Evening Transcript* for several years, has been carefully mounted in books specially made of strong linen paper for the purpose.

Good progress on the card catalogue has also been made.

In order to make room for the addition to the library of books likely to be consulted frequently, it has been found necessary to remove to

the storehouse many books that are seldom called for. Thus the question, What provision shall be made for the inevitable future growth of the library is each year becoming a more and more serious one.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATIONS, by Henry Winchester Cunningham, A. B., Chairman :

The Committee on Publications reports that during the year 1909 there was published by the Society the regular volume of the REGISTER which, with the Proceedings at the Annual Meeting, made a volume of 544 pages, and also the Vital Records of the town of Scituate, a work of 909 pages, which appeared in two volumes. In addition the Vital Records of the towns of Tisbury, Wayland, and Weymouth were prepared for publication, and will appear soon. Beginnings were also made upon the records of other towns.

The custom, begun several years ago, of making reprints of articles in the REGISTER, beyond the number required by the author for his personal use, has been continued. This gives every one an opportunity to buy from the Society copies of such special articles as may interest him.

---

Report of the COMMITTEE ON PAPERS AND ESSAYS, by William Carver Bates, Chairman :

The Committee on Papers and Essays submits herewith a list of papers and speakers for the stated meetings of this Society during the year 1909 :

*January 6.*—"Book-plates: their story and their charm," by Charles Edward Clark, M.D., of Lynn, Mass.

*February 3.*—"Harvard College fifty years ago," by Rev. Henry George Spaulding, B.A., of Brookline, Mass.

*March 3.*—"Some differences between Plymouth and Jamestown," by Morton Dexter, M.A., of Boston, Mass.

*April 7.*—"Inhabitaney and warning out in New England," by Josiah Henry Benton, LL.D., of Boston, Mass.

*May 5.*—"Governor Thomas Dudley," by Augustine Jones, A.M., of Newton Highlands, Mass.

*October 6.*—"The Crisis and the Man," by Col. Francis Snow Hessel-tine, A.M., of Melrose, Mass.

*November 3.*—"An old town in Massachusetts," by Rev. William Edwards Huntington, LL.D., of Newton Centre, Mass.

*December 1.*—"The hanging of Mary Dyer," by Rev. George Hodges, D.D., of Cambridge, Mass.



Since October the stated meetings of the Society have been held in Pilgrim Hall, 14 Beacon Street, and the attendance of members and friends has more than doubled in consequence.

The sixty-fifth anniversary of the Society was observed at a meeting held in Ford Hall, the evening of October twenty-second, with an attendance of about four hundred persons.\* The gathering was addressed by the President, the Corresponding Secretary, and the Treasurer of the Society, as well as by the following gentlemen: Messrs. Wilfred Harold Munro, A.M., President of the Rhode Island Historical Society, Henry Lefavour, Ph.D., LL.D., President of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, and Rev. James De Normandie, D.D. A letter was read from Charles Francis Adams, LL.D., President of the Massachusetts Historical Society, who was unable to attend. After the meeting supper was served.

---

**The Report of the COMMITTEE TO ASSIST THE HISTORIAN, by Andrew Fiske, Ph.D., Chairman :**

As Chairman of the Committee to assist the Historian, I beg to report that early in the year I wrote the Historian, Mr. William R. Cutter, offering him the services of the Committee. He replied that he saw no immediate need of calling the Committee together, but later might be very glad to ask for help. Acting on this suggestion, I have not called the Committee together and have been waiting for word from the Historian, but up to this time have received no request for assistance. I, therefore, have to report that your Committee has held no meetings and has done no work.

---

**The Report of the COMMITTEE ON ENGLISH RESEARCH, by Charles Sherburne Penhallow, A.B., Chairman :**

The Committee on English Research begs to report that it has been able to continue its work in England with Miss French, under the agreement reported last January, sufficient funds having been contributed for that purpose, as will be seen by the appended report. There is a balance on hand sufficient only for a few months more, and it is hoped that further contributions will be sent in so that Miss French may be retained for a while longer, that the advantage of the work already done by her may not be lost. The importance of continuous work in this direction does not need to be emphasized.

The result of her gleanings the past year have been published in the REGISTER. It is hoped that they will appeal to the members of the Society as of sufficient value to give the Committee such additional funds as will enable it to continue the work.

\* A full report of this meeting is printed separately.

## RECEIPTS:

Balance, last report . . . . .	\$253.17
Subscriptions from members:	
E. D. Barbour . . . . .	\$100.00
J. J. Goodwin . . . . .	100.00
Byam K. Stevens . . . . .	150.00
Isaac J. Greenwood . . . . .	100.00
Charles Deering . . . . .	50.00
Thomas Minns . . . . .	20.00
J. B. White . . . . .	15.00
Thomas Hills . . . . .	10.00
F. Apthorp Foster . . . . .	10.00
N. C. Nash . . . . .	10.00
	<hr/>
	\$565.00
	<hr/>
	\$818.17

## PAYMENTS:

Miss French, 6 mos. at \$40 . .	\$240.00	
6 mos. at \$50 . .	300.00	
	<hr/>	
as per agreement . . . . .	\$540.00	
Extra expenses:		
Feb. 5 . . . . .	\$50.00	
Dec. 28 . . . . .	25.00	
Postage . . . . .	2.50	
	<hr/>	
	77.50	617.50
	<hr/>	
Balance, January 1, 1910 . . . . .		\$200.67

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON HERALDRY, by Henry Ernest Woods, A. M., Chairman:

The Committee on Heraldry begs to report that no regular meetings have been held during the last year, but that individual members have given personal assistance to inquirers.

One book of importance on heraldry has come to the attention of the Committee in the past year: "The Complete Guide to Heraldry," by A. C. Fox-Davies, being a condensed form of the "Art of Heraldry" by the same author.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON EPITAPHS, by John Albree, Chairman:

There have been donated to the Society during the year 1909 copies of inscriptions as follows:

MAINE.—Hampden, The Old Settlers Graveyard; and Dedham, Cemetery on the Ellsworth Road, from Mrs. Fannie Hardy Eckstrom, Brewer, Me.

NEW HAMPSHIRE.—Salem, Old Parish; Salem Centre and Spear Hill Burying Grounds, from P. Hildreth Parker, Dracut, Mass.

MASSACHUSETTS.—Dennis, Paddock Burying Ground; East Dennis; and Hall Burying Ground, Dennis, from Miss Hannah Hall Paddock.

MASSACHUSETTS.—Grafton Burying Ground at Farnumsville, from Charles A. Flagg, Washington, D. C.

MASSACHUSETTS.—Holbrook Union Cemetery, formerly in Randolph and then in Braintree; and Randolph, Central Cemetery, from Edward Evarts Jackson, Braintree.

The amount and character of the work required in transcribing the records at Holbrook and Randolph, Mass.; and at Salem, N. H., is indicated by the large number of inscriptions. Thanks are due to those who have contributed so generously of their time and strength to insure the preservation of these records. Thanks are also due to those who have transcribed the inscriptions in the smaller grounds. Frequently these small grounds are to be found only after repeated inquiry, their very existence being forgotten in the community.

The special plea is made that members of the Society will copy these small isolated, neglected plots, making a plan at the same time to indicate in a general way the locations of the stones, for uncertainty as to kinship can often be determined by the relative position of graves. Such can be copied by those temporarily in the vicinity, and the results of the time spent will add much to the value of the Society's collections because facts of which no other record exists will be thus preserved.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON COLLECTION OF RECORDS, by John Bliss Brainerd, M. D., Chairman:

The year has been one of considerable activity on the part of the Society. There have been added to the Library fifty-three manuscripts (thirteen of these by purchase and forty by gift).

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE CONSOLIDATED INDEX, by F. Apthorp Foster, Chairman:

The Committee on the Consolidated Index begs to report that work on the Index of Places in volumes 1-50 of the REGISTER is well under way, and it is now hoped that the first part will be issued in the early summer of 1910, after a delay due to an unavoidable curtailment of the working force. In November, 1909, a special effort was made to obtain new subscribers to the Index, and with successful results.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE SALE OF PUBLICATIONS,  
by Henry Winchester Cunningham, A. B.

During the past year an effort has been made to increase the number of subscribers to the REGISTER, several hundred letters were sent out to non-subscribing libraries and societies. Special attention has also been given to securing volumes of the REGISTER towards completing sets of the magazine. One complete set with Index has been sold during the year.

Since the completion of the Memorial Biographies, vols. I-IX, an offer has been made of the complete set at \$10, resulting in the sale of over forty sets.

The "Somerset Pedigree Forms" issued last year have met with  
• satisfaction and a ready sale.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON INCREASE OF MEMBERSHIP, by  
Kate Haswell Wead, Chairman :

The Committee has held monthly meetings from October, 1908, to May, 1909. Four of the members have been at every meeting and one has not attended any.

Names of those who would make desirable members of the Society have been considered, many have been written to or interviewed personally, and ten new members have been added to the Society as the direct result of the Committee's work. By the courtesy of the Librarian other candidates have been referred to the Committee and approved by it.

## REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN

Presented by WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW

AGAIN the Librarian reports for the Library a year of uninterrupted activity and progress, with an increased use, and a continuation of the recent remarkable growth along genealogical lines. Again he calls attention to the lack of adequate protection against the danger of loss by fire, to the urgent need of more shelf room, and to the demand for a better index to the printed data relating to American families.

Members who do not visit the Society's House will find in the report of the Committee on the Library for the year 1905 a frank statement of the condition and fire risk of the building, made after a careful examination by competent architects. Those who frequent the Library can easily determine for themselves its perilous situation. While it is true that something was done in 1906 to lessen this danger, it is also true that much was not done, because the fault is fundamentally one of structure rather than detail. Consequently, it was not possible, without going to great expense, to convert the old mansion house, erected in 1805, into a first-class fireproof structure; and such renovation and expense were not deemed wise in view of the fact that the building was then too small for the Society's collections and its work.

Again, as in previous years, a considerable number of books and pamphlets have been placed in storage to make room for important accessions. In selecting these, care was taken to send out only those which were seldom used. Occasionally, however, judgment based on past experience was not a good guide, and serious inconvenience has been experienced sometimes, because a work formerly rarely consulted was no longer available to meet an urgent demand.

The use of the Library in 1909 by non-members, as shown by the registration of visitors, was more than ten per cent greater than in the previous year. The total registration of these visitors was 5576. No record is kept of the attendance of members, but careful estimates of the proportion of members to non-members indicate an even greater ratio of increase of consultation by members. The Visitors' Register shows not only a larger attendance but also a wider interest in genealogical pursuits. Where a few years ago the entry of a name unknown to Savage's Dictionary was a rare occurrence, one may now find in this Register a liberal sprinkling of names which are uncommon, if found at all, in the early annals of New England, as the following surnames selected from those registered in 1909 will show:—Ahlrs, Ament, Bauer, Bogardus, Bréant, Callowhill, Canaga, Chenoweth, Christenson, Conquest, Cracknell, Cruger, D'Ancy, de Lamartinière, de Veer, De Wager, Diehl, Doremus, Dysart, Egge, Eshleman, Foraker, Forehand, Fritchie, Gal-

lagher, Gallée, Goodloe, Gozzaldi, Grebenstein, Guiot, Harbold, Hickerson, Hogarth, Humrichniser, Hurlin, Isenberg, Jorio, Jump, Kammerlee, Keenan, Kier, Kirschner, Kulkmann, Lesquereux, Lonergan, McGukin, Malott, Marak, Musselman, Neuhaus, Noera, Noleman, Oelrichs, Offenbauer, Ohler, Ottendorff, Paradise, Perot, Prescho, Prigge, Regan, Ringwalt, Rosewarne, Rotan, Rubel, Sapp, Sheehan, Silliker, Silverthorn, Spanlove, Sprinsky, Steiner, Swartz, Thornbrugh, Thurkield, Ulrick, Vallerand, Van Meter, Van Schoock, Verge, Vogell, Weakley, Weis, Westfall, Wetel, Wilinsky and Yandell.

The growth of the Library is distinctly along genealogical lines, and properly so, for there are plenty of state and local historical societies whose special mission is to attend to historical and antiquarian interests, while a multitude of patriotic societies awaken and stimulate interest in kindred matters. The expansion of the Library in this direction is in response to the demands made upon it by those who use it, fully ninety-five per cent of its use being for information of a genealogical nature. Moreover, the genealogical field is sufficiently large to tax to the utmost the present and prospective resources of the Society. It is not to be inferred from this that the local history of New England is being neglected; on the contrary, the Library is very complete in this respect. It is conceivable that some captious critic might say that this policy of extension in this direction is being carried to the extreme; that the Library is getting many genealogies of families outside of New England; and to illustrate his criticism, select from the shelves genealogies of such families as Banta, Barclay, Beidler, Boehm, Bringham, DeVaux, DuBois, Dunlevy, Eastburn, Funck, Gernhardt, Herr, Jaquett, Keim, Kemper, Kolb, Lundy, McClung, Maulsby, Meriwether, Molyneux, Navarre, Oberholtzer, Parshall, Penrose, Runkle, Rusling, Sanxay, Schermerhorn, Shoemaker, Shriver, Starin, Ten Broeck, Tiernan, Van Bunschoten, Van Voorhis, and Widener. To such a criticism the reply is that these books, in almost every instance, have information relating either to New England families or to their descendants who have settled elsewhere; that while these families settled outside of New England and apparently remained there until after the census of 1790, more recently descendants of some of them have come into New England, married and settled here—the Boston Directory of 1909, alone, shows more than half of the surnames mentioned above; that these books are called for and used by members of the Society, as well as visitors; and also that, as time goes on, these genealogies of families who settled in New York, Pennsylvania, Virginia and other states will be more and more in demand by descendants of old New England families because of the mingling of the westward moving streams of population and the consequent intermarriage of the descendants of the settlers of widely separated colonies. With these older families are being blended

more recent importations of European stock, and the Visitors' Register, by the surnames and by the residences entered, shows that the product of this amalgamation is already coming here in limited numbers for information about its maternal lines of ancestry.

Three hundred and sixty-two genealogies were added to the Library in 1909, a number exceeding by twenty-two the annual average of the previous seven years, which was a period of remarkable growth. The total accessions of the year number 661 volumes, 695 pamphlets and 266 miscellaneous articles. Of these, 257 volumes, 102 pamphlets and 37 miscellaneous articles were purchased; 345 volumes, 561 pamphlets and 229 miscellaneous articles were given; and 59 volumes and 32 pamphlets were received in exchange. These accessions added to the estimated number reported last year give 35,476 volumes and 35,436 pamphlets as the approximate number in the Library December 31, 1909.

In the last annual report attention was called to the need of a better guide to printed data relating to American families. The Librarian believes that this Society can now successfully undertake the compilation, and the publication at regular intervals, of adequate indexes; and also that it should start on this work before the field is again occupied by private enterprise.

A recent book, *The Expansion of New England*, shows graphically, by the aid of colored maps, the westward movement of population from New England from 1620 to 1865. This book ought to be helpful to family historians, and is valuable as a guide in the selection of books for this Library. Those local histories, which the Society now owns, of places settled by emigrants from New England, are frequently consulted here, and many inquiries are received for other similar works which have not yet been acquired. Using this book then as a key, the Committee on Collection of Records could undoubtedly accomplish much for the Library by devoting some of its energy towards gathering manuscript data concerning the western branches of old New England families. To carry out this suggestion, a suitable blank on tough linen paper, perforated for filing alphabetically in some loose leaf binder, could be designed, showing a family (father, mother, and children) as a unit of the system. Thus, by the use of as many units as there are known generations to record, a person could have filed here under the surname, at the use of the future genealogist of his family, the known data about his own family and his particular line of ancestry. The value of such an undertaking would be in proportion to the amount of material gathered. The Society might charge a small fee for filing pedigrees in its Library. A cheaper grade of these blanks would be useful to genealogists for gathering information. Careful consideration of some such scheme for the registration of pedigrees of American families having New England antecedents is recommended.

# LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY

Names		Names	
<i>United States:</i>		<i>States:</i>	
Bureau of Education		Massachusetts	
Department of Agriculture		<i>Towns:</i>	
Library of Congress		Berlin	
Secretary of the Navy		Brookline	
Smithsonian Institution		Lexington	
<i>Cities:</i>		Wilmington	
Beverly*			
Boston			
Chelsea			
Keene, N. H.			
Newton			
Names		Addresses	
Academia Heraldica . . . . .		Madrid, Spain	
Acedensis (publishers of)		St. John, N. B.	
Frank Allaben Genealogical Company . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
The American Antiquarian (publishers of) . . . . .		Salem	
American Antiquarian Society		Worcester	
American Catholic Historical Researches (publishers of)		Philadelphia, Pa.	
American Catholic Historical Society		Philadelphia, Pa.	
American-Irish Historical Society			
American Jewish Historical Society		New York, N. Y.	
The Americana Society . . . . .		New York, N. Y.	
Amherst College		Amherst	
Amherst College, Class of 1883 . . . . .			
Ancient Free and Accepted Masons		Boston	
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts		Boston	
Andover Seminary Library		Andover	
Andover Theological Seminary		Cambridge	
Associated Publishers of American Records . . . . .		Meriden, Conn.	
Bates Association		South Braintree	
Bay State Historical League . . . . .		Boston	
Beloit College . . . . .		Beloit, Wis.	
Bequest of John Harvey Treat		Lawrence	
Bequest of John Davis Weld		Boston	
F. S. Blanchard and Company		Worcester	
Board of Trustees of the Cemetery Department		Boston	
Boston Chamber of Commerce		Boston	
Boston City Hospital . . . . .		Boston	
Boston Transcript Company . . . . .		Boston	
Boston University . . . . .		Boston	
Bostonian Society . . . . .		Boston	
Bowdoin College		Brunswick, Me.	
Brookline Historical Society		Brookline	
Buckinghamshire Parish Register Society		England	
Buffalo Historical Society . . . . .		Buffalo, N. Y.	
Bunker Hill Monument Association . . . . .		Boston	
Bureau of Archives for the Province of Ontario		Toronto, Can.	
The Cambridge Historical Society		Cambridge	
Cambridge Public Library . . . . .		Cambridge	
Chicago Historical Society . . . . .		Chicago, Ill.	
Children of William Tracy Eustis . . . . .		Brookline	
The Children's Hospital . . . . .		Boston	
Colby College . . . . .		Waterville, Me.	
Commissioner of Public Records		Boston	
Committee on Collection of Records, New England Historic Genealogical Society			
The Committee on Town History . . . . .		Cohasset	
Concord Free Public Library		Concord	
Connecticut Historical Society . . . . .		Hartford, Conn.	
Connecticut State Library		Hartford, Conn.	
Connecticut Valley Historical Society . . . . .		Springfield	
Cornell University Library . . . . .		Ithaca, N. Y.	
Dartmouth College		Hanover, N. H.	
Department of Archives and History of the State of Alabama		Montgomery, Ala.	
Department of Commerce and Labor, Bureau of the Census		Washington, D. C.	
Diocese of Massachusetts			
Ecole Normale Jacques-Cartier . . . . .		Montreal, Can.	
Essex Antiquarian (publishers of)		Salem	
Essex Institute . . . . .		Salem	

\* All places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified.



Estate of Charles H. Weygant	Newburgh, N. Y.
Estate of Henry Willey	New Bedford
Falmouth Park Art Association	Philadelphia, Pa.
Family of the late Rev. Samuel Wolcott	Cleveland, Ohio
Ferris and Leach	Philadelphia, Pa.
First Baptist Church	Providence, R. I.
Free Public Library of the City of New Bedford	New Bedford
Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Genealogical Society of Utah	Salt Lake City, Utah
General Conference of the Congregational Churches of Maine	
The General Conference of Congregational Churches of New Hampshire	
General Society of the War of 1812	Philadelphia, Pa.
The Grafton Press	New York, N. Y.
Granite Monthly Company	Concord, N. H.
Harvard College, Class of 1861	
Harvard College, Class of 1868	
Harvard College, Class of 1881	
Harvard College, Class of 1894	
Harvard College Library	Cambridge
Harvard University	Cambridge
Haverhill Public Library	Haverhill
Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio	Cincinnati, Ohio
Historical Society of Delaware	Wilmington, Del.
The Historical Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Holy Cross College	Worcester
Illinois State Historical Society	Springfield, Ill.
Industrial Aid Society	Boston
Kentucky State Historical Society	Frankfort, Ky.
Lawrence Academy	Gretton
Lewis Historical Publishing Company	New York, N. Y.
Lewis Institute	Chicago
F. Libbie and Company	Boston
Library Committee of the Mary Warren Chapter Daughters of the Revolution in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Roxbury
Lindsay Family Association of America	Norfolk, Conn.
Northfield County University Club	Quebec, Can.
Oratory and Historical Society of Quebec	Boston
Order of St. Andrew, Free and Accepted Masons	Lynn
Orion Historical Society	Philadelphia, Pa.
Orinley Memorial Association	Port Chester, N. Y.
Orinley Magazine of American History (publishers of)	Portland, Me.
Orinley Historical Society	Philadelphia, Pa.
Orinley and Allardyce	Baltimore, Md.
Orinley Historical Society	Boston
Orinley College of Pharmacy	
Orinley Commandery of the Naval and Military Order of the Spanish-American War	Boston
Orinley General Hospital	Boston
Orinley Historical Society	Boston
Orinley Institute of Technology	Boston
Orinley Society of the Cincinnati	
Orinley Society of Colonial Dames of America	Boston
Orinley Theological School	Meadville, Pa.
Orinley State Library	Lansing, Mich.
Orinley Historical Society	St. Paul, Minn.
Orinley of Fine Arts	Boston
Orinley (publishers of)	New York, N. Y.
Orinley Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution	Washington, D. C.
National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution	Washington, D. C.
Navy Colony Historical Society	New Haven, Conn.
Norfolk Historical Society	Newark, N. J.
Norfolk Genealogical and Biographical Society	New York, N. Y.
Norfolk Public Library	New York, N. Y.
Norfolk Carolina Society Daughters of the Revolution	Raleigh, N. C.
Norfolk University	Evanston, Ill.
Norfolk and Antiquarian Society of Montreal	Montreal, Can.
Norfolk Society of New York	New York, N. Y.
Norfolk Society of the Sons of the Revolution	Cincinnati, Ohio
Norfolk Wesleyan University	Delaware, Ohio
Norfolk Historical Society	Taunton
Norfolk Historical Society	New Bedford
Norfolk "Northwest" Genealogical Society	Columbus, Ohio
Norfolk Historical Society	Peabody
Norfolk College for Women	Pittsburgh, Pa.
Norfolk History Club	Philadelphia, Pa.
Norfolk German (publishers of)	East Greenville, Pa.
Norfolk Society of Sons of the Revolution	Germanstown, Pa.
Norfolk Association	Kittery, Me.
Norfolk Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind	Boston
Norfolk Exeter Academy	Exeter, N. H.
Norfolk Institute of Brooklyn	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Society	Boston

Princeton University	Princeton, N. J.
The Publishers' Weekly (publishers of)	New York, N. Y.
Radcliffe College	Cambridge
Record Commissioners	Providence, R. I.
Registry Department, Boston	Boston
The Reynolds Family Association	
Rochester Historical Society	Rochester, N. Y.
Royal Historical Society	London, Eng.
Royal Society of Canada	Ottawa, Can.
Sampson and Murdock Company	Boston
Society of American Wars, Commandery of the District of Columbia	Washington, D. C.
Society of Antiquaries	London, Eng.
Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Boston
Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia	Washington, D. C.
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Missouri	St. Louis, Mo.
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New York	New York, N. Y.
The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Ohio	
Society of Mayflower Descendants in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Boston
Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of New York	New York, N. Y.
Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Boston
Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of Missouri	Taunton, Eng.
Somersetshire Archaeological and Natural History Society	Los Angeles, Cal.
Sons of the Revolution in the State of California	Charleston, S. C.
South Carolina Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
The Southern Historical Society	Fort Collins, Col.
State Agricultural College	Albany, N. Y.
State Historian	Denver, Col.
The State Historical and Natural History Society of Colorado	Iowa City, Iowa
The State Historical Society of Iowa	Columbia, Mo.
State Historical Society of Missouri	Bismarck, N. D.
State Historical Society of North Dakota	Madison, Wis.
State Historical Society of Wisconsin	Lexington, Ky.
The State University of Kentucky	Philadelphia, Pa.
Frank H. Stewart Electric Company	Guildford, Eng.
Surrey Archaeological Society	Evanston, Ill.
Swedish Historical Society of America	Syracuse, N. Y.
Syracuse University	Austin, Tex.
The Texas State Historical Association	Newburyport
The Towle Manufacturing Company	Hartford, Conn.
Trinity College	Boston
Trustees of the Andover Theological Seminary	Boston
Trustees of the Public Library of the City of Boston	Boston
Tufts College	Tufts College
The Tuttle Company	Rutland, Vt.
United States Naval Academy	Annapolis, Md.
Union Theological Seminary	New York, N. Y.
University of California	Berkeley, Cal.
The University Club	New York, N. Y.
University of Minnesota Library	Minneapolis, Minn.
University of Missouri Library	Columbia, Mo.
University of Nashville	Nashville, Tenn.
University of Texas Library	Austin, Tex.
University of Vermont	Burlington, Vt.
Vermont Historical Society	Montpelier, Vt.
Vineland Historical and Antiquarian Society	Vineland, N. J.
Virginia Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
Virginia State Library	Richmond, Va.
Washington University State Historical Society	Seattle, Wash.
William and Mary College	Williamsburg, Pa.
Witherspoon Memorial Association	Washington, D. C.
The Worcester Society of Antiquity	Worcester
Wyoming Commemorative Association	Wilkes-Barré, Pa.
Wyoming Historical and Geological Society	Wilkes-Barré, Pa.
Yale University	New Haven, Conn.
Yale University, Class of 1858	
Yale University, Class of 1873	

*Members*

Hon. Charles Francis Adams, LL.D.	Boston
John Albree	Swampscott
William Sumner Appleton, A.B.	Boston
James Newell Arnold	Providence, R. I.
Thomas Williams Baldwin, S.B.	Dorchester
Joseph Gardner Bartlett	Dorchester
Frank Amasa Bates	South Braintree
William Carver Bates	Newton
Alexander Graham Bell, LL.D.	Washington, D. C.
Josiah Henry Benton, LL.D.	Boston

Francis Everett Blake	Boston
Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B.	Shirley
Mrs. Ethel Stanwood Bolton, A.B.	Shirley
Howard Mendenhall Buck, M.D.	Boston
Charles Dana Burrage	Needham
George Walter Chamberlain, M.S.	Malden
Gilbert Cope	West Chester, Pa.
Horace Stuart Cummings	Washington, D. C.
Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B.	Manchester
Edwin Alfred Daniels, M.D.	Boston
Nicholas Darnell Davis, C.M.G.	Barbados, W. I.
Alfred Alder Doane	Everett
Harold Clarke Durrell, A.B.	Cambridge
Richard Henry Winslow Dwight	Boston
Rev. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, D.C.L.	New York, N. Y.
Ella Florence Elliot	Somerville
Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B.	Newton
Mehitable Belcher Fairbanks	Farmington, Me.
Charles Alcott Flagg, M.A.	Washington, D. C.
Francis Apthorp Foster	Falmouth
Elizabeth French	New York, N. Y.
George Henry Frost, C.E.	New York, N. Y.
Francis Henry Fuller	San Francisco, Cal.
James Freeman Dana Garfield	Fitchburg
William Forbes Gavett	Salem
Arthur Park Gay, M.D.	West Newton
Ernest Lewis Gay, A.B.	Boston
Charles Eliot Goodspeed	Boston
George Arthur Gray	Atlantic
Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, LL.D.	Boston
Richard Henry Greene, A.M.	New York, N. Y.
William Prescott Greenlaw	Sudbury
Frank Warren Hackett, A.M.	Washington, D. C.
Hon. Robert Orr Harris, A.B.	East Bridgewater
Thomas Wentworth Higginson, LL.D.	Cambridge
Thomas Hills	Boston
Almon Danforth Hodges, Jr., A.M.	Boston
Levi Holbrook, A.M.	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Edith Laura Houdlette	Melrose Highlands
James Frothingham Hunnewell, A.M.	Boston
Mrs. Caroline Esther Rixford Johnson	San Francisco, Cal.
Matt Bushnell Jones, LL.B.	San Francisco, Cal.
Helen Frances Kimball	Boston
George Brown Knapp, A.M.	Brookline
Frank Bird Lamb	Boston
Emily Wilder Leavitt	Westfield, N. Y.
Isaac Newton Lewis, LL.B.	Boston
Wilford Jacob Litchfield, M.S.	Walpole
Edward Webster McGlenen	Boston
St. Rev. Willard Francis Mallallen, D.D.	Boston
Hon. Nathan Matthews, LL.D.	Auburndale
Thomas Minns	Boston
Walter Seymour Morris	Chicago, Ill.
Willard Samuel Morse	Seaford, Del.
John Graham Moseley	Boston
William Augustus Mowry, LL.D.	Hyde Park
William Nelson, A.M.	Paterson, N. J.
George Corlis Nightingale	Providence, R. I.
Charles Nutt, A.B.	Worcester
William Lincoln Palmer	Cambridge
Earl Hildreth Parker	Dracut
Frank Sylvester Parks	Washington, D. C.
George Homer Partridge, B.S.	New York, N. Y.
William Phillimore Watts Phillimore, M.A.	London, Eng.
W. Charles Henry Pope, A.B.	Boston
Thomas Maxwell Potts	Canonsburg, Pa.
Ben Putnam	Wellesley
Charles French Read	Boston
Franklin Pierce Rice	Worcester
St. Anna Margaret Chandler Riley	Claremont, N. H.
William Howe Russell	Winthrop
W. George Sheldon	Deerfield
William Christopher Smith, A.B.	Boston
Wm. William Sprague	Brookline
Francis Everett Schermerhorn Stackpole, D.D.	Bradford
Charles Henry Stark	Dorchester
John Adelia Stone	East Lexington
Walter Kingsbury Talcott	Hartford, Conn.
Wm. Anson Titus	Somerville
Wm. Bacon Trowbridge, LL.B.	New Haven, Conn.
Wm. Burben Walker, A.M.	Concord, N. H.
Theodore Bliss Ward, B.A.	Medford
Wm. Kendall Watkins	Malden

Mrs. Mary Duston Page Watson	Derry, N. H.
Stephen Marion Watson	Chicago, Ill.
Henry Sewall Webster, A.M.	Gardiner, Me.
Almira Larkin White	Haverhill
Rev. Charles Harold Evalyn White, F.S.A.	Cambridge, Eng.
Edward Henry Whorf	Roxbury
William Ward Wight	Milwaukee, Wis.
Major Horace Perry Williams, U.S.V.	Boston
Belvin Thomas Williston	Somerville
Henry Ernest Woods, A.M.	Boston

*Non-Members*

William Abbott	New York, N. Y.
Cleveland Abbe, LL.D.	Washington, D. C.
Charles Thornton Adams, A.B.	New York, N. Y.
Frank Wesley Alden	Delaware, Ohio
Gardner Weld Allen, M.D.	Boston
John K. Allen	Chicago, Ill.
Samuel Morgan Alvord, A.B.	Hartford, Conn.
Fisher Ames, LL.B.	West Newton
Mrs. William Kyle Anderson	Detroit, Mich.
Alfred Hinsdale Andrews	Chicago, Ill.
Harriet Stookton Antrim	Burlington, N. J.
John B. Atkinson	Earlington, Ky.
John Cogswell Badger	Manchester, N. H.
Elwood Thomas Baker	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Hon. Henry Moore Baker, A.M.	Bow Mills, N. H.
Mrs. Harriet Southworth Lewis Barnes	Melrose Park, Pa.
Esther Stetson Barry	Newton
Ella Bates	North Scituate
Rev. Newton Whitmarsh Bates, A.M.	Austinburg, Ohio
Frank Eugene Best	Chicago, Ill.
Frederick Channing Bowditch	Brookline
Rev. Samuel Ingersoll Briant	Westborough
Charles H. Brigham	Boston
Francis Henry Brown, M.D.	Boston
Hon. Henry Billings Brown, LL.D.	Washington, D. C.
Charles Henry Browning	Ardmore, Pa.
Samuel K. Burbank	Pittsford, Vt.
Ellen Mudge Burrill	Lynn
Clarence Monroe Burton, LL.B.	Detroit, Mich.
Mrs. William Allen Butler	Yonkers, N. Y.
Mrs. Frances Alexander Butterworth	Chicago, Ill.
Mrs. Charles Francis Cadle	Muscatine, Ia.
Rev. Frederic Campbell, A.M.	Rochester, N. Y.
William J. Campbell	Philadelphia, Pa.
Carmi G. Cantrell	Prentice, Ill.
Frank Carrel	Quebec, Can.
Mrs. William Thornton Carter	Philadelphia, Pa.
Rev. Seth Cooley Cary	Dorchester
Herbert N. Casson	Pine Hill, N. Y.
William Henry Chaffee	New York, N. Y.
Rev. William Ladd Chaffin	North Easton
Gilbert W. Chapin	Hartford, Conn.
Howard Millar Chapin	Providence, R. I.
Hon. Alden Chester, LL.B.	Albany, N. Y.
Dr. Almon W. Clark	Jefferson, N. Y.
Byron Nathaniel Clark	Burlington, Vt.
Rev. Edgar W. Clark, A.M.	Pana, Ill.
Mrs. Edmund Sanford Clark	Boston
Henry Spencer Clark	Faterson, N. J.
Edward A. Claypool	Chicago, Ill.
Henry Troth Coates, A.M.	Berwyn, Pa.
Mary Coates	Overbrook, Pa.
James Cash Coleman	Goshen, N. Y.
Holdridge Osro Collins, LL.B.	Los Angeles, Cal.
Benjamin Howe Conant	Wenham
Hon. John James Currier	Newburyport
Brazil Monroe Damon	Winnetka, Ill.
Stephen Paxson Darlington	Mount Vernon, N. Y.
Andrew McFarland Davis, A.M.	Cambridge
Mrs. Emily Johnston de Forest	New York, N. Y.
Hon. Chauncey Mitchell Depew, LL.D.	New York, N. Y.
Louis Marius Dewey	Westfield
Captain James Dinkins	New Orleans, La.
Narcisse-Eutrope Dionne, LL.D.	Quebec, Can.
Robert Gray Dodge, LL.B.	Boston
Mrs. Charles Avery Doremus	New York, N. Y.
William Colwell Downing	Germantown, Pa.
Albion M. Dyer	Cleveland, Ohio
Levi Fast M. Easterday	Lincoln, Nebr.
Charles Rochester Eastman, Ph.D.	Cambridge
Mrs. Fannie Hardy Eckstorm	Brewer, Me.

# LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY

xxx

James Thomas Edwards, LL.D.	Randolph, N. Y.
Elisha D. Eldridge	Dorchester
Joel Nelson Eno, A.M.	Hartford, Conn.
John Davis Estabrook, C.E.	Westborough
Mrs. J. M. W. Everts	Boston
J. Arthur Favreau	Boston
Fred Gunn Ferrey	Pittsfield
Charles Bowdoin Fillebrown	Boston
C. Harold Floyd, S.B.	New York, N. Y.
Kate Haynes Fort	Chattanooga, Tenn.
Lewis L. Fosdick, B. S.	Jamaica, N. Y.
John Fraser	Philadelphia, Pa.
Thomas Gold Frost, LL.D.	New York, N. Y.
Jesse Franklin Fuller	Appleton, Wis.
William B. Gerrish	Bishop's Stortford, Eng.
Everett Lamont Getchell, A.M.	Dorchester
Frederick G. Getchell, A.M.	Boston
Mary Isabella Gozzaldi	Cambridge
William Henry Gregg	St. Louis, Mo.
Maj.-Gen. Adolphus Washington Greely, U.S.A.	Washington, D. C.
Henry D. Green	Reading, Pa.
Ralph Stebbins Greenlee	Chicago, Ill.
Robert Lemuel Greenlee	Chicago, Ill.
Charles Sumner Hamlin, LL.D.	Boston
Henry Winthrop Hardon, A.M.	New York, N. Y.
Joseph S. Harris, M. D.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Henry Williamson Haynes, A.M.	Boston
William Thomas Hearne	Independence, Mo.
Martin Mason Hester	Norwalk, Ohio
Eugene W. Hildreth	Melrose
William Henry Hills, A.B.	Somerville
Alfred L. Holman	Chicago, Ill.
Abraham Van Doren Honeyman	Plainfield, N. J.
Margaret Huntington Hooker	Rochester, N. Y.
Byron Barnes Horton	Shenfield, Pa.
Harry Stinson Howard	Burlington, Vt.
Rev. James Phillips Hoyt	St. Petersburg, Fla.
Edgar Hull	Fort Edward, N. Y.
David Russell Jack	St. John, N. B.
Edward Evaris Jackson	Braintree
James H. Jackson, M.D.	Danville, N. Y.
Robert Winder Johnson	Philadelphia, Pa.
Emma Cordella Brewster Jones	Cincinnati, Ohio
Lucy Cutler Kellogg	Greenfield
Cameron Haight King	San Francisco, Cal.
Harvey James King, A.M.	Troy, N. Y.
Albert Edward Lake, LL.B.	Chicago, Ill.
Arthur Crawford Lake	Chicago, Ill.
Fred William Lamb	Manchester, N. H.
Frank Bailey Lamson	Buffalo, Minn.
John Strachan Lawrence, A.B.	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Elizabeth Frances Leonard	Springfield
Calvin Winfield Lewis	Boston
Hon. James Logan	Worcester
Joseph Lomax	Indianapolis, Ind.
Albert Brown Lyons, M.D.	Detroit, Mich.
John McLaren McBryde, LL.D.	Blacksburg, Va.
Rodney Macdonough	Boston
George Sidney Macfarlane	Lynn
Harrison Beecher McGraw, A.B.	Cleveland, Ohio
Eugene Fairfield McPike	Chicago, Ill.
Edward McVickar	New York, N. Y.
George West Maffet	Lawrence, Kans.
William H. Manning	West Somerville
Ernest A. Markham, M.D.	Durham, Conn.
Amos Lawrence Mason, M.D.	Boston
Harrison Denning Mason	Allegheny, Pa.
William Phillips Mason, Ph.D.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Spencer Percival Mead, LL.B.	New York, N. Y.
Louis Frank Middlebrook	Hartford, Conn.
Robert C. Moon, M.D.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Ernest Hall Morgan	Pittsburg, Pa.
Alfred J. Morrison	Washington, D. C.
John H. Morrison	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Daniel Morton, M. D.	St. Joseph, Mo.
Mrs. Wilhelmus Mynderse	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Emma Huntington Nason	Augusta, Me.
Henry Moore Nell	Columbus, Ohio
Mrs. Henry Moore Nell	Columbus, Ohio
Mrs. Josephine Genung Nichols	New York, N. Y.
William Mark Noble, LL.B.	Boston
Walter Whittlesey Norton	Lakeville, Conn.
George Hale Nutting	Roslindeale
Mrs. James Harrison Oliver	Shirley, Va.

Hannah Hall Paddock . . . . .	Dennis
Victor Hugo Paltsits . . . . .	Albany, N. Y.
Roswell Parish, Jr. . . . .	Boston
Olcott Osborn Partridge, A. B. . . . .	Boston
Anna Patterson . . . . .	Newark Valley, N. Y.
Mrs. Harry Clay Payne . . . . .	Milwaukee, Wis.
George Edward Payson . . . . .	Alexandria, Ind.
Henry Edward Pinnell . . . . .	Erie, Pa.
Fred S. Piper . . . . .	Lexington
C. Norwood Pitcher . . . . .	Scranton, Pa.
Mrs. Livia Nye Simpson-Poffenbarger . . . . .	Point Pleasant, W. Va.
Albert A. Pomeroy . . . . .	Sandusky, Ohio
Murray Edward Poole, LL.D. . . . .	Ithaca, N. Y.
J. S. Primrose . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Beatrice Putnam . . . . .	Uxbridge
Benjamin Rand, Ph.D. . . . .	Cambridge
Brig.-Gen. Philip Hildreth Reade, U. S. A. . . . .	Lowell
Hon. R. Goodwyn Rhett . . . . .	Charleston, S. C.
Dr. Charles Elmer Rice . . . . .	Alliance, Ohio
Alice K. Robbins . . . . .	Bath, Me.
Mrs. Edwin Melville Roberts . . . . .	Worcester
Rev. Henry J. Rowland . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
John Hall Sage, M. S. . . . .	Portland, Conn.
William Henry Sargeant . . . . .	Norfolk, Va.
John S. Sargent . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Judge Alfred William Savary, A. M. . . . .	Annapolis Royal, N. S.
Henry Shaw, M. D. . . . .	Beachmont
Caroline Smith . . . . .	Newton Centre
Frank Smith . . . . .	Dedham
Rev. Charles McLellan Southgate, A. B. . . . .	Boston
Hon. Augustus Brown Reed Sprague . . . . .	Worcester
Rev. Arthur Willis Stanford, M.A. . . . .	Kobe, Japan
W. H. Stennett . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Gen. Luther Stephenson . . . . .	Hingham
Mrs. Charlotte Todd Stevens . . . . .	Milton
John McAllister Stevenson . . . . .	Pittsfield
Merrin J. Stone . . . . .	Ogden, Utah
Harriet Russell Stratton . . . . .	Chattanooga, Tenn.
Samuel Milton Suttiff, Jr. . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
E. P. Tenney . . . . .	Nahant
Wallace Fay Tenney . . . . .	Melrose
Edwin Holland Terrell, LL.D. . . . .	San Antonio, Tex.
Alfred A. Thomas . . . . .	Dayton, Ohio
Gilbert Thompson . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Thomas Todd . . . . .	Boston
H. Rosa Towne . . . . .	Topsfield
Rev. Charles Townsend . . . . .	Orange, N. J.
Hon. Robert Marsham-Townsend, M.A. . . . .	Frognaul, Sidcup, Eng.
Mrs. Frances Batchelder Troup . . . . .	Ottery St. Mary, Eng.
John Marshall Varnum . . . . .	Boston
Mrs. Evalyn Cornelia Marshall Vorce . . . . .	Cleveland, Ohio
Lucy Stuart Wadsworth . . . . .	Boston
Rev. Edwin Sawyer Walker, A.M. . . . .	Springfield, Ill.
Cornelia Warren . . . . .	Waltham
Lucy Adelia Washburn . . . . .	Medina, Ohio
Ethel Lega-Weekes . . . . .	London, Eng.
Mrs. Ashbel Welch . . . . .	Germantown, Pa.
Frederick Howard Wells . . . . .	Albany, N. Y.
Henry Whitmore . . . . .	Boston
Rev. James Morris Whiton, Ph.D. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Arthur Manley Wickwire, LL.B. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Edith B. Willis . . . . .	Newburyport
George Dikeman Wing . . . . .	Kewanee, Wis.
William Arthur Wing . . . . .	New Bedford
Chandler Wolcott, A.B. . . . .	Rochester, N. Y.
Winifred Wolcott, A.B. . . . .	Medina, Ohio
Arthur A. Wood . . . . .	Bloom, E. I.
Fred. Skinner Wood . . . . .	Foxborough
Charles Jephtha Hill Woodbury, S.D. . . . .	Boston
Rev. William Ball Wright, M.A. . . . .	York, Eng.
William Bird Wylie . . . . .	St. Louis, Mo.
Rodney Horace Yale . . . . .	Beatrice, Neb.

# REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY

Presented by HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.

BOSTON, December 31, 1909.

DURING the year 1909 the following persons have joined the Society:

## RESIDENT AND LIFE MEMBERS

Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Addison	Quincy.
Luther Atwood, A.B.	Lynn.
Mrs. Alice Stanton (Turner) Barlow	New London, Conn.
Frank Amasa Bates	Braintree.
Anthony Tarbox Briggs	Cambridge.
Charles Hudson Buffum	Oxford.
Joseph Webber Chadwick, A.M.	Malden.
Rev. John Ashley Chapin, A.M.	Tilton, N. H.
William Ogilvie Comstock, E.M.	Brookline.
David Henry Cuyler	Arlington.
Willis Alonzo Dewey, M.D.	Ann Arbor, Mich.
Mrs. Ada Ripley Doliber	Brookline.
Louis Stoughton Drake	Auburndale.
James Alfred Ellis	Cambridge.
Mrs. Frances (Webster) Fish	Berkeley, Cal.
Hon. William Trowbridge Forbes, B.A.	Worcester.
Arthur Presbrey Fowler	Needham.
Elizabeth French	New York, N. Y.
Frank Irving Garfield	Waltham.
Arthur Park Gay, A.B., LL.B., M.D.	Newton.
Eliza Maria Gill	Medford.
Richard James Plumer Goodwin, M.D.	Malden.
Hon. Robert Orr Harris, A.B.	East Bridgewater.
John Lewis Hildreth, A.B., M.D., LL.D.	Cambridge.
Lara Carroll Hewins	Dedham.
Mrs. Edith Laura (Cleary) Houdlette	Melrose.
Minneas Hubbard	Cambridge.
Mrs. Lucy Abble (Pinkham) Ivey	Holliston.
Col. Gen. Stephen Perry Jocelyn	Burlington, Vt.
Mrs. Caroline Esther (Rixford) Johnson	San Francisco, Cal.
Edward Stearns Johnson, M.D.	Chelsea.
Leicester Charles Jipson	Blissfield, Mich.
Mrs. Jessie Noyes (Chesebrough) Larkin	Westerly, R. I.
Alexander Wadsworth Longfellow, A.B.	Boston.
James Whitcher Mann	Medford.
Henry Smith Mathewson, A.B., M.D.	Pomfret, Conn.
Mrs. Ida Maxwell	Brookline.
Dr. Carroll Smalley Page, LL.D.	Hyde Park, Vt.
Charles Wallingford Parker	Boston.
Charles Wellman Parks, LL.B.	Woburn.

James Parker Parmenter, A.M., LL.B.	Arlington.
Mary Anne Roberts	Boston.
Lauraman Howe Russell	Winthrop.
Brig.-Gen. Clinton Brooks Sears, A.M.	Newton Centre.
Denison Rogers Slade, A.B.	Chestnut Hill.
Albert Henry Stearns	Boston.
Byam Kerby Stevens	New York, N. Y.
Raymon Meyers Tingley	Herrick Centre, Pa.
May Cynthia Walker, A.B.	Baldwin, La.
Paul Theodore Bliss Ward, B.A.	Medford.
Stephen Marion Watson	Chicago, Ill.
Mrs. Edith Leggett Sturtevant Weeks	Frammingham.
Henry Sewall Webster, A.M.	Gardiner, Me.
Samuel Fletcher Weyburn	Scranton, Pa.
Frederick Adams Woods, M.D.	Brookline.
Mrs. Anah Frederica (Babcock) Yates	Rochester, N. Y.
Henry D. Yerxa	Cambridge.

And the following, who joined in November and December, but whose membership will date from January 1, 1910:

Robert Winslow Gordon	Cambridge.
Mrs. Katherine Eldredge Humphrey	Lowell.
Calvin Lord	Hingham.
Jonas Michael Miles, A.B.	Concord.
Mary Abbie Todd, A.B.	Lynn.

These Resident and Life Members joined the Society before 1860:

Aaron Sargent	September, 1855.
Samuel Abbott Green, A.M., M.D., LL.D.	June, 1858.
George Oliver Sears	October, 1859.

And these Corresponding Members joined before 1860:

Edward Peacock, F.S.A.	January, 1858.
Charles Combault Moreau	October, 1858.
Seth Hastings Grant, A.M.	November, 1858.
Isaac John Greenwood, A.M.	April, 1859.



## REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND

---

BOSTON, DECEMBER 31, 1909.

Balance on hand, December 31, 1908	. . . .	\$125.52
Dividend, January 1, 1909	. . . .	50.00
Dividend, July 1, 1909	. . . .	60.00
Interest on deposit, to January 1, 1910	. . . .	2.56
		<hr/>
Balance on hand	. . . .	\$238.08

NATHANIEL J. RUST, *Trustee.*

## REPORT OF THE TREASURER

---

The Treasurer submits herewith his annual report for the year ending December 31, 1909.

### CASH RECEIPTS

The total receipts of Cash for the year have been \$29,965.73, derived from the following sources, viz :

Income Bond Investment . . . . .	\$3,777.50
Income Stock Investment . . . . .	444.50
Income Mortgage Investment . . . . .	207.50
Income Towne Memorial Fund . . . . .	386.00
Income Cushman Genealogical Fund . . . . .	11.35
Income Cheney Memorial Book Fund . . . . .	37.50
John Harvey Treat Fund . . . . .	10,000.00
Interest on deposits . . . . .	109.20
P. C. C. Wills, Register <i>Soame</i> , sales . . . . .	6.00
Miscellaneous Expense . . . . .	21.66
N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	193.67
Donations for Books for Library . . . . .	122.10
Salaries . . . . .	11.30
Books-Sold Account . . . . .	121.10
Admissions and Assessments . . . . .	3,134.50
Subscriptions to N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	1,191.00
Miscellaneous-Registers-Sold Account . . . . .	785.12
Donations for General Income . . . . .	595.25
Suspense Account, Accrued Dividends . . . . .	1,509.43
Fees for Life Membership Fund . . . . .	440.00
Suffolk Savings Bank Account . . . . .	793.88
Printing, Postage, and Stationery . . . . .	1.08
Binding . . . . .	9.10
Rents, Houses on Somerset Street and Allston Place . . . . .	3,222.14
Proceeds of the sale of Bushnell Street house, Ashmont, including interest . . . . .	406.64
Sale of Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R.R. Co. No. 3072 . . . . .	1,000.00
N. E. H. G. Register, Consolidated Index, Subscriptions . . . . .	1,428.20
Total Cash Receipts . . . . .	<u>\$29,965.73</u>

## CASH DISBURSEMENTS

The total cash disbursements for the year have been \$18,973.13, paid out for the following purposes :

Society's House, Care and Repairs . . . . .	\$476.89
Heating and Lighting . . . . .	350.88
Binding . . . . .	207.64
Salaries . . . . .	5,557.25
Printing, Postage, and Stationery . . . . .	844.26
Miscellaneous Expense . . . . .	848.82
Insurance . . . . .	371.00
Miscellaneous-Registers-Sold Account . . . . .	365.19
Books-Sold Account . . . . .	52.80
Towne Memorial Fund Income . . . . .	7.00
Cataloguing . . . . .	50.61
Books for Library . . . . .	1,382.54
Printing N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	2,601.57
Suffolk Savings Bank . . . . .	200.00
Estabrook & Co. . . . .	943.88
N. E. H. G. Register, Consolidated Index, Publication Account . . . . .	1,155.22
Deposit in agreement of purchase of 9 Ashburton Place . . . . .	1,000.00
Real Estate, 3 Allston Place, repairs, taxes . . . . .	190.36
Real Estate, 5 Allston Place, repairs, taxes . . . . .	524.24
Real Estate, 7 Allston Place, repairs, taxes . . . . .	296.99
Real Estate, 16 Somerset Street, repairs, taxes . . . . .	1,595.99
	<hr/> \$18,973.13

*Cash Résumé*

Cash on hand, January 1, 1909 . . . . .	\$2,604.11	
Cash Receipts as stated . . . . .	29,965.73	
	<hr/>	\$32,569.84
		18,973.13
		<hr/>
Cash Balance, December 31, 1909 . . . . .		\$13,596.71

## GENERAL INCOME ACCOUNT

This account has been charged with the following items, viz :

Society's House, Care and Repairs . . . . .	\$476.89
Heat and Light . . . . .	350.88
Taxes and Insurance . . . . .	281.53
Printing, Postage, and Stationery . . . . .	817.18
Miscellaneous Expense . . . . .	853.16
Printing N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	2,407.90
Salaries . . . . .	5,545.95
Binding . . . . .	54.36
Books for Library, excess over Book-Funds income . . . . .	178.13
Cataloguing . . . . .	13.86

Total charges for the year to this account . . . . .	<u>\$10,979.84</u>
--	--------------------

and has been credited with the following, viz :

Unrestricted Investment, Income . . . . .	\$4,969.01
Subscriptions to N. E. H. G. Register . . . . .	1,188.00
N. E. H. G. Registers sold . . . . .	379.43
Admissions and Assessments . . . . .	3,127.50
Books sold . . . . .	68.30
Interest . . . . .	339.20
Donations, etc. . . . .	545.25

Total credits for the year to this account . . . . .	\$10,616.69
Transferred from Premium account . . . . .	363.15
	<u>\$10,979.84</u>

## REPORT OF THE TREASURER

xxxix

## BALANCE SHEET, DECEMBER 31, 1909.

ASSETS		LIABILITIES	
Library, Fixtures and Furniture . . . . .	\$101,587.05	Library Fund . . . . .	\$101,587.05
Society's Building . . . . .	65,486.90	Mortgage Notes Payable . . . . .	26,000.00
Consolidated Index . . . . .	4,601.31	Premium Account . . . . .	984.88
Registers on hand . . . . .	3,987.92	Towne Memorial Fund Income . . . . .	159.05
P. C. C. Wills, Register <i>Soams</i> . . . . .	1,475.64	Suspended Interest on Note . . . . .	59.50
Notes receivable for Rent . . . . .	114.50		
Taxes and Insurance . . . . .	845.19		
Cash on hand . . . . .	\$3,596.71		
John Harvey Treat Fund* . . . . .	10,000.00		
	13,596.71		
Books for Library . . . . .	110.44		
Deposit in agreement of purchase of 9 Ashburton Place . . . . .	1,000.00		
<i>Investments</i>		<i>Funds</i>	
Stocks, Bonds, Mortgages, and Savings Bank (Schedule A) . . . . .	\$117,360.12	Participating Trust Funds (Schedule B) . . . . .	\$174,653.42
Real Estate . . . . .	58,960.80	John Harvey Treat Fund* . . . . .	10,000.00
	176,320.92	Total Liabilities . . . . .	\$312,423.90
		Balance or Surplus . . . . .	56,702.68
			\$369,126.58

\* Received too late for investment

## SCHEDULE A.

The following is a detailed statement of all the investments of the Society, excepting the Real Estate :

## BONDS

10 American Telephone & Telegraph Co. Collateral Trust 4's, due 1 July 1929. Nos. 9766-70, 10458-62	\$10,000.00
5 Butte Water Co. 5's, due 1 July 1921. Nos. 1171-5	4,000.00
5 Canada Southern Ry. Co. 6's, due 1 Jan. 1913. Nos. 936, 3761, 10219, 12271, 12958	5,000.00
3 Central Ry. Co. of New Jersey 4's, due 1 Apr. 1913. Nos. 3201-3	3,000.00
2 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R.R. Co. (Illinois Div.) 3½'s, due 1 July 1949. Nos. 13684-5	1,880.00
4 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R.R. Co. (Southwestern Div.) 4's, due 1 Sept. 1921. Nos. 1181,* 1205,* 3070, 3073	3,987.50
6 Chicago, Burlington & Quincy R.R. Co. 4's, due 1 Mar. 1958. Nos. 1528-83	5,868.75
10 Chicago Junction Rys. & Union Stockyards Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1940. Nos. 1503-12	10,000.00
4 Chicago, Rock Island & Pacific Ry. Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1934. Nos. 3954, 6662-3, 14054	3,890.00
5 Concord & Montreal R.R. Co. 3½'s, due 1 June, 1920. Nos. 316-20	5,000.00
3 Detroit, Grand Rapids & Western R.R. Co. 4's, due 1 Apr. 1946. Nos. 1872, 3573, 3576	2,985.00
5 Flint & Pere Marquette R.R. Co. 5's, due 1 Apr. 1939. Nos. 144-5, 1217-18, 1731	5,000.00
3 Fremont, Elkhorn & Missouri Valley R.R. Co. 6's, due 1 Oct. 1933. Nos. 4648-50	3,000.00
2 Lake Shore & Michigan Southern Ry. Co. Debenture 4's, due 1 Sept. 1928. Nos. M36693-4,	1,937.50
5 Massachusetts Gas. Cos. 4½'s, due 1 Jan. 1929. Nos. 2824-28*	4,956.25
2 Minneapolis & St. Louis R.R. Co. 5's, due 1 Nov. 1934. Nos. 3166-7	2,000.00
2 Missouri Pacific Ry. Co. Collateral 5's, due 1 Jan. 1917. Nos. 11828-9	2,000.00
3 New York Central & Hudson River R.R. Co. (Michigan Central) 3½'s, due 1 Feb. 1998. Nos. M794-6, Registered	2,700.00
9 New York Central R.R. Co. 5's, due 1 Nov. 1913. Nos. F11550-8	8,887.58
<i>Carried forward</i>	<u>\$86,042.58</u>

\* Purchased in 1909.

## REPORT OF THE TREASURER

xli

<i>Brought forward</i>		\$86,042.58
5 New York, New Haven & Hartford R.R. Co. 3½'s, due 1 Mar. 1947. Nos. 4936-40 . . .	5,000.00	
3 Western Telephone & Telegraph Co. 5's, due 1 Jan. 1932. Nos. 5048-50 . . .	3,000.00	
5 Western Union Telegraph Co. 4½'s, due 1 May, 1950. Nos. 12364-8 . . .	5,000.00	
Total Bond Investment . . .		\$99,042.58
STOCKS		
25 shares Austin City Water Co., No. 59 . . .	\$500.00	
50 shares Boston & Maine R.R. Co., common, B23593 . . .	9,918.75	
15 shares Cambridge Gas Light Co., Nos. 4594, 4598, 5331, 5801, 6284 . . .	3,011.15	
Total Stock Investment . . .		\$13,429.90
MORTGAGES		
Mortgage on Real Estate in Roxbury . . .	\$1,000.00	
" " " " " Ashmont . . .	3,500.00	
		\$4,500.00
SAVINGS BANKS		
Suffolk Savings Bank . . .		\$387.64
Total Investment . . .		\$117,360.12

## SCHEDULE B.

## Funds participating in the Income of Investments :

Librarian Fund . . . . .	\$12,763.13
Life Membership Fund . . . . .	20,554.74
Donors' Free Fund . . . . .	1,205.00
Ebenezer Alden Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
William Sumner Appleton Fund . . . . .	71.68
Walter Titus Avery Fund . . . . .	950.00
John Barstow Fund . . . . .	1,200.00
Robert Charles Billings Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Robert Charles Billings Book Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Henry Bond Fund . . . . .	2,500.00
John Merrill Bradbury Fund . . . . .	2,500.00
Edward Ingersoll Browne Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Cheney Memorial Book Fund . . . . .	84.90
Jonas Gilman Clark Fund . . . . .	2,000.00
Thomas Crane Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Cushman Genealogical Fund . . . . .	423.28
Benjamin Franklin Dewing Fund . . . . .	112.69
Pliny Earle Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Robert Henry Eddy Fund . . . . .	56,788.00
Charles Louis Flint Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
John Foster Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Charles Edward French Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Moses Kimball Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
Williams Latham Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Ira Ballou Peck Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
Mary Warren Russell Fund . . . . .	3,000.00
Samuel Elwell Sawyer Fund . . . . .	4,000.00
Anne Elizabeth Sever Fund . . . . .	5,000.00
George Plumer Smith Fund . . . . .	10,000.00
Joseph Henry Stickney Fund . . . . .	1,000.00
William Cleaves Todd Fund . . . . .	11,000.00
William Blanchard Towne Memorial Fund . . . . .	3,000.00
William Blake Trask Fund . . . . .	500.00
Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., Fund . . . . .	3,000.00
Cyrus Woodman Fund . . . . .	1,000.00

**\$174,653.42****CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, Treasurer****AUDITORS' CERTIFICATE**

The undersigned hereby certify that they have examined the accounts of the Treasurer of the New England Historic Genealogical Society for the year 1909, and find his books properly kept. The securities were examined and found to be in accordance with the books.

BOSTON, January 15, 1910.

HOSEA STARR BALLOU	} <i>Auditors</i>
HENRY EDWARDS SCOTT	



# REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN

Presented by WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M.

## NECROLOGY FOR 1909

[*The dates in the first column indicate the years of election*]

### *Corresponding Members*

1859. HENRY REED STILES, M.A., M.D., of Hill View, Warren County, N. Y., was born in New York City, March 10, 1832, and died at Hill View, January 7.

### *Life Members*

1894. HON. JOSEPH EMERY FISKE, A.M., of Wellesley Hills, Mass., was born in Wellesley Hills, October 23, 1839, and died there, February 21.
1891. REV. EDWARD EVERETT HALE, A.M., S.T.D., LL.D., of Roxbury, Mass., was born in Boston, April 3, 1822, and died in Roxbury, June 10.
1900. COL. ALBERT AUGUSTUS POPE, of North Cohasset, Mass., was born in Boston, May 20, 1843, and died in Cohasset, August 10.
1881. GEORGE SUMNER MANN, of Brookline, Mass., was born in New Salem, Mass., November 25, 1834, and died in Brookline, October 27.
1902. MRS. SARAH JANE EVERETT, of Cambridge, Mass., was born in Barton, Vt., April 13, 1844, and died in Cambridge, December 2.
1897. FRANCIS OLCOTT ALLEN, of Chestnut Hill, Montgomery Co., Pa., was born in Hartford, Conn., March 14, 1840, and died at Chestnut Hill, December 3.

### *Resident Members*

1869. COL. FRANCIS JEWETT PARKER, of Boston, was born in Boston, March 3, 1825, and died in Boston, January 20.
1904. ALBERT WATERMAN BROWN, of Providence, R. I., was born in Hopkinton, R. I., September 15, 1860, and died in Providence, January 25.
1900. MARTHA ANN DODGE, of Billerica, Mass., was born in Attleborough, Mass., October 1, 1844, and died in Billerica, February 16.
1894. ABRAHAM ENGLISH BROWN, of Bedford, Mass., was born in Bedford, January 21, 1849, and died there, February 20.
1898. TAPPAN EUSTIS FRANCIS, A.B., M.D., of Brookline, Mass., was born in Boston, August 28, 1823, and died in Brookline, March 20.

- 1902. LEWIS FREDERICK RICE, C.E., of Brookline, Mass., was born in Boston, May 17, 1839, and died in Brookline, April 12.
- 1908. ALAN MOTLEY FAY, A.B., of Boston, was born in Boston, October 23, 1880, and died in Boston, April 14.
- 1898. MRS. KATHARINE ODIORNE EVANS, of Portland, Me., was born in Portsmouth, N. H., March 6, 1849, and died in Portland, April 26.
- 1882. CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., Litt.D., of Boston, was born in Greenwich, R. I., April 30, 1843, and died in Boston, April 28.
- 1897. CAPT. WILLIAM HENRY WHITNEY, of Cambridge, Mass., was born in Cambridge, January 3, 1843, and died there, May 4.
- 1885. REV. FRANK GRAY CLARK, of Wellesley, Mass., was born in Lyndeborough, N. H., February 22, 1838, and died in Wellesley, May 20.
- 1891. JOHN NOBLE, LL.B., LL.D., of Boston, was born in Dover, N. H., April 14, 1829, and died in Roxbury, Mass., June 10.
- 1880. SAMUEL EDWARD WARREN, of Newton, Mass., was born in West Newton, October 29, 1831, and died in Newton, July 8.
- 1895. THOMAS HENRY KNOWLES, A.B., of New Bedford, Mass., was born in New Bedford, September 12, 1837, and died there, September 2.
- 1900. JOSEPH FRANKLIN WIGHT, of Wellesley, Mass., was born in Otisfield, Me., June 10, 1839, and died in Wellesley, September 10.

*Deaths that occurred in previous years, but not recorded till now*

- 1884. REV. CANON JOHN JAMES RAVEN, M.A., D.D., F.S.A., of Harleston, co. Norfolk, England, a corresponding member, was born in Boston, Lincolnshire, England, June 25, 1833, and died September 20, 1906.
- 1859. DAVID MASSON, M.A., Litt.D., of Edinburgh, Scotland, a corresponding member from 1859, honorary member, 1890, was born in Aberdeen, Scotland, December 2, 1822, and died October 6, 1907.
- 1863. PERCIVAL LOWELL EVERETT, of Lynn, Mass., a life member, was born in Boston, June 28, 1833, and died in Lynn, February 20, 1908.
- 1901. ALEXANDER WILLIAMS, of Cohasset, Mass., a resident member, was born in Boston, May 8, 1855, and died June 13, 1908.
- 1875. JUSTIN ALLEN, A.B., M.D., of Topsfield, Mass., was born in Hamilton, Mass., September 29, 1826, and died in Topsfield, November 5, 1908.
- 1881. REV. CHARLES WELLS HAYES, A.M., D.D., of Geneva, N.Y., a corresponding member, was born in Canandaigua, N.Y., March 19, 1828, and died November 29, 1908.

# MEMOIRS

OF THE

## NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

Prepared by WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M., Historian

---

THE following pages contain obituary notices of members who died during the year 1909, with the addition of six deceased in preceding years. The notices are arranged in the order in which the deaths occurred.

### 1906

REV. CANON JOHN JAMES RAVEN, M.A., D.D., F.S.A., of Harleston, Norfolk, England, a corresponding member, elected in 1884, died September 20, 1906. He had been Vicar of Fressingfield-with-Withersdale since 1885, and also Hon. Canon of Norwich Cathedral and Rural Dean of Hoxne.

He was born in Boston, Lincolnshire, England, June 25, 1833, and he was the son of John Hardy Raven, M.A., Rector of Worlington, Suffolk, and Jane Augusta (Richman). In 1860 he was married to Fanny, the youngest daughter of Robert Horner Harris of Botesdale, Suffolk. His education was acquired at home and at St. Catherine's and Emmanuel Colleges, Cambridge. From 1857 to 1885 he was master of several schools, and from 1881 to 1885 incumbent of St. George's Chapel, Yarmouth. His publications were: *The Church Bells of Cambridgeshire*, 1881; *Notes on Isaiah VII-IX*, 1872; *The Church Bells of Suffolk*, 1890; *Mathematics Made Easy*, 1894; *Suffolk*, in *Popular County History Series*, 1895; and others.\*

Canon Raven was a frequent contributor to the REGISTER, and its pages contain reviews of his various works. One of the most extensive contributions from his pen, giving also a specimen of his interesting style, was that entitled "Excerpta from a Suffolk Parish Account Book," vol. 41, p. 151.<sup>b</sup>

\* Compare Who's Who, 1906; Obituary, *ibid.*, 1907.

<sup>b</sup> Compare Register, vol. 41: 150; 44: 365; 46: 264; 48: 218; 49: 337; 51: 85, 358, 374; 52: 145; 53: 125, 246; 54: 104; 55: 109; for articles of greater or less length; and vol. 20: 288; 39: 310; 40: 111, 122; 43: 433, 442; 45: 329, 124, app.; 47: 493, 495; 49: 115; 50: 238, 369; 51: 72, 243; for reviews and other references. Americans should be grateful for his assistance in unravelling the intricacies of their ancestry.

## 1907

DAVID MASSON, M.A., Litt.D., LL.D., of Edinburgh, Scotland, elected a corresponding member in 1859, and an honorary member from 1890, Professor of Rhetoric and English Literature in the University of Edinburgh, died at his home in that city October 6, 1907. He was born December 2, 1822, in Aberdeen, and was educated at Marischal College in that city, and at the University of Edinburgh. When nineteen he began his literary career as editor of a newspaper, and in 1844 went to London, where he contributed articles to various periodicals, later becoming a writer for the same class of literature in Edinburgh. From 1847, and for eighteen years afterwards, he resided in London. In 1865 he was appointed to the professorship mentioned above, and the list of his contributions to literature became a lengthy one.

He contributed numerous articles to the leading reviews and to the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, and in 1859 became editor of *Macmillan's Magazine*, which he conducted for many years. His "Essays, Biographical and Critical," his "Life of John Milton," in several volumes; his "British Novelists and their Styles;" his edition of Milton's Poetical Works, and his "DeQuincey," in the English Men of Letters series, are among the best known of his books. Professor Masson had been Historiographer Royal for Scotland since 1893. He was editor of DeQuincey's collected works and of the Register of the Privy Council of Scotland, volumes iii-xv (1578-1627), with Introductions, 1880-1899.

## 1908

PERCIVAL LOWELL EVERETT of Lynn, Mass., a life member since 1870, having been elected a resident member of the Society in 1863, was born in Boston June 28, 1833, and died in Lynn February 20, 1908, where he had removed with his two daughters in 1899. His ancestry is traced as follows: Otis,<sup>1</sup> Otis,<sup>2</sup> Oliver,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Richard.<sup>7</sup> His mother was Elizabeth Lowell Blake, born in Boston November 21, 1803, daughter of Thomas and Mary Barnard. He married first, June 30, 1863, Elizabeth Davis Williams Weld, who died February 22, 1875, and secondly, November 8, 1882, Elizabeth R. Fisher.

Mr. Everett was educated at Chauncy Hall School and Amos A. Baker's school in Spring Lane. "On leaving school he entered the counting-house of Tuckerman, Townsend & Co., of Central Wharf, merchants chiefly engaged in the Mediterranean and East India trade. In 1853 he went to Canton, China, to the house of Augustine Heard & Co., with whom he remained for a period of more than eight years—part of the time at Hong Kong, and part at Foochow, where he had full charge. Still in the same employ, he visited Siam, where he purchased and despatched with an assorted cargo, to

New York, the first vessel that came to the United States, and assumed the duties of special agent for Augustine Heard & Co., which position he retained until the dissolution of the firm."

He "was a founder of the Third National Bank of Boston, and its president for twenty-three years . . . for four years first vice-president of the Boston Board of Trade, a director in the Hartford & Erie R. R. Co., and in the Union Freight R. R. Co. . . . for twenty years a trustee for the Provident Institution for Savings, and in several other Boston corporations has held directorship. He was early interested in Freemasonry, and was a member of the Winslow Lewis Lodge in 1861, and its W. M. in 1870. In 1875, '76 and '77, he was Grand Master of Masons in Massachusetts." (See Descendants of Richard Everett, pp. 288-9.)

Mr. Everett was survived by two daughters, Louisa Otis and Elizabeth Lowell Everett, and by a son, Otis Everett, of Providence. The daughters have since removed to Brookline.

In part from a contribution of Capt. JOHN L. PARKER of Lynn.

ALEXANDER WILLIAMS of Cohasset, Mass., a resident member from 1901, died June 13, 1908. He was the son of Alexander Williams, and was born in Boston May 8, 1855. Alexander Williams, his father, was born in Boston August 24, 1818, and his mother, Elizabeth Collier, was a native of Cohasset. Her parents were James and Sally (Lincoln) Collier. Mr. Williams traced his direct line of ancestry to Robert<sup>1</sup> and Marjory Williams, through Robert<sup>2</sup> Williams and Sarah Pierce—Robert<sup>3</sup> Williams and Anne Boylston—Robert<sup>4</sup> Williams and Bettina Pierce—Robert<sup>5</sup> Pearce<sup>6</sup> Williams and Nancy Bliss Whitney—Alexander<sup>7</sup> Williams and Elizabeth Collier. He was educated at Chauncy Hall School, Boston, and at Leonard Walker's Private School, Foxborough, Mass.; was brought into the wool business, and spent nearly twenty years in that occupation, sixteen as principal, until he retired in 1895, owing to a serious accident which incapacitated him from leading an active life. He was married, May 28, 1885, to Anna Louise Palmer, daughter of Stevens Gould and Louisa Folsom (Baker) Palmer. Children: Louisa Folsom Williams, born 1887; Alexander, 1889; Anna Elizabeth and Robert Pearce (twins), 1894. The son, Robert Pearce, died Aug. 28, 1907.

Daughter of ANNA L. P. WILLIAMS.

JUSTIN ALLEN, A.B., M.D., of Topsfield, Mass., elected in 1895, life member in 1883, died in Topsfield November 5, 1908. He was born in Hamilton, Mass., September 29, 1826, son of Daniel Allen, born in Manchester, Mass., March 21, 1780, and Mary Roberts, born in Hamilton, Mass., March 10, 1784. His paternal grandfather was Andrew Allen; his maternal grandfather was David Roberts, both of whom did "honorable ser-

vice, one or the other of them, in the campaigns of Bunker Hill, Rhode Island, Long Island, Saratoga and other fields in the Revolutionary war."<sup>6</sup> He was fitted for college at Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Mass., Rockingham Academy, Hampton Falls, N. H., and at Hampton Academy, Hampton, N. H.; was graduated from Brown University in 1852, and from the Harvard Medical School in 1856. He had practised medicine in Topsfield, Mass., continuously since 1857.

Mr. George Francis Dow, in a printed tribute to Doctor Allen, says: "He died respected and beloved by every man, woman and child in this community, and the tidings of his death brought the tear or caught the heart beat of scores of friends and former patients living without the bounds of Topsfield. None of his blood stood at the bedside to close the weary eyelids, for he had lived alone and left no near relatives, but the hands of friends ministered to him in his sickness and soothed his dying moments and the whole town paid respect to the memory of a good man gone before.

"In June, 1857, Doctor Allen came to Topsfield and began the practice of medicine. . . . He had been preceded in town in the medical practice by others, yet from 1862 to 1892 this territory depended almost exclusively upon the professional skill of Doctor Allen. . . . In 1879, with the exception of a week at the Centennial Exposition in 1876 and a few hurried trips of not over two days absence each, he had been at his post daily for the space of twenty-two years. Fifteen years later he had relinquished the more laborious duties of his profession and had enjoyed to a fuller extent the pleasures of travel, but almost to the day of his death he gave friendly advice to those who had leaned upon him for nearly a half century."

"Public office attracted him but little, although he always retained a deep interest in public affairs and in state and national politics. Earnest convictions upon the temperance question led him to affiliate himself with the Prohibition Party, and on one occasion he accepted its nomination for State Senator from this district. In 1865 he served as superintendent of schools, and ten years later he served for one year as a member of the School Committee. To the Town Library, however, he gave most painstaking service. He helped to organize the Library in 1874 and served on the Board of Trustees from that time until the day of his death and for the greater part of the time was chairman of the Board. The duty of selecting the books to be added to the library also devolved largely upon him and the permanent worth and excellence of the volumes upon its shelves are a monument to his affectionate care. Through a bequest of one thousand dollars, the income to be applied to the purchase of historical or biographical works, his influence will continue to be exerted for the good of the community where he spent the best years of his life.

<sup>6</sup> See *Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 2, pp. 135-7, 139, 164 *et infra*.

"In 1894 his interest in historical studies caused him to aid in organizing the Topsfield Historical Society. He was then elected its President and thereafter, until his death, annually reelected. He was always most constant in attendance and deeply interested in its welfare." "His personal qualities and private virtues, . . . his strict allegiance to duty, the uniform conscientiousness which regulated his conduct, and his thoughtful consideration for the rights and happiness of others, must serve ever as an example to those who knew him. Tranquil, content, philosophic, useful, his life flowed in a quiet current. His reticence was a rebuke to the general loquacity; and his reserve, to the popular love of display."

REV. CHARLES WELLS HAYES, M.A., D.D., of Geneva, N. Y., a resident member elected in 1876 (resigned and re-elected a corresponding member in 1881), died November 29, 1908. His residence in 1876 was 135 State Street, Portland, Me., and in 1881, Westfield, Chautauqua Co., N. Y. He was born in Canandaigua, N. Y., March 19, 1828, the eldest son of Pliny Hayes, M.D., born in Granby, Conn., December 5, 1788, and Eliza Stout Wells, born in Conway, Mass., February 23, 1800. Charles W. Hayes was educated at Canandaigua Academy, 1837-45, Hobart College, Geneva, N. Y., and Brown University, Providence, R. I. He received his degree of B.A. from Hobart College in 1849 and that of A. A. from the same source in 1852.

Mr. Hayes was ordained deacon of Trinity Church, Geneva, N. Y., July 2, 1852, by Bishop Chase of New Hampshire; priest of St. Paul's Church, Rochester, N. Y., June 28, 1853, by Bishop Lancelotti of Western New York. He was rector of St. Mark's Church, Newark, 1852-4; St. Thomas's, Hamilton, 1854-5; Trinity, Fayetteville, 1855-7; St. Stephen's, New Hartford, 1857-; St. Paul's, Holland Patent, 1863-7; acting and assistant secretary of the diocese 1857-67—all in the Diocese of Western New York. In the Diocese of Maine he was chaplain to Bishop Neely, April 1, 1867; canon of the Cathedral, Portland, January 4, 1869; secretary of the diocese from 1868; registrar of the diocese in 1869; president of the standing committee from 1870; evening chaplain, 1872; trustee of the General Theological Seminary, New York, 1872; deputy to the general convention, 1875. He was a resident member of the Maine Historical Society from 1872, corresponding member July 22, 1880, corresponding secretary from July, 1874, to May, 1880; member and local secretary of the American Association for Advancement of Science, 1873. May 23, 1880, he resigned the office of canon of St. Luke's Cathedral, Portland, Me., and accepted the rectorship of St. Peter's Church, Westfield, Chautauqua Co., N. Y. April 8, 1881, Mr. Hayes accepted election as corresponding member of the Wisconsin Historical Society; October 8, 1881, he was

elected a corresponding member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society; and the same year became a member of the Buffalo (N. Y.) Historical Society.

In an extract from a letter dated Phelps, N. Y., April 20, 1896, he says: "I have resided here since January 1, 1893, having in addition to the charge of St. John's Church in this village, the professorship of Sacred Languages and Liturgy, also the office of librarian, in the DeLancey Divinity School of Hobart College, Geneva."

Rev. Charles W. Hayes published "The Episcopate of Bishop DeLancey," and other historical and miscellaneous papers for the Church Monthly, 1866-7; edited the preface, etc., of the "Early Journal of the Diocese of Maine," 1875; "The Wells of Southold and Montague, a Genealogical Memoir," 1876; "A Long Journey, a Story of Pioneer Life in New England," 1876; "William Wells of Southold and the Descendants, A. D., 1638 to 1758"; "Parish Register," 1889, in general use since then in the Protestant Episcopal Church, and at various times "Cathedral Hymns," and other small church and Sunday-school books. He had in preparation a Genealogical Memoir of the Descendants of George Hayes of Windsor, Conn., 1680, and some other manuscripts on similar subjects.

Dr. Hayes was married at Trinity Church, Geneva, N. Y., June 13, 1854, to Frances Elizabeth Gladding, born in Albany, N. Y., December 22, 1835, only daughter of Timothy and Cynthia (Whipple) Gladding. Children, with the two exceptions noted, born at New Hartford, N. Y.: Mary Frances, born at Fayetteville, N. Y., September 11, 1855; Charles, born August 23, 1858, died the following day; Anna Williams, born October 21, 1859, died January 9, 1861; Margaret Alice, born November 17, 1861; Katharine Elizabeth, born July 19, 1863; Henry Wells Stanley, born in Portland, Me., March 28, 1874.<sup>4</sup>

The paternal ancestry of Charles Wells Hayes is traced as follows: George<sup>1</sup> Hayes, Windsor, Conn., 1680, married Abigail Dibble, Windsor, born 1666 (Samuel, Thomas, Robert); Samuel<sup>2</sup> Hayes, 1700-1750, married Lydia Wilcox of Granby, Conn. (Samuel, Samuel); Samuel<sup>3</sup> Hayes, 1730-1801, married Rosanna Holcombe of Granby, 1732-1814 (Judah, Nathaniel, Nathaniel, Thomas); Pliny<sup>4</sup> Hayes, 1765-1831, married Lucretia Jewett, 1767-1843 (Joseph, Nathan, Joseph, Joseph of Rowley, England) and Lucretia Rogers (Dr. Theophilus, Ezekiel, Ezekiel, Nathan, John of Dedham, England); Pliny<sup>5</sup> Hayes, M.D., 1788-1831, married Eliza Stout Wells, 1800-1831. His maternal line is: Rev. William<sup>1</sup> Wells, S. T. B., Prebend of Norwich Cathedral, 1566-1620, married Elizabeth ———; William<sup>2</sup> Wells of Southold, L.I., 1605-1671, married Mary Youngs, 1619-1709 (probably daughter of Rev. John); William<sup>3</sup> Wells, 1660-1696, married Elizabeth

<sup>4</sup> See "William Wells of Southold."



Tuthill (John, John) ; Henry<sup>4</sup> Wells, 1690–1760, married Patience —, 1694–1719 ; Obadiah<sup>5</sup> Wells of New York, 1716–1800, married Mary Conkling of Easthampton, L. I., 1710–1780 (Cornelius) ; Henry<sup>6</sup> Wells, A.M., M.D., of New York, Brattleboro, and Montague, 1742–1814, married Hannah Stout, 1747–1813 (John, Richard and Elizabeth Sibley of New York City) ; Richard<sup>7</sup> Wells, M.D., of Canandaigua, N. Y., 1774–1841, married Miriam Hayden, 1780–1831 (Moses, M.D., of Conway, and Tryphena French, daughter of Thomas of Conway) ; Eliza Stout<sup>8</sup> Wells, 1800–1831, married Pliny Hayes, M.D., 1783–1831. Mrs. Hayes traced her ancestry as follows : John<sup>1</sup> Gladding, who came from England to Plymouth in 1640, and moved to Bristol, R. I., the same year, his descendants being there still, was born in England 1620, married — ; John<sup>2</sup> Gladding, born in Bristol, R. I., 1651, died 1726, married Alice Wardwell, who died 1729 ; John,<sup>3</sup> born in Bristol 1694, married 1716, Martha Smith, born 1695, died 1767 ; John, born in Bristol, 1717, married 1738, Mary Drowne, born in Kittery, Me., 1719–1759 (Solomon) ; Josiah<sup>4</sup>, born in Bristol 1741, died 1804, married Mary Allen, born in R. I., 1744, died 1817 ; Timothy<sup>5</sup>, born 1775, died 1845, of Albany, N. Y., married Cynthia Whipple (Benjamin of Boston, a descendant of John of Ipswich, 1640) ; Frances Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born in Albany, 1835, married June 13, 1854, Charles Wells Hayes.

### 1909

HENRY REED STILES, M.A., M.D., a corresponding member, died at Hill View, Warren Co., N. Y., January 7, 1909. He was born in New York City March 10, 1832, and obtained his education at the grammar school of the University of the City of New York, where he was a freshman. At Williams College he was a sophomore, but ill health prevented his graduation there. However, he received the degree of M.A. from that institution in 1876. He studied medicine in the medical department of the University of the City of New York, graduating in 1855, as also, in the same year, from the New York Ophthalmic Hospital, and practised in New York City, Galena, Ill., Brooklyn, N. Y., and Woodbridge, N. J. Dr. Stiles was eminent in five lines of distinction, that of the physician, the historian, the genealogist, and the biographer, and founder of institutions. With his death ended a life of astonishing industry and variety, whose activity continued until within a comparatively recent date.

He accepted election as a Corresponding Member of this Society 1859, and was, therefore, at the time of his death one of its oldest members.<sup>6</sup> His prominent standing as an historical writer be-

Doctor Stiles was living in Caldwell, N.Y., when admitted, and aged about twenty-  
or twenty-eight.

gan with the publication of his "History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Conn.," in 1859, followed by a supplement to it in 1861. His work on "Bundling in America," published in 1869, was next in the order of popular appreciation. He was connected with the publication of editions of old and new works, a certain number being issued by the Faust Club, an enterprise fostered by the formation, at Brooklyn in 1863, of the Long Island Historical Society, of which he was one of the originators, a director, and librarian until 1866. The 1870 edition of Allibone's Dictionary gives considerable space to a notice of his early publications, and quotes a contemporary opinion<sup>1</sup> to the effect that his work was most creditable to our local history. He was a member of many historical societies and active in many political positions. From 1877 until December, 1881, he was a resident of Dundee, Scotland. At the time of the publication of the "History of Brooklyn," he was engaged in a consultation practice in New York City. For an extended notice of him, probably his own contribution, see his "History of King's County, including Brooklyn, N. Y.," 1884, vol. 2, pp. 1318-1319. In addition to what has been stated he had charge at different times of several hospitals and dispensaries, and in 1888 opened at Hill View an institution for the care of the insane.

ALBERT WATERMAN BROWN of Providence, R. I., a resident member, elected in 1904, was born in Hopkinton, R. I., September 15, 1860, and died January 25, 1909. He was the son of John Braman Brown, born in Hopkinton September 25, 1800, and Anstress Carvine Shippee, born in East Greenwich, Kent Co., R. I., July 14, 1821. She was the daughter of Rufus and Elizabeth (Spencer) Shippee. In his letter of acceptance he gave a long account of his ancestry, from which the following abstract is taken:

John Braman<sup>a</sup> Brown was the son of Christopher<sup>b</sup> Brown and Anna Braman (John Braman and Mercy Pooley, daughter of John). Christopher, son of Zephaniah,<sup>c</sup> served in the Revolution in Sullivan's expedition as a private. Zephaniah<sup>d</sup> Brown, who married Alice Wilson (Jeremiah Wilson and wife Mary Tefft), was the son of Samuel<sup>e</sup> Brown and wife Mary; Samuel<sup>f</sup> was the son of Jeremiah<sup>g</sup> and wife Mary, who lived at Newport and Kingston, R. I.; and his father was Chad<sup>h</sup> Brown, whose wife was Elizabeth. Chad Brown came to Providence, R. I., in 1638, and surveyed the Home Lotts for the first settlers, later becoming the first settled pastor of the first Baptist church, and succeeding Roger Williams.

Anstress Carvine<sup>i</sup> Shippee was the daughter of Rufus<sup>j</sup> Shippee and Elizabeth Spencer (Anthony Spencer and Anstis Carvine). Rufus<sup>k</sup> Shippee was the son of Thomas<sup>l</sup> Shippee and Elizabeth Spencer, grandson of Thomas<sup>m</sup> Shippee and Hannah Matteson,

<sup>1</sup> *Historical Magazine* for November, 1850.

great-grandson of Samuel<sup>1</sup> Shippee and Ann Leithfield; and great-grandson of David<sup>1</sup> Shippee, a first settler of East Greenwich, R. I., who married Margaret, a daughter of Thomas Scranton, an early settler in Warwick, R. I.

Albert W. Brown was educated in the public schools of Hopkinton, R. I., with two terms at Greenwich Academy, or Providence Conference Seminary at East Greenwich, R. I., in 1877-78, and he completed a course during the latter part of 1878 at the Gaskells' Bryant and Stratton Business College of Manchester, N. H., graduating therefrom. He taught in the public schools of Hopkinton, Richmond, and Coventry, R. I., for about three years, and served as conductor for the Union Railroad Company for eleven years. He had been employed by the Post Office Department since 1893 as a letter carrier at Providence, R. I.

During his life he made a specialty of collecting everything printed which related to the history of the State of Rhode Island, and its adjoining towns in Massachusetts and Connecticut.

Mr. Brown married, August 18, 1896, Alice Salome, daughter of James Martin Brightman and Harriett Ellen Rogers. Children: Dorothy Ellen, born May 12, 1897; James Brightman, born February 15, 1900; and Alice Elizabeth, born March 30, 1903.

MARTHA ANN DODGE of Billerica, Mass., a resident member elected in 1900, was born in Attleborough, Mass., or its vicinity, October 1, 1844, and died in Billerica February 16, 1909. She was the daughter of George Henry and Martha Ann Dodge.<sup>5</sup>

In her early days Miss Dodge was a school-teacher in Brooklyn, Y. She was a prominent member of the Billerica Library Association; a member and officer of the Old Concord Chapter, D.A.R.; secretary, from 1898 to the time of her death, of the Billerica Historical Society; and an active member of the Woman's Club. She often spoke on public occasions, and was a woman of strong character, large influence, and strong personality. Miss Dodge organized the chapter of Children of the American Revolution, and was instrumental in keeping up the active interest in it. With the assistance of the children she collected one hundred and fifty dollars for the publication of the fourth volume of the Revolutionary Records of Billerica. She copied the manuscript for the Billerica Vital Records published by this Society, and took an active interest in all matters pertaining to the improvement and advancement of the town as an active member of the Civic Improvement Association. She was one of those who could not agree with her always respected her opinions. In her early life she was a Baptist and attended with her family the services of that denomination, but in later years she became an attendant of the Unitarian church.

See Dodge Family, vol. 1, p. 173, and vol. 2, pp. 561-562, for an account of her family. Dodgeville, near Attleborough, was named for her family.

HON. JOSEPH EMERY FISKE, A. M., a life member, elected 1894, was born in Needham, now Wellesley Hills, Mass., October 23, 1839, and died at Wellesley Hills, February 21, 1909. He was the son of Emery Fiske, born in Framingham, Mass., February 27, 1803, and Eunice Morse, born in Natick, Mass., April 1, 1799, daughter of Adam Morse and Lydia Bacon. His ancestry included in the direct line Emery<sup>7</sup> Fiske, born February 27, 1803; Moses<sup>6</sup> Fiske, born January 4, 1776; Moses<sup>5</sup> Fiske, born 1746; Moses<sup>4</sup> Fiske, born Jan. 29, 1713; Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Fiske, born June 9, 1678; Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Fiske, born July 12, 1653; and Nathan<sup>1</sup> Fiske, in W-tert-own 1642. In the maternal line: Eunice<sup>7</sup> Morse, Adam,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Daniel,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>1</sup> who came to New England in 1635, and settled in Dedham. Lydia Bacon, his grandmother, was the daughter of Captain John Bacon, and granddaughter of Lieut. John Bacon, killed at Menotomy April 19, 1775.

Mr. Fiske married first, June 1, 1869, Ellen Maria, who died January 14, 1871, daughter of Dexter Ware and Mary Smith, of which marriage there was one child, Ellen, born January 14, 1871. He married secondly, June 5, 1872, Abby Sawyer, daughter of Rufus Hastings and Isabella Hawe, who died March 16, 1894. Children by second marriage: Abby Hastings, born April 29, 1874, died October 12, 1874; Isabella Hawe, born April 29, 1874.

He was educated in district schools at Needham, and at Lawrence Academy, Falmouth, Mass., fitted for college in N. T. Allen's school at West Newton, was graduated at Harvard College in 1861, and received the degree of A. M. in 1872. He was also a graduate of Andover Theological Seminary in 1867. Mr. Fiske served as orderly sergeant, 43d Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers, and 2d lieutenant, 1st lieutenant, and captain in the 2d Massachusetts regiment of Heavy Artillery in the Civil War. He held the offices of selectman and member of the school committee in Needham, being chairman of both boards for several years, and was also chairman of the school committee in Wellesley for thirteen years, and chairman of the board of selectmen at Wellesley. He also served on the water board at Wellesley, was trustee of the Savings Bank at Needham, a director in the National Bank of West Newton, and president of the trustees of Woodlawn Cemetery at Wellesley. Mr. Fiske served as a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1874, and was in the State Senate for two years, 1876-77. In addition he held offices in a number of social, literary, and benevolent associations. He wrote the history of Wellesley for the "History of Norfolk County," and several biographies for it and other works; also very many reports for town and state documents, and a pamphlet on the division of the town of Needham. His occupation at this time was mainly that of real estate dealer.

TAPPAN EUSTIS FRANCIS, A. B., M. D., of Brookline, Mass., a resident member, elected in 1898, who died in Brookline, Mass.,

March 20, 1909, was born in Lynn Street, Boston, August 28, 1823. He was son of Nathaniel Francis, born in Williams Court, Boston, September 12, 1780, and Eliza Knox, born at Boston in 1783-4, died there September 2, 1833, aged 49 years.

Mr. Francis traced his ancestry to Richard<sup>1</sup> Francis of Cambridge, who married Alice Wilcocks, or Wilcox; through John<sup>2</sup> Francis, born January 4, 1649-50, married Lydia Cooper; Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Francis, born 1692, married Sarah; Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> born January 6, 1731-2, married Phebe Frost; Stephen,<sup>5</sup> born July 25, 1757, married Nancy Green; Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> born September 12, 1780, married Eliza Knox. His mother's ancestors were Adam<sup>1</sup> Knox, born in North of Ireland, 1719, came to America in 1737, died December 5, 1790, married, June 1, 1741, Martha King, who died January 27, 1790; Adam<sup>2</sup> Knox married Ann, daughter of John and Mary (Maverick) Giles. Eliza<sup>3</sup> Knox married November 17, 1811, Nathaniel Francis.

He married, May 9, 1855, Helen, daughter of Samuel Atwood Shurtleff and Eliza Carleton. Children: Helen, born April 28, 1856, died October 10, 1861; Nathaniel Atwood, born February 25, 1859; George Hills, born July 28, 1860; and Carleton Shurtleff, born March 21, 1866. His early education was received at Miss Hope's Infant School. From there, and until 1835, he attended George Fowle's Boys Monitorial School, first in Harlem Place, then in Fayette Place. In August, 1835, he entered the Boston Public Latin School, in School Street, and in September, 1840, joined the freshman class at Harvard College, graduating in 1844. He studied medicine for three years in the Harvard Medical School, graduating in 1847, and was appointed town physician of Roxbury during the time of Dr. B. E. Cotting's absence in Europe. He held the following public offices: member of the Brookline school committee for several years; examining physician of recruits for the town of Brookline, in the Northern army during the Civil War, from 1861 to end of the war; chairman of the Board of Health; trustee of the Brookline Public Library; member of the Massachusetts Medical Society; and associate member of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement.

**LEWIS FREDERICK RICE**, C. E., of Brookline, Mass., a resident member elected in 1902, died April 12, 1909. He was born in Boston May 17, 1839, son of Lewis Rice, who was born in Northborough, Mass., November 23, 1809, and of Susan Augusta, born Northborough, January 5, 1813, daughter of Nathaniel and Dolly Brigham.

His ancestry on the paternal side was as follows: Lewis<sup>1</sup> Rice, born in 1809, died 1877, married, 1837, Susan Augusta<sup>2</sup> Brigham; William,<sup>3</sup> born 1774, died 1826, married, 1798 Lois Munroe; Seth,<sup>4</sup> born 1737, died 1815, married 1767, Sarah Brigham; Seth,<sup>5</sup> born 1705, died 1796, married 1728, Dorothy Robinson; Edmund,<sup>6</sup>

born 1663, died 1726, married 1692, Ruth Parker; Samuel,<sup>2</sup> born in England in 1634, emigrated about 1638, died 1685, married 1665, Elizabeth King, who was born ———; Edmund,<sup>1</sup> born 1594, died 1663, married Tamazine, emigrated to the Massachusetts Bay Colony about 1638 with his wife and eight children. He lived in Sudbury and Marlborough. His wife Tamazine<sup>1</sup> died June 13, 1654, and he married secondly, March 1, 1655, Mercie<sup>1</sup> (Hurd) widow of Thomas Brigham. His maternal ancestry is: Susan Augusta<sup>7</sup> Brigham, born 1813, died 1896, married 1837, Lewis<sup>7</sup> Rice; Nathaniel,<sup>6</sup> born 1785, died 1870, married 1812, Dolly Ball; Winslow,<sup>5</sup> born 1756, died 1837, married 1781, Alice Cushing; Levi,<sup>4</sup> born 1716, died 1787, married 1745, Susanna Grout; David,<sup>3</sup> born 1678, died 1750, married 1709, widow Mary (Leonard) Newton; Thomas,<sup>2</sup> born about 1640, died 1716, married 1665, Mary Rice; Thomas,<sup>1</sup> born 1603, married 1637, Mercie<sup>1</sup> Hurd. He emigrated from England in 1635, in the ship *Susan and Ellen*, lived in Watertown and Cambridge, and had five children. He died December 8, 1653, probably at Cambridge, and his widow, Mercie,<sup>1</sup> married Edmund<sup>1</sup> Rice March 1, 1655.

Mr. Rice married, October 25, 1867, Caroline Elizabeth, daughter of Charles Draper and Hannah Bradford (Fisher) Ellis. Children: Lewis, born August 15, 1868, died April 2, 1899; Frederick Ellis, born September 7, 1880.

He was educated at the private school of Francis Phelps, Boston, 1846-49; in the Family School of Rev. V. Prentiss Allen, Sterling, 1849-51; the Boston Public Latin School, 1851-53; Kinsley's Classical Mathematical School, West Point, N. Y., 1853-55; the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., 1855-58, graduating there with degree of Civil Engineer in 1858. He was in active professional practice as a civil engineer and architect from 1859 until his death, except during the Civil War, with an office at 125 Milk Street, Boston. From January, 1862, to October, 1864, he served as lieutenant, captain, and major in the 31st Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, and was brevet major, U. S. Volunteers. He was a member of the Massachusetts Commandery, the Military Order of the Loyal Legion, Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, American Society of Civil Engineers, Boston Society of Civil Engineers and a past president, New England Water Works Association, St. John's Lodge, F. A. M., and St. Andrew's Chapter.

ALAN MOTLEY FAY, A.B., a resident member of this Society elected in 1908, was born in Boston October 23, 1880, and died in Boston April 14, 1909. He was the son of Joseph Story Fay, Jr., born in Boston August 10, 1847, and Rebecca Rodman Motley, born in New Bedford, Mass., June 10, 1849, daughter of Edward Motley and Ellen Rodman. The following is a brief account of his

ancestry. His paternal grandfather was Joseph Story Fay, who was the son of Judge Samuel Prescott Phillips Fay, the line from this point being Jonathan<sup>4</sup> Fay, Jonathan<sup>5</sup> Fay, John<sup>6</sup> Fay, John<sup>7</sup> Fay, John<sup>8</sup> Fay, the immigrant, 1656.

Mr. Fay was educated at the Fay School, Southborough, Mass. (September, 1888 to June, 1893); St. Mark's School, Southborough (September, 1893 to June, 1899); and at Harvard College, graduating in 1903. He was in the firm of Sewall and Fay, bankers and brokers, 203 Sears Building, Boston, and a member of the Boston Stock Exchange. Mr. Fay was a voter at Falmouth, Mass.

KATHARINE ODIORNE EVANS of Portland, Me., a resident member, elected in 1898, was born in Portsmouth, N.H., March 6, 1849, and died April 26, 1909. She was the daughter of Augustus Walbach Odiorne, born in New Castle, N. H., July 26, 1821, and Mary Rider Nutter, born in Portsmouth, N. H., March 11, 1824, daughter of Joseph Simes Nutter and Phebe Pickering Hoyt.

She married, November 10, 1868, George Frederick Evans, son of Elias and Mary Pierce Evans. Children: Mary Isley, born September 18, 1870; Lucie Macomb, born August 16, 1879. Her husband was formerly the general manager of the Maine Central Railroad. He was survived by his wife, who, in turn, was survived by their two daughters, Mrs. F. R. Spaulding of Manchester-by-the-Sea, and Mrs. George T. Paraschos of Boston. Mrs. Evans devoted her life to serving the poor, and was active in all the interests of the First Parish Unitarian Church. She was treasurer of the Colonial Dames of Portland.

WILLIAM HENRY WHITNEY of Cambridge, Mass., a resident member, elected in 1897, died in Cambridge May 4, 1909. Captain Whitney, born January 3, 1843, was the son of Charles Whitney, born in Waltham, Mass., February 12, 1812, and Caroline Fuller Stimson, born in Needham, August 20, 1816, daughter of Jeremiah Stimson and Elizabeth Fuller. From a pedigree submitted with his letter of acceptance are gleaned the following particulars concerning his ancestry: John<sup>1</sup> Whitney and Elinor; John<sup>2</sup> Whitney and Ruth Reynolds; Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Whitney and Abigail Hagar; John<sup>4</sup> Whitney and Susan; Abraham<sup>5</sup> Whitney, who married first Elizabeth, and secondly Mary Mead; Amos<sup>6</sup> Whitney and Martha Sargent. Captain Whitney married, February 18, 1868, Emma Sargent, daughter of John Nathaniel Barbour (spelled Barber before 1835) and wife Susan Sargent. Children: Clara Mabel, born February 22, 1871; Chester, born June 29, 1874; Charles Fuller, born January 22, 1879; and Alice Emma, born August 4, 1880. He was educated at the Cambridge High School, and for a part of one year at the Lawrence Scientific School, Harvard University. He enlisted July 14, 1862, and was sworn into the United States

service for three years; July 23, 1862, appointed 1st sergeant, Company A, 38th Massachusetts Volunteers; promoted to 2d lieutenant, beginning service as such February 10, 1863; promoted to 1st lieutenant, Company G, same regiment, July 16, 1863; to captain, August 8, 1864; received commission as brevet-major from the President, July 29, 1868, to rank as such from March 13, 1865, for gallantry in action at Winchester, Va., September 19, 1864; honorably discharged for disability resulting from wounds received in action, special orders No. 458, December 20, 1864. He served on picket duty at the Baltimore outpost during the battle of Antietam, in General Banks's expedition to Lower Mississippi and New Orleans, in the advance on Port Hudson at the time Farragut's fleet ran by, in the Opelousas Country and Teche Bayou campaigns, the battle of Bisland, Alexandria, La., and in the Red River country, when they were taken into possession; also in two assaults upon and in the siege and capture of Port Hudson, Mississippi Free, the Red River expedition, battles of Cane River and Mansura Plains, the Army of the Potomac, with Sheridan in the Shenandoah Valley at Winchester, Va., September 19, 1864. He left the army with two wounds at the morning repulse, a prisoner in the Confederate line of battle, but was rescued in the afternoon victory. For a few months he drew a pension, then surrendered it, and never asked for a renewal.

Captain Whitney was a member of the Cambridge board of aldermen, 1879; a member of the Cambridge board of health from 1886 to 1893, and again in 1896 as chairman. He published a variety of reports in Cambridge public documents; "Back Bay (Boston) 1814 to 1890," a set of plans with explanations, schedules, and statements of the history and growth, issued monthly for part of the time, the whole period of publication extending from 1881 to 1890; "Union and Confederate Campaigns in the Lower Shenandoah Valley," 1883; "Men of Cambridge," paper read before the Cambridge Club, April 20, 1896, at the fiftieth anniversary of incorporation as a city; "Who Carried the Alarm to Watertown, April 18, 1775?" 1897, having as a secondary purpose to record the nine children of the Minute-man, Abraham Whitney, by his second wife, Percis, the Whitney Genealogy, published in 1895, having omitted them. Papers read before Whitney Descendants Reunion, 1897: "Abraham Whitney, Minute-man, His Land and His Homes" "Watertown Whitneys in the Narragansett Wars;" "A Grandson of John Whitney in the French War of 1690."

The following is from his letter of acceptance in 1897:

"My father died when I was six and a half years old. At fourteen years of age I joined the First Baptist Church, Cambridge, Mass. I was engaged with others in 1870 in starting the Sunday School and afterwards the Church at first called Charles River Baptist, and now the Immanuel,



in Cambridge. Became a member of the Brookline Baptist Church, 1888. While a member, with delegates from other churches, formed the Sunday School and Church known as the Centre Street Baptist Church of Boston. I was chosen a deacon of the Brookline Church in 1890, and am now holding that office. After serving in the Civil War described above, I returned to the same business I had left on enlistment. My two wounds were flesh wounds, and my recovery so speedy that I took my old position in March, 1865, five months after my last battle. Before the war for one year, and after the war for five years, I was acquiring the profession of a civil engineer in the office of Stephen P. Fuller and his son J. Franklin Fuller of Boston. In 1869-'70-'71, I was employed in the city engineer's office of Boston. I entered into a co-partnership with J. Franklin Fuller in 1872. In a few years I took the whole responsibility of the business under the old name, but in 1888 changing the style Fuller and Whitney to William H. Whitney. The business has been mostly local and largely in the improvement of the Back Bay lands. My office for twenty-two years was at 39 Court Square, Boston. In September, 1881, I received a bronze medal at the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association Exhibit for sun or blue prints. I developed a process from the French and used it in illustrating the growth of Back Bay lands. I issued to subscribers monthly schedules and maps showing the changes of owners, increase in value, improvement by filling and public works. I have voted uniformly with the Republican party, except one vote for President Cleveland. I was defeated once by forty votes in fourteen hundred (as last counted) as a candidate for Representative to the General Court. I am a member of the Loyal Legion, G. A. R., Watertown Historical Society, Cambridge Club and Colonial Club."

Captain Whitney was also a member of the Massachusetts Society of Sons of the American Revolution, and William H. Smart Post 30, G. A. R. He continued in business on his own account until 1904, when he retired.

REV. FRANK GRAY CLARK of Plymouth, N. H., a resident member, elected in 1885, died at Wellesley, Mass., May 20, 1909. He was the son of James Lindsay and Hannah (Baldwin) Clark, and was born in Lyndeborough, N. H., February 22, 1838.

He was graduated at Amherst in 1862, and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1869; was principal of Francestown Academy, 1862-67; delegate of the Christian Committee at Petersburg, Va., in the summer of 1864; ordained at Francestown, September 2, 1869; and entered upon the labors and responsibilities of the ministry at Manchester, where he was city missionary for over three years. In this field of labor, with constant sympathy, he delivered his message to the poor and neglected, and the sick and bereaved. His industry and success were warmly commended by the city clergy. His first pastorate was at Rindge, N. H., where he was installed June 3, 1873, and whence dismissed, at his request, December 31, 1878. He had previously received a call from the Evangelical Congregational Church (now Trinity) of Gloucester, Mass., and was installed

there January 28, 1879, and dismissed April 1, 1888. He resided later for about two years at West Medford, Mass., supplying the First and Pilgrim churches in Nashua, and for six months as acting pastor at Arlington, Mass. After his ministry in Plymouth he resided in Wellesley, Mass., removing there in May, 1904. He wrote at Plymouth a Historical Sketch of the Meeting-Houses, 1896. Mr. Clark was installed pastor of the Plymouth Congregational Church January 2, 1900. He came there with the established reputation of an able preacher, and as a wise and efficient director of parish affairs. During his ministry the church was united and increased in membership. His labors were incessant, and his influence permanent and salutary. At the height of his usefulness his health failed, and he was forced to ask for a dismission. With sincere regret on the part of all, the relations were dissolved. Added to his pastoral labor in this town, he was president of the Central New Hampshire Congregational Club.

Mr. Clark married, August 11, 1864, Charlotte McCoy, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Cutter) McCoy of Peterborough, N. H.

EDWARD EVERETT HALE, A.M., S.T.D., LL.D., a life member, elected in 1846, resigned in 1851, re-elected a life member in 1891, was born in Boston April 3, 1822, and died in Roxbury, Mass., June 10, 1909. The place of his birth was the third house in Tremont Street from the corner of School Street, the present site of the Parker House. The room was the front chamber of the third story. Doctor Hale's residence was at 39 Highland Street, Roxbury.

He was the son of Nathan Hale, born in Northampton, Mass., August 16, 1784, and his wife Sarah Preston Everett, born in Dorchester, Mass., at the Everett House corners, September 5, 1796, daughter of Rev. Oliver and Lucy (Hill) Everett. The following is his ancestry: Deacon Nathan<sup>o</sup> Hale, Rev. Enoch<sup>o</sup> Hale, of Northampton, Mass., Deacon Richard<sup>o</sup> Hale of Coventry, Conn., born in Newton (?), Samuel<sup>o</sup> Hale, Rev. John<sup>o</sup> Hale of Beverly, Deacon Robert<sup>o</sup> Hale of Charlestown, who arrived in America in 1630, and was an ensign and selectman. It is supposed that he was of the Hales of Kent, England. Doctor Hale was one of seven children, four boys and three girls. His father, Nathan Hale, was editor of the *Boston Daily Advertiser*, and a nephew of Nathan Hale, the martyr of the Revolution. His mother was Edward Everett's sister.

Doctor Hale was educated at the Boston Latin school, later entering Harvard at thirteen. He was graduated in the class of 1839 at the age of seventeen, the youngest member of the class. Among his teachers there were Sparks, both Wares, Palfrey, Channing, Longfellow, Pierce, Felton, Lovering, Bowen, Mason, Dana, Bache, and Francis Sales. Josiah Quincy was president. Young Hale returned to the Boston Latin School, this time as teacher.

His duties as pedagogue failed, however, to fill his moments, and he devoted his spare time to studying for the ministry and working on his father's paper. He learned to set type in his father's printing office, and worked on the *Daily Advertiser* in every capacity from reporter to editor.

He left journalism for the ministry, because of his views of the functions of the clergyman. He believed that he should have a fresher and broader inspiration as a preacher and an author than he could compass in the editorial harness. In 1846 he went to Worcester as pastor of the Unitarian Church of the Unity, where he remained for a decade, returning to Boston at the call of the South Congregational Church. To this congregation Doctor Hale gave the best that was in him, never permitting outside calls to attract him from his duty to his flock.

In the writing of short stories Dr. Hale excelled, combining vivid imagination with a fine conception of unique and grotesque situations. In this field he achieved signal distinction. They would constitute quite a library, and no American author wrote tales more clever or with more of Christian spirit. Besides "A Man Without a Country" and "Ten Times One is Ten," Dr. Hale has written "Margaret Percival in America," "In His Name," "Mr. Tangier's Vacations," "Mrs. Merriam's Scholars," "His Level Best," "The Ingham Papers," "Ups and Downs," "Philip Nolan's Friends," "Fortunes of Rachel," "Four and Five," "Crusoe in New York," "Christmas Eve and Christmas Day," "Christmas in Narragansett," "Our Christmas in a Palace," "Sketches in Christian History," "Kansas and Nebraska," "What Career?" "Boy's Heroes," "The Story of Massachusetts," "Sybaris and Other Homes," "For Fifty Years," "A New England Boyhood," "Chautauquan History of the United States," "If Jesus Came to Boston," "Memories of a Hundred Years," "Ralph Waldo Emerson," "We, the People," "New England Ballads," "Prayers in the United States Senate," "Foundation of the Republic" and "Modern Achievements." Doctor Hale, in later life, was the source from which was drawn much of the history of early Boston and early New England. Upon many historical subjects he delivered lectures.

Since Phillips Brooks, the name of Dr. Hale stood pre-eminent among Boston's pulpit orators. Dr. Hale's sermons were heavy only in the quality of his voice. He did not deal with the abstruse or the complicated. His tones were those of a man addressing man, and were never sensational.

While pastor at Worcester, Dr. Hale married Miss Emily B. Perkins of Hartford, on October 13, 1852. Coming to Boston, Dr. and Mrs. Hale lived in Worcester Street until 1869, when they removed to Highland Street, Roxbury.

Abridged, in part, from the *Boston Daily Advertiser*, June 11, 1909.

JOHN NOBLE, LL.B., LL.D., of Roxbury, a resident member, elected in 1891, died in Roxbury June 10, 1909. He was born in Dover, N. H., April 14, 1829, the son of Mark Noble, born in Portsmouth, N. H., February 19, 1802, and his wife Mary Carr Copp, born in Wakefield, N. H., July 9, 1806, daughter of George Washington and Sarah Palmer Copp. His residence was at 168 Ruthven Street, Roxbury. The Noble line is as follows: Lazarus' Noble, in Portsmouth, N. H., before 1700, died there about 1727; Moses,' died in Portsmouth in 1750; Moses,' born in Portsmouth October 25, 1731, died there May 7, 1796, married December 7, 1756, Hannah, daughter of John Simes, from England, 1736; John,\* born in Portsmouth, March 31, 1761, died there June 18, 1808, married February 2, 1793, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Chadbourne; Mark,' born in Portsmouth, February 19, 1802, died in Somersworth, N. H., August 15, 1869, married December 2, 1827, Mary Carr, daughter of George Washington Copp. The Copp line is: William,' born 1609, married Goodith ———, came over in ship *Blessing* in 1635; David,' born 1635, died 1713, married Obedience Topliffe; David,' born March 2, 1663, married Patience Short; Jonathan,' born August 5, 1709. Mr. Noble's great-great-grandfather Jonathan was of the Cops Hill stock, and it is supposed, but not proved, that he was the Jonathan,' born 1709. He was in Rochester, N. H., before 1735; David,' born December 11, 1737, Rochester, N. H., died March, 1817, Wakefield, N. H., married July 15, 1766, Margaret Palmer, daughter of Barnabas; George Washington,\* born July 26, 1783, died December 7, 1856, married Sarah Palmer, daughter of Jonathan; Mary Carr' Copp, daughter of George W.

Mr. Noble married, June 11, 1873, Katharine Williams Sheldon, daughter of William and Catherine Williams Sheldon. Children: John, Jr., born December 25, 1875; and Isabel Helen, born December 9, 1884. Mr. Noble was educated in public and private schools to 1842; Rochester Academy, 1842-43; Phillips-Exeter Academy, 1844-46; Harvard University, 1847-1850; Harvard Law School, 1856-58. He received the degrees of A.B. and LL.B. from Harvard in 1850 and 1858 respectively, and that of LL.D., from Dartmouth in 1902. He was usher and sub-master in the Boston Public Latin School, December, 1850, to July, 1856; acting tutor or instructor in Greek at Harvard College, 1857-8, for the class of 1861. After practising law in Boston for seven years he was appointed clerk of the Supreme Court in September, 1875, and was in office until 1908. He had been an overseer at Harvard since 1898, and was a member of the Bar Association of Boston, the Massachusetts Historical Society, the American Historical Association, the Bostonian Society, the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, the Roxbury Historical Society, the Bunker Hill Monument Association, and the Alpha Delta Phi and Hasty Pudding clubs. His wife and two children survive him.

SAMUEL EDWARD WARREN, C. E., of Newton, a resident member, elected in 1880, died in Newton, July 8, 1909. The following account of himself is taken from his letter of acceptance. "Samuel Edward Warren, always signed S. Edward, because always called Edward at home, was born in West Newton, Mass., in a house now standing, opposite the present post-office, October 29, 1831. My legal residence is in Newton, Mass., on Washington Street, 'Brighton Hill.' My father, Samuel Warren, was born April 23, 1802, in Weston, Mass., and my mother, Anne Catharine Reed, was born at Charlestown, Mass., December 4, 1803. Ancestry: Samuel Warren, physician, farmer, student, studied at Rev. Mr. Train's Academy, Framingham, Phillips Academy, Andover, Yale College, beginning October 16, 1822, Harvard College Medical School. He was especially fond of botany and Bible study and languages, and taught himself Hebrew; Nathan, born February 5, 1761, large farmer in Weston, Mass., soldier in the Revolution; Elisha, born April 9, 1718, died September 18, 1795, a farmer on the existing Weston homestead; John Warren, farmer, living on the Cutting place, next north of the present Weston homestead, and presumed to be a son of John Warren, who lived in Watertown about 1630."

After elementary schooling in childhood, he was for two years, 1844-46, in the "Model School" of the State Normal School then at West Newton, Mass.; one year, 1846-7, in the English department, Phillips Academy, Andover, when under William H. Wells, and with excellent advantages in botany, chemistry and surveying; after a winter at home in which he learned vocal music at the village singing school, he was for two years at the Putnam Free School, Newburyport, Mass., again under Mr. Wells, where he had excellent advantages in mathematics, astronomy, and higher English studies, the three years, including Andover, forming an English collegiate course. He was then for two years, 1850-52 (last six months as resident graduate), at Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., with degree of Civil Engineer on graduating, August 29, 1851. He was professor of descriptive geometry and mathematics and drawing at Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, 1854-1872; and professor of the same at Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1872-1875 (one of three called at once under the policy of expansion in 1872, one of eight thrown out by policy of retrenchment since 1875); provisional lecturer (while training their own instructors) in Boston Normal Art School, 1873-75.

Mr. Warren withdrew from active life in 1875, and since then had devoted his life to the preparation of textbooks on technical subjects. He was the author of a number of standard works on geometry, drawing and kindred subjects, as follows: "Descriptive Geometry (Orthographic Projectives)," 1860; "Elementary Projectives," 1861; "Elementary Perspective," 1863; "Drafting Instruments and Operations," 1864; "Elementary Plane Problems," 1867; "Shades and Shadows," 1867; "Higher Perspective," 1867: "Machinery

Construction and Drawing," 1870; "Elementary Free-Hand Geometrical Drawing," 1873; "Descriptive Geometry," 1874; "Problems in Stone-Cutting," 1875; "Elements of Descriptive Geometry, Shadows, Perspective and Minor Applications," 1877; "A Primary Geometry," 1887; "The Sunday Question," 1890; and "Descriptive Geometry," 1904; Pamphlets, Addresses, etc.: "Notes of Polytechnic Schools," Troy, 1866; "Required Adjustments in Scientific Education, with especial reference to Instrumental Drawing as one of its Elements," "National Educational Association," Baltimore, *Science*, July 12, 1876; "Questions and Suggestions Concerning Industrial Drawing as a Branch of Education," read to the University Convocation, Albany, N. Y., July 13, 1876; "The Better Organization of Scientific Education," read to University Convocation, Albany N. Y., July 9, 1878. He was also an occasional contributor of articles or short communications, during the past twenty-five years to the *Waltham Sentinel*, *Troy Times*, *Troy Whig*, *Boston Journal*, *Boston Daily Advertiser*, *The Churchman*, *Journal of the Franklin Institute*, *New England Journal of Education*, *Educational Weekly* (Chicago), *Newton Journal*, *Poultney Bulletin*, and the annual pamphlets of the Pi Eta Scientific Society of the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute.

The following is taken from his letter of acceptance :

"*Childhood.* 1-12 years characterized by love of in-door or home pleasures, drawing, joining with a school-mate in making a miniature autograph paper on Saturdays, and in the imitative stage of play, given to playing cars, having been born and reared close to a railroad. Drawings made of my own mind, not copies, were side elevations, not perspectives (pictures) but I sat side of a school-mate now an able designer and engraver, whose drawings were always pictures. So much for early bent. Remember seeing great comet of 1843 from a Boston house-top, on the part of Tremont Street by the Common. As an episode, to gratify city relatives, was sent to Mason Street public school in the winter of 1842-3. 2. *Boyhood.* Before fall of 1844, when I entered the "Model School" above mentioned, went to school because I was sent, and with no special study preferences. There I learned to love study and showed fondness for arithmetic, algebra, geometry, physiology, and natural philosophy. A composition of that period being a boyish calculation of the locomotive power necessary to draw Pompey's Pillar. Physiology liked for its own sake, and in behalf of a delicate, fatherless school-mate, of whom, till his death as a captain at Antietam, I was very fond. Living in Commons (English) at Andover, always warmly took sides against rum, tobacco and slavery, took a daily winter morning bath in a pail of ice water; joined my chum awhile in sweeping one of the school buildings to help pay our way; and kept a journal, which though largely trivial, is interesting as preserving the seeds of settled principles afterward. The theodolite possessed by the institution was of uncommon excellence, and I had more and better practice with it (being allowed to take it with my chum) than with any other since. At Newburyport, where I was one of the first set (80) of pupils of the school then first opened (April, 1848) the influences were more social. Being one of a few older boys and fond of befriending younger ones in matters

of morals and physiology and mathematics (being so far a born teacher) I was generally chairman of almost everything, garden committee, anniversary committee, etc. I have seen no happier days since. Boarded during whole two years in one place, the family of a very kind Baptist clergyman, Rev. Nicholas Medbery—though while there and under influences begun in student prayer meetings at Andover, I united with the religious society of which then, as well as now (I believe) the Rev. Daniel Fiske was pastor. There also I sang in the choir. 3. *Youth*. On going to Troy I was thrown into a very different life. Almost the entire social elevation was that of moneyed "old families," while for the population generally, the streets were the sewers, and pigs the scavengers. In summer, screaming charcoal men, and bell ringing milkmen, who never left their carts, vied with birds in making sleep impossible after 4 A.M. In spring the unpaved clay streets were a level sea of watery mud from curb to curb, and school-houses were the meanest buildings to be found. This was in 1850. But an intelligent and enterprising middle class has long since quite transformed the place, and even *then* possessed and *prized* a vigorous lyceum, library, and reading room association. The above is thrown in as a lively picture of a New York inland city thirty years ago. Other dates and events of this period are given under other heads. 4. *Manhood*. After graduating at Troy in 1851, I wrote many letters of application for positions as engineering assistant, but the natural inditures pointing to teaching I was better pleased with an invitation to remain as assistant at Troy, than I should have been to have begun an engineer's roving life. The considerable expansion of the Institute curriculum in 1852 made an opening for me, as it was proposed to make graphics and the geometry of it a separate department. It was pioneer work for this country to do so. Hence I made my department (1854-1864) and then made my series of books to represent it and aid its substantial adoption elsewhere. 'Tuesday, November 2, 1852. For the first time in my life I voted for political officers, and I voted the "clean" freewill ticket, except on whig assemblyman; and I never from that day to this voted any other than a "clean" ticket on the side of Freedom. Friday, June 6, 1856. Was confirmed by Bishop Horatio Potter of New York, as the result of a change of views which had been gradually going on for three years.' Began also in 1856 to reduce to writing my plans for publication, though my first volume was not put to press till June, 1860. Became a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science in 1868, at Chicago, and have always maintained my membership, but have prepared but one paper for it, accepted for the Detroit meeting, 1875. Received a call to the Stevens Institute of Technology at Hoboken in 1871, and but for long habit in living close to my work, and a dreary March day to visit the place, both which made me forget the possibility of living in pleasant country a few miles out, I might have accepted the call. Being an only child, after my father's decease in October, 1867, I settled his estate and took care of my mother, with whom I spent the summer of 1868 at Williamstown; of 1869 at Poultney, Vermont; of 1870 at Princeton, Mass.; of 1871 in a rented cottage on high ground out of Troy; and in 1872 became a resident of Newton (where I still reside) in consequence of a call to the Massachusetts Institute of Technology."

Mr. Warren was married on November 18, 1884, to Margaret Miller of Paisley, Scotland, who survived him.

ALBERT AUGUSTUS POPE of North Cohasset, Mass., a life member since 1900, died in Cohasset, August 10, 1909. He was born in Boston, May 20, 1843, the son of Charles Pope, born in Dorchester, Mass., August 12, 1814, and wife Elizabeth Bogman, born in Providence, R. I., October 20, 1812, daughter of Capt. James Bogman and Parley Nelson.

His ancestry is traced through his father Charles Pope, son of Frederick, Jr., son of Colonel Frederick, Doctor Ralph, Ralph, to John Pope of Dorchester, who is believed to be a son of John Pope, senior, a pioneer of Dorchester before 1634. Of these ancestors Colonel Frederick was an officer in the Revolutionary war, and through that service Colonel Pope was admitted to the order of the Cincinnati. Doctor Ralph was an eminent physician in the town of Stoughton. In the maternal lines the descent was from Maj.-Gen. Humphrey Atherton, the Rev. William Tompson, Capt. Roger Clap, James Blake, the annalist, Rev. Stephen Bachiler, Mr. Thomas Nelson, Mr. Ralph Wheelock, Mr. Moses Paine, and other distinguished persons.

Mr. Pope married, September 20, 1871, Abby, daughter of George and Matilda (Smallwood) Linder. Children: Albert Linder, born July 14, 1872; Mary Linder, born March 9, died June 9, 1874; Margaret Roberts, born May 29, 1876, married; Harold Linder, born November 5, 1879; Charles Linder, born November 15, 1881; and Linder, born March 23, 1887.

Colonel Pope was educated in the public schools of Brookline. He entered the 35th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry August 22, 1862, and was appointed 2d lieutenant, and promoted to be 1st lieutenant March 23, 1864, captain, April 1, 1864; was brevetted major "for gallant conduct" at the battle of Fredericksburg, Va., and lieutenant-colonel for gallant conduct in the battles of Knoxville, Poplar Springs Church, and in front of Petersburg, the latter promotion being given March 13, 1865. The following is an extract from a pamphlet already published:

Mr. Pope traced his descent through the well-known New England families of Pope, Pierce, Cole, Stubbs and Neale. Business reverses placed the family in decidedly straightened circumstances, so that young Pope, at the age of nine, was obliged to begin the struggle of life and learn the lessons of perseverance and independence, which proved an excellent foundation for his business career. The first work which he secured was done for a neighboring farmer in Brookline, where the family was then living. In this way he was employed afternoons, and during all of his vacations. Three years later he commenced buying fruit and vegetables from the farmers, and thus set up a little business for himself, hiring other boys to assist him, extending his line of trade, and in one summer reaping a profit of \$100. At the age of fifteen he left the High School and secured employment in the Quincy Market, and later on took a position with a firm dealing in shoe findings. There he did all the work of a porter, carrying 100 pound bales, stirring varnish for hours in uncomfortable quarters un-



der the sidewalk, and receiving \$4.00 a week for the work, which to-day would not be put on a full-grown man. From boyhood up he practiced economy, and kept a careful account of his expenditures. The store was more than five miles from his home, yet he frequently walked to and from business, in order to save the car fare of sixteen cents. When the war broke out he joined Salignac's Zouaves, and was chosen captain of the Home Guard of Brookline. He was enthusiastic over military affairs and became thoroughly familiar with the military tactics of the day. He had hardly reached the age of nineteen when he joined the volunteer forces of the Union Army, and went to the front as 2d lieutenant of Co. I of the 35th Massachusetts Infantry, on August 22, 1862. He was one of the four original officers of the regiment to be mustered out at the close of the war. His chief battles were South Mountain, Antietam, Sulphur Springs, Fredericksburg, Vicksburg, Jackson, Miss., Knoxville, Petersburg, and Poplar Springs Church. He was wounded slightly in the leg at Knoxville. He was employed on important detached service, and acted as commander of his regiment on many occasions when the Colonel was absent or disabled. He was highly complimented by his superior officers for the ability and skill which he displayed in organizing within twelve hours a provisional regiment of artillery from the convalescent camp at Alexandria, with which force he advanced to the defense of Washington, assuming command of Fort Slocum and Fort Stevens with forty-seven pieces of artillery. He served in the principal Virginia campaign, with Burnside in Tennessee, Grant at Vicksburg, and under Sherman in Jackson, Miss. He commanded Fort Hell at Petersburg, and in the last attack led his regiment into the city when he was at the age of only twenty-one years.

After the war he returned to his former employer, but soon went into business for himself in the line of slipper decorations and shoeman's supplies. In 1876 and '77 he served as a member of the City Council of Newton, Mass. He first saw bicycles at the Centennial Exposition in 1876. The first bicycle with which he became familiar was one imported for his friend Mr. Alfred D. Chandler of Brookline. He often used to chase Mr. Chandler with a good horse and buggy, but such races usually ended in the wheelman disappearing around some distant corner.

The Pope Manufacturing Company, for which Col. Pope supplied the capital, and of which he was from the outset President and active manager, was organized early in 1877 for the marketing of small patented articles. He paid a special visit to England and Europe in order to examine the wheeling prospects abroad, with the idea of manufacturing for the American market. In September, 1877, he placed the first order for an importation of English machines. The first order given for bicycles to be manufactured in the United States was in the spring of 1878. The Weed Sewing Machine Co. of Hartford, Conn., undertook this work, was soon controlled, and finally bought out by him. In the interests of cycling he founded the "Wheelman," and put upwards of \$60,000 into that enterprise. It exists to-day under the name of "Outing." He took the lead and shouldered the expense of pushing to a successful issue the suits between wheelmen and various city governments, the result of which was the throwing open of the public parks for the use of wheelmen. Starting from the small beginning of manufacturing fifty machines in 1878, he built up a phenomenal business, employing a capital of over \$2,000,000, utilizing four factories at Hartford, Conn., with some ten acres of floorage, giving employment to an army of mechanics, and having enrolled a list of over

2000 agents. In January, 1892, he began anew his campaign for highway improvement. Through his untiring efforts the United States Congress and Legislatures of many states have adopted measures which tend in the right direction. The press of the country has generously supported him in his endeavors and the result has been a thorough inauguration of a movement which it is confidently expected will result in our having good roads. Col. Pope was director of the American Loan and Trust Co., Boston Five Cents Savings Bank, a member of the Massachusetts Society S. R.; has been commander of Mass. Commandery of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion, was a member of Edward W. Kingsley Post 113, Algonquin Club, Boston Athletic Association, Country Club, and Art Club, Beacon Society, twice president and three times vice-president Society of the 35th Regiment of Mass. Volunteers, Boston Merchants Association, New Riding Club, Massachusetts Horticultural Society, Society of the Cincinnati, New York Athletic Club, Engineers' Club, New York, and the Automobile Club of America. He has been vice-president of the Society of Army of the Potomac, a life member of the American Academy of Political and Social Science, one of the executive committee of the American Association of Inventors and Manufacturers, Hartford Board of Trade, and has been a visitor of Wellesley College and Lawrence Scientific School of Harvard College. In addition he was an officer or director in more than twelve other corporations. He had for many years declined political honors.

It was necessary in the earlier stages of the business to exercise great care in the matter of patents. All who owned any patented devices on the bicycle as a whole, or on appliances used in its construction, rushed in upon the pioneer company and demanded recompense in the way of royalties. Col. Pope made it a point to buy outright all the patents which were considered valuable, and thus placed himself on a sound basis, at the same time greatly benefitting the general condition of the trade by licensing others to manufacture under the rights which he controlled.

See Dorchester Pope Family, pp. 255-6, for details of his life. For details of his ancestry see *American Ancestry*, vol. 3, p. 150.

THOMAS HENRY KNOWLES, A.B., a resident member, elected in 1895, died in New Bedford, Mass., September 2, 1909. He was born in New Bedford September 12, 1837, the son of Thomas Knowles, born in Eastham, Mass., December 31, 1803, and Mary Keith Eaton, his wife, born in Middleborough, Mass., January 4, 1809, daughter of Solomon Eaton and Mary Keith.

His ancestry is as follows: Richard<sup>1</sup> Knowles of Plymouth, 1638, of Eastham, 1653; John<sup>2</sup> of Eastham, "slain in the colony's service" April 3, 1675; John<sup>3</sup> of Eastham; Willard<sup>4</sup> of Eastham; Seth<sup>5</sup> of Eastham; Thomas<sup>6</sup> of Eastham; Thomas<sup>7</sup> of Eastham and New Bedford. Thomas H. Knowles's mother was a direct descendant of Francis Eaton, who came in the *Mayflower* in 1620, and of Rev. James Keith of Bridgewater. Mr. Knowles married first, October 16, 1872, Mary Howland, daughter of Franklin Kibbe and Cornelia (Howland) Swift; child, Henry Swift, born April 14, 1881, who survived him. He married secondly, Septem-

ber 12, 1890, Anna Deblois, daughter of Rodolphus Nye and Sylvia Hathaway (Nye) Swift; child, Sylvia, born August 7, 1891, who also survived him.

Mr. Knowles was educated in the public and private schools of New Bedford, Friends' Academy, New Bedford, and Harvard College, from which he graduated in 1861. After graduation he was engaged with his father in shipping and mercantile business, until the latter's death in 1887, since which time he has been interested principally in cotton manufacturing. He was concerned in the organization of the City Manufacturing Corporation and the Bristol Manufacturing Corporation, both cotton mills of New Bedford, and in 1895 was president of both corporations.

He made no effort to secure public office. He was elected to the common council in 1867, and to the board of aldermen in 1881. He had been a trustee of the public library, and served as an overseer of the poor in 1889 and 1890. For twenty-six years, from 1884, he was a member of the New Bedford Protecting Society, and was appointed a trustee in 1907 of the Kempton Fund, the gift of Sarah H. Potter. He was also for a long period a member, and for a time the clerk, of the First Congregational (Unitarian) Society, and an officer of several charitable societies and associations. Besides these he was a director and vice-president of the Massachusetts National Bank from 1876, a trustee of the Five Cent Savings Bank, a director of the Hathaway Manufacturing Company, the Acushnet Mills, the New Bedford Gas and Edison Light Company, and, in former years, of the Bristol County Mutual Fire Insurance Company, and for several years of the Mellin's Food Company. Mr. Knowles held the confidence and respect of all his associates as a business man and financier, being prudent in counsel, excellent in judgment, and possessed of keen foresight.

JOSEPH FRANKLIN WIGHT of Wellesley (the part now Wellesley Farms), a resident member, elected in 1900, died September 10, 1909. He was born in Otisfield, Cumberland Co., Me., June 10, 1839, son of Eliphalet Wight, who was born in Otisfield February 16, 1802, and his wife Cordelia Cushman Dunham, born in Otisfield October 25, 1805. His mother was the daughter of Jesse and Elizabeth (Hapgood) Dunham. He traced his ancestry through Eliphalet, Nathan, Joseph, Jonathan, Jonathan, Henry, and Thomas Wight.

The subject of this sketch was married on June 25, 1867, to Martha Louise, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia (Thompson) Stanley. He was educated in the common schools of his native town, and at a private classical school of Harrison, Me., an adjoining town. He held no public offices, except some minor offices in his adopted town of Wellesley. From April, 1859, to November, 1869, he was a merchant in Portland, Me., and also in Boston, as

a member of the firm of Wight Brothers, from November, 1869, to the date of his admission to the Society, the firm being importers and exporters of raw and dressed fur skins.

SARAH JANE EVERETT of Cambridge, Mass., a life member of this Society since 1903, was elected in 1901, and died in Cambridge December 2, 1909. She was born in Barton, Vt., April 13, 1844, the daughter of Justus Stevens and Mary (Fuller) Smith. Her father was born at Hardwick, Vt., March 20, 1809, and her mother, Mary Fuller, was born at Litchfield, Me., April 4, 1815, the daughter of William and Rachel (Cram) Fuller. She was twice married: first, January 1, 1862, to Capt. Samuel Parker, 106th Regiment, New York Volunteers; and secondly, January 9, 1870, to Lieut. Edward Franklin Everett, the son of Oliver Capen Everett and his wife, Betsey Williams (Weld). Child, by first marriage, Ezra Jesse Parker. Mrs. Everett was educated at public and private schools, and resided at 24 Mt. Vernon Street, North Cambridge, Mass.

From her letter of acceptance are gathered the following facts regarding her Fuller ancestry: Her Fuller ancestors are traced, as follows: John<sup>1</sup> Fuller, from England, settled in Ipswich, Mass., 1634; Nathaniel,<sup>2</sup> died in Ipswich, 1719; Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> born in Ipswich, Feb. 18, 1682; Capt. Nathaniel,<sup>4</sup> baptized Dec. 25, 1726, commander of the privateer *General Stark*, married, March 5, 1768, Mary Holland; William,<sup>5</sup> baptized Feb. 12, 1775; and Mary<sup>6</sup> Fuller, born April 4, 1815, the daughter of William<sup>7</sup> and Rachel (Cram) Fuller, the wife of Justus Stevens Smith and the mother of Sarah Jane (Smith-Parker) Everett, the subject of this sketch.

---

Memoirs of the following named members of the Society may be found as indicated:

FRANCIS JEWETT PARKER in the REGISTER of July, 1909: CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST and ABRAM ENGLISH BROWN in the REGISTER of January, 1910, and GEORGE SUMNER MANN in the REGISTER of April, 1910.

It is expected that a memoir of FRANCIS OLCOTT ALLEN will appear in the REGISTER of July, 1910.

## INDEX OF MEMOIRS

---

Allen, Justin . . . . .	xlvi	Knowles, Thomas Henry . . .	lxviii
Brown, Albert Waterman . . .	lii	Masson, David . . . . .	xlvi
Clark, Frank Gray . . . . .	lix	Noble, John . . . . .	lxii
Dodge, Martha Ann . . . . .	liii	Pope, Albert Augustus . . .	lxvi
Evans, Katharine Odiorne . . .	lvii	Raven, John James . . . . .	xlv
Everett, Percival Lowell . . .	xlvi	Rice, Lewis Frederick . . .	lv
Everett, Sarah Jane . . . . .	lxx	Stiles, Henry Reed . . . . .	li
Fay, Alan Motley . . . . .	lvi	Warren, Samuel Edward . . .	lxiii
Fiske, Joseph Emery . . . . .	liv	Whitney, William Henry . . .	lvii
Francis, Tappan Eustis . . . .	liv	Wight, Joseph Franklin . . .	lxix
Hale, Edward Everett . . . . .	lx	Williams, Alexander . . . . .	xlvi
Hayes, Charles Wells . . . . .	xliz		

---

## FINANCIAL NEEDS OF THE SOCIETY

The attention of all persons interested in historical and genealogical research is called to the following estimate of the financial needs of the Society:

For a new fire-proof Library building in the rear of Society's House, with a hall to seat 300 persons, stack room for 250,000 books, and a reading room to accommodate 80 readers, and including fixtures, furniture, etc. . . . .	\$180,000
For addition to permanent fund for purchase and binding of books, and for increased running expenses and maintenance of a new building . . . . .	100,000
For preparing and printing a catalogue of the 60,000 books and pamphlets belonging to the Society . . . . .	8,000
For genealogical research in England, a permanent fund . . . . .	25,000
For estimated loss in printing Vital Records to 1850 of Massachusetts towns . . . . .	15,000

The Treasurer, CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, and all other officers of the Society, will be glad to advise persons intending to give or bequeath money to the Society.

## CHARTER

---

### *An Act to Incorporate the New England Historic Genealogical Society.*

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, as follows :

SECT. 1.—Charles Ewer, J. Wingate Thornton, Joseph Willard, their associates and successors, are hereby made a corporation, by the name of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, for the purpose of collecting, preserving, and occasionally publishing, genealogical and historical matter, relating to early New England families, and for the establishment and maintenance of a cabinet ; and for these purposes, shall have all the powers and privileges, and be subject to all the duties, requirements and liabilities, set forth in the forty-fourth chapter of the Revised Statutes.

SECT. 2.—The said corporation may hold and possess real and personal estate, to an amount not exceeding twenty thousand dollars.

*Acts and Resolves, 1845, chapter 152.*

---

### *An Act to Enable the New England Historic Genealogical Society to Hold an Additional Amount of Property.*

[This Act enables the Society to hold real and personal estate not exceeding one hundred thousand dollars in addition to the amount authorized in 1845.]

*Acts and Resolves, 1868, chapter 100.*

---

### *An Act to Enable the New England Historic Genealogical Society to Hold Additional Real and Personal Property.*

[This Act enables the Society to hold real and personal estate not exceeding two hundred thousand dollars in addition to the amount authorized in 1845.]

*Acts and Resolves, 1888, chapter 227.*

---

The following is from the *Revised Laws of 1902, Corporation Acts, chapter 125, section 8* :

Any corporation organized under general or special laws for any of the purposes mentioned in section two [educational, charitable, antiquarian, historical, literary, scientific, etc.] . . . may hold real and personal estate to an amount not exceeding one million five hundred thousand dollars.

---

### *An Act to Enable Women to Become Members of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.*

Be it enacted, etc., as follows :

The New England Historic Genealogical Society, a corporation organized under the laws of this Commonwealth, may admit women to membership, subject to such restrictions as the By-Laws of said corporation may from time to time impose.

*Acts and Resolves, 1897, chapter 275.*

THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

VOL. LXIV. JANUARY, 1910

WHOLE NUMBER, 253



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
1910

Editor  
F. APTHORP FOSTER

---

## CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1910

---

•• *Illustrations:*

Portrait of CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., Litt.D. (to face page 3)  
Portrait of ABRAM ENGLISH BROWN (to face page 44)  
St. DUNSTAN's CHURCH, CRANBROOK, KENT, ENG. (to face page 73)

I. MEMOIR OF CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., Litt.D. By <i>Edward S. Sears</i>	3
II. THE URANN FAMILY OF NEW ENGLAND. By <i>Charles Collyer Whittier</i>	7
III. EMIGRANTS FROM ENGLAND ( <i>Continued</i> ). Com. by the Committee on English Research	18
IV. ABSTRACTS FROM THE FIRST BOOK OF BRISTOL COUNTY PROBATE RECORDS ( <i>Concluded</i> ). Copied by Mrs. <i>Lucy Hall Greenlaw</i>	25
V. THE WOODS FAMILY OF GROTON, MASS. By <i>Henry Ernest Woods, A.M.</i>	34
VI. MEMOIR OF ABRAM ENGLISH BROWN. By Rev. <i>George F. Piper</i>	44
VII. GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND ( <i>Continued</i> ). Com. by the Committee on English Research	51
VIII. BIBLIOGRAPHY OF LISTS OF NEW ENGLAND SOLDIERS. By <i>Mary Ellen Baker, B.A.</i>	65
IX. THOMAS REMINGTON OF SUFFIELD, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS (Supplement). By <i>Louis Marinus Dewey</i>	72
X. DR. COMFORT STARR, AND CRANBROOK, KENT. By <i>Hosea Starr Ballou</i>	73
XI. EXTRACTS FROM THE JOURNAL OF ELDER PHINEAS PILLSBURY OF NOBLEBORO, ME.	75
XII. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIO GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. By <i>Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., Recording Secretary</i>	77
XIII. NOTES: <i>Notes.</i> —Society notice; Francis Jewett Parker, a correction; Spaulding, Shepard; Bray, Talbot; Rice; Tisbury, Mass., Vital Records, 79; Notes from Tisbury Church Records; Witherspoon, Knox, 80; Bernard, Talcott, Wadsworth, 81; Grant, Webb, Warner, Holmes, 83; Notes from English Records, 84; Higginson, 88. <i>Historical Intelligence.</i> —Cropley; History of Annapolis, N. S.; Ely, Revell, Stacy; Fillebrown; Genealogies in Preparation, 88	79-89
XIV. BOOK NOTICES	90
XV. DEATHS	109

---

 Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter

---

### Committee on Publication

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM    CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON  
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE            DON GLEASON HILL  
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR



**Genealogies and Town Histories**      **Composition, Presswork, Binding**  
 Under the supervision of an expert      First-class in every respect and  
 Proofreader and Genealogist.      at less than city prices.

## THE TUTTLE COMPANY,

ESTABLISHED 1832.

11-13 CENTER STREET, RUTLAND, VT.

Correspondence solicited. References  
 given and required.

Write for prices if you are planning to  
 publish a Family History.

### GENEALOGIST

Records searched and pedigrees traced. Send for rates.  
 Authority on families of New Haven, Conn.

**DONALD LINES JACOBUS**

26 Court St., New Haven, Conn.

**THE WEYBURN GENEALOGY**, an historical and genealogical compilation  
 of this family in England and America. Ready January 1910.  
 Price per copy \$3.50 to subscribers only.

S. FLETCHER WEYBURN, P. O. Box 494, Scranton, Pa.

**MISS POLLY WOODWARD**, Bookseller, 210 Washington Ave., Rutherford, N. J.  
 Genealogical and Historical Publications a Specialty. Miss Woodward was for many  
 years the assistant of her father, the late Charles L. Woodward, who was a dealer in  
 rare books on Nassau Street, New York. Orders are solicited.

## THE BREWSTER GENEALOGY

1566-1907

A Record of the Descendants of William Brewster of the  
 "Mayflower," Ruling Elder of the Pilgrim Church which  
 founded Plymouth Colony in 1620.

More than 20,000 descendants of Elder William Brewster,  
 through four of his grandsons, namely: Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Brewster  
 (*Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>), Isaac<sup>3</sup> Allerton (*Fear*<sup>2</sup> *Brewster*), William<sup>3</sup>  
 Brewster (*Love*<sup>2</sup>), and Wrestling<sup>3</sup> Brewster (*Love*<sup>2</sup>).

This work also contains valuable information concerning

### PILGRIM HISTORY

Illustrations of historic localities, portraits, etc.

Two volumes, 8vo, cloth, 1,495 pages. Full Index. Illustrated.

Price \$15.00 net, per set. Express charges collect.

Address **EMMA C. BREWSTER JONES**

Norwood, Cincinnati, Ohio

# MASSACHUSETTS

## VITAL RECORDS

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY is publishing, by a Fund set apart from the bequest of ROBERT HENRY EDDY to the Society, the Vital Records (Births, Marriages and Deaths) of Towns in Massachusetts whose Records are not already printed, from their beginning to the year 1850, in books of 8vo size, in clear type, on good paper, and with cloth binding. The arrangement is alphabetical.

Subscription to these Records, if made in advance of publication, will be taken at the rate of one cent per page, which includes binding.

Only a limited number of copies are being printed. The type is then distributed, and the extra copies held on sale at a considerable advance on the subscription price.

Address all communications to F. APTHORP FOSTER, *Editor*,  
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

<i>Vital Records</i>		Edgartown	\$3.50	Brookline
<i>Published:</i>		Norton	5.25	Taunton
Montgomery	\$1.50	Dalton	4.25	Heath
Pelham	2.25	Sturbridge	5.00	Worthington
Walpole	2.75	Medford	6.00	Hanson
Peru	1.50	Dracut	4.00	Chester
Alford	.75	W. Stöckbridge	1.50	Richmond
Hinsdale	1.25	Williamstown	2.25	Hopkinton
Medfield	3.25	Middlefield	1.75	Stow
Lee	3.00	Billerica	5.25	Hingham
Becket	1.25	Lincoln	2.25	Townsend
Sudbury	4.25	Dover	4.50	W. Springfield
Tyringham	1.50	Holliston	1.50	Bridgewater
Bedford	1.75	Scituate, 2 vols.	11.50	E. Bridgewater
New Braintree	2.25			W. Bridgewater
Washington	.75			Brockton
Gr. Barrington	1.25			Nantucket
Gill	1.25			Kingston
Arlington	2.25			Rochester
Waltham	3.75			Abington
Chilmark	1.25			Plympton
Bellingham	2.75			Dartmouth
Palmer	3.00			New Bedford
Medway	4.50			Fairhaven
Newton	6.50			Greenfield

*Others in prospect*



THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

---

SUPPLEMENT TO APRIL NUMBER, 1910

---

PROCEEDINGS  
OF THE  
NEW ENGLAND  
HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

AT THE  
ANNUAL MEETING, 26 JANUARY 1910  
WITH  
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS, 1909





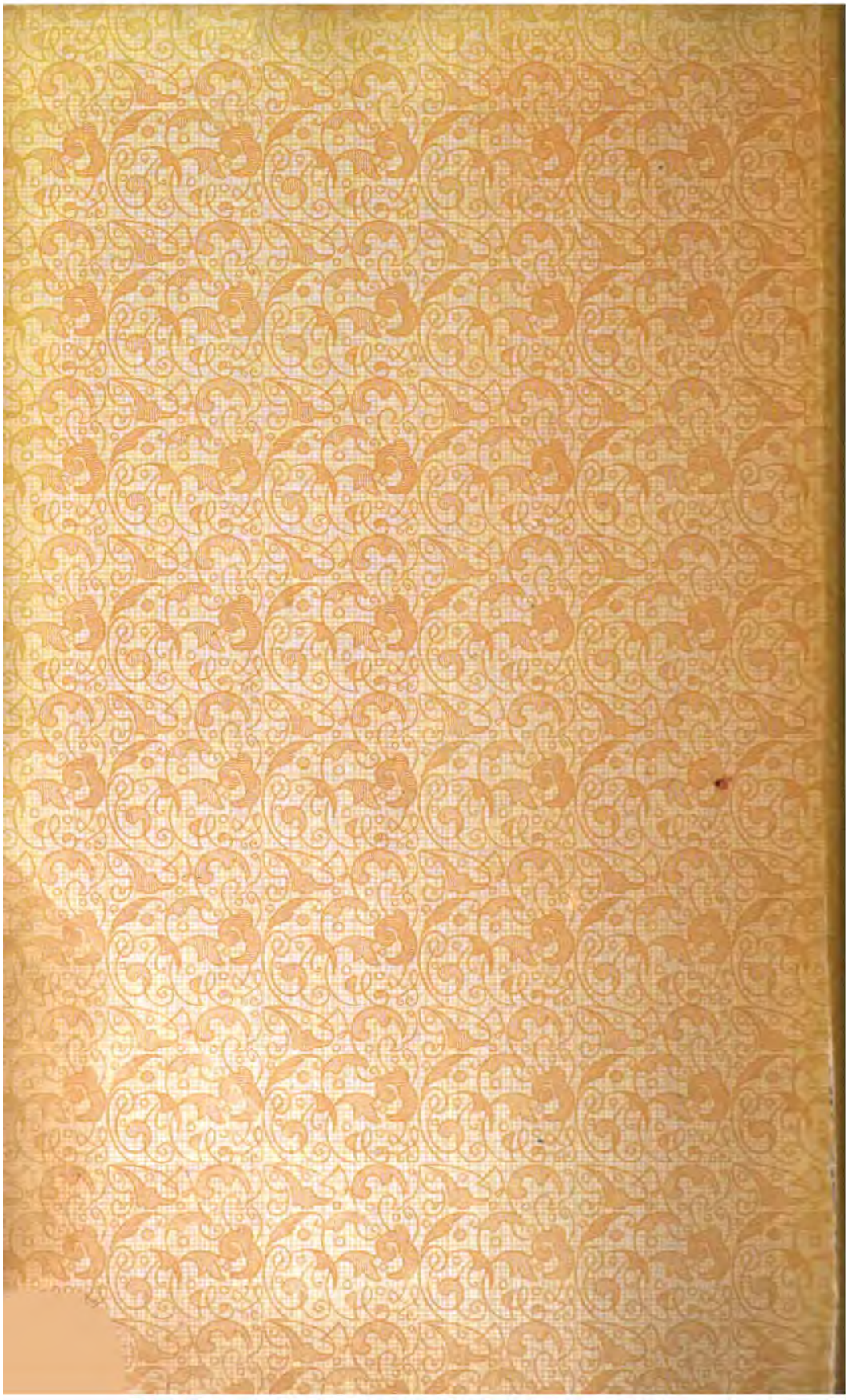














Stanford University Libraries



3 6105 010 641 905

